Gc
974.102
K65s
1255292

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01092 2562

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2014

https://archive.org/details/oldkitteryherfam00stac_0

OLD KITTERY

AND

HER FAMILIES

BY

EVERETT S. STACKPOLE

AUTHOR OF HISTORY OF DURHAM, MAINE, HISTORY AND GENEALOGY OF THE STACKPOLE FAMILY, Etc.

LEWISTON, MAINE
PRESS OF LEWISTON JOURNAL COMPANY
1903

1255292

CONTENTS.

Chapter		Page
I.	Laying the Foundations	11
II.	Earliest Settlers	18
III.	Kittery Point	37
IV.	A Trip up Spruce Creek	61
V.	Along Crooked Lane	77
VI.	Up the Pascataqua	88
VII.	Along the Newichawannock	111
VIII.	The Parish of Unity	123
IX.	Municipal History	138
X.	Conflicts with the Indians	159
XI.	Ecclesiastical History	183
XII.	Character of the Early Inhabitants	210
XIII.	The Navy Yard	218
XIV.	Historical Miscellany	225
XV.	Biographical Sketches	244
XVI.	Genealogical Notes	269
	Additions and Corrections	809
	Index of Names	813
	Index of Places	821

ILLUSTRATIONS.

	Page
Cow Cove and the Old Warren Farm	22
Pipe Stave Landing	25
The Thaxter Cottage, on Site of Champernowne's House	38
Kittery Harbor, from Site of Champernowne's "Lower House."	39
The Grave of Francis Champernowne	40
Map of Kittery Point, 1650-1700	44
The Bray House	45
Fort McClary	46
Phyllis' Notch	48
Warehouse Point	55
The Gerrish House	56
Sparhawk Mansion	57
The Champernowne	58
Map of Kittery Point, 1775	59
Joan (Bray) Deering's House, 1700	60
Goose Cove, 1696	62
Map of Lower Kittery, 1635-1700	65
North-East of Spruce Creek, 1762	67
Head of Spruce Creek, 1739	70
"The Maples," Residence of Rufus Harrison Remick	71
Shepherd's Hill	73
Gunnison's Neck, 1902	78
Crooked Lane, from the Roof of the Library	80
Oldest Garrison House	81
Tripe's Point	83
Kittery Foreside	85
Mendum's Cove	88
East Side of Great Cove, 1697	91
Monument of Christian Remick	93
Long Reach	95
Franks Fort	99
A Portion of the Bay Land	100
Nutter's Cove	102
Map of Middle Parish (Eliot)	106

PAGE
View from Sunset Hill 110
Mill at Sturgeon Creek 118
Birch Point, from Eliot Bridge 124
The Nason-Hamilton Estate 127
Little John's Falls 130
Quamphegan Falls 131
Map of Berwick, 1631-1700 133
Stackpole's Landing 136
The Submission of 1652, front 143
The Submission of 1652, back 144
House of Capt. Benjamin Remick 148
Frost's Hill 161
Ambush Rock 169
Frost Garrison House 177
Church at Kittery Point 185
Parsonage at Kittery Point 190
M. E. Church, Kittery Point 194
Church at Leighton's Point, 1717-1837 200
Congregational Church, Eliot 203
Site of Friends' Meeting-House, Eliot 206
First Christian Church, Kittery 208
Free Baptist Church, Kittery 209
Dartmouth and Kingsweare, England 212
Navy Yard Bridge 219
Kittery Navy Yard, 1902 220
Kittery Foreside from Navy Yard 221
Excavation for Dry Dock 223
The Old Country Road 227
Elm Avenue, Eliot 228
Oldest House in Eliot, Built in 1727 229
The Shapleigh House 230
Rice Tavern 231
Residence of Dr. J. L. M. Willis 233
Old School-House, District No. 2, Eliot 237
Green Acre 239
Rice Free Public Library 242
Col. William Pepperrell 245
The Pepperrell Tomb 246
Margery (Bray) Pepperrell 247

PAGE

The Pepperrell Mansion 248
Sir William Pepperrell 249
Lady Mary (Hirst) Pepperrell 251
Lady Pepperrell's House 252
Hall of Lady Pepperrell's House 252
Parlor of Lady Pepperrell's House 253
General William Whipple 256
George Melville Frost, M.D. 258
John Samuel Hill Fogg, M.D. 260
Governor John Fremont Hill 263
Moses A. Safford, Esq. 265
Hon. Horace Mitchell 267
Sylvester Bartlett 290
Thomas Haven Dearing, M.D. 345
John Wentworth Deering 346
Charles Sumner Dearing 347
House of Noah Emery 368
The Fogg Burial Ground 403
Samuel Hill 522
William Hill 524
Birthplace of Gov. John Fremont Hill 525
Leighton House, 1690 576
Andrew P. Leighton 580
John Mendum 608
Lieut. Oliver P. Remick 696
Waldron Spinney 746
James Shapleigh Tobey 774
Martin Parry Tobey 778
The Old Tripe House and Crooked Lane 781

PREFACE.

Nearly ten years ago a history of old Kittery was begun by Dr. William B. Lapham, encouraged by John F. Hill, now Governor of Maine. Dr. Lapham collected much useful material and outlined some chapters of the proposed work. All his material has been utilized, but no line of this book was written by him. His arrangement and style of expression could not be made to harmonize with the author's plan and language, yet due credit is cheerfully accorded to the memory of Maine's leading local historian, whose town histories and historical essays are well known.

The death of Dr. Lapham caused his material to be laid aside a few years. About three years ago, by the encouragement of Governor Hill, the author was induced to begin anew the history of old Kittery and her families. The sources of information are sufficiently pointed out in footnotes and the preface to the genealogical notes. The many helpers have been indicated in like manner.

This work was begun with no subscription list, and its financial success rests upon its own merits. The aim has been to write such a book as the many descendants of old Kittery families would like to read and own. Hence special attention has been given to genealogy. The location of the first settlers is also a specialty. The maps and illustrations have been prepared at great expense of labor and money, and their excellence is largely due to the Suffolk Engraving Company. With camera in hand the author rode throughout Kittery and Eliot and sailed up and down Spruce Creek and the Pascataqua. No pains have been spared to obtain historical and descriptive detail.

It is easy to be wise beyond what has been written. Old residents will note the omission of many items that they would have put in print, and doubtless some corrections and additions to the genealogical notes will suggest themselves to many readers. The author would be glad to hear from such. He has tried to avoid repetitions, to leave something to works already published, and not to weary the reader with unimportant details. Some things, that would be very interesting to the present inhabitants of Kittery, Eliot and the Berwicks, would be tiresome to the distant reader.

It is hoped that this book will be received as a welcome contribution to the history of the colonization of Maine and that somebody may be stimulated to do a better work for old York and other coast towns.

E. S. S.

Bradford, Mass., February, 1903.

I.

LAYING THE FOUNDATIONS.

It is not thought best to begin this history by recounting the discovery of America by the Norsemen and the early exploration of the coast of Maine. Those stories have been often told and the facts are well known. To copy or to repeat in other words what has been well written already is a disagreeable and useless task. The historian either should bring to light something previously hidden from public view, or should show the significance of events already chronicled. Much that properly belongs to the history of Old Kittery will be touched only lightly in this book for the sole reason that it has been published repeatedly. I prefer not to exhaust the subject rather than to exhaust the patience and waste the time of the reader. Yet to collect and arrange the scattered materials of history so as to indicate some logical connection may bring to the reader some pleasure and profit.

In 1620 James I. granted to forty noblemen, knights and gentlemen, styled the Council of Plymouth, a charter embracing the territory from near the mouth of the St. Lawrence River to the vicinity of Philadelphia, and through the continent from ocean to ocean. The Council granted, 10 August, 1622, to Sir Ferdinando Gorges and Captain John Mason, all the lands between the Merrimac and Kennebec Rivers, reaching sixty miles inland, with all the islands within five leagues of the shore. This tract was called the Province of Maine. In 1629 Gorges and Mason divided their grant, and on the seventh of November of that year the Council of Plymouth granted to Mason the land lying between the Merrimac and the Pascataqua, to be called New Hampshire. Capt. Walter Neal was authorized to give Mason possession.

Gorges retained the tract between the Pascataqua and the Kennebec. Minor grants were made from time to time, sometimes overlying lands previously granted. This caused uncer-

tainty as to the rightful ownership. To more firmly secure possession where improvements had been made and where more were planned, a grant was made by the Council of Plymouth, 3 Nov. 1631. The grantees were Sir Ferdinando Gorges, Capt. John Mason, John Cotton, Henry Gardner, George Griffith, Edwin Guy, Thomas Wannerton, Thomas Eyer and Eleazer Eyer. The grant was situated on both sides the harbor and river of Pascataqua, five miles in breadth on the southwest side of the river from the sea to Edward Hilton's Plantation, and a breadth of three miles on the northeast side of the river and stretching thirty miles into the country. Only one deed from this Company is on record in Maine. It was from the Company's agent, Walter Neal, to Thomas Cammock, and the land deeded was what was afterward known as the Shapleigh farm in Eliot. Williamson says that "Neal sold all the land in Kittery between A. D. 1632-4,"[1] and bases his statement on the authority of Sullivan, who says, "All the lands in Kittery were granted in the year 1632 and from that time to 1635 by Walter Neal, who was an agent both to Gorges and Mason."[2] I can find no authority for these statements, while subsequent deeds given by Gorges contradict them. Those historians may have had in mind the division of property in 1633, mentioned below, but Capt. John Mason was the only one wise enough to take a deed from Gorges, to whom all this land had been originally granted. If Williamson and Sullivan simply mean that all the lands in Kittery that were sold between the years 1632 and 1635 were deeded by the agent, Walter Neal, they are probably correct, except as to the last date, for Neal returned to England in 1633; but Cammock was the only grantee whose deed is recorded. It is probable that Thomas Wannerton and Henry Jocelyn also had deeds from Neal of land adjacent to Cammock's, but there is no record in the Registrar's office.

The company of which Walter Neal was the agent and that owned land on both sides of the Pascataqua has been incorrectly called the Laconia Company in the index to the first volume of York Deeds. Laconia was the name applied to a tract on the western shore of Lake Champlain, secured to Gorges and Mason

[1]History of Maine. Vol. I., p. 244. Note.
[2]Sullivan's Maine, p. 242.

by a charter in 1629.[1] The company on the Pascataqua did not remain long in existence, and in the division of its property, 6 Dec. 1633, Newichawannock fell to Mason, to whom Gorges gave a deed, 17 Sept. 1735, "of all that part or portion of land beginning at the Entrance of Newichawannock river and soe upwards alongst the Said river and to the ffurthest head thereof and to containe in breadth through all the length aforesaid Three miles within the land from every part of the said River." This embraced all the improvements on the Newichawannock River. The deed covered a strip of land three miles broad and fifteen miles long. It reached from one quarter of a mile below Great Works River into the present town of Lebanon. The other members of the company, besides Gorges, received divisions each about three miles in breadth, along the Pascataqua, but their rights were never respected, though they sent an agent over to represent them in 1688.[2]

Capt. John Mason died in December, 1635, and the settlers in Newichawannock seem not to have regarded the just claims of his heirs. The town of Kittery subsequently confirmed the claims of those who had long possessed and cultivated lands. Humphrey Chadbourne and Thomas Spencer took deeds from the Sagamore Rowles, in 1643. The heirs of Mason tried to recover their property but in vain. In 1690 they sold their claim to Samuel Allen, Esq., merchant, of London, who made a test case in an action of trespass and ejectment brought against Humphrey Spencer of Newichawannock, grandson of Thomas Spencer, in a court holden at Wells, in 1704. The suit was decided in favor of Spencer under a law of Massachusetts Bay for limitation of actions and quieting of possession. On appeal to the Court of Judicature at Boston the decision of the lower court was confirmed. Thus the heirs of Mason never realized anything from all the money and pains he expended in the settlement of what is now South Berwick.

A Short View of Mrs. Ann Mason's Case, touching her lands in New England, was presented to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1652 by her agent, Joseph Mason. Therein it is said "that the Inhabitants of Ketterie and Agamenticus taking advantage of the Death of Capt. Mason & Sr. fferdinando Gorges,

[1]Abbott's Hist. of Maine, p. 90. Note by Editor.
[2]Maine Hist. Coll. Vol. IV., p. 320.

&c., and the absence of their heires have Devided great Quantities of the said Lands at Pascataway that lay in Comon to all the said Associates amongst 30 families of themselves many of them being the servants & children of the servants of the said Capt. Mason." It may be said in justification that after the death of Mason there was no one to pay these servants wages nor to transport them back to England. There is evidence that they were left destitute of means of support.[1] They did the only thing possible to them. They seized the lands and property of Mason at Newichawannock, and thus each became lord of his own manor. The legal claim of a distant heir, after the lapse of a score of years, had little force when opposed to the actual possession of many settlers. Mason's loss was their gain. The case was not much different after the death of Gorges. The grants he and his agents made were respected. The rest of his lands were granted by the inhabitants of Kittery to themselves.

In 1635 the Council of Plymouth surrendered its charter, and the King appointed eleven of his privy councillors as "Lords Commissioners of All His American Plantations." Sir Ferdinando Gorges was made Governor of New England, and the division belonging to him, between the Pascataqua and the Kennebec, was now called New Somersetshire. He sent his nephew, William Gorges, as governor of this province, who opened the first Court at Saco, 28 March 1636.

Charles I. gave a new charter to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 3 April 1639. His former grant was enlarged so as to extend inland one hundred and twenty miles, and the old name, the Province of Maine, was restored. It comprised about one-sixth of the present area of the State. Thomas Gorges, cousin of Sir Ferdinando, was made Deputy Governor. He came over in 1640 and remained about three years. By him a number of land grants were made within the limits of old Kittery, but the majority of the earliest settlers all along the river seem to have been squatters, whose right to land was confirmed by the town some years later. They came over in the employ of John Winter at Richmond's Island, of Capt. Mason at Newichawannock, of Neal and others at Strawberry Bank, and of Shapleigh at Kittery Point.

Sir Ferdinando Gorges never visited his Province, on which he spent thirty years of care and twenty thousand pounds of his

[1]Dean's Capt. John Mason, p. 344. Note.

estate. On his death in 1647 his affairs in America were neglected. The new town of Kittery assumed that all the land within her borders belonged to her and could be given away to whomsoever she chose. The most wealthy and influential naturally got the largest grants. They have never been disturbed in their ownership, and the reason may be briefly stated.

The northern boundary of the Massachusetts Bay Company was three miles north of the Merrimac River. Here arose questions of interpretation. What was meant by the Merrimac River? its mouth? or its source? or the most northerly point of its course? The authorities of Massachusetts sent surveyors into the woods of New Hampshire, who fixed the northern boundary so as to include about all the settled portions of New Hampshire and of Maine, thus robbing the heirs of Mason and of Gorges of all their lands. Agents of Massachusetts persuaded the citizens of Kittery to accept her government in 1652 and the submission of other towns in Maine followed within a few years. But many were dissatisfied, and commissioners were sent from England to investigate rival claims. In 1677 the High Court of Chancery decided that the northern boundary of Massachusetts was three miles north of the mouth of the Merrimac. The Province of New Hampshire was given to the heirs of Capt. John Mason, and that of Maine to the heirs of Sir Ferdinando Gorges. At once the Massachusetts government purchased Maine of Ferdinando Gorges, grandson of the original grantee, for twelve hundred and fifty pounds. Thus Maine with enlarged limits remained under the government of Massachusetts till she became a separate State in 1820. The town grants of Kittery were never questioned. Indeed the Commissioners in 1652 agreed to leave them undisturbed. The titles to most of the lands held in Kittery, Eliot and the Berwicks are based upon grants from the town. The few heads of families at the time of its incorporation called themselves the original proprietors, though how they got any just title to the lands of Gorges does not appear. The lands held in common were divided among their descendants about a century later.

It would be hardly proper to publish a history of Kittery without biographical sketches of the two men who were the promoters of its settlement, notwithstanding so many excellent accounts of them have been already published. Neither Gorges

nor Mason ever visited this region, according to general opinion, though it was asserted in a legal suit that they together made a voyage along the coast of Maine. Both spent many years and much money in planting colonies along the Pascataqua, and neither lived to see the fruits of his endeavors. While their associates soon became discouraged and withdrew from the enterprise, these two continued to plan and expend their money for the development of the plantations as long as they lived. Both were men of marked ability and of sterling character. Maine should honor herself by the erection of suitable memorials to Capt. John Mason at South Berwick and to Sir Ferdinando Gorges at York. The descendants of those whom these two men sent at their own expense to this country are scattered in great numbers throughout Maine and all the United States. Many of them still reside upon the lands which Gorges and Mason purchased at a great price. All such, together with the patriotic citizens of Maine, should unite to do tardy honor to the memories of these two great patriots and philanthropists.

Sir Ferdinando Gorges was the youngest son of Edward Gorges and the grandson of Sir Edmund Gorges and Lady Anne Howard. He was born in 1565, probably in Clerkenwell. He became a soldier early in life, and in 1588 was taken prisoner by the Spaniards, in the Low Countries. Three years later he was captain in the English forces sent to aid the King of France against the Leaguers. He was wounded in battle, and for gallantry and bravery was knighted by the commander of the English forces before the besieged city of Rouen, 8 Oct. 1591. In 1595 he was rewarded with the command of the Fort and also of the Isle of St. Nicholas at Plymouth, England. He held that position till 1629 with honor to himself and to the nation. It is said that the trivial circumstance of having seen some kidnapped aboriginal Americans in Plymouth first interested him in colonization schemes and so changed the tenor of his life. He formed the acquaintance of the leading men interested in the same subject. In 1629 he resigned his post at Plymouth and retired to Ashton Phillips, in Somersetshire, where he devoted the remainder of his life to the furthering of his plantations in Maine. He wrote a narrative of the efforts of himself and his associates, which was published after his death. He was specially interested in the colony at York, first called Gorgeana,

which was chartered as a city. Here lived two near relatives of his own name as Deputy Governors. A mere accident prevented him from executing his plan of visiting his Province of Maine. He died 14 May 1647.

Capt. John Mason was son of John Mason of King's Lynn, Norfolk County, England, who married Isabel Steed. He was baptized 14 Dec. 1586. There is some evidence that he was for a time a student at the University of Oxford. He married, 29 Oct. 1606, Anne, daughter of Edward Greene, of London, goldsmith. He became a captain in the English Navy and commanded an expedition to the Hebrides in 1610, the expense of which he paid and was never reimbursed. He then became Governor of Newfoundland, where he remained about six years. He made a survey and map of the island and wrote "A Brief Discourse of the Newfoundland," which was printed in 1620. In 1626 he was made Treasurer and Paymaster of the English armies employed in the wars with France and Spain. In 1634 he was appointed captain of the South Sea Castle, at Portsmouth, England. He was already Vice-President of the Great Council for New England. When Sir Ferdinandio Gorges was made Governor of New England, Mason was chosen as Vice-Admiral. All these offices show the esteem in which he was held and his executive ability. His relation to the plantations in Maine and New Hampshire are incidentally set forth elsewhere in this book. He died in December, 1635, and was buried, probably in Westminster Abbey. From his only child, Anne, who married Joseph Tufton, there are descendants living in America. He is justly styled the founder of New Hampshire. He might also be called, and more precisely, the Founder of the Berwicks, Maine. He was a Churchman, and hence was spoken of slightly by Winthrop and the Puritans of Massachusetts, but the Bay State can boast of no nobler founders than Sir Ferdinando Gorges and Capt. John Mason, wise, able, patriotic, self-sacrificing, and not without the religious spirit, as their letters and acts testify. It is time for the sons of Maine and of New Hampshire to quit singing the praises of the Puritan Fathers, who were not their fathers, and to magnify the deeds and characters of the great men who gave them "a local habitation and a name."[1]

[1]See John Ward Dean's Capt. John Mason, and the collection of Masoniana in Vol. XXVIII. of N. H. State Papers.

II.

EARLIEST SETTLERS.

The honor of having first seen the shores of the Pascataqua is, doubtless, due to Martin Pring, who in 1603, sailing in the Speedwell and the Discoverer, coasted along the shores of Maine from the Penobscot and sailed up a river three or four leagues, probably to Quamphegan Falls. Particular mention was made, in the narrative of the voyage, of the beautiful groves and sundry sorts of beasts they saw, but no natives were seen to traffic with and so their stay was brief. They did not find, either, the medicinal sassafras of which they were in search. In 1614 Capt. John Smith of Pocahontas fame touched at a group of islands which he named for himself, the Smith Isles, but which somehow got the name, Isles of Shoals, as early as 1630, and have retained it. He, too, probably carried away some report of the river and its wooded banks. The fishermen learned earlier than we know that there was good fishing near the mouth of the Pascataqua, and the islands were manned, if not inhabited, when the mainland had only a few scattered settlers. For many years no woman was allowed to be a resident there.

There is no historical record of any settler at the mouth of the Pascataqua earlier than 1623. There is an indenture, dated 14 Dec. 1622, between David Thomson of Plymouth, England, and three merchants, Abraham Colmer, Nicholas Sherwill, and Leonard Pomery, which recounts that the Council for New England had granted six thousand acres of land to Thomson, 16 Oct. 1622. There has been found in the Public Record Office in London a Patent to David Thomson and two others "for a pt of Piscatawa river in New England." This shows that the name of the river was well known in London in 1622, and that probably David Thomson had visited it. The point in the river may have been that which for some unexplained reason only a few years later was called Thompson's Point. The grant seems to have been an infringement upon that of Gorges and Mason, made two months earlier. This may be a reason why Thomson did not

remain long. The early accounts all call him a Scotchman, but the indenture names him as of Plymouth. His marriage to Amias Cole was recorded at Plymouth, 13 July 1613. He came over in 1623 and built a house at "Little Harbor," now Rye, N. H. The spot has been located at Odiorne's Point. Some say it was a stone house, afterward called Mason Hall. Only three or four companions came with him and the building of such a house as the first one in a wilderness was difficult if not improbable. Others think that the stone house may have been built later by workmen sent over by Mason. At any rate Thomson had a house of some kind and lived in it till 1626, when he moved to an island in Boston Harbor, which has since borne the name, Thompson's Island.[1] This had been granted to him by the Council at the same time with the six thousand acres. He died soon

[1]The General Court granted the above mentioned island to John, son of David Thomson, 10 May 1648. It is probable that he became of age a little before that time. In the first volume of Suffolk Deeds, under date 27 (2) 1650 is found the following: "John Thompson of London acknowledged himselfe indebted to Joseph Jackson & Hugh Browne of Bristoll mercht in the sume of one hundred & sixty three pounds six shillings to be pd to them or theire Assignes in merchantable Codd fish at price current at Marble heade or Isle of Sholes at or before the last of may 1651, at the rate of 30 Ryals p Kint binding himselfe Execut & administrators for pformance, & in speciall his Island called Thompsons Island by way of Mortgage, with warrantee to make good the mortgage. dat 18 (2) 1650 & acknowledged 26 (2) 1650 before Increase Nowell

John Thompson & a seale.

Though said to be of London John Thompson was still in Boston and planned to deliver goods at the Isle of Shoals the following year. The Court Records of York County show that "John Tomson" was plaintiff and Thomas Withers defendant in a suit in 1650. Nicholas Frost was attorney for Tomson. The same year Francis Champernowne brought action against John Tomson for taking away a boat. The case was arbitrated. This may have been the son of David Thomson. There are those who declare that he died in obscurity in Greenland, N. H., and that descendants are now living. His half-sister, Mary Maverick, married, 8 Dec. 1655, John Palsgrave; and second, 20 Sept. 1660, Francis Hooke, the magistrate of Kittery Point. It would not be strange if John Thompson lived in the vicinity. A John Thompson is mentioned in N. H. Court Records in 1669 and was a juryman, 10 July 1671. He seems to have been of Portsmouth. For all that is known about David Thompson see Proceedings of Mass. Hist. Society, 1876, pp. 358-371.

after, leaving an infant son, John, and widow, who married Samuel Maverick of Noddle's Island, or East Boston.

Little is known about David Thomson's stay in New Hampshire. He was visited by Capt. Christopher Levett in 1623. When Walter Neal arrived in 1630 as the agent of Gorges and Mason, no rights of Thomson were recognized. He probably left because he learned that an earlier patent covered his possessions. His place could not have been much more than a fishing station, and his nearest and, so far as is known, only neighbors were ten miles or so up the river, at a place afterward called Dover Neck, where Edward Hilton and his brother William settled in 1623. If there were any fishermen's huts built on the eastern shore of the Pascataqua before 1631, there is no record of the fact. To be sure Williamson says, "Mention is also to be made at this time of the settlements commenced on the northerly banks of the Piscataqua and the river above. These were at Kittery Point, at Spruce Creek, at Sturgeon Creek (Eliot), at Quampeagan Falls (or the Parish of Unity), and the ancient Newichawannock (or Berwick), some or all of which were seven years of age in 1631, being collectively called the Plantation of Piscataqua."[1] He offers no authority for the statement. None has been found. I have not been able to discover any evidence whatever that there was a single settler within the bounds of old Kittery before 1631, unless it were William Hilton, who planted corn in Eliot at an early date. This fact will be mentioned later.

About the first of June, 1630, Captain Walter Neal arrived at Little Harbor, or Pascataqua, as it was often called, as Governor of Mason's Province. He found but few to govern. Ambrose Gibbons came at the same time as factor, or general manager of the plantation. Not all had forsaken the place with Thomson, and some servants came with Neal. He occupied the house left vacant by Thomson, and after three years returned to England. In 1631 came other servants and agents, among them Humphrey Chadbourne as chief carpenter. He built the Great House at Strawberry Bank, now Portsmouth. Capt. Thomas Cammock probably came with Chadbourne, the same who afterwards settled at Black Point, in Scarborough, but earlier may have lived in Eliot. Depositions indicate that Thomas Withers, Thomas Spencer, and Thomas Crockett came in 1630 or 1631.

[1]Williamson's History of Maine. Vol. I., p. 244.

The plantation at Newichawannock was begun probably in 1631. Ambrose Gibbons had charge. Mason and others wrote to him under date 5 Dec. 1632, "We praie you to take care of our house at Newichewanick, and to look well to our vines; also, you may take some of our swine and goates, which we pray you to preserve." This implies that a house had been built some time before and vines planted. Here trade was carried on with the Indians, who sometimes came to the number of one hundred. A deposition shows that a piece of land was purchased of the Indians. It probably lay on both sides of the little Newichawannock River, called by the natives Assabenbeduck, and now known as the Great Works River. July 13, 1633, Gibbons wrote to Mason that Thomas Wannerton had charge of the house at Pascataqua or Little Harbor and had with him William Cooper, Ralph Gee, Roger Knight and wife, William Dermit and one boy. Not a large colony, but Neal had been ordered previously to dismiss his household and return to England for consultation. With Gibbons at Newichawannock there were his wife and daughter Rebecca, who later became the wife of Henry Sherburne, Charles Knil or Neal, Stephen Kidder or Teddar, Thomas Clarke, and Thomas Crockett, who is sometimes miscalled Crockwood. Gibbons was then planning to withdraw from the service of Mason and to settle at "Sanders Point," near Portsmouth. He frees his mind a little in this letter to Mason. "You complain of your returnes; you take the coorse to have little. A plantation must be furnished with cattle and good hire-hands, and necessaries for them, and not thinke the great lookes of men and many words will be a means to raise a plantation. Those that have been heare this three year, som of them have neither meat, money nor cloathes—a great disparagment. I shall not need to speak of this; you shall hear of it by others. For myself, my wife and child and 4 men, we have but ½ a bb. of corne; beefe and pork I have not had, but on peese this 3 months, nor beare this four months, for I have for two and twenty months had but two barrels of beare and two barrels and four booshel of malt; our number commonly hath bin ten. I nor the servants have neither money nor clothes." No wonder that agents put on such short rations of beef, pork and beer should seek other employment, and that servants without either money or clothes should

help themselves to Capt. Mason's belongings soon after the news of his death reached them.

In 1634 the prospect brightened. The *Pied Cow,* that had made one or two trips before, came again with more live stock for the plantation. It brought also to Ambrose Gibbons "one hogshead of malt to make you some beare." His lamentation had not been unavailing. Mason wrote to Gibbons that stockings,

COW COVE AND THE OLD WARREN FARM.

suits of clothes, sugar, raisins, wine, and other good things had been sent, and no satisfaction had been received therefor. He says, "I have disbursed a great deal of money in ye plantation, and never received one penny." The agent had sent back to England some furs and quantities of stone taken from about a mile below the Great House at Strawberry Bank, supposed to contain iron.

The *Pied Cow* arrived 8 July 1634. On the 13th "she cast ankor some halfe a mile from the falle; the 18th day the shippe unladen; the 19th fell downe the river; the 22d the carpenters began about the mill; the 5th of August the iron stone taken in the ship." So wrote Gibbons to Mason. The vessel brought a

fine breed of cattle, imported from Denmark. The place where they landed, half a mile below the falls, is known as Cow Cove unto this day. The carpenters who came over to build the mills were James Wall, William Chadbourne and John Goddard. These were the first mills erected in New England, to be run by water, though there were windmills for grinding corn in Newtown, now Cambridge, and in Plymouth a year or two earlier. Winthrop records that on the 18th of October, 1632, "Captain Cammock and one Mr. Godfrey, a merchant, came from Piscataquack in Captain Neale his pinnace and brought 16 hogs heads of corn to the mill."[1] This was a long way to carry a grist. Wall, Chadbourne and Goddard came under a contract to work for Mason for five years,[2] after which they were to have fifty acres of land on lease for the term of three lives, paying an annual rent of three bushels of corn. Mason's idea was to have a great estate or manor after the style of English lords, and to rent land to tenants. This is the reason, probably, why so few of those persons sent over by him settled in the vicinity of Newichawannock. They could get independent ownership of lands elsewhere for a small price. It was some time after Mason's death before squatters were bold enough to build houses for themselves upon Mason's lands. Then those who could took deeds from Indian chiefs and as soon as possible had their claims confirmed by the town.

A deposition of James Wall is of sufficient interest to warrant its being printed again. "The deposition of James Wall, taken the 21 of the 3 month 1652. This Deponent sayeth that aboute the year 1634, he with his partners William Chadbourne and John Goddarde, came over to New England upon the accompt of Captaine John Mason of London, and also for themselves, and were landed at Newichawannock upon certaine lands there which Mr. Goieslem [Henry Jocelyn] Captaine Mason's agente brought

[1]Winthrop's Journal, p. 44.

[2]April 14, 1653, Joseph Mason brought action, in Norfolk County Court, against John Goddard "for breach of covenant in not building a saw mill and a corne mill and keeping the same in repayer and worke the full time of five years next after his arivell and for not continewing in ye worke of ye sd covenant as doth more att large apperre. The Jurie finde for the plaintiff one hunder pounds Damage and cost of court, the execuson respited for two months, for costs two pounds eight shillings."

them unto, with the ladinge of some goodes, and there they did builde upp at the fall there (called by the Indian name Asbenbedick) for the use of Captaine Mason and ourselves one sawe mill and one stampinge mill for corne wch we did keep the space of three or foure years next after; and further this deponent saith, he built one house upon the same lands, and soe did William Chadbourne an other & gave it to his sonne in law Thomas Spencer who now lives in it; and this deponent also saith that we had peaceable and quiete possession of that land for the use of Captaine Mason afforesaid, and that the said agente did buy some planted ground of some of the Indians which they had planted upon the saide land, and that Captaine Mason's agente's servants did break up and clear certain lands there and planted corne upon it and all this is to his best remembrance.

James Wall sworne whoe affirmed upon his oath that the pmises was true. Sworne before me.[1]

George Smyth."

The following deposition locates precisely the mills built by Mason:

"The deposition of Jeames Johnson, aged 50 years, or thereabouts; this deponent saith, that upon the steep fall beyond Thomas Spencer's house, there stood part of a Mill wch was said to be Capt. Mason's 16 years since, to the best of my remembrance & farther saith not.

"Taken before me the last of May, 1652.

Tho. Wiggin."

Henry Jocelyn became Governor of Mason's plantations after the departure of Walter Neal, and he declares that he had a grant of land on the east side of the Pascataqua, together with Thomas Wannerton and Capt. Thomas Cammock. He removed to Black Point soon after the death of Mason and became one of Deputy Governor Thomas Gorges' Councillors.

It is said that Humphrey Chadbourne succeeded Gibbons as steward at Newichawannock, but on what authority I know not. In 1638 Francis Norton of Charlestown, Massachusetts, was appointed by Mrs. Ann Mason as her agent for the management of all her property in America. After two years he departed from the Pascataqua and is said to have driven to Boston a

[1]Massachusetts Archives, Vol. III., p. 444.

hundred head of cattle.[1] The servants were left to shift for themselves, and Francis Small deposed, 8 Sept. 1685, that after Norton had left the place "the other servants shared the residue of the goods and stock among them, which was left in that and the other plantations, and possessed themselves of the houses and lands." Certain deponents testified that Norton's driving away of the cattle was about 1645, but it was probably earlier, for Humphrey Chadbourne took a deed of Sagamore Rowles in May, 1643, and he would not be likely to do this before Mrs. Mason's agent had relinquished the plantation.

PIPE STAVE LANDING.

The Names of Stewards and Servants sent by John Mason, Esq., into this Province of New Hampshire.

[1]Feb. 13, 1652, Joseph Mason was plaintiff in an action, in Norfolk County Court, against Francis Norton "uppon accompt, for ye number of three and twenty head of cattell great and small, wch ye sayd Norton did receive from ye hands of Mr. Henry Jocelin our agent. * * * * as also other goods as milestones amounting to ye value of 30 pounds or 40 pounds sterling, as also for selling ye cattell of ye lands whereby we were displanted off our stock to our great damage." The plaintiff withdrew his action. This looks as though Norton immediately succeeded Henry Jocelyn.

Under this heading the New England Historical and Genealogical Register published in 1848 the following names. It is said to be a copy of an old document. The origin of the document is not stated. There is good reason to believe that the list is reliable. It has been published many times, with some variations in the spelling.

Walter Neal, Steward,
Ambrose Gibbins, Steward,
Thomas Comock,
William Raymond,
Francis Williams,
George Vaughan,
Thomas Wonerton, Steward,
Hinry Jocelyn, Steward,
Francis Norton, Steward,
Sampson Lane, Steward,
Reginald Furnald, Chirurgeon,
Ralph Gee,
Henry Gee,
William Cooper,
William Chadborn,
ffrancis Matthews,
Humphrey Chadborn,
William Chadborn Jr.,
ffrancis Rand,
James Johnson,
Ant. Ellins,
Henry Baldwin,
Thomas Spencer,
Thomas Furral,
Thomas Herd,
Eight Danes,
Twenty Two Women.

Thomas Chatherton,
John Crowther,
John Williams,
Roger Knight,
Henry Sherburn,
John Goddard,
Thomas Furnold,
Thomas Withers,
Thomas Canney,
John Symonds,
John Peverly,
William Seavy,
Henry Langstaff,
William Berry,
Jeremy Wolford,
James Wall,
William Brookin,
Thomas Walford,
Thomas Moor,
Joseph Beal,
Hugh James,
Alexander Jones,
John Ault,
William Bracket,
James Newt,

Letters and papers reveal other names that should be added to the list. They are Thomas Blake, Thomas Clarke, Thomas Crockett, William Dermit, Stephen Kiddar or Teddar, and Charles Knill or Neal.

The eight Danes, according to the deposition of Francis Small, were sent "to build mills, to saw timber, and tend them,

and to make potashes." Their names are nowhere given, and whether they remained in New England or not is uncertain. A tradition, recorded among the papers of Hon. Mark Dennett, says three of them were "Bensore,[1] Miller and Peterson."

How much we would give to know the names of the twenty-two women! One was the wife of Ambrose Gibbons, another the wife of Roger Knight. Another wife is mentioned in a letter, whose is not declared. It seems that all the rest became wives very soon after their arrival, for Gibbons wrote to Mason, 6 Aug. 1634, "a good husband with his wife to tend the cattle, and to make butter and cheese will be profitable; for maids they are soone gonne in this countrie." There were no long courtships. Delays were dangerous. The proposal was, doubtless, made at first sight. The women stepped from the deck of the *Pied Cow* into a log cabin, after short ceremony before some Justice of the Peace, perhaps the Governor. There was no minister to tie the knot in those earliest days. "Little Beck" Gibbons, as she is lovingly called in letters, was the only child in the settlement. The women came not merely to keep house and play the lady. They helped to clear and plant the ground, and to build the cabin.

About the men named in the list something more definite is known, and the reader may be interested if the scattered notices are brought together.

CAPT. WALTER NEAL had been a soldier for some time before coming to Pascataqua in 1630. He was Governor of all New England east of Massachusetts, though he had but few people to govern. He built the earliest fortification on Great Island, now Newcastle, N. H. On his return to England in 1633 he was made Captain of the London Artillery Company, which office he retained till 1637. There is some trace of him at Plymouth, England, in 1639. Nothing is known of his origin, family, or subsequent career. A Walter Neal, born 1633, is mentioned often as living in Greenland, N. H., from 1653 to 1702, from whom there are many descendants.

AMBROSE GIBBONS first comes to view as Steward of Mason at Newichawannock, though it has been asserted that he began a settlement at Cape Ann in 1621. In 1634 land was

[1]Perhaps Benmore.

granted to him at Sanders Point, between Little Harbor and Sagamore Creek. He soon moved to Oyster River, afterward Durham, N. H. He is mentioned as a Captain in 1642. He was one of the Selectmen of Dover in 1647 and 1648. He died 11 July 1656. His wife's name was Rebecca. She died 14 May 1655. Their only child, Rebecca, married, 13 Nov. 1637, Henry Sherburn. She died 3 June 1667. He was an honest, capable, and faithful steward, and knew better than his employer what the plantation needed.

CAPT. THOMAS CAMMOCK was a nephew of the first Earl of Warwick. He was sent out "for discoverie." Neal deeded him a lot in Eliot that became the Shapleigh homestead. In 1631 he had from the Council of Plymouth a grant of Black Point, in Scarborough, where he made his home. He died in 1643 while on a visit to Barbadoes. About all his property he willed to his intimate friend, Henry Jocelyn, who married his widow Margaret.

WILLIAM RAYMOND is unknown. John Raymond was purser of the *Pied Cow*. This suggests a possible error in the first name.

FRANCIS WILLIAMS is called Governor of the Province of Mason in 1640. He made an agreement with Sir Ferdinando Gorges, in 1635, to plant a small colony on six thousand acres of land in any place he might choose. He selected lower Kittery, which was sold to Francis Champernowne. Instead were deeded to Francis Williams and wife Hellen one thousand acres in the northern part of what is now Eliot. Hubbard says that he died at the Barbadoes soon after 1640. He brought with him to the Pascataqua eleven persons.

GEORGE VAUGHAN remained but a short time in the Province. He started for England in 1634 and arrived the following year. Nothing more is known of him.

THOMAS WONERTON or WANNERTON had charge of the house at Strawberry Bank till about 1644, when according to the deposition of Francis Small he carried "quantities of goods and arms belonging unto Mason's Plantation and sold them unto the French that did inhabit Port Royal." He had a

grant of land next to Cammock's. He was killed in an attack upon a house on the Penobscot in 1644. Winthrop says he had "been a soldier many years and lived very wickedly." He should not be confused with the partner of Gorges and Mason, who bore the same name. The Court Records of New Hampshire say that on the fifth of the fifth-month, 1643, Thomas Wannerton "for striking his wife with a stoole was admonished not to do soe any more." His widow, Ann, married Thomas Williams of Portsmouth and in 1670 brought action against Richard Cutt for refusing to let them have the third of a house and land which was her former husband's. The verdict was for the defendant.

HENRY JOCELYN was son of Sir Thomas Jocelyn, born about 1611. Soon after Mason's death he removed to Black Point, Scarborough, and was a Commissioner under Deputy Governor William Gorges, attending the first court held 25 March 1636. He may have served as agent for the company till 1638. In such a capacity he signed a lease in 1637. He declares he had a grant on the Pascataqua, together with Cammock and Wannerton. We read of "Watts' Fort alias Point Joslain" in the first book of Town Records, p. 66. He married the widow of Capt. Thomas Cammock and received in Cammock's will the estate at Black Point. It has been said and disputed that being driven away by Indians he went to Pemaquid, where he died in 1683. He was a man of high character and always held responsible positions in the government of the Province.

FRANCIS NORTON was an inhabitant of Charlestown, Mass., in 1637. He acted as Mrs. Mason's attorney and agent after 1638. He became a member of the church at Charlestown, 10 April 1642. His sympathies were with the government of Massachusetts, and he is charged with having connived with its encroachments for his own private ends. Mason's storehouse at Newichawannock was burned in 1645, and it may have been then that Norton drove away the hundred cattle to Boston and sold them for about twenty-five pounds apiece.

SAMPSON LANE succeeded Wannerton as steward at Strawberry Bank in 1644. He remained three years and returned to England. None of these ten Governors and

Stewards left descendants in New England, except Gibbons through his daughter, Rebecca Sherburn.

REGINALD or RENALD FERNALD was the surgeon or physician of Mason's Colony. He lived at Strawberry Bank, and died in 1656 on Pierce's Island and was buried, it is said, at the Point of Graves in Portsmouth. His wife's name was Joanna. She died in 1660. One who has given much study to the genealogy of the Fernald family has told me that the descendants of Reginald Fernald number fifty thousand.

RALPH and HENRY GEE. A deposition of Henry Langstaff, about 1699, states that Ralph Gee kept the cattle of Mason and was also employed in making staves, etc. He lived in the stone house at Little Harbor, probably after the departure of Mason's agents. He was given a plantation adjoining, and at his death in 1645 William Seavey, to whom Gee was much indebted, got possession of said plantation, and Joseph Mason, in 1660, gave Seavey a quit claim deed of it. The name Gee is still found in Maine.

WILLIAM COOPER. Hubbard says that one Cooper of Pascataqua was drowned in December, 1633. It was probably William. The Coopers of Berwick are descended from Alexander Cooper, who, according to tradition, was one of Mason's company and landed the first cow at Cow Cove.

WILLIAM CHADBOURNE was one of the millwrights and carpenters who came in 1634 to build the mills at Newichawannoch. His son HUMPHREY came before him, in 1631, and built the Great House at Strawberry Bank. WILLIAM JR. lived in Portsmouth. He had wife Mary and daughter Mary, who married John Fost. Humphrey Chadbourne settled at Newichawannock and was one of the leading citizens in the town of Kittery.

FRANCIS MATTHEWS received from Richard Vines, Henry Jocelyn, and Thomas Wannerton, 1 Oct. 1637, a lease of a hundred acres of land for a thousand years, "on the north west side of the great Island, commonly called Muskito Hall." He signed the Exeter Combination in 1640. He bought land at Oyster River of William Hilton, 7 July 1641. He lived at Dur-

ham Point. He died in 1648 and his widow Thomasin after 1684. They had three children, BENJAMIN, who had a grant in 1654 and was taxed, 1661-8, in Dover. His son Francis married, 23 Feb. 1691-2, Ruth Bennet. WALTER, taxed in 1668. He had wife Mary and died in 1678, leaving children, Samuel, Susanna Young and Mary Senter. MARTHA, who married a Mr. Snell and second a Mr. Browne. The descendants of Francis Matthews write their name Mathes.

FRANCIS RAND, born 1616, was a juryman at Portsmouth in 1656. He was killed by Indians 29 Sept. 1691. His wife was also killed by Indians while her husband was gone to mill. His will, dated 31 Dec. 1689, names wife Christian, sons Thomas, John, Samuel and Nathaniel, and daughters, Sarah Herrick and Mary Barnes. A son Francis, born 1650, was living in 1669. His son John, born 1645, married Remembrance, daughter of John Ault of Oyster River.

JAMES JOHNSON, born 1602, signed a petition from Bloody Point in 1643, was ferryman in 1648, and had a part in the distribution of land in Portsmouth in 1657. Widow Mary Johnson was living in Portsmouth in 1678. There are many Johnsons in Kittery and vicinity, and the name James occurs frequently.

ANTHONY ELLINS was constable in Portsmouth in 1655 and was living there in 1678. He died soon after this, and the inventory of his estate mentions "3 Bibles and ten other books;" also "Anthony Ellins Island." The total estate was valued at £375. The inventory of his widow Abigail is dated 8 Sept. 1681 and mentions a house on Great Island which she "brought with her when she married said Anthony." There is no record of any children.

HENRY BALDWIN. Unknown.

THOMAS SPENCER was born in England in 1596, and is said to have come over in 1630. He married Patience, daughter of William Chadbourne. He was a planter, lumberman and tavern-keeper at Berwick. A large number of descendants perpetuate an honored name. He died 15 Dec. 1681, and his wife in 1683.

THOMAS FURRAL, unknown.

THOMAS HERD, unknown. There was a John Heard in Dover and another in Kittery in very early days.

THOMAS CHATHERTON, unknown. Michael Chatterton signed the grant of the Glebe in Portsmouth, in 1640. The Court ordered, 26 May 1646, "that good wife Chatterton shall go to her husband before ye 20th of ye next month; if she will not goe, to make a warrant to send her by the Marshall."

JOHN CROWTHER signed the grant of the Glebe in Portsmouth in 1640. In 1648 he deeded to Ambrose Lane land near his dwelling house. In 1656 "the houses and land and the Island which was formerly possessed by John Crowder" were granted to John Jackson.

JOHN WILLIAMS, unknown. There were plenty by the name of Williams, in the early days, both in Kittery and at Oyster River.

ROGER KNIGHT, born 1596, bought land in Portsmouth of Thomas Wannerton 4 Jan. 1643; was of Portsmouth in 1667. Had wife Anne in 1652. A daughter, Mary, married John Brewster, according to Savage.

HENRY SHERBURN, born 1612, came in the ship James, arriving 12 June 1632, in eight weeks from London. He married, 13 Nov. 1637, Rebecca, daughter of Ambrose Gibbons. She died 3 June 1667 and he married second, Sarah, widow of Walter Abbot. His home was on Great Island and in Portsmouth. He was church warden in 1640 and died in 1680. His descendants are many.

JOHN GODDARD came as a millwright in 1634. He had a lot on Dover Neck in 1648. Was made freeman of Dover in 1653. In 1669 he sold land at Oyster River to William Williams. The inventory of his estate is dated 12 Nov. 1660. Widow, Welthea, married John Symonds. She was born in 1621 and was living in 1703. John Goddard's children were JOHN, born 1621, probably unmarried, came to an "untimely death" about 1674; BENJAMIN, living in 1672; DAUGHTER, who mar-

ried John Gilman; DAUGHTER, who married Arthur Bennet; DAUGHTER, who married James Thomas. A daughter, MARTHA, perhaps one of these, married Elias Crichett. The Goddard name is spread widely through Maine and New Hampshire.

THOMAS FERNALD, supposed to have been a brother of Dr. Reginald. Nothing is known of him.

THOMAS WITHERS was born in 1606, as a deposition shows. He had from Sir Ferdinando Gorges four hundred acres in Kittery, directly opposite the city of Portsmouth, and eight hundred acres more at the head of Spruce Creek. He was a Commissioner in 1644, Deputy to General Court in 1656, and prominent in the affairs of the town. His wife's name was Jane. He died in March or April, 1685, and his widow married William Godsoe in 1691 and was living in 1703. Three daughters, SARAH, married John Shapleigh about 1673; MARY, married Thomas Rice about 1675; ELIZABETH, married (1) Benjamin Berry, 27 Nov. 1688, (2) Dodavah Curtis before 1702.

THOMAS CANNEY bought land of Capt. Wiggin in Dover in 1634. He was living in 1671, and had second wife, Jane, in 1655. He lived on the Pascataqua shore of Newington. Children were THOMAS, born before 1645, married Sarah, daughter of Anthony Taylor of Hampton. She married (2) John Wingate. JOSEPH, married Mary Clement. DAUGHTER, married Henry Hobbs. MARY, married Jeremy Tibbetts.

JOHN SYMONDS came in 1634 and was in the employ of John Winter in 1636. He was appointed, before 1652, to lay out lands in Kittery. Was Selectman in 1659. Had a town grant in 1661, near Boiling Rock, but had lived a little above that point from 1640. His second wife was Welthea, widow of John Goddard. A daughter, Rebecca, by first marriage, married William Hilton of Exeter. Symonds was a juryman in Dover in 1672.

JOHN PEVERLY was a resident of Portsmouth in 1678. Thomas Peverly was a land-owner in Portsmouth in 1657; and married Jane, daughter of Thomas Wolford, and had children, John, Thomas, Lazarus, Samuel, Jeremiah, Sarah and Martha Noble.

WILLIAM SEAVEY, aged about 75 years, deposed, 3 Sept. 1676, that he came as a fisherman to the Isles of Shoals "about a year before Capt. Neale went from this country for England." He came, then, in 1632. He was constable at the Isles of Shoals in 1656 and a Selectman in Portsmouth in 1657, where he was living in 1682. He had a grant of 50 acres in what is now Rye, N. H., in 1652 and bought land there, in 1669, of Jane Drake, widow of William Berry. This land is still owned by Seavey's descendants. His wife's name is thought to have been Mary. His children were WILLIAM, b. 1649; JOHN, b. 1650., m. 29 July 1686, Hannah Philbrick, widow of Joseph Walker, and moved to Bradford, Mass.; ELIZABETH, b. 1652, m. (Philip) Odiorne; and STEPHEN, m. Anne ———.

HENRY LANGSTAFF was living at Bloody Point in 1643, and was Selectman in Dover in 1651 and several times thereafter. Pike, in his Journal, says that he died 18 July 1705, nearly one hundred years old. He had a son Henry, mentioned in 1698 and 1713. A son John removed to New Jersey about 1667. A daughter, Sarah, married Anthony Nutter. Another daughter, Mary, married Eleazar Coleman.

WILLIAM BERRY is said to have been the first settler at Sandy Beach, in Rye, N. H. He signed the Glebe conveyance in 1640 and died about 1654. His widow, Jane, married Nathaniel Drake. Children were JOSEPH, mariner of Portsmouth, married Rachel—bought half an acre of land of Withers in Kittery in 1683; JOHN; JAMES, had grant in Kittery in 1673; WILLIAM; ELIZABETH, married John Locke about 1652.

THOMAS WOLFORD was the first settler of Charlestown, Mass. He removed to Portsmouth and, it seems, was in the employ of Mason. He lived first at Great Island and later at "Sagamore Creek." Jeremiah Wolford may have been his brother. Thomas was a church warden in 1640, a juryman in 1654, and died in 1666. His wife, Jane, was born in 1598 and was accused of being a witch by Robert Couch in 1670. His children were THOMAS, JEREMIAH, Martha, born 1645, who m. Thomas Hinckson and (2) John Westbrook; JANE m. Thomas Peverly, (2) ——— Goss; HANNAH m. Mr. Jones; MARY, b.

1255292

1635, m. Wm. Brookin and (2) Wm. Walker; ELIZABETH, m. Henry Savage. Jeremiah, son of Thomas Wolford, made his will 16 April 1662, leaving widow, Mary, and children, JEREMIAH and THOMAS, and two daughters. Widow, Mary, married John Amensene.

JAMES WALL, millwright and carpenter, signed the grant of the Glebe in Portsmouth in 1640 and the Exeter Combination the same year. He was living in Exeter in 1638 and in 1652. Moved to Hampton, N. H., where he died 3 Oct. 1659. The name of his first wife is unknown. He married (2) Widow Mary Tuck, daughter of Thomas Philbrick of Hampton. There were two daughters by each marriage, ELIZABETH, m. Thomas Harvey; SARAH, m. Thomas Dow; MARY, b. 8 Jan. 1656, m. John Marston; and HANNAH, b. 17 March 1658, m. Benjamin Moulton. (See Dow's History of Hampton, Vol. II. p. 1024.)

WILLIAM BROOKIN or BROOKING was a land-owner in Portsmouth in 1657, and resident there in 1678. Either he or a son William married Mary, daughter of Thomas Wolford. He died in 1694 and his widow married William Walker and was living in 1720 at a great age. His daughters, REBECCA, m. Thomas Pomeroy; MARY m. a Mr. Lucy; SARAH m. Jacob Brown; and MARTHA m. John Lewis; RACHEL, and another who m. John Rouse. (N. E. Reg. Vol. IX. p. 220.) Henry Brookin deposed in 1670 that he was aged about 27 years. (Cf. Landmarks of Ancient Dover, p. 31.)

THOMAS MOOR, unknown.

JOSEPH BEAL is thought to have been the father of Arthur Beal of York and so the ancestor of a large family of Beals.

HUGH JAMES, unknown. William James was in Kittery about 1650 and sold land to John Diamond.

ALEXANDER JONES, born 1615, was the first owner of the land where now is the village of Kittery. He sold to William James. He had a part in the distribution of land at Portsmouth

in 1657, was of the Isles of Shoals in 1661. Married Mary, dau. of Thomas Wolford, probably. Children, Sarah, Samuel, John, born 1641, and Alexander, it is said.

JOHN AULT, born 1601, lived at Oyster River, 1645-1679. Had wife, Remembrance, who came over about 1638. Children, JOHN; REMEMBRANCE, m. John Rand; REBECCA, b. 1650, m. Thomas Edgerly of Dover.

WILLIAM BRACKET, unknown. Perhaps an error for Anthony Bracket, a settler in Portsmouth before 1640.

JAMES NEWT or NUTE lived on Dover Neck. Was alive in 1691. Signed the Dover Combination of 1640. In 1660 he was fined for entertaining Quakers four hours forty shillings per hour, "according to law." Children, JAMES, b. 1643, had wife, Mary, died about 1691; ABRAHAM, born 1644, living in 1724. There are many descendants.

III.

KITTERY POINT.

The southern part of the boundary between Kittery and York is a shallow stream that winds through marshy lands and has several small branches. At high tide one narrow channel connects it with Kittery harbor. The main channel is not deep and is difficult of entrance especially at low tide when the surf is rolling in. Perhaps for this reason it has been called from as early as 1645 "Braveboat Harbor." Its salt marshes were granted in small lots to the early inhabitants of Kittery, for here fodder could be cut for their cattle. At the head of the harbor the earliest settlers were John Andrews, Christopher Mitchell and James Foye.

West of Braveboat Harbor and on the northeast side of the mouth of the Pascataqua is a large island, first known as Champernowne's Island. It was granted by Sir Ferdinando Gorges to Arthur Champernowne 12 Dec. 1636. It comprised, as then was estimated, about five hundred acres and was named Dartington in the grant, from the name of an estate owned by Champernowne in England. At the same time another five hundred acres were granted to Champernowne, northeast of Braveboat Harbor, in York, to be called Godmorrocke. All this Francis, son of Arthur Champernowne, inherited. He belonged to an aristocratic family of England, was "cousin" of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, and had served as Captain in the navy. For some years, 1640-57, he lived on his estate in Greenland, N. H., and probably transferred his residence to Kittery for purpose of easier trade. John Archdale, agent for Gorges, deeded, 20 Oct. 1665, three hundred acres to Champernowne on the mainland, "between the land of Thomas Crockett & an house formerly the Sayd Capt Champernownes." The town granted five hundred acres to Champernowne, 17 July 1666, "adiojneing to the house where Capt Lockewood now liveth, Neare the lower end of the Town by the water side, that runneth towards Braue boate Harbour." The grant was "to begin next Major Shapleighs land, & not two

much breath by the water side, to the Preiudice of the Inhabitants towards Braue boate Harbour:" Champernowne had two houses. One was near the eastern end of his island and commanded a fine view of the ocean and of the Isles of Shoals. On its exact site is now the attractive residence of Mr. John Thaxter. Here seems to have been Champernowne's principal place of abode.

THE THAXTER COTTAGE, ON SITE OF CHAMPERNOWNE'S HOUSE.

Champernowne sold his island to Capt. Paul White in 1648, but the sale, though recorded, was somehow annulled. He sold the western end of it to Nathaniel Fryer, 5 June 1672. Fryer gave eighty acres of this to his son-in-law, John Hincks, and sold the rest of it, 20 Aug. 1700, to Robert Eliot for one thousand pounds. This end of the island alone was then estimated to contain "a thousand acres, more or less." Eliot deeded this conditionally, 15 June 1705, to his son Robert, and 10 Feb. 1709, to his son-in-law, Timothy Gerrish, and wife, Sarah. Robert Eliot, Jr., may be supposed to have died meanwhile. Since the last date the western end of the island, which is separated from the eastern part by a creek and marsh, has been known as Gerrish's Island.

Champernowne deeded the eastern end of the island to his wife, Mary, and to her daughter by a former marriage, Eliza-

beth Cutt, who married Humphrey Eliot. After these moved to South Carolina, they sold to Richard Cutt, and this part of the estate of Francis Champernowne has since been known as Cutt's Island.

Champernowne sold his estate on the mainland, 16 Nov. 1658, to Walter Barefoot, including his "lower house." This was situated near the mouth of Champernowne's, now known as Chauncy's Creek, at its junction with the outlet of Deering's Guzzle. It was later the residence of Charles Chauncy, Esq., and

KITTERY HARBOR, FROM THE EXACT SITE OF CHAMPERNOWNE'S "LOWER HOUSE."

later still of Col. Paul Lewis.[1] Theodore Keen's house stands very near the site of Champernowne's. Here the view of the harbor is one of the finest.

Walter Barefoot sold the house and thirty acres to Sylvester Harbert in 1661. Harbert sold it to Nathaniel Fryer, 29 April 1662, and he sold it, 2 Nov. 1663, to Richard Lockwood. Hubbard records, under date of 24 Jan. 1671, that "Capt. Lockwood's

[1]See article by Moses A. Safford, Esq., in Proceedings of Maine Historical Society, Vol. II.

wife, going in a canoe with a drunken fellow from the great Island to Kittery side, was carried away by the tide and never heard of more;"[1] but Richard Lockwood and wife, Deborah, signed the deed conveying their estate at Kittery to Simon Lynde 22 Sept. 1671, and the same wife, Deborah, is mentioned before that year. Hubbard's date is probably inaccurate. Lockwood is

THE GRAVE OF FRANCIS CHAMPERNOWNE.

no more mentioned in the history of Kittery. A daughter, Deborah, married John Phoenix, and another daughter, Ann, married Ephraim Lynn. At the time of the last sale Robert Edge was living on the northern boundary. He was supported by the town in his old age.

Francis Champernowne died in 1687 at the age of seventy-three. He married in old age the widow of Robert Cutt and left

[1]Hubbard's History of New England, p. 648.

no children. In wealth and social station he ranked higher than any others of the early settlers on the Pascataqua. Traces of his old wharf near his lower house may still be seen, and here he had a warehouse and carried on extensive trade. His remains rest in a little plot of ground enclosed by a stone wall, a little east of where his house stood, on Cutt's Island. Only a heap of rough stones marks the grave.

In a deed dated 14 Dec. 1648, Champernowne mentions the fact that he had already granted one hundred acres to "John Pearce of Noodles Island." This was on the mainland, at the western end of Champernowne's estate, known afterward as Pearce's Neck. This John Pearce should not be confused with one who afterward lived in York, Maine, and had wife, Phœbe, in 1670, and whose daughters married Micum McIntire and a certain John Bray of York. Some have fallen into this error. The widow of John Pearce of Kittery was named Eleanor. She made her will in 1675 and named a son Joseph, who died at sea about 1676 and left all his estate to Margery Bray[1] of Kittery, the same who married Col. William Pepperrell and became the mother of the Baronet. Had it not been for the untimely death of Joseph Pearce, Margery Bray might have become his wife, and so there would have been no Sir William Pepperrell and perhaps no conqueror of Louisburg. The other children of John and Eleanor Pearce were Mary, who seems to have married Joseph Fleete in 1670, and Sarah who married, first (Alexander?) Jones, second, Hughbert Mattone in June, 1673, and third, Henry, son of Thomas Seavey of Portsmouth. Mattone deposed that "Sary" married him when she knew that her first husband was alive and then sailed away with Jones to the Barbadoes. She declared in 1681 that Mattone had threatened her life and deserted her "above these seven years." They were divorced. By her third marriage she had a son, Joseph Seavey, who with wife, Hannah, sold, 10 May 1710, a portion of John Pearce's homestead in Kittery to Dominicus Jordan. The eight acres included the house, garden and orchard "commonly known by ye name of John Pearces house and land," situated "on ye westerly Side of ye Steping Stones between sd Steping Stones & Mr. Roger Dearings house." Some of these Stepping Stones may still be seen, though some have been removed. The deed was

[1]York Deeds, III., 39.

renewed in 1712. The land sold was then bounded "upon ye Southard Side with ye Creek going into Braveboat harbr and upon ye North Side of ye Cove going into mr Roger Dearings building Yard and upon ye Eastwd side bounded with ye Creek which goes between ye Neck & ye Land formerly Called Lockwoods land & upon ye Northside with two Acres belonging to ye Neck which is bounded by ye land which was formerly Accounted Majr Nicholas Shapleigh & now in ye possession of Mr Roger Dearing & lying near ye highway & by ye house of mr Robert Mitchell which Neck & Two Acres of land formerly was in ye possession of John Pearce decd & after ye decease of John Pearce was in ye possession of Joseph Pearce his son." It may be added that Margery Bray was not allowed to peaceably inherit Joseph Pearce's estate and that Sarah Jones-Mattown-Seavey, who was made executrix of her brother's estate, retained his property against a suit brought by William Pepperrell, in 1685, for his wife's inheritance.

Next west of John Pearce George Palmer bought one hundred acres of Walter Barefoot. Palmer and wife, Elizabeth, sold this to Dr. Henry Greenland, 15 Oct. 1666. This Greenland, born in 1628, as a deposition shows, was at Newbury, Mass., 1662-4, and was ordered to depart from the town. He lived at Kittery Point from 1666 to 1672, when he went to Piscataway, New Jersey, where a colony of Baptists had gone from the Pascataqua and carried the name with them in a modified form.[1] Greenland seems to have been a political disturber. He was engaged in lawsuits with his neighbors and at last was tried at the house of John Bray and fined. He was banished from the jurisdiction of Massachusetts in 1672. His will names a son, Henry, and sons-in-law, Daniel Brynson, Cornelius Longfield, and Francis Brynson. His wife, Mary, was living in 1684. It seems from the following depositions[1] that she was accused of being a witch. They are of interest as illustrating the superstitious notions of the times and preceded by twenty years the famous witchcraft craze at Salem.

"The deposition of Deborah Lockwood, wife of Capt. Richard Lockwood & Deborah wife of John Phenix. These deponents

[1]Whitehouse's Contributions to East Jersey History, pp. 401-4.
[1]Court Records of New Hampshire.

testify that Mary Pearse did say when Alexander Jones did sail out of Piscattaqua River with Ellinor and Sarah Pearse and John Pearse about November or December last a violent storm did arise and Mary Greenland ye wife of Henry Greenland did then appear or ye devill in her likeness, that she was known by hir voice, namely, Mary Greenland & further saith ye sd Mary Pearse did say that hir father did se ye sd Mary Greenland start out of a bush wch made hir fathers haire stand on end for feare.

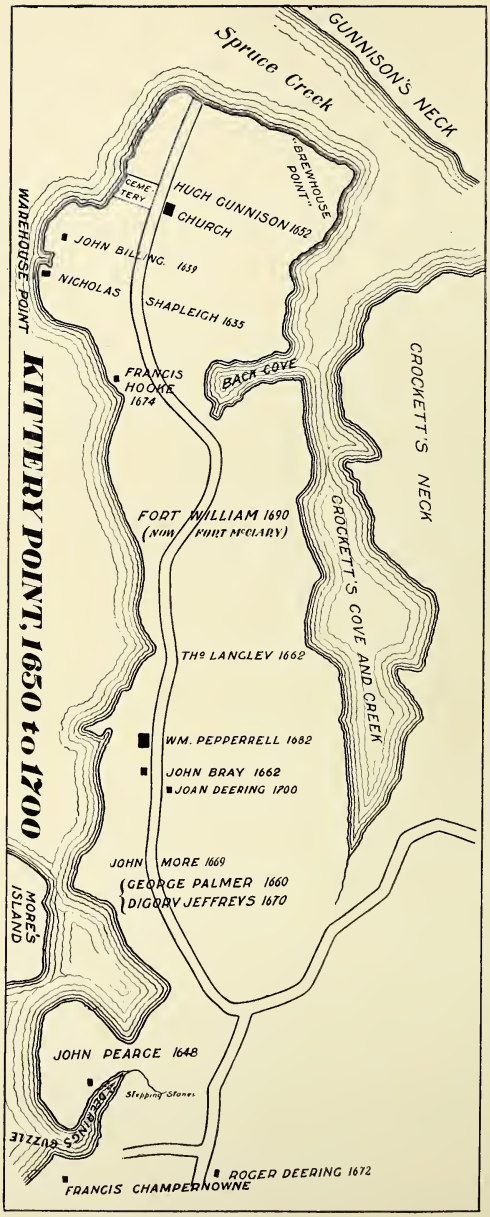
Taken ypon othe before ffrancis Raynes ye 18th of ffeberary, 1669."

"Deposition of Ann Lin (Lynn) being sumoned saith that this deponent being at her mother Lockwoods house Mary Pears was there and this said Mary Pears was talking about some witches that should be about Alixander Jones boat when they were going to the southward and Mary Pears did say after this discourse that her father goeing out to seeke his cowes that Mrs. Greenland did start out of a bush and did fright her father, or the devill in her likeness, and further saith not.

Taken opon oath before Mr. ffrancis Raynes 3 March 69/70."

Greenland sold his place at Kittery Point to William Broad, fisherman of the Isles of Shoals, 15 Oct. 1669. It was then bounded by land of Nicholas Shapleigh on the northwest and by land of Abraham Corbett on the southeast. Broad and wife Abigail sold it to Digory Jeffreys, 9 June 1670, and by him it was sold to Roger Deering, 8 Sept. 1694. Digory Jeffreys was living on land adjacent in 1662 and then bought four acres of Nicholas Shapleigh, which Jeffreys and wife, Mary, sold, 5 June 1669, to John Moore, Senr., fisherman of Star Island. The lot included "two Necks or Islands." Jeffreys married for second wife, before 1683, Ann, widow of Thomas Crockett.

West of Jeffreys, or later Roger Deering's land, which his son-in-law, Robert Mitchell, occupied, is a large tract of land called the Point as early as 1651 and probably so called from the very beginning of its settlement. It was originally owned by Alexander Shapleigh, having been granted to him by Gorges, and was inherited by his son, Nicholas Shapleigh. The latter sold twelve acres "between the land of Thomas Langley and Digory Jefferie" to John Bray, shipwright, 29 Sept. 1662. Bray added to his lot, 20 Nov. 1666, by the purchase of twelve acres


KITTERY POINT, 1650 to 1700
WAREHOUSE POINT
Spruce Creek
GUNNISON'S NECK
BREWHOUSE POINT
CEME-TERY
HUGH GUNNISON 1652
CHURCH
JOHN BILLING 1659
NICHOLAS SHAPLEIGH 1635
FRANCIS HOOKE 1674
BACK COVE
CROCKETT'S NECK
CROCKETT'S COVE AND CREEK
FORT WILLIAM 1690
(NOW FORT McCLARY)
Thº LANGLEY 1662
WM. PEPPERRELL 1682
JOHN BRAY 1662
JOAN DEERING 1700
JOHN MORE 1669
GEORGE PALMER 1660
DIGORY JEFFREYS 1670
MORE'S ISLAND
JOHN PEARCE 1648
Stepping Stones
BEECH'S BUZZLE
ROGER DEERING 1672
FRANCIS CHAMPERNOWNE

more from Job Alcock, who must have acquired it from Thomas Langley. It adjoined Bray's lot on the west, "twenty-seven Land yeards by the water side." On it stood Langley's house, which was to be removed in the following April. Bray gave one acre of it to his son-in-law, William Pepperrell, 17 Nov. 1682. It was the southwest corner, next to Langley's, running from the wharf and building yard to the road.

THE BRAY HOUSE.

The house built by John Bray, probably in 1662, is still standing and is the oldest house in Kittery. It is yet a comfortable dwelling-house, and its interior finish tells that it was once considered a home of luxury. The house was anciently larger than at present, and here in 1672 and 1673 John Bray kept a public house of entertainment and was directed by the Court to put up a sign. Some have spoken of this as the birth-place of the mother of Sir William Pepperrell, but as she was born in 1660, it is more likely that she was born in Plymouth, England. There is no record of John Bray at Kittery before 1662. He was one of the pioneers in ship-building and laid a foundation for the future wealth of his son-in-law, William Pepperrell. An interesting old painting is shown in the Bray house. Some say it is a view of Kittery Point,

in England; some think it is a picture of Louisburg. Here court was sometimes held in the old days before county buildings were known.

The house of Col. William Pepperrell will be described in another chapter. The Pepperrells kept buying land on all sides of them till they owned the greater part of the Point and much land elsewhere. The elder Pepperrell had a tannery west of his house and near the water, which gave the name to Tan House

FORT McCLARY.

Beach. The Park House is at present near the spot and takes its name from the small park in which the baronet kept some deer and moose.

Thomas Langley, who has been mentioned, is called a merchant "of ye Iland of barbadoes" in 1660. We find him settled in Kittery in 1662, next neighbor to Bray on the west. He took the oath of allegiance in 1680 and was living here in 1690. His wife, Hannah, witnessed a deed in 1675. Hannah Langley, probably a daughter, married John Brawn, Jr., in 1684, and in 1698 John Brawn and wife, Anna, sold a house and a small piece of land that belonged to the Langley estate to William Pepperrell. Langley

must have owned a part of the land now occupied by Fort McClary, called Fort William as early as 1690. Fifty acres of the western part of this government reservation were granted to John Bray by the town. The grant bordered on land of Francis Hooke. The Fort was anciently a garrison house or Block House of wood. It has been rebuilt, doubtless, in imitation of the ancient structure. Huge blocks of granite lying about show that the government once planned an extensive fortress here, but the old methods of defense are now obsolete, and the fort is of little worth except as an ancient landmark. The soil about it is worthless and seems never to have been cultivated nor dwelt upon in the earliest days.

Francis Hooke bought of Nicholas Shapleigh, 4 Aug. 1674, three acres of land whereon was "a house or tenement formerly built possessed & enjoyed by Roger Russell." The strip of land ran from the river to "Back Cove" so called, a branch of Crockett's Cove, and was bounded by Shapleigh's land on east and west. A little later Hooke added seven acres more to his lot. A plan of his house and lot appears on the town records. He was a son of Humphrey Hooke, an alderman of the city of Bristol, England. He married, 20 Sept. 1662, Mary, widow of John Palgrave and daughter of Samuel and Amias (Cole-Thompson) Maverick of Noddle's Island, now East Boston. He lived at Winter Harbor, in Saco, before moving to Kittery Point. He was Justice of the Peace, County Treasurer, member of the Council and Judge of Probate and of the Court of Common Pleas. He was popular with all parties. It is written of him that "no other of that age in the province was so public-spirited and highly useful, none better beloved." He died 10 Jan. 1695, leaving no children. His widow lived here for some years, and in 1715 the property passed into the possession of William Pepperrell.

Passing Francis Hooke's we arrive at "Warehouse Point," where the first settlement in the present town of Kittery was made. A Court record, dated 15 Oct. 1650, is as follows: "Forasmuch as the house at the river's mouth where Mr Shapleigh's father first built and Mr. William Hilton now dwelleth, in regard it was the first house there built and Mr. Shapleigh intendeth to build and enlarge it, and for further considerations it is thought fit it should from time to time be for a house of entertainment or

ordinary, with this proviso, that the tenant be such an one as the inhabitants shall approve of."

William Hilton, brother of Edward Hilton, who settled at Dover Neck in 1623, was licensed to keep an ordinary here 27 June 1648. He had already been living here for some time, as the following deposition shows. Feb. 22, 1687-8, Frances, wife of Richard White, aged 70 years or thereabouts, deposed "that about forty-sixe years past (1642) shee lived in a house at Kittery poynt that stood then between the house that was Mr. Morgans & the house that Mr. Greenland afterward lived in, which house above sayd the deponent's husband, William Hilton, did hyer of Major Nicholas Shapleigh."

PHYLLIS' NOTCH.

At about the middle of Warehouse Point there is an opening in the rocky coast line and a pebbly beach, from which there is an easy ascent between cliffs of rock. It is a fine natural site for a ferry landing, and here, too, in later times ships were built. The place is now called "Phyllis' Notch," so named from a colored woman who once lived near by. As one stands at the opening of this notch, facing the water, on the left may be seen the site of the first house built in Kittery. Old residents say that the traces of a cellar were once more apparent than now. Here was a warehouse and the "ordinary" above mentioned. It was built

by Alexander Shapleigh in 1635. Doubtless, fishermen's huts preceded this, but there is no record of such.

Hilton was succeeded as tavern-keeper by Hugh Gunnison, who had married for his second wife Sarah, daughter of William Tilly and widow of Henry Lynn. Gunnison leased from Shapleigh, 5 June 1651, for twenty-one years, five hundred acres of land "at the Point where Mr. William Hilton now dwelleth" and "upwards towards Capt. Francis Champernowne's land." Sarah Lynn before her marriage to Hugh Gunnison in 1647 had been tenant for three or four years to Mr. Shapleigh "in an old house at the river's mouth at puscataquah." Here, in 1644, was made the deed by which Richard Vines conveyed six hundred acres at the head of Spruce Creek to Thomas Withers.[1] Gunnison seems not to have met the conditions of the lease and did not remain long in Shapleigh's house. He bought of Robert Mendum, 15 July 1654, two houses situated upon the Point; also Mendum's land on the west side of the mouth of Spruce Creek where Mendum and John White did plant and all the land that was given to said Mendum by the townsmen. This sale is recorded in the Court Records. Mendum had bought of Thomas Crockett, 21 Sept. 1747, a house and four acres, which Crockett had bought of William Wormwood and belonged originally to the estate of John Billing. This was, probably, the lot sold by Mendum to Gunnison. William Wormwood appears in 1683 as a settler on York River.

In a deed dated 24 Dec. 1662, Shapleigh describes a sale as follows: "A warehouse which is now in my possession & is Scittuate on a point of Land on ye Eastwd Side of Piscattaqua river mouth Comonly called and known by ye Name of ye warehouse point Together with a Tract of Land near Adjacent & thereto Adjoining Containing Twenty pole or rod or there about in length upon a Southwest & by west line runing from ye way that lyes by ye South end of Robert Wadleys fence to a certain point of rocks that lyes by ye river Side butting with ye warehouse So down to Low water mark & Seven pole in breadth or thereabo runinge upon a west & by north line from ye sd South Corner of Robert Wadleys fence down to Low water mark upon a Straight

[1]Maine Hist. Coll. IV., 108, 109.

line into ye Cove within ye sd Warehouse point & is bounded by a ridge of rocks Lying by ye Side of ye sd Robert Wadleys fence."

This Robert Wadleigh was the son of John Wadleigh of Wells, Me., and later of Exeter, N. H. The following is found in the Court Records under date of 5 July 1661, "Whereas there is a demand for a house of entertainment at the place called the Poynt, where sometimes Hugh Gunnison did reside, and whereas there is a constant necessity for transportation across the Piscataqua River at that place, the Court orders that Robert Wadleigh keep an ordinary there and take charge of the ferry over to Capt. Pendleton's side." His license was renewed the following year, after which he disappeared from Kittery history. He was at Oyster River in 1666 and later at Exeter, N. H. He became a prominent man in New Hampshire, where he was Deputy, Commissioner and Judge.

Robert Mendum was licensed to keep an ordinary at the Point as early as 1644 and was in the business in 1650. There seems to have been a lack of cordiality between his family and that of Hugh Gunnison, who was a rival in the tavern business, for the Court Records of 1650 declare that Goody Mendum was fined five pounds for saying, "The devil take Mr. Gullison and his wife." Hugh Gunnison continued to keep an ordinary and run a brewhouse here at Warehouse Point and also near the church till his death in 1660. His widow married Capt. John Mitchell and later Surgeon Francis Morgan, who seems to have succeeded Henry Greenland as physician at the Point. Sarah Morgan was licensed to keep an ordinary at the Point in March, 1663-4, and Francis Morgan had a license 4 July 1671.

In 1654 William Reves testified that sixteen or seventeen years before, or about 1637, he heard a dispute between "John Treworthie and Phillip Swadn (Swaddow) Conserning the plase that John Treworthis howse then stvd on which is at piscadeway river, at the harbres movthe near the howse whar hvgh Gollisen last built. I heard Phillip Swaden say, whos land then it was, to John Treworthie, I give you bvt leave to build yovr howse and to have fre egrasse and regras from the water side to yovr howse and to the sapit (saw-pit) and not else."[1] Match this with the

[1]Maine Hist. Coll. IV., p. 106-7.

following, dated 5 May 1636, when the agent of Sir Ferdinando Gorges sold unto Edward Johnson "for the proper use of John Treworgy of Darthmouth Merchant" "500 Accors of Land bordering upon the North East Side of Pascataquacke River for ye extent of wch 500 Accors upon the River Side he is to have with and from the South East Coane (corner) of Phillip Swaddens now Wigwam unto the Cricke which turns up to braue Boat Harbour." There was to be paid an annual rent of "100 of Merchandable Codde dride" and one-half the profits of a "ferre" that might be established.[1] This shows that Phillip Swaddow was living here as early as 1636 and that he had his wigwam precisely at the place where Alexander Shapleigh built the first house, for the land granted to Treworgy was the same as that granted to Shapleigh and took its bounds from the same point of departure. This was at "Warehouse Point." This is further confirmed by the following found in the first volume of Suffolk Deeds, folio 128. John Treworthie deposed, 25 Oct. 1650, "that the cellar wch is at Pascataway now standing neere the house wch William Hilton now lives in, did not any way belong to the land wch was bought by me for my Grandfather, Mr. Alexander Shapleigh."

Feb. 2, 1646, John Treworgy sold to Robert Mendum a "parcel of land which his cellar was built upon and from his cellar unto his new house which now he hath built." The land between this point and Spruce Creek did not belong to Shapleigh but had been granted to other parties. Who were they?

The York Deeds have the following curious record, dated 10 Jan. 1639; John Billing and John Lander, who had been fishermen in partnership, agree to divide their property. Billing was to have "the house which hath the Chimney in it being the Westerne End of the House & the Lofte over it And John Lander is to have the Chamber being the Easterne End of the House & the Lofte over it And John Billine is to have half the Land that is cleared & alreadie fenced & his part is to be bounded to the South And John Lander is to have the other Halfe bounded to the North & John Lander is to have one Halfe of the Shallop & all Things thereunto belonging And the said John Lander is to have the Starbord Side & John Billine to have the Larbord Side & the

[1]York Deeds, I., 11.

other Halfe thereunto belonging. And the said John Lander is to have free Egresse & Regresse to come to the Fire for his Uses so often as Occasion shall need And John Billine is to have One Halfe of the Land that is uncleared that doth belong unto the House & it is to lie bounded to the South And John Lander is to have the other bounded to the North And John Billine hath the old Sowe & two young Sutts And John Lander is to have the Little Sowe & two young Sutts." William Wormwood and John Reynolds witnessed the contract. Thus they were to live and fish together in love and harmony. Perhaps Billing got married about this time for he died not long after and left only one child John.

To show that they were not squatters we have a record found in the proceedings of York Court. It is dated 23 Feb. 1639. John Billing and John Lander, both of Piscataquack, fishermen, sold to Joseph Milles (Miles) eight acres of land situated upon Spruce Creek, conditioned that he should pay the grantees six pence an acre for each and every acre he should clear and plant upon, which rent was to be paid annually upon the feast day of Michael the Arch Angel. The record declares that they had the land from Sir Ferdinando Gorges. Miles sold his interest in this land to Thomas Crockett, planter, 16 Nov. 1647, and Crockett sold it to Rice Thomas Dec., 1647.

In 1645 Billing and Landers had, also, grants from Gorges of six acres of marsh at Brave Boat Harbor. That the above mentioned eight acres were not the full extent of their real estate on Kittery Point is shown by a further Court record. Both Billing and Lander were deceased in 1646. They probably went off a-fishing and never came back. Billing's widow had married Rice Thomas before 6 March 1647, and she testified then that her late husband gave William Wormwood two acres and that John Lander gave Wormwood two acres. These four acres passed through several hands to Hugh Gunnison, as we have seen already.

In 1656 John Billing, Jr., and his mother, Mrs. Rice Thomas, sold to Thomas Crockett a house and land, "at the place Comonly called the Poynt, near the Harbours Mouth, a part of ye necke of Land on which Major Shapleighs stoore house stands on/Which house & Land I had possession of a Inheritance, after ye decease

of my father, John Billine Senjor, the former husband of my Mother the abovesd Elizabeth Tomass."

John Billing and John Lander were in the employ of John Winter in 1636 at Richmond Island. They both signed the "Grant of the Glebe" in Portsmouth in 1640, but it is evident that their habitation was at Kittery Point. Lander left no descendants so far as I have been able to learn, although in 1693 administration was granted to Elizabeth Lander on the estate of her husband, James Lander, late of Kittery.[1] The descendants of Billings are numerous.

Thomas Crockett has been mentioned several times. He was in the employ of Ambrose Gibbons in 1633-4. A number of witnesses testified that Gorges granted him a neck of land within Spruce Creek about 1641. He lived at Warehouse Point and had land extending to the north shore of Kittery Point. The grant made to him by Gorges was "the Necke of Land that lyeth on the further side of the cricke that runs behind Mr. Gunnisons house." It "lyeth over against the field of Tho Crockett, within Spruce Creek." He lived at Kittery Point most of the time till later than 1658, though he was for a short time near the head of Braveboat Harbour and kept a ferry there. He had a grant of land in York in 1651 and signed the submission to Massachusetts in York in 1652. In 1667 he had built a house upon Crockett's Neck and was living there. This Neck was divided among his sons and sons-in-law. His widow, Ann, married Rice Thomas. The descendants of Crockett are many.

Poor Rice Thomas, born in 1614, was working in a brewhouse at Kittery Point as early as 1646. He shifted about from one house to another, was awhile at Braveboat Harbor, returned to the Point and died there in great poverty. In 1684 complaint was made to the Court that he was "very sick, weak, overrun with vermin and under deep suffering." The Selectmen were ordered to take speedy and effective means for his relief. There is no record of any descendants.

Abraham Corbett was a man of some prominence at the Point for a few years following 1667. He was a distiller. He came from Portsmouth and moved from Kittery to Sheepscot, Maine. He bought a house and a few acres of land near Warehouse

[1]John Turner married Elizabeth Lander 28 Nov. 1694.

Point of Thomas Crockett and of his son, Ephraim, on which the old brew house stood, and bounded by land of Francis Morgan. He bought the part of the Champernowne estate lying on the mainland, over four hundred acres, and, 10 Sept. 1769, gave a trust deed of it to Henry Greenland and Walter Barefoot for the benefit of his wife, Alice, and children, John, Elizabeth and Alice. In 1672 the most of this was sold by Corbett to Nicholas Shapleigh. The deeds show that Walter Knight and Rice Thomas were living about this time a little east of Champernowne's or Lockwood's house.

The first physician, or "chiurgeon," that history mentions at the Point was Henry Greenland, 1666. Next appeared Francis Morgan, fourth husband of her whose maiden name was Sarah Tilly. He is mentioned as late as 1673. At this time Kittery Point was a busy place. The land-owners, as we have seen, were not many, but there were evidently a number of small houses rented to fishermen and shipwrights. John Bray had established his ship-yard. His son-in-law, William Pepperrell, succeeded him in the business and launched many a vessel of sturdy oak and pine. Roger Deering carried on the same business. The brew house was one of the first buildings erected, it being a felt necessity for the new population. This was managed successively by Hilton, Gunnison, and Corbett. A ferry connected the Point with Great Island and Strawberry Bank, and the ferry boat sometimes ran up the Pascataqua to Sturgeon Creek and Dover Point. Kittery Point was on the highway of travel. A pathway called a road had been laid out to York as early as 1649. All eastern travel was along that road. Therefore the old Shapleigh House was a well patronized "ordinary," where home-made beer and West India rum were dispensed under restrictions of Court, which then as now did not always restrict. There must have been many fishermen living here, for Pepperrell is said to have had sometimes a fleet of a hundred vessels on the Banks of Newfoundland. There were a number of saw-mills on the small streams that flow into Spruce Creek, which gave employment to many. The hunters and trappers brought in furs and sometimes scalps for sale. The Indians came here for trade and now and then clear onto the Point for less civil purposes. The main highway gradually was improved and streets were laid out leading down to the wharfs. Elegant houses were built, like those of Champernowne,

Bray, Pepperrell, and doubtless Francis Hooke, the magistrate. A new meeting-house took the place of the old one in 1671, and Jeremiah Hubbard and others here officiated. For a century or more Kittery Point was, perhaps, the most active and prosperous place of business in the County of York, which was co-extensive with the Province of Maine.

WAREHOUSE POINT.

Passing Warehouse Point we come to the church, of which something is said in another chapter, and opposite it the cemetery. The ancient road ran pretty nearly straight on to the ferry at Spruce Creek. Just ~~east~~ west of the cemetery and separated from it by a street are the traces of an older private burial place. Pieces of broken headstones lie near the wall, and only one slate headstone remains standing in the yard of Mr. Cutts. It is that of Mrs. Mary (Rollins) Gunnison, wife of Elihu Gunnison 2d. Why was she buried here? It is probable that this is the burial place of Hugh Gunnison and his descendants for at least two generations, and that Hugh Gunnison lived near by. It is known that Francis Morgan, who married Gunnison's widow, lived here

in 1667, and mention is made of the brew-house on the point northwest of this place at the same date. Again the northwest part of Kittery Point is called "Brew-House Point" in 1712, when it was bought by William Pepperrell of Elisha Hutchinson.

It is fortunate that a plan of Kittery Point has been preserved, which locates its inhabitants at a later date. In 1849 Mr. Pelatiah Fernald made a plan accompanied by a written description of the dwellers at the Point and onward to the York line in

THE GERRISH HOUSE.

1775 and 1848. From his plan the following facts have been taken for the most part. North of the road after crossing the bridge at Spruce Creek lived in 1775 Edmund Stevens, a tailor, "the great-grandfather of Polly Chambers," as Mr. Fernald tells. He married Lydia Holbrook 8 March 1764. East of him and where Charles Duncan afterward lived stood the house of Joseph Vincent. It was taken down and carried to Salem, Mass. Up the road further and on the north side lived Mr. Snellings, a

baker. On the right hand or south side of the road and near the Creek was Tobias Walker, and a few rods south of him was Josiah Berry, a caulker, doubtless son of George Berry who married Deliverance Haley and bought two acres here, on which his house was then standing, 21 May 1712. His daughter, Deborah, married William Walker about 1723, and hence the proximity of the Walker family in 1775. William Walker bought of John Hix (or Hicks) 23 May 1739, land at Kittery Point where Hix

SPARHAWK MANSION.

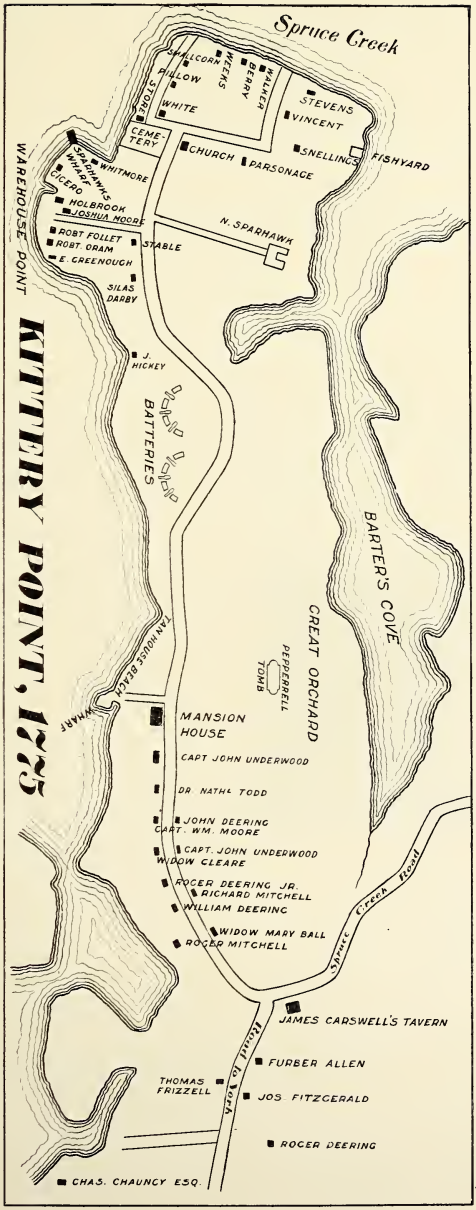
formerly lived. A few rods south of Berry was Elihu Weeks, a carpenter. South of Weeks, where the heirs of Robert F. Gerrish now live, was Samuel Smallcorn, and east of him was Capt. William Pillow. The last two houses are still standing, and that of the Gerrish heirs is a storehouse of old furniture and heirlooms of many families and generations, a visit to which will well repay the lover of the antique. Passing up the lane to the corner one would see in 1775, near the Gunnison burial place, the residence of Joshua White, a cooper, and near by a store belonging to Capt. Joseph Cutts, which was burned. White bought of John Hix, 26 May 1735. White's house disappeared long ago. North of White's stood and still stands the mansion erected for

the widow of Sir William Pepperrell, now owned and occupied by J. Chester Cutts.

The present church and parsonage were built about 1729 and will be spoken of in the chapter on Ecclesiastical History. Beyond the church, on the south side of the street lived a Mr. Buckley, where William Tobey lived in 1848. Nearly opposite a lane runs north to the mansion, built in 1742, of Col. Nathaniel Sparhawk, son-in-law of Sir William Pepperrell. It is still standing and well preserved. In 1848 it was occupied by Roger Deering, and has lately been purchased by Hon. Horace Mitchell.

We will let Mr. Fernald tell the story for Warehouse Point in his own words. "Where Mr. Daniel Billings' house stands Mr. James Hickey occupied a small house belonging to Sir William. He was a rock blower. Next was Silas Darby. His house and land were mortgaged to Sir William, now owned by Asa Frisbee. South of Capt. Frisbee's was E. Greenough. Where Capt. J. Lawry lives was Capt. Robert Oram. Next was Capt. Robert Follet, the father of Mercy Follet now living. Next was Capt. Joshua Moore. Next on Holbrook Point was William Holbrook. Next was Cicero, a colored man. Next was Col. Sparhawk's red store and wharf, destroyed. Coming round into the cove was William Whitmore, a goldsmith. A few rods north was Mr. Allen's."

THE CHAMPERNOWNE.


KITTERY POINT, 1775
Spruce Creek
WAREHOUSE POINT
SPALDING
HILLOW
WHITE
STORE
CEMETERY
WEEKS
BERRY
WEEKS
STEVENS
VINCENT
CHURCH
PARSONAGE
SNELLINGS
FISHYARD
SPARHAWK
WHARF
WHITMORE
CICERO
HOLBROOK
JOSHUA MOORE
ROBT FOLLET
ROBT GRAM
E GREENOUGH
STABLE
N. SPARHAWK
SILAS DARBY
J. HICKEY
BATTERIES
BARTER'S COVE
GREAT ORCHARD
PEPPERELL TOMB
TAN HOUSE BEACH
WHARF
MANSION HOUSE
CAPT JOHN UNDERWOOD
DR NATHL TODD
JOHN DEERING
CAPT. WM. MOORE
CAPT. JOHN UNDERWOOD
WIDOW CLEARE
ROGER DEERING JR.
RICHARD MITCHELL
WILLIAM DEERING
WIDOW MARY BALL
ROGER MITCHELL
SPRUCE CREEK ROAD
JAMES CARSWELL'S TAVERN
ROAD TO YORK
FURBER ALLEN
THOMAS FRIZZELL
JOS FITZGERALD
ROGER DEERING
CHAS. CHAUNCY ESQ.

It must be pretty nearly the site of E. Greenough's house that is now occupied by "The Champernowne." This favorite summer resort was built in 1890 and enlarged in 1897 by Hon. Horace Mitchell, the present proprietor and manager. The accompanying engraving leaves nothing more to be said about the exterior and its surroundings. Within will be found rest, comfort, health and pleasant associations. All the old landmarks of Kittery Point are within a short walk of this hotel.

Mr. Fernald's description of the Pepperrell Mansion will be found in another chapter. In 1775 Capt. John Underwood was living in the Bray house, and next east of him was Dr. Nathaniel Todd. Then came in order on the same side of the street Capt. William Moore, widow Margaret (Deering) Cleare, Roger Deering, Jr., William Deering and Roger Mitchell. Opposite Capt. William Deering was John Deering. The house was built for his grandmother, Joan (Bray) Deering about the year 1700. It is still in good condition. East of this lived Richard Mitchell and widow Mary Ball.

JOAN (BRAY) DEERING'S HOUSE, 1700.

Mr. Fernald's plan takes us on further. Where the Spruce Creek road comes in at right angles with the road to York and on the north side of the latter stood, in 1775, a large tavern kept by James Caswell. Beyond him and on the same side of the road lived Furber Allen and next was Joseph Fitzgerald. This brings us to Roger Deering, who lived a little back from the road and on a hill, where the original Deering house stood. On the south side of the road and about opposite to Deering lived Thomas Frizzell. Beyond Roger Deering on the north side of the road was Joseph Deering and next was Richard Seaward. A little beyond is Tenney's hill, where the Baptist meeting-house stood in 1807.

IV.

A TRIP UP SPRUCE CREEK.

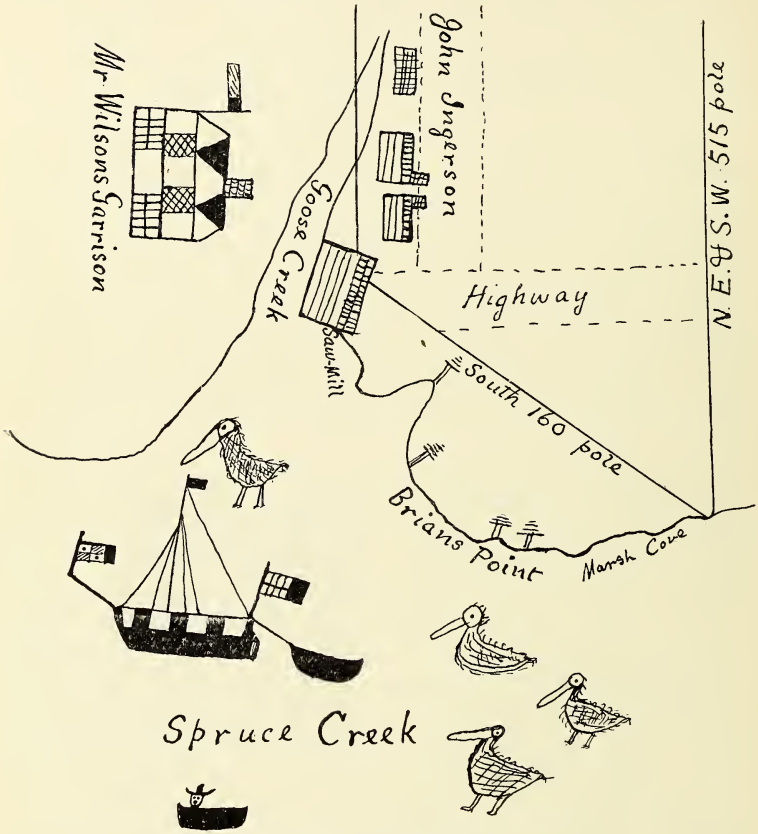
Sailing up Spruce Creek one would soon pass a cove on the east side, called in the early times Crockett's Cove or Creek according as it was viewed at high or at low tide. North of this was Crockett's Neck. When Thomas Crockett died this neck was divided among his sons and sons-in-law. Henry Barter, who married Crockett's granddaughter, had a portion of the Neck and added thereto in 1697, by buying twenty-seven acres or more of Thomas Hooper of York. Hooper's wife, who was Elizabeth Small, a servant of Francis Champernowne, received this in the will of Champernowne.

North of the neck is an inlet called in the old records sometimes Crockett's Back Cove and sometimes Tucker's Cove. North of it Nicholas Tucker bought forty acres of Champernowne, 17 May 1686, "running from ye Stage point East." On Tucker's Creek was a saw-mill owned by Elihu Gunnison, Joseph Wilson, Henry Barter and Andrew Haley. It is mentioned in a deed in 1708 and had then been long used. Tucker's house stood not far from the mill.

Adjoining Tucker's land on the north-east were the fifty acres of John Frink which he bought, 13 Oct. 1699, of Richard Bryer, whose wife had received it as an inheritance from Champernowne. In 1702 Frink sold twenty acres bordering on Tucker's land to William Bryer. George Frink, probably brother to John, bought thirty-five acres of Elihu Gunnison, 9 May 1702. This was a little further north and bordered on land which Gunnison had sold to John Ingersoll.

North-west of John Frink's land lay the grant of three hundred acres made to Hugh Gunnison 16 Dec. 1652. It corresponded pretty nearly to the land between what are now called the Norton and the Bartlett roads, extending down to Spruce Creek. Hugh never lived here, but his son Elihu settled here about 1675 and built a mill on Goose Creek. This is now a

very small stream and is known as Wilson's Creek. It runs into what was called in 1652 and for many years thereafter Goose Cove. Here Gunnison's land began.



GOOSE COVE, 1696.
(Traced from the Town Records.)

It seems that Elihu Gunnison built vessels here, for he mentions in a deed in 1712 his "building yard." Sixty acres of the original grant were sold to Richard Endle 17 Dec. 1701. His father, Richard, had lived here before him and died before 1695. In the deed special mention is made of "thirty foot square of land where ye sd Endles father and Mother were buried for a burying place for ye sd Endle and his family for ever ye same not to be plowed." Endle's farm was said to be

at Briant's or Bryan's Point, so called for reasons unknown. Richard Endle, Sen., was a fisherman at the Isles of Shoals in 1661. He bought this land on Spruce Creek, 14 Oct. 1665, of Francis Morgan, who had married the widow of Hugh Gunnison. Morgan had some claim to the land through this marriage, but it seems to have been an uncertain one, and so Richard Endle, Jr., took another deed of Elihu Gunnison. The name Endle has long been extinct in Kittery, but the descendants of Richard Endle are many in the Wilson and allied families. The farm of Endle eventually came into the possession of Gowen, son of Joseph Wilson.

In 1697 Elihu Gunnison sold to his brother-in-law, John Ingersoll, a portion of his land "near unto the Saw-Mill at goose Creek," "bounded by Kittery road on the North-west and on the northerly side by the lands of the sd Ingersoll;" also a piece of land by the water side. This Ingersoll was a son of George Ingersoll of Falmouth and had a grant of land in Kittery in 1671.

Next north of Richard Endle at "Briant's Point" we come to the homestead of Gowen Wilson. He signed the submission to Massachusetts in 1652 and received, 19 Jan. 1658, a grant of twenty-four acres on the east side of Spruce Creek and on the south-east side of Robert Mendum's lot. Twenty-one acres more were granted to him, 12 June 1673, lying between his own land and that of Richard Endle and Goose Cove on the south-east. These two grants made a farm forty-five rods wide by one hundred and sixty rods long. His house, which was a garrison, stood near the junction of the Norton road with the road that runs up the east side of Spruce Creek.

Wilson gave, 2 June 1684, eleven acres of his lot, on the northerly side, as a marriage dowry to Andrew Haley, who had married his only daughter, Deborah. Haley had before this been a fisherman at the Isles of Shoals.

Next north is a tract of land which includes the "Ashen Swamp." It was granted by the town to Robert Mendum, 16 Dec. 1652, and extended to the head of Braveboat Harbor. One quarter part of this, or about eighty acres, was sold by Nathaniel, grandson of Robert Mendam, 14 April 1713, to Samuel Skillin formerly of Exeter, N. H. The lot was "bounded on ye Northwest by Joseph Weeks his land & on ye Southeast by Andrew Haleys Land." Skillin had married Rhoda, sister

of Andrew Haley, Jr. About the same time Skillin purchased of other heirs of Robert Mendum the rest of the original grant, except twenty-five acres sold to Joseph Weeks, 2 March 1672, and a lot to be occupied by John Fennick as long as he lived.

The lot of Joseph Weeks was "on the East side of spruce Creek beginning at Turky point, and from thence along by the water side to a great pine, and from thence Northeast unto an Ashen Swamp."

Adjoining Joseph Weeks on the north seems to have been the lot of Nicholas Weeks, sold to him by Jonathan Mendum 21 May 1681, for "two oxen &one Cow." It was on the East side of Spruce Creek, "beginning in at Martyns Cove at a stony brooke runneing up into the woods so fare as the sd Mendums Land runneth East & by North, & more over to runn from the sd Martins Cove by the water side unto John Phoenix his bounds."[1]

We have now arrived at the head of Spruce Creek, whither Mendum's grant extended. On the east is "Pine Point" and just south of it is Martin's Cove. On the west side of the Creek is "Eagle Point," and the point to the north lying between the eastern and western branches of Spruce Creek is "Oak Point." In 1643 Gorges sold to Thomas Withers four hundred acres on the Pascataqua, which will be described later. About the same time he allowed Withers to choose four acres of meadow anywhere on Spruce Creek. March 20, 1644, Richard Vines as agent for Gorges sold to Withers for ten pounds "Six hundred ackers lieing and being at ye head of Spruce Crick at the marsh where the said Tho. Withers have formerly been possest of by Mr. Tho. Gorges and made use of, bounded with two other Creekes one on the Easter side and ye other on the West side." The four acres used by Withers were probably "Eagle Point Marsh." The town confirmed this sale to Withers, 24 May 1652, and added a grant of two hundred acres more, "one hundred Acers at Eagle point, on the west side of the Cricke, & the Cricke of Water It selfe, & one hundred acres at Martines Cove, on the East side of the sayd Cricke, & soe to goe up along on both sides the sayd Cricke, untill eight hundred acers of Land bee accomplished."[2] Alexander Jones,

[1]York Deeds, III., 112.
[2]York Deeds II., 7.

LOWER KITTERY, 1635-1700.

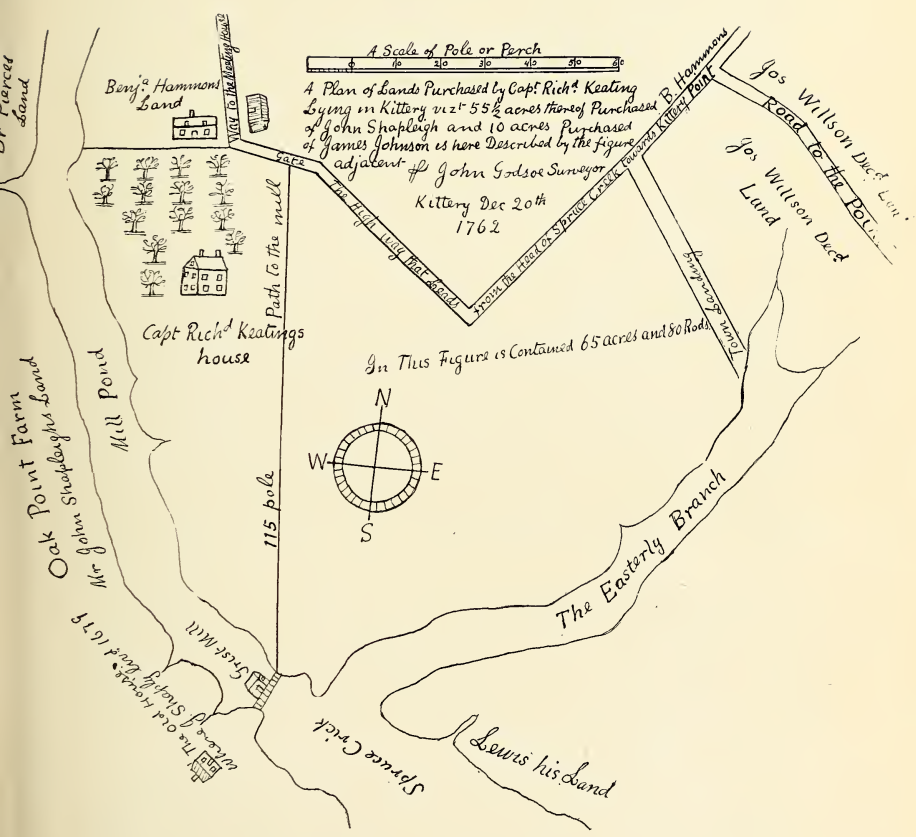
who was present when the deed was made, testified in 1666 that Withers' land on the east side began "at a Necke of Land called Pine Poynt," and on the west side "at ye Western Cricke that goeth in West at Eagle Poynt Marsh."

Withers sold, 4 April 1664, to John ffennicke twelve acres "Joyneing to a necke of Land Called pine poynt." It measured twenty-four rods on the water side and extended up into the woods eighty rods. There was a neck of land on the north side called the "burned neck." Fennick sold this lot to Peter Lewis 13 March 1670. A lot bordering this on the north, measuring forty-five rods on the water side by eighty rods into the woods was sold by Withers to John ffenicke, 10 April 1675, and the latter sold this also to Peter Lewis, 12 April 1675. Lewis bought of Withers a strip "behind his lot," twenty by sixty-nine rods, 25 Nov.1685. Fennick, or Phœnix, had a town grant of twenty acres, 18 Aug. 1679, which was laid out to him in parcels at several times. This land seems to have been southeast of the land sold to Peter Lewis at about the head of Martin's Cove and on the southeast side of the Cove. It bordered on land of Nicholas Weeks, on the parsonage land which included Pine Point, and on land of Enoch Hutchins, Sen. Phœnix bought, also, twelve acres of Jonathan Mendum in 1672. This probably adjoined his town grant on the south.

Enoch Hutchins bought of Thomas Withers, 7 July 1675, a tract of land "the one end facing upon Spruce Cricke, being twenty foure pooles in breadth, & runneng up by a brooke on the South side of It, one hundred & sixty pooles." It thus contained twenty-four acres. Its location is more definitely stated in Hutchins' will, wherein he speaks of his Garrison house and "about thirty acres more or less fronting the maine Creeck Bounded in breadth by Rowland Williams and Martins Cove." This was in 1693. Enoch Hutchins was killed by Indians in his own door, 9 May 1698, and his wife, who was Mary Stevenson of Dover, was carried into captivity. This seems to locate Hutchins' lot between Peter Lewis on the north and Nicholas Weeks and John Phœnix on the south, at Martin's Cove, just south of Pine Point.[1]

Thomas Withers had a daughter, Elizabeth, who married Benjamin Berry and after his decease Dodavah Curtis. Withers

[1]Cf. York Deeds, IV., 5.



NORTH-EAST OF SPRUCE CREEK, 1762.

Traced from original in Superior Court Records in Boston.

willed to this daughter "all that Land on the Eastward side over aganest John Shapleighs, between John Hoole & Lewis." Jane, widow of Thomas Withers, confirmed this by a deed, dated 14 March 1690. It specifies the "land from Edmund Hamans Reaching home to Peter Lewiss, aboth sides the Easting Creek." Here Hamans is named on the northern boundary because Hoole had sold to him between the date of the will and that of the deed.

A plot of this region was made by John Godsoe when John Shapleigh sold, 26 Nov. 1762, to Richard Keating "land whereon I lately lived," containing sixty acres, "bounded Southerly and southwesterly by the mill pond and creek called Spruce Creek, northeasterly by land of Joseph Wilson, northerly and northeasterly by the road, westerly and northwesterly by the land of Ben Hammons," and "my three-quarters of the mill thereto adjoining and the Dam, etc., and one half acre on the west side of the Creek." James Johnson and wife, Lydia, sold, 17 March 1763, to Richard Keating ten acres, "bounded Southwesterly by Spruce Creek and on other parts by Richard Keatings land," "it being the land where my father Samuel Johnson of Kittery dec'd formerly lived, near the grist mill that stands on said creek where the old saw mill stood." The plot shows Benjamin Hammons' house and barn with the road between them; also the house of Keatings, formerly of Dodavah Curtis; also the old house of John Shapleigh on Oak Point in 1679. A portion of the land marked in the plot as belonging to Joseph Wilson seems to have belonged originally to Henry Bodge. In 1701 it is described as "eight acres lying on the North side of Spruce Creek, butting on the Creek at the westerly end and on the other sides by David Hutchings, Rowland Williams & ye Parsonage land and is the land whereon Bodge lived in his life time."

Withers and Benjamin Berry, sons of Elizabeth (Withers) Berry, just mentioned, deeded the southern part of the above mentioned tract to Andrew Haley, 11 June 1718. It contained twenty-five acres, bounded "on ye South Side by ye Lands of Peter Lewes and on ye East End with ye Lands of ye sd Andrew Haley and ye North Side with ye Eastern branch of Spruce Creek as far as ye Channel of ye Branch of sd Creek goes and on ye west End with ye sd Spruce Creek down to Low water mark."[1]

The northern part of the tract willed to Elizabeth Berry was

[1]York Deeds, IX., 134.

deeded by her and her second husband, Dodavah Curtis, to her son, Withers Berry, 8 March 1722. It was described as "on the eastern side of the river called Spruce Creek over against Oak Point," containing fifty acres, bounded "Eastwardly by the Country road and Southwardly by the Eastern Creek and Westwardly by the river of sd Spruce Creek and Northwardly by Benja Hamons his Land." Withers Berry gave this back to his mother in his will and she willed it to her cousin Nicholas Shapleigh in 1743, together with the saw-mill on Spruce Creek.

That saw-mill was erected by Withers earlier than 1681, and in 1683 ten acres of land on the east side of the river were sold to James Johnson, "beginning eight rodd above ye saw Mill and running thirty rods on the Creek." Johnson bought, also, one quarter of the saw-mill and corn-mill near by. This James Johnson was a mill-wright from Hampton, N. H., and lived in Kittery only a short time, though his son Samuel settled there.

Next north of Dodavah Curtis was a tract of seventy-five acres sold by Thomas Withers to John Hoole, July, 1671. Hoole sold the southern half to Edmund Hammons, 26 July 1681, who had already bought two acres adjoining of Withers, in 1679. Here he and his son, Benjamin, lived many years. This family should be distinguished from the Hammond family that lived on the Pascataqua River. No connection between the two families has been traced.

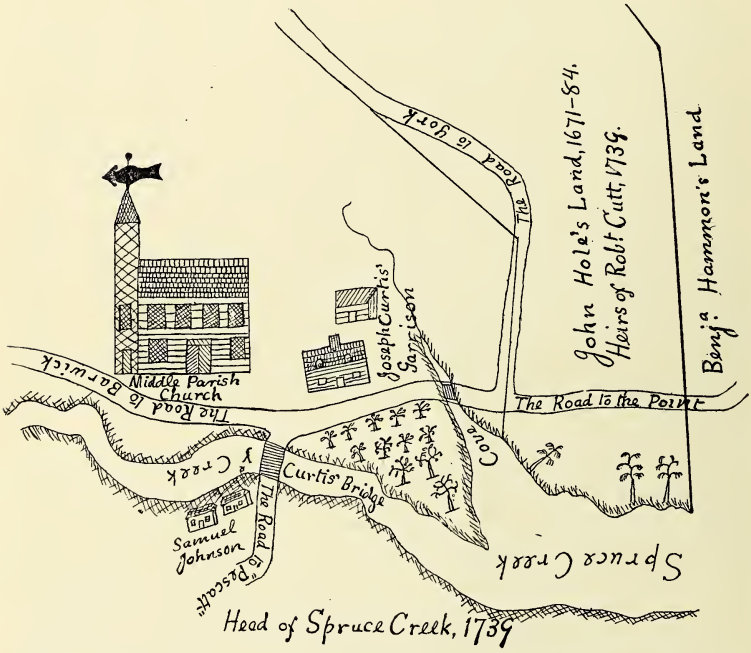
Hoole sold the rest of the lot purchased of Withers, together with a town grant, to Joseph Curtis, brother of Dodavah already mentioned, 12 Nov. 1684. The lot contained one hundred and thirty-five acres. John Hoole had a house here in 1682. His wife's name was Elizabeth. He is later called a merchant of Barbadoes. The name has not been handed down in Kittery.

Joseph Curtis had already bought of Withers, 12 June 1682, eighty acres situated north of Hoole on Spruce Creek and bounded on the south by a "little Cricke where formerly Mr Hooles sparrs layd." Curtis had a Garrison house, and he well needed it, for he was pretty close to the frontier settlements. East of him Henry Bodge owned a small place called "Pudding Hole." He sold this to Curtis in 1682. Curtis was "bounded on ye upper side by Capt. Wm. ffernald."

The accompanying illustration shows more clearly than words can the situation at the head of Spruce Creek in the olden time. The basis of it is a plot drawn by John Godsoe, surveyor, and

spread upon the town records by Tobias Leighton. It is, probably, the only picture in existence of the Middle Parish Church. The houses appear in the orginal plot without any names attached, but it is evident from old deeds that the owners were as here indicated. The road to Pescatt is that to the Pascataqua River at Woodman's Ferry, where the old Rice Tavern now stands.

We will now go down Spruce Creek and glance at the settlers on the west side. Just across Curtis' Bridge and north of the road lived Samuel Johnson after he moved up from the east side near



Shapleigh's Mill. He died here in the year the plot was made. He bought this piece of land of Nicholas Shapleigh in 1719. West of Johnson lived James Pickernell. South of Johnson lived Dr. Pierce a little later, and south of him was Shapleigh's "Oak Point Farm." This lay between the main branch of Spruce Creek and the "Western Creek," so called. North of the Western Creek was "Ox Point," sold to Richard Manson of Portsmouth in 1680, and by him conveyed to his son John. South of Manson lived Paul Williams in 1689.

South of the Western Creek was Eagle Point, where Thomas Withers owned another farm. Indeed, his land stretched clear through from the river at Woodman's Ferry to Spruce Creek at this point. Twelve acres of the northerly part of Eagle Point were sold by Withers to John Ball in 1667, and the town added a grant of ten acres more, adjoining on the west, in 1671. Ball conveyed the whole to his son-in-law, Francis Pettegrow, in 1717, for maintenance of himself and wife, Joan, during life. He was then bounded on the west by John Shepherd and on the south by William Godsoe. The first William Godsoe married the widow

"THE MAPLES," RESIDENCE OF RUFUS HARRISON REMICK.

of Thomas Withers and so got possession of Eagle Point and lived there. There are faint traces of his cellar about twenty-five rods from the extreme point of land and midway between two apple-trees still standing. The private burial-place of the Ball family is marked by seven or eight distinctly rounded graves near the hilltop west of where Ball's house stood. The Shepherd graveyard is further southwest, and the numerous rough granite headstones indicate that it was the burial place of several families

in this vicinity. Shepherd's house stood down in the field, perhaps a quarter of a mile west of the graveyard.

At the head of the Western Creek Nathaniel Keen bought one hundred acres of John Shapleigh in 1691. This farm is now owned by Rufus Harrison Remick, and his house stands on the site of the old Keen residence.

In 1725 John Shepherd mortgaged a piece of land bounded on the northern side "by the Western Branch of Spruce Creek and the Land Caled Kerremuck." It seems to have been a local designation of a small lot of land. The following deposition[1] explains the name and furnishes other information.

"The deposition of Robert Eliot, Esq., of full age Testifieth and Saith that some time in the ——— in the year 1689 he made an agreement with John Shepard, Senr., of Spruce Creek, about the ten acres of land which Corromack Ogada bought of Ephraim Crocket of sd Spruce Creek Deceased, which agreement was this. That sd Deponent was either to goe up myself or Send to run ye line between sd Shepard and sd Corromacks land afore Specified, which when done was to be a final end of all difference between sd Shepard and sd Corromack for sd ten acres of land. Accordingly I ye Deponent sent my Son Nathaniel Eliot up with Nicholas Heskins, Enoch Hutchins and Mr. William Godsoe, run ye line and laid out sd land of sd Corromacks as doth more fully appear by the draught of sd land given under sd Godsoes hand as Surveyr. And this was to be a finall end relating to sd land for ever and further ye sd Shepard did engage to stand to ye abovesd agreement, his heirs and asssigns.

Sworn to by Robert Eliot at Portsmouth
14 March 1705-6 before
Samuel Penhallow."

This land was granted to Ephraim Crocket in 1672, sold by him to Charles Ogrado, yeoman, of Portsmouth, by him to Robert Eliot in 1689, and by him to Nathaniel Keen, 3 July 1687, or two years before Ogrado signed the transfer to Eliot. Why Charles Ogrado is called Corromack in the deposition does not apear. It may have been a nickname, and the land was called "Kerremuck" for a long time.

In company with Moses A. Safford, Esq., I had a delightful stroll over the whole region west of Spruce Creek from Eagle Point to Ram Island, anciently called Grantum Island. We were

[1]Kittery Town Records, Vol. I. p. 108. Cf. York Deeds, V. 106 and VII., 44.

able to locate eighteen of the old residents by the distinct traces of their cellars. The first dweller south of William Godsoe was John Waters, a fisherman. The deed was given by Thomas Withers, 13 May 1674, but it declares that the land was sold "to John Waters before his decease, in the yeare fiuety one." The lot contained eight acres, "sixteen rods in breadth by the water side," and so running back into the woods eighty rods on a west southwest line, and bounded "on the North side with a little Cove &

SHEPHERD'S HILL, LOOKING SOUTH-EAST.

Spring; on the south side, next adioyneing to Alexander Joanes his land." Mary, daughter of John Waters, married Henry Benson, sometimes written "Bencent," and they sold these eight acres to Thomas Jenkins, blacksmith, 12 July 1672.[1] It is quite impossible to mistake the location of the house near the water side. It was a beautiful and convenient location for a fisherman. Benson bought thirty acres of Dodavah Curtis in 1702, and so lived in the eastern part of the town.

Alexander Jones, who lived next south of Benson, died before

[1]York Deeds III. 102, IX. 73, XI. 35.

1722. The place passed to his son Daniel and from him to Daniel's son, Alexander. Old residents still remember the place as the "Jones field." A house, the last on this side of the Creek, was moved from this place within the memory of some now living. Alexander Jones was living here as early as 1674. He was probably son of the Alexander Jones who came over with Capt. John Mason's Company, and doubtless received this land as a grant from the town.

The selectmen, with consent of Thomas Withers, granted, 2 June 1669, to John Ameredeth and John ffenix twenty-four acres near Eagle Point, thirty-five rods by the water side, adjoining Robert Cutt's headline, "along ye sd headline to ye water side upon a northwest and southeast line." In 1706 John Phoenix and William Sentle request that this piece of land be divided, "at a place called Broad Cove near Eagle Point." Sentle had married a daughter of John Alcock. Phoenix sold his share to his son-in-law, Hezekiah Elwell, in 1710. It was "at the head of Broad Cove," bounded "on the west by the road that goes to York and on ye southern side by land of Walter Denniford & on ye northern side by land of Mr. Godsoe. Sentle sold his share to Denniford in 1709. Denniford bought eight acres adjoining on the south, of Nicholas Shapleigh and others, heirs of Thomas Withers, 11 June 1731. This last lot was seventeen and a half poles in breadth on Broad Cove and stretched one hundred and eight poles to the highway that goes to York, where the lot was only eight poles in breadth. It was bounded on the south by land of William Fernald and of Thomas Cutt.

We come now to the original estate of Robert Cutt, that stretched from Crooked Lane to Broad Cove. His son, Richard Cutt, gave to his brother-in-law, Richard Bryer, 16 Dec. 1693, "all that creek of water lyeing betweene the land of him the said Richard Bryar and John Muggridge generally known by the name of long Creeke goeing in at the mouth of broad Cove,"—— "as all priviledges runs of water small Creekes or riuelets or any waters that pass therein out of any brooke or swampe into the aforesaid Creeke as also liberty to Dam over the said Creek in any part thereof for the erecting of a Corne mill or sawmill or fulingmill."[1] The remains of the dam here built are very noticeable.

[1]York Deeds V. 100.

It was made of large stones, blasted and transported hither with much labor and expense. The dam was wide enough for a carriage road upon it. About the middle of it was the site of the mill. The millstone of red granite, still seen, was probably brought from across the Atlantic. There is no stone like it in Kittery. On both sides of Long Creek cellars indicate that large houses once stood, and on the hill to the west probably Richard Bryer lived. A road ran from the mill westward to the York road. Another road ran southward toward Whipple Cove.

A beautiful meadow stretches southwest from Long Creek and the mill dam, and beyond the meadow rises a rocky hill, which commands a view of all Spruce Creek and adjacent lands. On the southern slope of this hill there are traces of half a dozen or more cellars, a brickyard and a blacksmith's shop. The hill slopes roughly to the west in a point projecting into Spruce Creek, called anciently Long Point, when William Seely's land was described as beginning "at Kirkes [Carle's] his land & so up by the water side of Spruse Creek, to ye Middle of a poynt of Land Called long poynt to a high pine tree on yt poynt." The point was afterwards known as Morgrage's Point. The cellar of John Morgrage is distinctly traceable. Once there was a lawn thirty or forty feet broad south of it, but the waters of the Creek have washed the land away clear up into the cellar, and so there has been erosion all around the little curving bay southward to what was once "Carle's Point." On this bay was once a shipyard, and half buried spars could be seen here within the memory of some. Here must have been, nearly two hundred years ago, quite a village of artisans. Nobody remains to tell the tale. The land on this bay was granted, 10 May 1667, to William Seely, first husband to Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh Gunnison. It was bounded "by ye creek on ye east side and on ye southwest end with a cove comonly called Karles cove and on ye south East with Karles land," and on the other side "by Mr. Robert Cutts fence." The grant contained twenty-five acres. Seely's widow married Thomas Cowell, and she sold this grant, 4 Jan. 1678, to Abel Porter. He sold it, 22 March 1679-80, to Michael Endle, and it was then called "Engle's Point." Endle deeded it, 15 Dec. 1691, to John Morgrage for maintenance during life, and it remained for many years in the Morgrage family.[1] Seven acres of the southwest part of it were

[1]York Deeds III. 39, 78, 103.

sold to William Bryar, 18 Nov. 1710, and he sold the same to Diamond Sargent, 15 Jan. 1717-18. Morgrage bought of Richard Cutt, 28 June 1695, "a tract of land whereon the sd Morgridg doth now dwell," bounded with Spruce Creek, Broad Cove and the Mill Creek. This looks as though Morgrage then lived just east of the mill dam, where a cellar may be seen. Cutt calls Morgrage "my well beloved friend."[1]

South of the little bay above mentioned is now a rocky little island, called Negro Island from the fact that a negro servant of Mr. Cutts lost his life there. Its connection with the mainland has been, evidently, washed away, so that at high tide a reedy marsh appears. This was first owned by Richard Carle and was called Carle's Point. The cove south of it and west of Ram Island was Carle's Cove. The point was sold by Carle to John Shepherd in 1666, by him to William Seely the following year, and by Elizabeth Seely to Rev. William Scriven, 15 Nov. 1673. Traces of Carle's house may yet be seen, I am told by the present owner of this land. Carle had wife, Amy, and a daughter Amy, who married Samuel Knight. Carle had a grant of fifteen acres on Spinney's Cove, and he and Knight lived there.

After Rev. William Scriven went to South Carolina his son sold this land and twenty acres more on the west of it to Robert Cutt.

We have now arrived at "Gunnison's Neck, south of Carle's Cove," and passing Grantum or Ram Island we sail out of Spruce Creek into the Pascataqua River at the entrance of Crooked Lane. This introduces us to a new chapter in the history of the old settlements.

[1]York Deeds IV. 112.

V.

ALONG CROOKED LANE.

The neck of land lying between Spruce Creek and Crooked Lane was called Gunnison's Neck. It was originally owned by Robert Mendum, and here he and John White did plant. Mendum sold it to Hugh Gunnison, 15 July 1654. Gunnison leased this to his two sons-in-law, William Seely and William Rogers, 15 March 1658-9. It was described as a "Certain Necke of Land liing & being on the north west side of Spruce Crecke at the entering of the mouth of Crooked Layne, as alsoe a little island situate and being in Spruce Cricke Commonly Called Grantums Yland." The lease was for twenty-one years, but after the death of Hugh Gunnison his widow, in 1660, gave a deed of the place to Seely and Rogers. In the conveyance an exception was made of two acres granted to Francis Trickey. After the death of Mrs. Rogers and Mrs. Seely, it seems to have come into the possession of their brother, Elihu Gunnison. Indeed William Rogers deeded his half to Elihu Gunnison 6 May 1675. The whole neck was confirmed unto Gunnison at a legal meeting of the inhabitants of the town, 10 May 1703. In a deed he says that the land had been possessed and improved by his father, Hugh Gunnison. The neck contained about sixty acres. Elihu Gunnison, Jr., received it from his father and lived near to the ferry landing, perhaps twenty rods below the present bridge.

Elihu Gunnison was appointed to keep a ferry over Spruce Creek in 1699, the earliest ferry I have found any record of at this point. A deed dated 3 Aug. 1699, also mentions "the present high way or road that goes to ye point or to ye sd Elihu Gunnisons house or ferry."

The point of land jutting in a southerly direction, at the mouth of Spruce Creek and of Crooked Lane, was sold, 29 May 1709, by Elihu Gunnison, Jr., to his brother-in-law, Josiah Skillin. It included an acre and a half and was bounded on the northwest by land of Samuel Pray, "on the north by a country road,"— —

— "and on all other parts with ye river Vulgarly Called Crooked lane, running out with a long point into ye sd river." Skillin sold it, 4 June 1710, to Jonathan Dam with "Saw pitt & Sellers, with ye ground ways for Shipbuilding." Here, then, was another ship-yard. The point is now occupied by summer cottages, the most prominent of which, in the picture, is known as the Bradbury cottage.

Next to Jonathan Dam lived Samuel Pray, who bought, 23 Aug. 1699, an acre and a half, twelve rods in breadth by Crooked

GUNNISON'S NECK, 1902.

Lane, and northwest of him were the "lands of Mr. Hubert," probably William Hubbard, who lived here but a short time. Joseph Gunnison purchased a small house-lot west of Pray in 1721, and John Follet, who had married Sarah Gunnison, was then living west of Gunnison and probably had been living there since his marriage in Boston, in 1700. A deed says that Follet was a butcher.

We must now have arrived near the two acres mentioned above as belonging to Francis Trickey, fisherman. He was, probably, a brother of Thomas Trickey of Dover, and was himself a taxpayer in Dover in 1639 and a resident of Portsmouth in 1652.

He died about 1682, and his son John in 1686. Sarah Trickey, widow of Francis, was living here in 1691. It was their daughter, Martha, who married Elihu Gunnison. Another daughter, Sarah, married Samuel Winkley, and he was living here in 1705. Three generations of Winkleys here worked at their trade of boat-building. A grant of twenty acres, made to Francis Trickey in 1656 and reaching from Crooked Lane to Spruce Creek, was laid out to Samuel Winkley in 1702.

Next to Francis Trickey there was a tract of twenty acres, twenty rods on the water side by one hundred and sixty rods into the woods, granted to John White, 19 June 1654. White sold this to George Lydden, seaman, 9 May 1670. It lay "between the land of John Merridah (Ameredeth) and Francis Trickey." Lydden sold the easterly half of his land to Edward Clarke in 1672. Clarke died between 1672 and 1677, and the land was soon in the possession of Edward Lydden, probably son of George. The westerly half of the original grant was sold by the heirs of George Lydden, 20 July 1698, to Roger Kelly, who was still the owner in 1710. Kelly had been a fisherman at the Isles of Shoals. Edward Lydden's part was sold to Samuel Skillin in 1705, and he sold it in 1710 to his brother, Josiah Skillin, who had taken for his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Lydden.

The next lot of twenty acres on the west was granted, 19 June 1654, to Thomas Duston. It was 28 by 120 rods and reached from Crooked Lane to Spruce Creek. In a deposition, made 28 April 1661, Thomas Duston gave his age as about 55 years. He signed the Dover Combination in 1640 and was before Court in New Hampshire for debt, 5 May 1643. He is mentioned in Kittery in 1650 and was constable there in 1652. He had rented his place on Crooked Lane to Richard Downe in 1659-60 and was then living in Portsmouth. Elizabeth Duston, his widow, gave a deed of the place to John Cutt, 19 March 1662. There seems to have been some litigation about it years later, and the heirs of Duston recovered the place. In 1678 Lucy Wills, aged about 46, and Sarah Lidden, aged about 38, testified that Thomas Duston's house was formerly burned and he had to mortgage his land to John Cutt. They say, too, that after Duston's death, his widow married a Mr. Button.[1] She married Matthias Button of Haverhill, 9 June

[1]Court Records of New Hampshire.

1663. She was his third wife. She died in Haverhill, Mass., 16 July 1690.

June 8 1703, administration was granted to Thomas Duston of Haverhill on the estate of his father, Thomas Durston of Kittery.[1] This fixes the parentage of the famous Thomas Duston or Dustin of Haverhill, who married, 3 Dec. 1677, Hannah, daughter of Michael and Hannah (Webster) Emerson. They had eight

CROOKED LANE, FROM THE ROOF OF THE LIBRARY.

children, seven of whom were rescued by him when the Indians burned his house 15 March 1697. The babe was dashed against a tree. Hannah with her nurse and a youth were carried away. In the night the three captives arose and killed their twelve Indian captors and returned home with twelve scalps besides their own.[2]

The Kittery records say that, 14 Dec. 1733, there were laid out to Timothy Duston, John Watts and others, heirs of Thomas Duston, twenty acres granted to Thomas Duston, 19 June 1654.[3]

Meanwhile the land had been occupied by others. John Cutt transferred it to John Ameredeth. It was described as lying

[1]Probate Records at Alfred, Me.

[2]Chase's History of Haverhill, pp. 185-195.

[3]Vol. II. p. 106.

between the "lands of Robert Cutt and George Lydine." John Ameredeth died 26 Jan. 1690, leaving widow, Joan, and daughter, Joanna, who had married John Alcock. After the death of Alcock William Sentle lived at this place.

West of Ameredeth was a broad tract of land, containing about three hundred acres, lying between Crooked Lane and Spruce Creek, granted by the town, 16 Sept. 1651, to Richard and George

OLDEST GARRISON HOUSE.
Occupied by Robert Cutt and later by William Whipple.

Leader and John and Richard Cutt. William James was then living near the northwest limit of the lot, on Crooked Lane. The whole lot soon passed into the possession of Robert Cutt. On a point of land, southeast of a little cove, he built his house, a portion of which is still standing. It became famous as a garrison house and later the residence of William Whipple. It is now the residence of Mr. Harrison J. Philbrick, who is justly proud of its old traditions and the abundance of antique furniture and ornaments that adorn its interior. The picture here presented shows

the rear of the house, the foliage preventing the obtaining of a front view.

At this point Cutt carried on his business of ship building. The estate of Robert Cutt fell to his son, Richard, and he, 28 June 1694, sold the easterly half of it to his brother Robert, "excepting William Scrivens Land on Barnes Point given him by me before this." In the same deed the land of William Scriven and of Mary Churchwood are mentioned on the northern boundary. These lands had been deeded by Richard Cutt to William Scriven and to Mary Cutt in 1686, twenty acres to each, bordering on Broad Cove in Spruce Creek. It appears as though Mary Cutt had married Humphrey Churchwood before marrying Richard Bryar. William Scriven had married Bridget, sister to Richard Cutt, the grantee. There is no evidence that he lived on this northern lot, but it is known that he lived on the point of land just west of the old Cutt mansion. In the year 1700 Cutt sold eighty-five acres to Tobias Fernald, which soon passed into the possession of William Fernald. The tract began "at ye Middle of ye Cove at Low water mark agaainst Mr. William Scrivens Warf and Land" and the boundary on the west was "ye Middle of ye Cove at low water Mark by the land that was Mr. William Deaments Deceased." The tract had a dwelling-house and barn thereon. The house and land of William Scriven at "Barnes Point" were sold, 29 Oct. 1704, to Nicholas Frost of Portsmouth. It was "adjacent to Mr. Robert Cutts' dwelling-house," about half an acre, "now in ye occupation of the Reverend Mr. John Newmarch Minister of sd town." This Nicholas Frost was a mariner, son of Nicholas Frost the "beaver trader," and had married Dorothy Mendum. He was not at all connected with the family of Nicholas, the father of Major Charles Frost. It is doubtful whether this Nicholas Frost ever lived in the house he bought of Scriven, for he sold it, 10 March 1707-8, to Diamond Sargent. Diamond Sargent, tailor, of York, sold it, 19 Aug. 1717, to "James Webber, cordwainer, once of Yarmouth." This house long ago disappeared, though the doorstep, over which the Rev. William Scriven walked, may still be seen. It was voted that school be kept at the house of James Webber in 1734. Webber sold to William Whipple, 13 March 1739.

[1]York Deeds IV. 132.

Next west of the Cutt estate was a tract of land purchased by John Diamond, ropemaker, of William James, 15 June 1651, lying between Cutt and Thomas Withers. In the deed William James says that he bought the land of Alexander James.[1] John Diamond signed the submission to Massachusetts in 1652, was constable in 1659 and Clerk of the Writs in 1662. He was a shipbuilder, as a deed shows. John Spencer of Saco says that one of his shallops was "built for mee at Pischataqua by John Dyamond." He died before 1667. His sons, John, Andrew and William, received portions of his estate. William had ten acres next to Robert Cutt.

TRIPE'S POINT.

It was twenty rods wide on the water side. William Diamond died about 1678, and his widow married Edward Carter and afterward James Blagdon. In 1691 Joan Carter sold to her son, John Diamond, twenty-eight acres on Crooked Land, ten of which she had bought of Dennis Downing, it having been granted to him by the town. Probably John Diamond soon died, for the land was again in the possession of his mother in 1702. She was then Joan Blagdon, and she and her son-in-law, Richard Tucker, and wife, Grace, sold the aforesaid ten acres to Sylvanus Tripe, who had married her daughter, Margaret. Here, then, on Tripe's or Traip's Point, William Diamond was the first settler. The land

[1]Perhaps Jones.

long remained in the possession of the Traip family, and John Pettegrew, son of Elizabeth (Traip) Pettegrew, lives there now. The railway to the Navy Yard has taken away a portion of this old estate. The house, now in ruins, was perhaps built by William Diamond and was certainly occupied by the first Sylvanus Tripe.

We come now to the present village of Kittery Foreside. All the land here was originally owned by Alexander James (Jones?) and then by John Diamond, the shipbuilder. For ten years or more Thomas Wills lived as the next neighbor to William Diamond on the northwest, or right in the heart of the present village. Thomas Wills, Jr., married Sarah, daughter of Walter Abbot of Portsmouth, and it was Abbot's intention to give this place to his son-in-law, who was a mariner. But he failed to execute the deed of gift, and so after his death his sons, Peter, Thomas and John Abbot, deeded this lot to Thomas and Sarah (Abbot) Wills, 30 Jan. 1688. They had a daughter, Sarah Wills, who married John Gear (spelled also Gere, Geare and Geere.) He was a juryman in 1694 and died before 1712. Sylvanus Tripe, in his will dated 29 Dec. 1714, says, "It is my will that there be a convenient Space of Land allowed at the point before the house for a common Landing place for them [his children and heirs] & from the said landing place or water Side a Convenient quantity of Land next to the widow Gear her Land for a highway for them to the Country road."

Feb. 4, 1728-9, Sarah Gere of Portsmouth deeded to her son Samuel Gere of Kittery and son-in-law John Abbot of Portsmouth a dwelling house and thirteen acres, granted to Richard Abbot 13 June 1659, by him sold to Walter Abbot, and from him descended to his daughter, Sarah Wills, and "from her descended to me."[1] John and Sarah (Abbot) Gear had son Samuel, the same undoubtedly who married, 7 Jan. 1724-5, Abigail Hodsdon, and daughter, Joanna, who was baptized with Samuel 17 April 1715 and evidently married John Abbot. Another daughter may have been Abigail, who married John Thomas 24 Dec. 1733.

Thomas Wills senior had for a second wife the widow Lucia (Treworgy) Chadbourne in 1669. After his death,

[1]York Deeds XII. 368.

about 1688, she married Hon. Elias Stileman of Portsmouth. Some have confused this Thomas Wills, who is sometimes written Wells, with the Rev. Thomas Wells of Wells, Me.

The town records have the following under date of 2 May 1674. "Measured and layd out unto John Deament [Diamond] his house lot with an addition of sixty rods in length at ye head of it, the whole containing forty acres three quarters and thirty rods on ye south east side of Mr. Thomas Withers land, 182 rods in length from ye river into ye woods and on ye south east side 160 rods long and ye breadth by ye river 51 rods and at ye head in the woods 71 rods."

KITTERY FORESIDE.

Since the days of John Diamond there has been more or less of ship-building at this place. The village, however, had little growth till the Navy Yard was established on the island near by. It is now a thriving village and a close contrast with Tripe's Point, which remains about as it was two centuries ago. The village has quite outgrown its rival at Kittery Point. It can not yet be told what the new development of the Navy Yard, the Electric Road, and the Water Works may do for this ancient place, now almost entirely modernized. No old landmark remains, so far as I have been able to learn.

It may have been John Diamond, 2d, who was put to death with torture by Indians in Wells in 1692. John Woodman was

administrator of his estate and sold forty acres to Nicholas Walden in 1699, which Walden sold back to Woodman at once. Here Woodman lived and kept the ferry "from Withers point to Strawberry banke." The town records say that "John Woodman presenting his request to the Selectmen and others the inhabitants of this Town, for their approbation for his keeping a Ferry from Kittery to Strawberry Bank, as it was granted to him by the Court in the year 1692, which is granted by the town and voted accordingly by the Majr parte thereof." In connection with this the following record is of interest. "The town receiving a Citation from the General Court on the Petition of John Langdon to have a bridge from his Island to Kittery and to keep a Ferry from said Island to Portsmouth, May 12, 1792, the town voted an answer to said Citation, that in 1692 the County Court granted to John Woodman and his heirs and assigns the Privilege of keeping a Ferry from Kittery to Portsmouth and that in 1699 the town of Kittery gave their approbation and grant to said Woodman in like manner, and said Ferry had been in their possession to the present time as their Property in fee simple and that the town are of opinion that to take it from them without compensation would be unconstitutional." When the bridge to Portsmouth was built, about 1828, some compensation was allowed to the heirs of John Woodman. Woodman sold his house and ferry to his son-in-law, John More, in 1724.

Next northwesterly to Diamond's was the grant of four hundred acres from Gorges to Thomas Withers, 1 March 1643. It was bounded on the southeast side "with a Cricke & burnt tree," and also on the "Nore west side with a Cricke and burnt tree." Withers received at the same time two islands south and southwest of his grant, containing by estimation two hundred and eighty acres. The grant to Withers stretched away in a northeast direction towards Spruce Creek two hundred and seventy-six rods, till it met the land that was afterward granted to him at Eagle Point, on Spruce Creek. It was two hundred and forty rods in breadth. The northeast half fell to his son-in-law, Thomas Rice, and the other half to another son-in-law, John Shapleigh. Portions of Shapleigh's half were sold to the Rev. John Newmarch and to Shapleigh's

brother-in-law, Stephen Eastwick. Rice's part remained among his descendants for many generations.

Thomas Withers came over with Mason's company in 1631. His wife's name was Jane. He was Deputy to General Court in 1656 and held town office frequently. The greatness of his land grants shows the estimation in which he was held. He held the offices of Councillor and Commissioner. His death occurred in March or April, 1685. His widow married William Godsoe in 1691 and was living in 1703. His daughter Sarah married John Shapleigh about 1673. Another daughter, Mary, born in 1660, married Thomas Rice about 1675, and a third daughter, Elizabeth, married first, 27 Nov. 1688, Benjamin Berry; and second, before 1702, Dodavah Curtis. Her two sons, Benjamin and Withers Berry, died unmarried. Thus the name Withers perished with the first settler but his descendants are many in the Shapleigh, Rice, and allied families.

The island granted to Thomas Withers in 1643 was divided between his daughters Mary and Elizabeth. Here Benjamin Berry lived for a short time and then it was called "Berry's Island." James Heard had a house-lot here in 1671. It has been called Langdon's Island and Badger's Island according to the name of its owner. The original name, Withers Island, ought to be applied to it, so as to preserve an ancient landmark and to commemorate one who had a very important part in the early history of Kittery.

VI.

UP THE PASCATAQUA.

The last chapter left us at the northern limit of Thomas Withers' land, opposite Strawberry Bank. Robert Mendum was his next neighbor on the northwest. We have met him before at Kittery Point, where he built a new house in 1648 and

MENDUM'S COVE.

where, doubtless, he was licensed to keep an ordinary in 1644. He was constable in 1652 and Selectman in 1673. He had a grant of one hundred and forty acres in 1651. We have seen also that he owned land on the east side of Spruce Creek, though he never lived there. He died in 1682 and his son Jonathan inherited the homestead on the Pascataqua.

Next above Mendum the original settler was Jeremy Sheres. His surname is written also Sheires, Sheares, and Shores. He

is first mentioned in 1649, when he rented for seven years a new house of Nicholas Frost. The contract was not fulfilled. Sheres and wife Susanna sold, 14 Nov. 1664, their one hundred acres which had been granted by the town, 3 March 1651, and moved to Cape Neddick in York, where he was living in 1680.[1] The purchaser was Nathaniel Fryer of Portsmouth, who sold it to Christopher Adams, 1 March 1668. It was twenty-four rods in breadth by the water side and lay "between the Lands of Robert Mendum on the wester side and William Palmer on the Nother side." Christopher Adams signed a petition in Braintree in 1645 and is thought to have been a brother of Henry Adams, ancestor of the Presidents Adams. He was a mariner of Portsmouth at the time when he bought this place. His will made 13 June 1686 and probated 21 Sept. 1687, is recorded in Boston. The inventory included one hundred and twenty acres in his "plantation" and seventy acres bought of William Palmer and Peter Glanfield. A plot of his farm is on the town records, comprising all between Mendum's Creek and Mast Cove, 44 by 360 rods.

William Palmer was in Kittery as early as 1642. His daughter Sarah married William King, to whom Palmer gave sixteen acres at the eastern end of his lot, lying along "Mast Cove." Palmer gave, 21 April 1670, twelve acres to Peter Glanfield and entrusted to him his little daughter Rachel, then only three years and nine months old, to be brought up. The forty acres sold to Adams Lay at "Palmers Point." The Adams "plantation" thus comprised the point of land on which the Railway Station now is. Palmer moved to Cape Porpoise in 1675.

The lot occupied by Peter Glanfield was first granted to Joseph Alcock, son of John Alcock of York. He sold to Christopher Joyse and Edward Clark. Clark soon died and his widow, Mary, married John Smith, senior, of Cape Neddick. She was daughter of George Farrow of Ipswich, and was born 6 Jan. 1644-5. Samuel Knight sold the land to Glanfield in 1682. I have found no record of any descendants of Glanfield.

[1]The inventory of his estate was made in 1701. Mention is made of a son-in-law, John Green of Boston.

North of Glanfield was a lot owned by Thomas Spinney. His grant of two hundred acres lay on both sides of the "Great Cove," later called "Spinney's Cove." Though the grant was made in 1659, it is probable that he had been living here for some time.

Above Thomas Spinney, on the east side of Great Cove, was a lot of fifteen acres originally owned by Thomas Turner and mortgaged by him to George Walton of Portsmouth, 16 Aug. 1659. Probably the land was unimproved and therefore was regranted by the town to Richard Carle. He sold six acres of it to his son-in-law, Samuel Knight, in 1684. Knight sold this, and Carle sold all the rest of the original grant to Samuel Spinney in 1682 and 1693.

Then came Christian Remick's twenty acres, granted 17 July 1661, and laid out 22 Feb. 1665. He deeded this and other grants east of it to his son Isaac, who sold the same to John Dennet, Jr., 2 May 1698, and moved to South Carolina. Dennet added to his farm by purchase of Richard King's seventeen acres in 1700 and by town grants. This farm has been in the possession of the Dennet family until now. The house, built about the year 1720, stands "on the east side of the Eliot road about a mile above Portsmouth Bridge." . . . "The Remick of whom the farm was purchased resided in a house on the bank of the Creek west of the road, and opposite the Dennet house."[1]

In 1697 there was a dispute between Thomas Spinney and Christian Remick about their boundary line, and in consequence the accompanying plot of lands appears in the records of the Superior Court at Boston with the following statement:

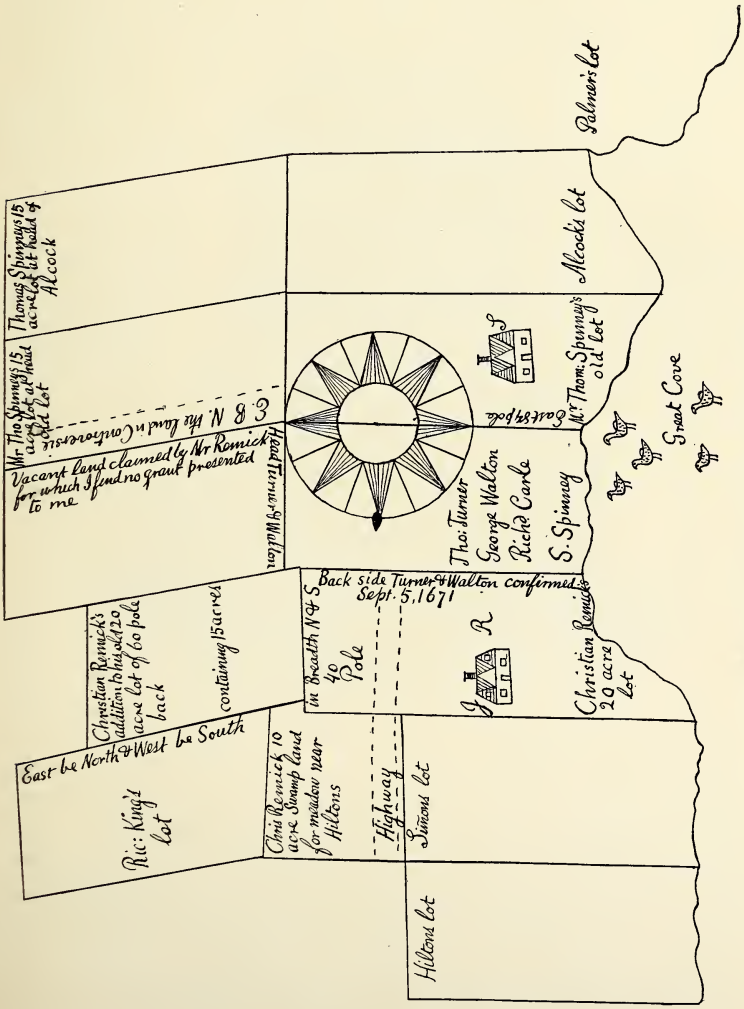
"Kittery, December 18th, 1697. At the motion and Request of Mr. Thomas Spinney layd out the Norther bounds of his old lot in the great Cove as also his addition at the head thereof containing fifteen acres, and in running out the aforesaid bounds as they were shewed to me by the sd Thomas Spinney and John Spinney I find the land in Controversie claimed by Mr Christian Remmick and Improved by Samll Spinney to fall within Mr Thomas Spin-

[1]Historic Homes of Kittery, by Moses A. Safford, Esq., Me. Hist. Coll. Vol. V., 398.

neys bounds of his fifteen acre lot as is demonstrated in the figure by a pricked line, the other lots being but demonstrations of the Scituations of jacent places.

By me William Godsoe

Surveighr for the Town of Kittery."



EAST SIDE OF GREAT COVE, 1697.

The plot is of interest as locating the old residence of Thomas Spinney, marked S, and also that of Isaac Remick, marked J. R.

The lot on the plan, marked "Simons lot," was granted to John Symonds, 17 Feb. 1661. It passed through the hands of Andrew Newcomb and William Hearle to the ownership of John Fernald, who lived on Eliot Neck. The lot of William Hilton, shown on the plan, was owned successively by John More, John Seward and James Fernald. The last lived here. The descriptions of the lots are confusing in the transfers, and it may be that the surveyor marked Symonds' lot as Hilton's and *vice versa.* All these lots on the east side of the Great Cove were forty rods in width and contained twenty acres.

Above James Fernald lived John Sloper in 1679, when he bought the lot of Stephen Paul, and above Sloper lived at the same date Richard Gowell. The land of Gowell was partly in what is now Eliot and partly in Kittery. A brook which is the dividing line between the towns ran through Gowell's land. He had only a few acres on the Cove, bought of Richard King in 1686. This was bounded on the south by the above mentioned brook. The rest of Gowell's land was his by grant of the town. His house was south of the town line and north of the brook.

Let us now return to the river lots. Thomas Spinney owned and lived on the extreme point of Eliot Neck. Near by lived his sons-in-law, John and Samuel Fernald. John Fernald bought of Widow Elizabeth Edwards, 1 March 1669, twelve acres near the Boiling Rock, which her husband, Stephen Edwards, had purchased of James Johnson, 7 April 1664.

Above Spinney and the Fernalds was a lot originally owned by John Alcock, son of the Joseph Alcock who has been mentioned before. He sold it, 10 Aug. 1681, to Peter Dixon. This Alcock was a shipwright and is the one who married Joan Ameredeth. The fifteen acres are described in the deed as "nere ye boyling Rock having ye River of Piscataqua on ye Southwest side thereof and is bounded on ye South East with ye land of Thomas Spinney and on ye Northwest with ye land of Christian Remax and ye north East with ye land of the aforesaid Peter Dixon."

Christian Remick received his first grant before 1651. Additional grants were made from time to time till he had two hundred

and forty acres. He was a leading citizen, filling the offices of Surveyor, Treasurer and Selectman. His homestead on Eliot Neck was given to his son, Joshua. His house stood near the river, not far from the family burial ground. The graves of many of the earlier generations of Remicks are marked by unlettered headstones of rough granite, and close by a fitting memorial has been erected by Lieut. Oliver P. Remick, a descendant of the emigrant, Christian Remick.

MONUMENT OF CHRISTIAN REMICK.

Next north of Remick was Gabriel Tetherly, who bought, 1 May 1660, twenty acres of Thomas Onyon, the same, probably, who was afterward killed by Indians in Portsmouth. Daniel King lived north of him in 1674. Tetherly's land came into the possession of his son-in-law and administrator, Richard King, who sold sixteen acres of it to his son, Richard King. The latter sold, in 1716, a house lot of half an acre to John Scriggin. It was next to Remick's land and separated from the river and landing place by a road. Gabriel Tetherly had a shipyard here.

Next above Tetherly and King, on the river, the first settler known was John Andrews, who sold his house and lands to Daniel Paul and Bartholomew Smith, 21 March 1648, and moved to Braveboat Harbor. The deed mentions John Symonds on the north. The next year Paul bought a house and an acre of land of Richard Cutts, that had been owned and occupied by Stephen Sanborn, afterward of Hampton. It adjoined the land of Paul. His son, Stephen Paul, married a daughter of Antipas Maverick, who lived further up the river. Stephen inherited the homestead. Daniel Paul was a shipbuilder. He is first mentioned as a "mariner," which usually meant the master of a vessel, in Boston, 26 Aug. 1640. He declared himself from Ipswich, England, and gave a letter of attorney for the sale of lands in Ipswich and delivery of money to his wife, Elizabeth. He signed the submission of 1652 and had grants in 1653 and 1665. The last was "in the great cove below ye Boiling Rock," and he sold it to John Sloper, 14 Feb. 1679.

It seems that a portion of the lot bought by Paul and Smyth got into the possession of Joseph Alcock, Paul's son-in-law, for he sold it in 1662 to Weymouth Lydston, fisherman, and Gilbert Lugg. Lugg's half of the purchase passed to Charles Nelson, and was bought of his heirs by John Lydston. The Lydstons long lived here.

In 1659 Daniel Paul and Elizabeth, his wife, mortgaged to Richard Cutt, 66 acres "above ye boiling rock between Gabriel Tetherly on the south and Joseph Alcock on the north."[1]

John Symonds came over with Mason's Company in 1634. He was in the employ of John Winter in 1636, and was appointed to lay out land in Kittery before 1652. Selectman in 1659. His farm on Eliot Neck was granted to him by the town. The name of his first wife is unknown. A daughter, Rebecca, married William Hilton, afterward of Exeter. He married for second wife, in 1668, Welthea, widow of John Goddard of Dover Neck and Oyster River. Goddard had come over in the same company with Symonds and died in 1660. It appears that Symonds after his second marriage lived in Dover.[2]

Symonds gave his homestead in Kittery to his son-in-law, Hilton, in 1667. He was probably son of Edward Hilton, the

[1]See deeds at Concord, N. H., II. 33.

[2]See Historical Memoranda of Ancient Dover, p. 371.

first settler at Dover Neck. He conveyed it to his son, Richard Hilton, 4 May 1684, except a house lot of three acres. It was described as land "formerly possessed and enjoyed by my father in Law John Simons being bounded on the Northwest side with Mary Bachellors high way and on the Southeast side with Daniel Pauls high way," to run back from the river "till it comes

LONG REACH.

to a running brook that is ye head of it." This land passed into the hands of John Downing of Dover, who sold it, 23 Jan. 1699, to Joseph Hill of Kittery, formerly of Oyster River. Peter Staples was then living on the northeast and Charles Nelson on the southeast in part. It remained in the Hill family for many years. Others lands of John Symonds, west of the Great Cove as we have seen, passed to the ownership of John Fernald.

Under date of 14 Feb. 1648 we read in the York Deeds, "Mrs. Batchellers Lot is bounded from the High Way betwixt George Rogers his Lot & hers to the Hie Way betwixt John Simmons his Lot & Hers by the water Side & so up into ye woods backward to a little Brook of Water & to run thither upon a Northe East & by East Line." She was the third wife

of the Rev. Stephen Batcheller of Hampton. He had moved to Portsmouth in 1647 and took her, "an honest neighbor," as house-keeper. Soon after he married her, though he was about eighty-seven years of age, and in 1650 he was fined in the Court of Norfolk County for not publishing his marriage according to law. There is no evidence that he lived in Kittery, and he soon applied for a divorce, which was refused. He left America about 1655 and died near London in 1660, aged one hundred. She applied for divorce in 1657 and evidently obtained it, though there has been found no record of it. She seems to have been a widow at the time of her marriage and had two children. Mary Batcheller married Thomas Turner and, 4 July 1674, they sold their lot to Peter Staple. Turner made a deposition, 23 June 1683, aged then 73. His estate was administered in 1684. The lot was described as "Land formerly granted to my wife by Mr. Thomas Gorges & alsoe regranted & confirmed to her by the Town of Kittery." This may be a hint as to who she was.

May 20, 1641, Thomas Gorges authorized "Robert Beedle to seise on & make use of the lot between George Rogers & John Simons & I promise in time Convenient to Draw up his lease." Nothing more is known of Robert Beedle, but the Town Records say that in 1679 ten acres were granted to Christopher Beedle which had been granted to his father Christopher Beedle in 1669, "at the head of the lot that was his grandfathers." Joseph Hill, who married Susanna, daughter of Christopher Beedle, Sen., relinquished all claim to this ten acre grant in favor of Peter Staples 20 March 1703-4. Christopher Beedle, Jr., held the ten acre lot in 1693, and his estate was administered by Peter Staples, 13 Sept. 1708. It would appear from the above that the third wife of the Rev. Stephen Batcheller was Mary, widow of Robert Beedle, and that is why the town laid out to Mrs. Batcheller the lot which Gorges had given to Robert Beedle.[1]

Peter Staple had a grant in 1661. He married a widow, named Elizabeth, and died about 1719, leaving three sons. The farm remained long in the Staple family.

George Rogers was in the employ of John Winter at Richmond Island in 1639. He was living on his lot next north of

[1]York Deeds I. 5, Part. II., 11 and VII., 29.

Beedle, afterward Staple, in 1641, and the lot was confirmed to him by the town in 1648. It was then bounded on the north by a highway and the lot of John Green. He was a juryman in 1650. There is no mention of him after 1654. Since Richard Rogers was living on this lot a few years later, it is concluded that he was the son of George. The estate continued in the Rogers name till within about a dozen years. It would appear from a Court record of March 1651 that the wife of George Rogers had died and that the children were left in need of care. The Court then ordered that one of his children should be entrusted to "Daniel Hard;" Edward Rishworth was to dispose of another, a girl, at Hampton; Anthony Emery was to have another and Miss Shapleigh was to have the youngest. "Benjamin Rogers is to have the cow that Goodman Emery had from his father."

The southern part of the original lot of George Rogers was before 1667 in the possession of Richard Miller. His wife, Grace, was, possibly, one of the daughters of George Rogers. She had as a second husband Christopher Banfield. Her children by first marriage were Samuel, Mary and Martha Miller. Samuel married Mary Neale, and they deeded the homestead to Banfield in 1696, and then the name of Miller disappeared from the early history of Kittery. Banfield sold his lot of ten acres to Richard Rogers in 1697.

The next lot above Rogers was John Green's. It was confirmed to him by the town in 1648 and was "bounded from a tree by a Gut Side above Franks Fort in ye bottom of ye Cove." It was estimated at thirty acres and was a square lot, and the little island of Franks Fort, containing about an acre, as a subsequent deed declares, was added to the grant, "over and above." Green had additional grant in 1656, further up the river, in Berwick, and moved there, leaving this lower lot to his son Richard.

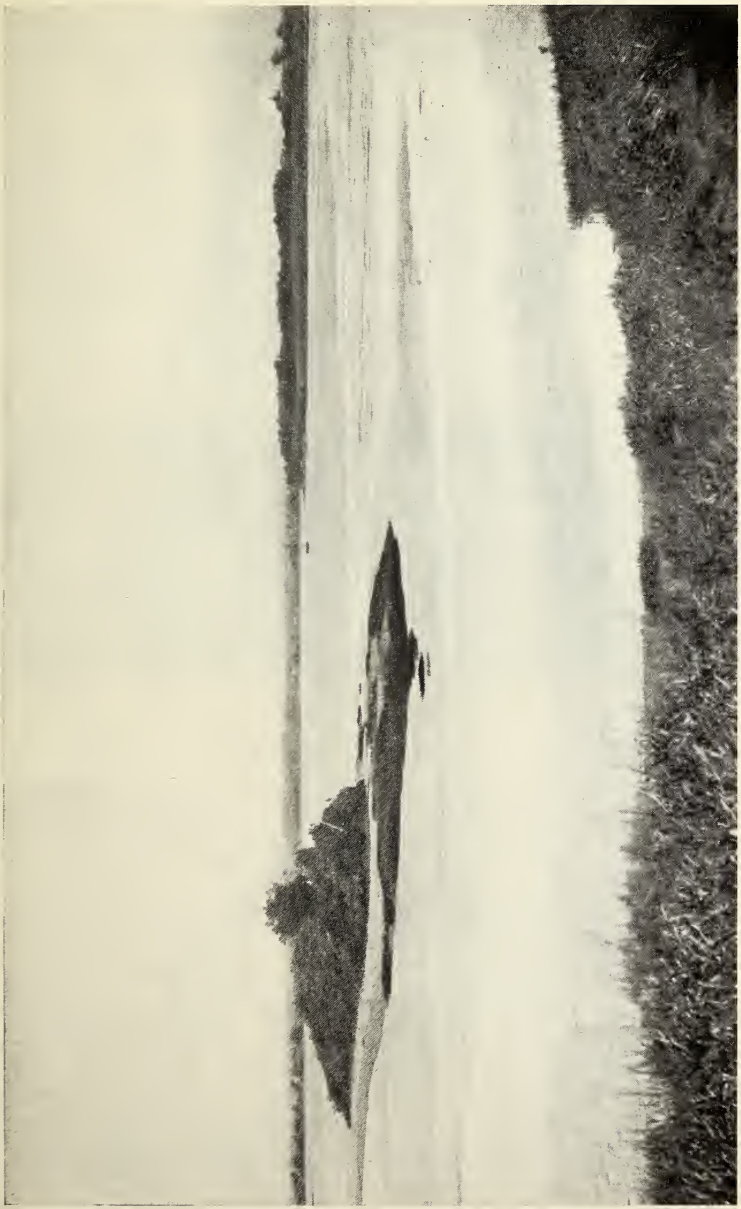
Robert Weymouth bought a portion of the Green lot, on the south side, and added to it by town grants. His estate was administered in 1662. James Emery bought the place and sold it to Stephen Robinson in 1663. Robinson moved to Oyster River, and sold his place in Kittery to Joseph Hammond, 5 April 1679. Here Joseph Hammond built his garrison, a little north of the present Greenacre Hotel, and here the Indians did their best or worst to capture it. They got Hammond at

one time but failed to take the garrison-house. We shall have occasion to speak of this again. Joseph Hammond was the son of William of Wells and was one of the most prominent men of his times and Province. He married a sister of Major Charles Frost. He was for many years Town Clerk, a Councillor, Selectman, Deputy to the General Court, Major in the Militia, Recorder of Deeds, and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas.

The rest of the Green lot passed, after many years, into the possession of Joseph Hammond or of Stephen Tobey, who lived next north thereof.

We have now arrived at Franks Fort, a very ancient name and still retained. It is a small island and is fast disappearing by the erosion of the river's current. Its neighbor, Watts Fort, sometimes called Darbys Fort in the old deeds, is now no longer seen at high tide. It was about a mile above Franks Fort. The reason for these names no one has yet discovered. They never served as fortifications, though they may have been named because of their resemblance to such at a distance. The stretch of water below Franks Fort has borne the name of "Long Reach" from the earliest days.

Beginning at the cove just above Franks Fort and extending northwest two hundred and forty rods and inland five hundred and eighty rods, or just half way to York River, is a tract of land known in ancient deed as "the Knowles Purchase." Some have supposed and written that this Knowles was an Indian Sagamore, perhaps confusing him with Rowles the Sagamore of Newichawannock. Even Sullivan, in his History of Maine, miscalls the latter, Knowls. The owner was the Rev. Hansard Knollys, sometimes called Knowles, third pastor of the Church in Dover, N. H. Knollys was a graduate of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, and had preached in England nine years before coming to America. He came to Dover in 1638 and left there for England in 1641. He probably purchased this tract of land from Henry Jocelyn soon after his arrival in this region, and he sold it to the General Court of Massachusetts before his return to England The record is as follows: "The Court agreed to buy Mr. Hansard Knowles his purchase for thirtye pounds, as hee tendereth it." After his return to England Mr. Knollys became a Baptist preacher of note and quite a voluminous author. He



FRANKS FORT.

was a learned man and of pious character. He suffered imprisonment and stoning for his religious convictions. He died, as it is written, "in a transport of joy," 19 Sept. 1691, aged ninety-three years.[1]

A PORTION OF THE BAY LAND.

The Court gave this land to William Hawthorne of Salem in return for some services, 14 Oct. 1651.[2] He was the emigrant ancestor of the great novelist, Nathaniel Hawthorne. It was next sold to Capt. John Leverett of Boston, for "eight Hodgseads of Sault & tenn thousand foote of boards." Leverett sold it to Thomas Broughton, who sold it, 4 July 1659, to Major Thomas Clark, a merchant of Boston, who had extensive business relations with this region. The heirs of Clark were Mehitable Warren, Elisha Hutchinson and wife, Elizabeth, and these sold the land, 18 Dec. 1699, to Joseph Hammond, Esq., David Libbey, Matthew Libbey, Daniel Fogg, and Stephen Tobey. All the grantees except Hammond had been living here for some years without any proper title to the land. A plot of this land is still preserved in the Massachusetts Archives, as "laid out by John

[1]Dr. Alonzo H. Quint's First Parish in Dover, pp. 93-4.
[2]Records of Mass. Bay. Vol. I. p. 278 and III., 253, and V., 445.

Evens at the request of Mr. Peter Coffin in the presence of Capt. John Wincoll, Capt. Charles Frost, and Lt. Joseph Hammond, Selectmen of the Town of Kittery, the tract of land being 870 acres." The deed reserves "Thirty Acres or thereabouts lying within ye limits and boundaries abovesd now in ye Possession of Joshua Downing."[1] This large tract was known as the "Bay Land" and commonly so called. A glance at the shore line in the map will show that the strong current from the Great Bay opposite has dug out a broad bay on the Eliot shore. Dr. J. L. M. Willis has pointed out that a chain of rocks and shoals extends from Watts Fort to Franks Fort, rarely appearing at low tides, and that this chain was, doubtless, the ancient river bank.[2]

In the division of the land Joseph Hammond paid for and received one-third, the part toward the north, and in consideration of the fact that Joshua Downing was already well established on Hammond's division, the latter was allowed a strip eighty-eight rods wide. There was a lawsuit about this later, and Downing was allowed a lot of land extending from what was afterwards called Nutter's Cove to Watts Fort. The other four divisions were each thirty-eight rods wide. Stephen Tobey was awarded the southerly division, David Libby[3] the one north of him; Matthew Libby came next, then Daniel Fogg and last Hammond. We must pause to inquire who these men were.

Thomas Tobey is said to have come from the west of England or from Wales to Long Island, N. Y., and about 1640 to have settled at Sandwich, on Cape Cod. The records of Sandwich mention him there in 1644. James Tobey appears in Kittery in 1687 and deeds land to his sons in 1695. So he must have brought a family with him. He was killed by Indians, 21 May 1705.

Matthew and David Libby, brothers, were born in Scarborough and were sons of John Libby, who was born in England in 1602 and came over with John Winter in 1632. The Indians drove them out of Scarborough to Portsmouth, and thence they came to the Bay Lands. Both lived to old age and had large families of children.

[1]York Deeds VI. 88.

[2]Old Eliot, Vol. III. p. 186.

[3]In the map of Middle Parish there is an error. The lot of David Libby is marked as Matthew's and that of Matthew Libby as David's.

NUTTER'S COVE.

Daniel Fogg was son of Samuel Fogg of Hampton, N. H., who is said to have emigrated from Wales. Daniel first settled in Scarborough, and the Indians persuaded him also to leave for Portsmouth. He married Hannah Libby and lived to a good old age. The descendants of these five men who bought the land of Hansard Knollys are numerous, and their names still survive in Eliot. They have an honorable record, and one of Fogg's descendants has done, as all will admit, more than any other to collect and transmit the ancient history of the town.

Mention has been made of Joshua Downing, who held thirty acres in the northwest corner of Hammond's division, bordering on the river. The history of that lot and of a few small lots north of it will take us back a little from the dates of which we have been writing.

Old deeds show that John Vgroufe, for so he signs himself, though he is more frequently called Newgrove, was living here as early as 1635. He may have bought a part of Jocelyn's[1] grant. He is mentioned in the Court Records of 1640 as an inhabitant of Pascataqua. Mary Vgroufe witnesses one of his deeds. He signed the Dover Combination of 1640 and owned land there earlier than 1642. James Nute of Dover sold to his son, James, 15 Feb. 1671, land bought "many years since" of John Newgrove, then of Dover. In 1694 Sarah Morrill of Boston was administratrix of her father-in-law, John Ugrove's, estate in Kittery, and it seems that he had not sold all his land there, "lying and being between Watts fort and ffranks fort."

In 1646 Ugrove, who had "taken a liter to go in till Michaellmass," wrote to George Smyth of Dover to sell his house and lands, and consequently Smyth sold, 18 Dec. 1650, to Dennis Downing, already a tenant, Ugrove's house-lot and thirty acres of upland.[2] Downing was a blacksmith. His son, Joshua, inherited this place. He left sons but no grandsons, and so the surname Downing has been long extinct in Kittery.

Vgroufe, Ugrove or Newgrove, had sold lots earlier than the date of this sold to Downing. Reynold Jenkins testified in 1683

[1]A court record, dated 30 March 1647, says: "John Ugrove's house and ground attached to answer Henry Jocelyn Esqr in an account in the case for damage to the value of ten pounds."

[2]York Deeds III. 114-115.

that "between forty & fifty years since," that is, earlier than 1643, he bought "six acres of Land of John Newgrove, beginning at the water side between the Lands of Thomas Joanes & Joshua Downing." Jenkins built a house and lived here for a while, and after the death of William Everett offered the place to his widow, in the charity of his heart, but the widow seems to have been too proud to receive it as a gift, as a deposition of her daughter, Martha, afterward Nathan Lord's wife, shows. At the age of forty-two she testifies that "when she was little, her mother having ten shillings of her, as the Deponent heard my mother say, which money the Deponents mother Margarett Euerett layd out for six acres of Land which shee bought of Renald Jenkins, which Land this Deponents husband would not accept of, upon ye refusall wrof the Deponents mother gave him a steere in lew yrof & her mother sould that six Acres of Land to Mr. Will Leighton.[1] Did Boaz treat Ruth any better than friend Jenkins did this little fatherless child and her mother? On the other hand Joshua Downing crowded his line fence too far north and encroached upon this little six acre lot.

Widow Everett did not remain long in affliction, for in 1656 she and her second husband, "Isacke Nash" of Dover, sold to William Leighton this six-acre lot and also the original homestead of William Everett, a little further up the river.

John Vgroufe, alias Newgrove, sold also to Abraham Conley a six-acre lot just above this of Jenkins, 1 Jan. 1638. Conley was already a tenant. He sold it, 24 June 1648, to Thomas Jones. It was "next adjacent unto House & Field of William Everet." Jones sold it, 30 Nov. 1686, to William Leighton's son John, who had already inherited the original Everett lot, the next one north. Thus he had three small lots combined into one farm.

Of William Everett not much is known, nor can we tell how he acquired his lot, probably by purchase from Wannerton. He appears in Court records of 1640, and was licensed to keep an ordinary in 1649. He seems to have been a sea captain and to have been lost at sea. He was a man of some consequence and must have had a spacious house, for all the inhabitants of Kittery were called together here, 16 Nov. 1652, to hear Simon Bradstreet and others tell why they ought to come under the

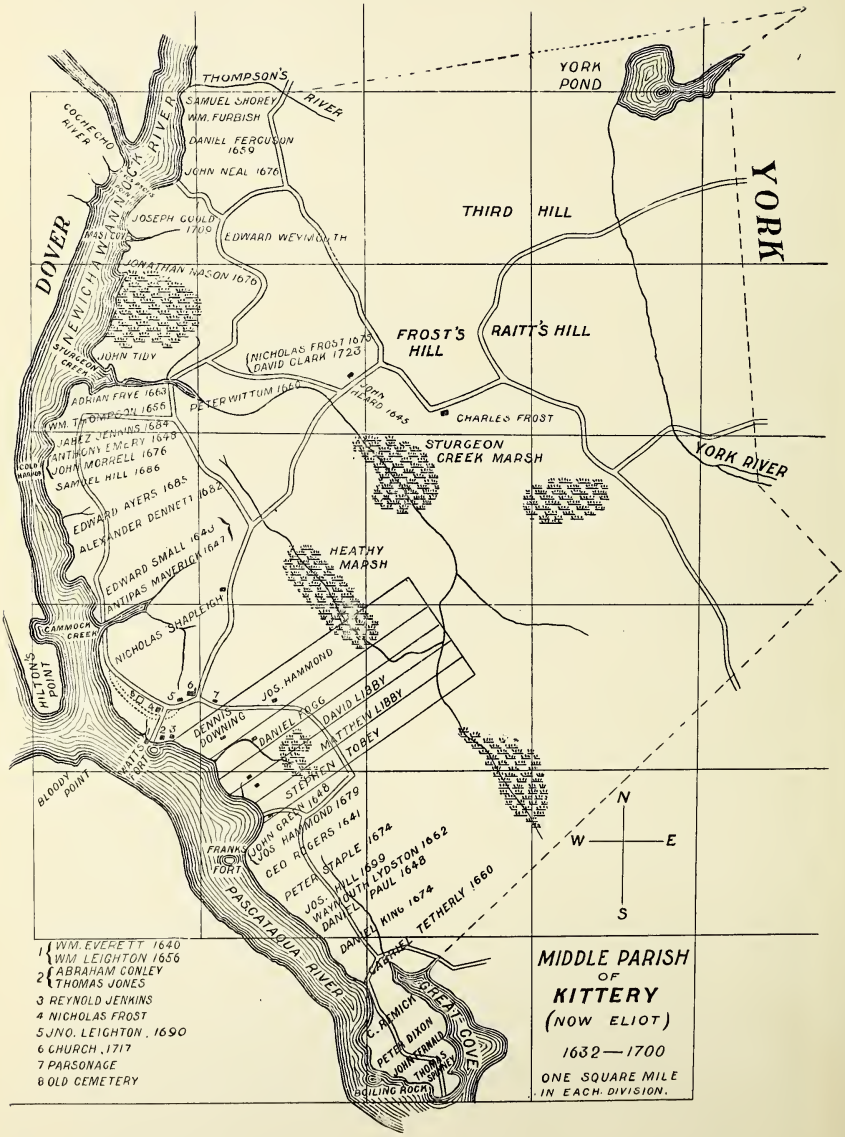
[1]York Deeds. IV. 56.

jurisdiction of Massachusetts. Everett's son William died also at sea, *sine prole,* and his only daughter, Martha, married Nathan Lord.

The point of land on which William Everett lived is shown in the picture of Franks Fort. It was first called "Point Joslain," and has long been known as Leighton's Point. Its southern shore once extended out fifty feet or more from the present bank, and some persons now living can remember apple trees growing on Watts Fort, which is now entirely washed away. At low tide its location can be discerned easily. Mr. George Leighton pointed out to me a place a little out beyond the present bank, perhaps ten rods to the north and a little west from Watts Fort, where within his remembrance there could be seen an old cellar, and beyond it there was an ancient warehouse and ferry. That cellar probably marked the spot where William Everett lived and where Kittery's inhabitants signed their submission to the government of Massachusetts. Some memorial should mark the spot.

The ferry at this point was a very ancient one, kept by Thomas Trickey and his son, Zachariah, and later by John Knight, *alias* Chevalier, all of whom lived at Bloody Point on the opposite or Newington shore. In his diary President John Adams mentions having once crossed here. The ferry points at the reason of an "ordinary" here in 1649 and also shows why there were numerous settlers in this vicinity.

Some have supposed that William Everett's house stood a little west of the site of the Old Leighton House, on Leighton's Lane, but this seems to me improbable. The Leighton House was built in 1690 according to Mr. Fogg, and was demolished in April, 1895. It stood on the exact spot now occupied by the house of Mr. Leander H. Plaisted. The ancient road or lane ran from a little west of this house almost straight northwest toward the river, north of the old burial place. The present road swings around to the south. The old parish cemetery, west of Mr. George Leighton's, is now overgrown with pines, and only two headstones remain, though there are indications that scores of the old settlers here were buried.


THOMPSON'S
SAMUEL SHOREY
WM. FURBISH
RIVER
DANIEL FERGUSON 1659
JOHN NEAL 1676
COCHECHO RIVER
SENEWICH (WINNICHA) RIVER
DOVER
JOSEPH GOULD 1700
MASTICO
EDWARD WEYMOUTH
JONATHAN MASON 1670
JOHN TIDY
MACCONS CREEK
ADRIAN FRYE 1663
WM. THOMPSON 1656
JABEZ JENNINS 1684
ANTHONY EMERY 1649
JOHN MORRELL 1676
SAMUEL HILL 1686
COLD HARBOR
EDWARD AYERS 1685
ALEXANDER DENNETT 1684
EDWARD SMALL 1640
ANTIPAS MAVERICK 1647
NICHOLAS SHAPLEIGH
CAMMOCK CREEK
NINE POINT
SAND HILL
BLOODY POINT
WATTS FORT
DENNIS DOWNING
JOS. HAMMOND
DANIEL FOGG
DAVID LIBBY
MATTHEW LIBBY
STEPHEN TOBEY
JOHN GREEN 1648
JOS. HAMMOND 1679
GEO. ROGERS 1641
FRANKS FORT
PETER STAPLE 1674
JOS. HILL 1699
WAYNOUTH LYDSTON 1662
DANIEL PAUL 1648
DANIEL KING 1674
TETHERLY 1660
PASCATAQUA RIVER
FRANKS
GREAT COVE
C. HEMICK
PETER DIXON
JOHN FERNALD
THOMAS SHARPE
BOILING ROCK
FROST'S HILL
RAITT'S HILL
THIRD HILL
NICHOLAS FROST 1679
DAVID CLARK 1723
PETER WITTUM 1660
JOHN HEARD 1645
CHARLES FROST
STURGEON CREEK MARSH
HEATHY MARSH
YORK POND
YORK
YORK RIVER
N
W
E
S
1 WM. EVERETT 1640
WM. LEIGHTON 1656
2 ABRAHAM CONLEY
THOMAS JONES
3 REYNOLD JENKINS
4 NICHOLAS FROST
5 JNO. LEIGHTON, 1690
6 CHURCH, 1717
7 PARSONAGE
8 OLD CEMETERY
MIDDLE PARISH
OF
KITTERY
(NOW ELIOT)
1632—1700
ONE SQUARE MILE
IN EACH DIVISION.

The location of William Everett's house is still more clearly indicated by the following testimonies:—

"The testimony of Martha Lord aged eighty-four years or thereabout saith that her father William Everett formerly of Kittery in the County of York deceased did in his life Time dwell on a Tract of Land in Kittery aforesd now in the possession of Capt. John Leighton and that said Everets House stood by an old orchard & a certain run of water Issuing into Piscataqua River, which run of water is Northward from the most Northerly Point of Watts Fort so called, which house my mother lived in & possessed after the Death of my sd Father untill she married with Isaac Nash & they sold the same to Mr. William Leighton. And that she never knew or understood that Major Shapleigh claimed any further than the lane between him and Nicholas Frost deceased. She further saith that her Father died about seventy-two years since.

Elizabeth Gowen [daughter of Major Charles Frost] aged seventy-nine years thereabout testifieth to the Truth of what is written above onely she doth not Remember Willm Everetts living on the place abovesd but his widow after his Decease."[1]

York ss. March 18, 1723-4.

Thomas Jones, already mentioned, was born in 1609, as a deposition shows, and was a servant of Alexander Shapleigh in 1639. He came upon the town for support in 1686. He seems not to have been connected with any others by the name of Jones in old Kittery.

Capt. William Leighton, born about 1625, is said to have settled in Kittery about 1650, though I have found no trace of him before his purchase of the Everett lot of Nash in 1656. The same year he married Katharine, daughter of Nicholas Frost, who after Leighton's death in 1666 married Major Joseph Hammond. The deed from Nash locates his lot "neare ye poynt of Land Commonly Called Watts Fort." It lay between the lands of Thomas Jones and Nicholas Frost and ran to the back part of the Great Swamp. This brings us to the first dwelling place of Nicholas Frost.

It has been often written that Frost settled where his son

[1]York Deeds XII. 8.

Charles afterward lived, and this earlier homestead has been overlooked. It is not supposable that Nicholas Frost settled in 1634 two miles from the river, with no road nor neighbors, when he could have almost his choice of good lots bordering on the river. The following deposition is enlightening. Philip Swadden, or Swaddow, testified in 1673 that thirty-eight or thirty-nine years before, that is, in about 1634, the time of Frost's arrival with his family, "Mr. Thomas Wannerton gave to Nicholas Frost a Prcell of Land up in Piscataqua River, now known by the name of Kittery, which pcell of Land was bounded, on the East with a little Cove, Joyneing to the Fort Poynt, on the South West on the River, on the North West Northerly with a great stumpe called the Mantilltree stumpe; which is about the Middle of the Lane wch Joynes to ye Land which Major Nicho. Shapleigh now possesseth, & soe runneing into ye woods as fare as the sayd Wannertons Land went, which tract of Land Mr. Thomas Wannerton gave to the sayd Nicholas Frost to come to bee his Neighbor." Wannerton, then, was living here about 1634, perhaps in the house afterward occupied by William Everett. He held a large section of land granted by Gorges. It adjoined Cammock's, afterward Shapleigh's, on the southwest. A strip along the north of his grant Wannerton gave to Frost without any deed, and later he seems to have sold the whole tract to Nichlas Shapleigh. Nov. 24, 1653, the selectmen confirmed to Shapleigh "all those tracts of land bought of Capt. Cammock and Mr. Wannerton the breadth whereof is from the Mill Creek by the water side unto a little fresh brook of water near unto Goody Everetts where she now Dwells and so backward into the woods by the same breadth half way to York and to run upon an East by north line or upon that line where those Evidenceys of Capt. Camocks & Mr. Thomas Wannerton doe specifie always provided that if any other former grant made by the Town fall within this said tract of land they are to remain good to them their heirs or assigns forever."

Another deposition throws light upon the early residence of Nicholas Frost. John White in 1679 testified that forty-two years before, or about 1637, "Mr. Alexander Shapleigh and Mr. James Treworgy did agree with the Neighbors dwelling at and

about Sturgeon Creek that there should be alwayes a high way from Nicholas ffrosts house down to Sturgeon Creek and Soe along to the Ceaders And the said high way hath bin held ever Since without Interruption." This is of interest as showing when the Country road through Shapleigh's land was first in use. The southern end of that road brings us to the lane that ran down to the ferry, and at the upper end of that lane stood, evidently, the house of Nicholas Frost in 1637. This is where some have supposed William Everett to have lived. There seems to have been dispute between Nicholas Shapleigh and Nicholas Frost's heirs as to the rightful ownership of the land given by Wannerton to Frost, and how much the heirs of Frost retained I can not say. Whatever it was seems to have come into the possession of the heirs of William Leighton. The inventory of Nicholas Frost's estate, 1663, mentions "The house & Land at Kittery, Joyneing to Willia Leighton, by estimation 30 acers." The inventory of the estate of John Frost of Boston, 1687, mentions twelve acres here still in the possession of the Frost family. In 1651 the town granted to Nicholas Frost three hundred and forty acres, "joining on the west to Anthony Emery's land and on ye east side of ye land with a brook which runs into Agmenticus river." This may have been a compensation for taking away a part of Wannerton's gift and awarding it to Shapleigh. Other grants were made to Nicholas Frost from time to time till he had one of the largest estates in Kittery. Just when he built his house on the southern slope of Frost's hill is not known, but it was probably about the time the grant of land was made, 1651. It was a garrison house built of large hewn square logs.

There is conclusive evidence that Nicholas Frost was on the coast of Maine as early as 1632. He probably returned to England for his family and came again in 1634. He was born in Tiverton, Devonshire, 25 April 1585. He was chosen constable in 1640 and he served repeatedly as one of the selectmen. He was a man of force and leadership and reared a distinguished family.

VIEW FROM SUNSET HILL.

VII.

ALONG THE NEWICHAWANNOCK.

In our sail up the Pascataqua we have now arrived opposite a historic place, called Hilton's Point, on Dover Neck. Here the first settlement in this region of the country was made by Edward and William Hilton, in 1623. It is probable that some of those who came with the Hiltons soon made their homes on the east side of the river Newichawannock, as it was called by the Indians, from this point upwards.

The first grant above the lot of Nicholas Frost, afterward William Leighton's, was the earliest one recorded. It was from the Laconia Company to Capt. Thomas Cammock, 2 June 1633. It was confirmed to Cammock by a deed from Walter Neale, agent of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 1 May 1634, and described as a piece of land on the east shore of the Pascataqua, "where William Hilton lately planted corne, being bounded on the north side with a small Creeke known by the name of Cammocks Creeke and on the south side with a small Rivolett abutting upon the lands alotted unto Thomas Wannerton gent." Here is our reason for saying that Wannerton first owned the lands possessed later by Frost, Leighton and Shapleigh. Cammock sold this tract to John Treworgy, 10 Jan. 1636, who seems to have acted as agent for his grandfather, Alexander Shapleigh, the same who had five hundred acres at Kittery Point. The tract extended half way to York River and contained about seven hundred and fifty acres. Here his son, Nicholas Shapleigh, made his home, at "Sandy Hill," and Cammock's Creek came to be called Shapleigh's Creek. It is better to hold onto the first names.

Mention is made in 1633 that William Hilton had been planting corn over in Maine. Was this an old Indian corn-field, and did Hilton live at the Neck opposite and row across to cultivate his field? So some have thought. The Court Records, perhaps, furnish a clue. Oct. 25. 1653, William Hilton recovered judgment in the sum of one hundred and sixty pounds against Ann

Mason, executrix of the will of Capt. John Mason of London, deceased. Of this sum fifty pounds were for the proprietary of his land, which the defendant took from him, and for the vacancy of one year's time and cutting down his house and for other injuries, ten pounds, and for the interest for the whole sixty pounds for the term of one and twenty years, one hundred pounds. Twenty-one years previous to 1653 carries us back to 1632, the time when William Hilton was planting corn on the estate afterward Shapleigh's. He had a house here and reason for calling the land his own, which the Court acknowledged.

Nicholas, son of Alexander Shapleigh, who built the first house at Kittery Point, was one of the most prominent men of old Kittery. He served as one of the Provincial Councillors from 1644 to 1652 with the exception of one year. He was also County Treasurer and one of the Commissioners to hold the first term of Court in York County, in June, 1653. He was several times on the Board of Selectmen and Deputy to the General Court. He was appointed, in 1656, Major in the Militia. As Justice of the Peace he was qualified to marry, and once, in 1660, he was presented at Court for marrying Capt. John Mitchell and Widow Sarah Gunnison before their publication. He gave sympathy and entertainment to the early Quaker preachers, for which he, with two other Selectmen, was deposed from office and disfranchised. Yet he was afterward elected as Deputy. In 1667 he had command of the Militia in Maine and in 1678 was one of the Commissioners to conclude a peace with Squando and the Sagamores on the Androscoggin and Kennebec rivers. He was extensively engaged in lumbering and milling, owning with others mills on Spruce Creek, Cammock's Creek and Sturgeon Creek. He had a long lawsuit with Hugh Gunnison about sale of land at Kittery Point, the record of which in the Supreme Court at Boston has been published in the Maine Historical Collections. He was in 1674 imprisoned and fined two hundred pounds for the offense that, to use his own words, "I did inconsiderately and out of foolish pity receive and conceale William fforrest and two others being in a sudden hurry, my compassion overcoming my reason."[1] These were accused of piracy. His sister, Katharine Hilton, sent in a touching petition that he be

[1]Me. Hist. Coll. VI. 40.

released, reminding the Court that "38 years since, in a time of great scarsity, in this land, our father layd out a good estate, for the supply of this Country, & the setleing some part of it, & in a season of there want supplyed them soe reasonabley with provisions, that it was thankfully accepted and acknowledged by the Authority then in being."[1] He was at one time owner of Sebascodigan Island, off the coast of Harpswell. The town of Shapleigh was named in honor of him, he having once bought that township of Francis Small. He was killed at the launching of a vessel at the shipyard of John Diamond, at Kittery Foreside, 29 April 1682. A spar struck him on the head as the vessel moved. The early prosperity of Kittery was due as much to this man as to any other. He left no children, and his nephew, John Shapleigh, inherited his estate. The farm at "Sandy Hill" has been held by a Shapleigh ever since about 1636.

The bridge near the mouth of Cammock's or Shapleigh's Creek is a recent affair. In the old times there was only a lane along the river and a fording place here. The dam was a few rods west of the present bridge, and the mill was at the northerly end of the dam. In the will of Samuel Hill, dated 28 Aug. 1713, mention is made of "the Saw mill, griest Mill and Wind Mill, as also the Dwelling House and Land Lying and adjoyning to Shapleigh's Creek." Hill owned an interest in the mills.

The next lot above Shapleigh was owned first by Edward Small, to whom it was granted by Thomas Gorges, 28 July 1643. It contained a hundred acres, "lying between the two Creekes." Small had built a dwelling house and cultivated a field. He came to the Pascataqua about 1632 and is said to have been a kinsman of Sir Ferdinando Gorges. He was a magistrate in 1640. We find him at the Isles of Shoals in 1653. Perhaps he went back to England. Francis Small, afterward of Dover and Kittery, is thought to have been his son.

Small sold this lot to Antipas Maverick, 23 June 1647. Feb. 17, 1653, the town granted and confirmed to Antipas Maverick "all that tract of land where he now liveth betwixt ye two Creeks, the Creek on ye South Side of his house called and known by ye name of Mill Creek and ye Creek on ye North Side of ye tract

[1]Coll. of Me. Hist. Society. Vol. V. pp. 38-9.

of land comonly known by ye name of Daniel's Creek." This locates Maverick's house near the mouth of Shapleigh's or Cammock's Creek and north of it. A mortgage in 1661 describes it as "on the South East side bounded by the Mill cricke & on the North East side by a Cricke sometime known by ye name of Danjell Dauises[1] Cricke." The lot ran back to Sturgeon Creek. Exception was made to land enclosed and possessed by William Ellingham, granted unto him for twenty-one years. "And alsoe except those Two Tracts of Land granted by the Town of Kittery unto Nicholas Frost & Anthonie Emerie, if they shall happen or appeare to be within the bounds of the aformentioned Land." A deed in 1686 calls the two creeks "Daniels Creek & Camocks Creek."

There is some cause for thinking that Antipas Maverick was brother to Samuel Maverick of Noddles Island, or East Boston. If so, he was the son of the Rev. John Maverick of Dorchester. Antipas was of the Isles of Shoals in 1647. He signed the submission of 1652 and was licensed to keep an ordinary in 1659. He had a brother, Moses, who lived in Marblehead. Antipas Maverick died in 1678.

The one hundred acres of Maverick were increased by grants from the town, and the whole estate was sold by his heirs, at different times. Samuel Hill seems to have bought two pieces, one next to Shapleigh's Creek, which he willed to his son, Samuel, and another, bought in 1686, further north, which he willed to his son, Benjamin. Alexander Dennett bought, 7 June 1682, forty acres, being thirty rods in breadth on the river. Then came a lot once occupied by William Ellingham, a lumberman, which passed to John Shapleigh and from him to Edward Ayers. This takes us to "Daniels Creek." Then came the upper lot of Samuel Hill, lying "between ye lotts of John Morrell & Edward Ayers."[2] This estate has remained in the Hill family ever since. Samuel Hill was the son of John Hill of Dover. He married Elizabeth Williams in 1680 and settled in Kittery soon after. He owned land also in Portsmouth.

[1]Daniel Davis witnessed a deed in 1648 and signed the submission to Massachusetts in 1652. His creek is probably Hill's Creek to-day.

[2]York Deeds XI. 112.

The lot next to Hill on the north was granted, 1 Nov. 1654, to Anthony Emery. Henry Pouning was then on his north and there was a certain cove between them. The house of Emery and a small piece of land had been bought by him of John White, 15 Nov. 1648. White moved a little north, as we shall see. He seems to have lived at Kittery Point and at Crooked Lane before moving to this region. Emery had kept an ordinary at Dover Neck as early as 1643 and he was licensed to keep one here in Kittery in 1650. His farm passed to his son, James, who in 1673 sold it to Abraham Conley. John Morrell bought it of Conley, 27 July 1676, in exchange for land further north. This place has remained for more than two centuries in the Morrell family. Here was a ferry, in the old times, across to Nicholas Harford's on the Dover side. It was kept by Morrell and later by Harford. Henry Kirke and wife, Ruth, lived on a two-acre lot near by, which Morrell later added to his estate.

North of John Morrell was a lot of six acres granted by the town to Henry Pouning, 3 March 1651. He lived in Boston, where his family are recorded, and died about 1665. His widow, Elizabeth, and children, Sarah, Mary, Daniel, and Elizabeth, who had married Jonathan Bridgham, sold this lot, in 1684, to Jabez Jenkins. It was then thus bounded: "John White next Henry Pounding on the North, now in ye hands of Robert Allene, & the land formerly belonging to Anthony Emery, on ye South, now In the possession of John Morrall."[1] Jabez was the son of Reynold Jenkins, who has been mentioned several times. Reynold was in the service of John Winter at Richmond's Island as early as 1634. He was living here on the Newichawannock about 1640 and is mentioned in 1683. He was affiliated with the Quakers from the beginning of their preaching in Dover and Kittery, and he and neighboring Friends were more than once presented at Court for not attending the services of the church on the Lord's Day.

March 3, 1651, there was granted to John White a lot "next unto Pounings twenty-four rods by the water side and so backinto the woods unto the way that goes from cold harbour unto Sturgeon Creek." This "pcell of land and housing" was "assigned to William Thompson and his heirs forever at a town meeting at

[1]York Deeds IV. 27.

Kittery by the above named White" 15 Oct. 1656.[1] John and James Thompson, sons of William, sold this, 20 March 1708, to Francis Allen, and it has been held in the Allen family ever since. At the time of the last sale it was bounded "on the north with the land formerly belonging to Philip Benmore and Nicholas ffrost now in the possession of John Morrell Junr and on the South with the land of Jabez Jenkins," containing twenty acres.

Philip Benmore bought his lot of James Emery. Benmore's daughter, Temperance, married Charles Adams, Jr., of Oyster River, who sold it, 26 March 1682, to John Morrell. Charles Adams, Senior, with a family of nine was killed by Indians soon after this sale. It appears that Temperance escaped, for she as a widow acknowledged the deed in 1696.

The lot next north was owned by Nicholas Frost, Jr., and passed from his heirs to Jabez Jenkins in 1696. North of this lot and reaching to the mouth of Sturgeon Creek was the old Frye homestead, where Adrian Frye was living, probably as early as 1663, the date when he is first mentioned as witness to a deed. His son, William, inherited the place, and sold ten acres of it, the point lying between the river and Sturgeon Creek, to Philip Pike, 4 April 1713. It was "commonly called Frys Point," and there was reserved "a burying Place of three Rod Long & Two Rod Wide fronting on Dover River." The original grants from Cammock's Creek to Sturgeon Creek were soon cut up into smaller lots and were transferred so often that it is difficult to trace them. We have tried to find the original settlers only. This was a busy place and more thickly settled than most parts of the town. The occasion of this was the mills on Cammock's and Sturgeon Creeks. Four ordinaries, or inns, are mentioned in this region, at Everett's, Maverick's, Emery's, and Jenkins'. The ferry at "Cold Harbour Point" and the road thereto from Sturgeon Creek are mentioned as early as 1651. These indicate the line of travel to and from Dover.

Old deeds refer to the whole river front from Emery's, later Morrell's, to the mouth of Sturgeon Creek as "Cold Harbour," "Cole Harbour," "Coole Harbor," and various other spellings. The small inns of England, where shelter without fire could be

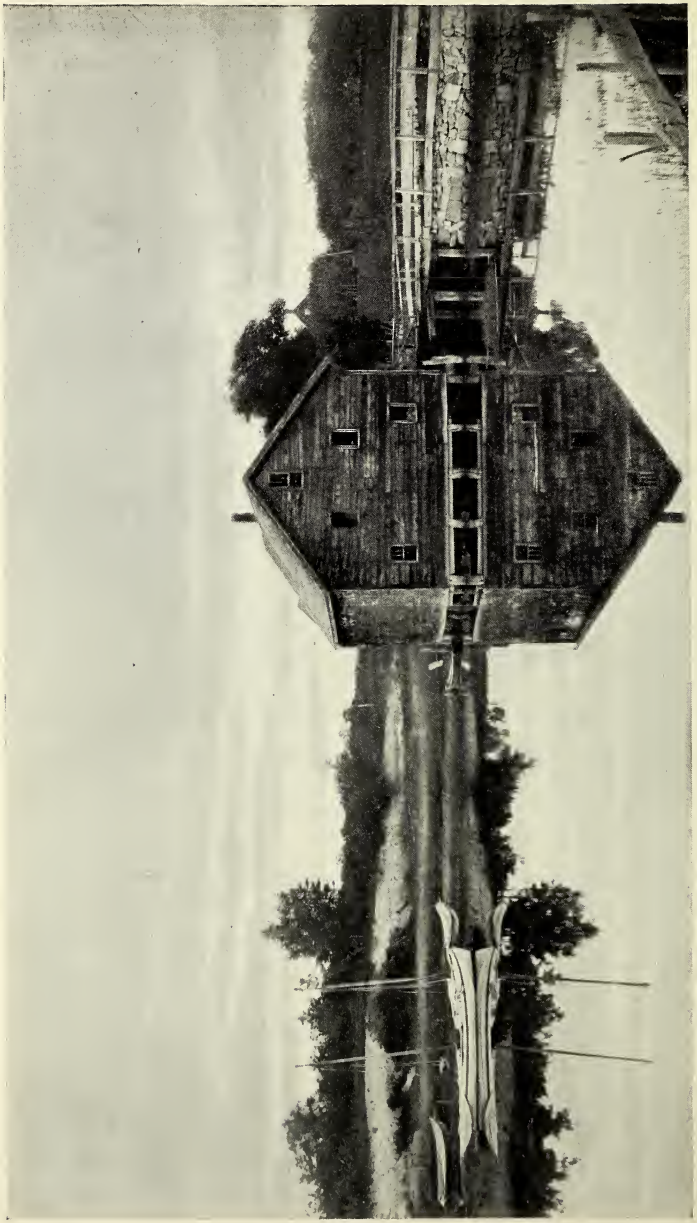
[1]Kittery Records.

found, were named "Cold Harbors." This name was, doubtless, applied to the ordinary which Anthony Emery was licensed to keep in 1650, in connection with his ferry. He may have hung out his sign with that name. Soon the name indicated a region and gradually it extended itself up as far as Sturgeon Creek, just as Thompson's Point moved about from one place to another, as we shall soon see. The location of the earliest house at Cold Harbor is shown by a cellar between an elm tree and the river bank. The ferry landing was perhaps twenty rods north of this and the road to it is still easily traced. The Morrell burial ground is on the northerly slope of a hill, southwest of the cellar.

The tract of swamp and upland, covered with pine timber, lying between Sturgeon Creek and a cove above it, was granted at an early date to merchants and lumbermen. Stephen Greenham is one of the earliest mentioned, who had his "wigwam," or lumber camp, near "Greenham's Gutt," the little rivulet that empties into Mast Cove. John Wincoll declared that he bought Greenham's lot for "my brother," Thomas Broughton, and paid him six pounds therefor. The statement is found in the Records of the Supreme Court in Boston. William Ellingham was another who owned timber land here and built him a house near the mill on Sturgeon Creek. He married a daughter of Thomas Booth of York, sold out to Thomas Broughton, and is found later in York as a carpenter. Broughton carried on business here and at Quamphegan for some years. In 1651 the town made a grant to Nicholas Shapleigh of lumber in this tract. He erected mills and, lest the owners of land on Sturgeon Creek should be damaged, he gave a bond to the inhabitants "to keepe two Cannows on the up side of the sd Damme, for their transportation, & likewise wn the sd inhabitants shall find thejre marshes to be overflowne at any tyme, wn it may hurt them, upon notis from them, to take up the wast gates," and also to deliver boards to the inhabitants at three shillings per hundred.[1]

All this land seems to have been regranted by the town a few years later. Many of the inhabitants of this region had a few acres of marsh here. A settler would have a grant of wooded upland in one place and a small amount of marsh land several miles distant in some cases. This was because grass and hay

[1]York Deeds I. 17.



MILL AT STURGEON CREEK, 1816-1896.

were scarce before much of the land had been cleared. A piece of swale grass or an old Indian corn field was a valuable acquisition.

The first settler that is known immediately north of the mouth of Sturgeon Creek was Christopher Banfield or Banefield. He married Grace, widow of Richard Miller, and later Sarah (Libby-Tidy) Rogers. The earliest mention of him is in 1672, and he is called sergeant in 1700. He wrote his name and acted as a surveyor. On the occasion of his marriage to widow Rogers he deeded to John Tidy, her son by a former marriage, forty acres "on the Northwest side of Sturgeon Creek," "abutting on Newichawannock River." There is no record of Banfield's family. Samuel Banfield witnessed a deed in Kittery in 1709, and Hugh Banfield witnessed a will in Portsmouth in 1715.

John Tidy and his family lived here many years and gave their name to "Tidy's Swamp" near by. The surname has been long extinct, though there are many descendants. March 5, 1699, the town granted to John Morrell thirty acres north of Christopher Banfield's, fronting on the river seventeen poles. Morrell sold this to Tidy in 1710. John Hoyt then owned a piece of land east of this, the same who afterward lived in Newington, N. H.

It seems that Abraham Conley owned some marsh next above Tidy, three and a half acres of which he sold to Peter Wittum in 1672.

June 1, 1676, John and Jonathan Nason had a grant of one hundred acres of which John deeded his share to his nephew, Jonathan Nason, Jr., in 1702. It extended up to "the brook that runs into Mast Cove," "above Waymouths improved land." That is the brook that has been called "Greenham's Gutt." The cove is called, in the deed of 1676, "upper Mast Cove," probably to distinguish it from Mast Cove near Franks Fort and another just below Eliot Neck. Thirteen acres of the estate of Jonathan Nason, senior, were sold, 14 June 1703, to his son-in-law, Henry Snow. This bordered on Edward Waymouth's land, "lying at the head of a creek commonly called by ye name of Mast Creek," which land had been previously owned by Anthony Emery and by James Emery.

Next above Jonathan Nason's, on the river, lying between Mast Cove and Creek and the next creek above, is a neck or point

of land of about fifty acres, which the Indian Sagamore, Rowles, sold, if it could be called a sale, to Katherine Treworgy, 3 Oct. 1651, "for two bottles of Liquor to me in hand paid." It was "commonly known by the name of Tomsons Poynt, an ould Corne ground which I the said Rowls have formerly made use of & improved."[1] It was thereafter sometimes called "Trueworgy's Point," "lying between two Cricks." Katharine Treworgy married William Hilton and in 1674 sold this land to her son, Samuel Treworgy, who in turn deeded it to Richard Chick. His son, Richard, sold it to Peter Dixon, who sold it to Joseph Goold, 11 July 1709. It was long the homestead of the Goold family.

The earliest mention of Thompson's Point in Kittery that I have found is in a town grant to Thomas Broughton, 4 Oct. 1650, of land above Sturgeon Creek extending "towards Tompson's Point." In the deed above cited it is said that the place long possessed by the Goold family was commonly known as Thompson's Point before 1651. Why was it so called?

Thomas Gorges granted to Francis Williams and wife, Hellen, one thousand acres of land lying "on the northeast side of the River Pascattaquack over against Tompsons pointe, wch is bounded with the most northerly brooke or creeke commonly called the blacke creeke, next adioyneing to Sagamor Runacwitts old planting ground on the north, and from thence alongst the said River to run Downe towards the harbours mouth unto a creeke or cove next adiacent Amiciskeg point so called by the natives on the south, containing in length upon the said River aboute half a mile more or lesse." This was recorded 13 Aug. 1644, though it was probably written at an earlier date. Thompson's Point, then, in 1644, was over in Dover and on the southern shore where the Cochecho River joins the Newichawannock. "Thomsons point house" is found in the Dover tax list of 1648. Some have supposed that William Thompson lived there, but there is no statement to that effect, and William Thompson is not mentioned till 1656. The more probable supposition is that the point was named for David Thompson, the first settler at the mouth of the Pascataqua. He must have explored all this region and may have built a house here as well as at Little Harbor. At any rate the name, Thompson's Point, soon began to be applied to the point opposite, in Kittery. A little later the lots north of it

[1]York Deeds III. 10.

were located, in deeds, "near Thompson's Point." The next transfer located the lot "at Thompson's Point." And there was a special reason for this after 1656, for then Miles Thompson began to live just north of the "Black Creek," which thereafter was called Thompson's Brook, and the lot just south of the brook was called Thompson's Point. Thus the name migrated from New Hampshire to Maine and up the river. Thompson's Brook became the dividing line of the Parish of Unity, and later the boundary between Berwick and Eliot.

Francis Williams is said to have died in the Barbadoes soon after this grant was made to him. No one took possession, and so the town granted the land to other persons. It was laid out in lots of twenty-four rods breadth on the river. Next north of Joseph Goold lived John Neal and his son, Andrew. The land was originally granted to James Heard and Thomas Etherington. It was bounded "on the south by lands granted unto one Mrs. Katherine Treworgie" and on the north by land "granted unto one William Ellingham." This was said in 1676, when James Heard's widow, Shuah, deeded the land to John Neal. When the latter gave it to his son Andrew in 1694, it was bounded "on the north by widow ffergusons."

The transfer of the next lot from William Ellingham to Daniel Ferguson is not on record, but Ferguson must have settled here before 1659, when "the creek by Daniel Ferguson's and Anthony Emery's" is mentioned. He and his neighbor, William Furbish, together bought land further inland of James Emery, in 1667. The dividing line between Ferguson and Furbish was laid out by referees in 1680. Both probably came from Dover, N. H., where William Furbish is found as early as 1648.

North of Furbish was a lot of one hundred acres twenty-four rods wide, granted by the town to Major Charles Frost, 16 Dec. 1652. In 1664 Frost sold fifty acres of this to William and Richard Oliver, brothers and fishermen of the Isles of Shoals. It was described as "near unto the place called Tomson Poynt" and bounded "on the north with John Heards land and on the south with Will Furbish his land & on the east with marked trees." It passed through several hands to Thomas Rhodes, who had married a daughter of Miles Thompson and bought the Heard lot,

above named, in 1680. A daughter of Rhodes married Samuel Shorey, and he at length got possession of all the land lying between William Furbish's farm and Thompson's Brook. Here the Shoreys lived for many generations. In John Heard's will it is declared that one John Ross had a house here before 1675, and he was to remain undisturbed in the possession of it so long as he lived.

VIII.

THE PARISH OF UNITY.

We are approaching now to a distinct settlement, as we pass the mouth of Black Creek or Thompson's Brook, called later Shorey's Brook, with low lands and reedy marsh on both sides. What is now South Berwick was anciently called Newichawannoch, Quamphegan, or the Parish of Unity, and later Berwick. The saw-mills on the Great Works River attracted settlers to that neighborhood and soon all the river lots were taken, up the river to Salmon Falls and down to Thompson's Brook. This took its name from Miles Thompson, to whom in 1656 was granted the first lot above it. The Thompson family dwelt here for many years.

His next neighbor on the north was Nicholas Hodsdon, who, June 16, 1674 bought of John Wincoll thirty acres which Wincoll had bought of John Heard in 1651. It had a dwelling house when bought by Hodsdon. It was bounded on the south by the lands of Miles Thompson and on the north by "Burch Brook & Cove," and on the east by "the highway that leadeth toward Sturgeon Cricke." In 1673 Hodsdon had bought of Peter Wittum forty acres just east of this river lot. He probably had had still earlier a grant from the town, adjoining the lot purchased. Hodsdon came from Watertown and earlier from Hingham, Mass., where he was living in 1635. He deeded his homestead to his son, Benoni, in 1678, except seven acres whereon his son-in-law, John Morrell, was then living. The deed mentions land of "Left Plaisted late deceased" on his northern border. In 1679 the forty acres bought of Wittum were deeded to Timothy Hodsdon.

Roger Paisted had his lot, 13 July 1669, from John Wincoll, to whom it was granted by the town in 1652. Lt. Elisha Plaisted inherited it and his widow, Elizabeth, sold it in 1693 to John Plaisted, senior. It was bounded on the south "with a brooke yt runs along by Nicholas Hodsdons land into birch point cove," and on the north by James Emery's house-lot, "being the length

of the rest of the lots" and containing eighty acres. In another deed it is called "birchen point lot."[1]

Above Lt. Plaisted James Emery had a grant of fifty acres in 1654, "on the south side of Daniel Goodings Lott, bounded with the same Lyne according to order forty-eight rodd by the water sade." Emery sold this, 20 Jan. 1696, to Philip Hubbard, who

BIRCH POINT, FROM ELIOT BRIDGE.

had married a daughter of Daniel Goodwin. It was then bounded on the north by the land of Daniel Goodwin, Jr., and by a "Small brook and valley which is a parting bounds between sd land and Daniel Stones land and from thence running as the fence now Stands to a tall white oak stump standing within Daniel Stone's Garrison."[2] The Hubbard Garrison House stood on the spot where Isaac Libby now lives. Mr. Libby has a number of bullets, plowed up from the soil near his house. These are very suggestive.

Daniel Goodwin received his lot by town grant in 1654. It was divided among his sons Daniel and Moses and his son-in-law, Daniel Stone, who received five acres of the southwest corner.

[1]York Deeds IV. 86.
[2]York Deeds IV. 96.

The next lot of fifty acres "in the place where Barnet Squire had a loote formerly granted," was granted in 1654, to John Green, Sen., who, as we have seen, lived at first down by Franks Fort. In 1683 his widow, Julian, deeded this lot next to Goodwin to her son-in-law, John Searle, to be divided between her grandsons, John Searle, Jr., and John, son of Nicholas Jellison, when they should become of age. John Searle, Jr., relinquished his claim to his father in 1707. There is no other mention of John Jellison. The Searle family seems to have departed early from Kittery.

"On the northwest side of John Green's," Thomas Abbot, who married Green's daughter, Elizabeth, had fifty acres. On the north and west sides were lands yet in common. By a vote of the town in 1652 the "fowling marshes" above Birch Point were declared to be common land. They extended from Birch Point to Peter Grant's Point. Here any inhabitant might cut hay and thatch grass. One Benjamin Waymouth of Dover, in 1700, carried off some thatch grass from this place, for which there was legal action against him for the recovery of five pounds. These "thatch Banks" were let by the town to John Cooper in 1710.

Next above Thomas Abbot was a lot granted to John Lamb, 15 July 1656. He sold it to James Emery, and Emery sold it to Peter Grant, 21 Oct. 1659.[1] The Grants occupied this lot for many generations.

Above Peter Grant the next lot was that of John Taylor, granted in 1655, fifty acres "on the north side of John Lambs lott and called by the name of brisparns cove." It is called elsewhere "Onisiprus Cove." Taylor died about 1690, leaving a widow, Martha, and daughters, Mary; Katherine, who married Charles Cahan and administered his estate in 1688; Sarah, who married Elisha Clark; Deliverance, who married William Goodwin; and Abigail, who married Moses Goodwin. The widow died about 1702. The farm passed to her son-in-law, William Goodwin, and long remained in the possession of the Goodwin family.

James Warren came next, whose lot was laid out 15 July 1656, "on the north side of John Taylor's lot." His daughter, Grizel, married Richard Otis, who was killed at the massacre of Cochecho in 1689. She was carried as a captive to Canada and there it is

[1]York Deeds III. 14.

recorded on her testimony that James Warren was a native of Berwick, Scotland, and that his wife, Margaret, was a native of Ireland. James Warren, Jr., became a leading citizen, being often selectman, commissioner, and surveyor. The name Warren has survived in Berwick until the present. Warren's estate fronted on Cow Cove, shown on page twenty-two.

Alexander Maxell received his grant of land the same day as Warren. Maxell settled in York and sold this grant to John Neal, who in 1662 sold twenty-five acres of it to Nathan Lord. Lord probably came over with Abraham Conley, whose daughter Judith was his first wife. This was before 1640. He is first mentioned as a signer of the submission to Massachusetts in 1652. He doubtless lived with Conley near Cold Harbor, and, after his marriage to Martha Everett, in the lower part of Berwick, east from the country road. The place is called "Mount Misery" in a deed, referring presumably to Rocky Hill, called also Craggy Hill. The place of his later sojourn belonged to a region called "Old Fields," stretching south from Great Works River for some distance. It was probably an old Indian planting ground. Here he had a garrison house, which long ago was demolished. The Lords are found still in Berwick and almost everywhere else, for they are very numerous and have borne an honored name.

Next north of Lord's were the two hundred acres of Richard Nason. Feb. 4, 1664, he sold to Nathan Lord nine acres, "adjoining unto Certain lands of ye sayd Lord, wch hath been & now is in the possession of ye sayd Lord," and "runs along by the head of the secund swampe on the southeast over the brooke," and "on the North & by East, directly from Richd Naysons Barne, it is bounded with Certen marked trees, marked with two letters R & N & is part of a great Prcell of land granted upto the sayd Richd Nayson by ye grant of the Town of Kittery."[1] In 1694 Nason deeded this place to his sons, Benjamin and Baker. It was then bounded "on the south with the land of Widdow Lord" and on the North with the "lands that were late Thomas Spencers deceased," and on the west with the tide water. In 1654 Nason sold to George Leader for John Beex and Co. a strip of land four rods wide "beginning at pipe Stave poynt & soe downe along the river unto the next fresh water Cricke." It con-

[1]York Deeds III. 27.

tained "one acre more or less lying upon ye Side of the River commonly called Pipe staff point, formerly bought of Richard Nason." So it is described in 1687, in a deed from Robert Tufton Mason, grandson and heir of Capt. John Mason, to Eliakim Hutchinson of Boston. It is one of the oldest landmarks in old Kittery. It is mentioned in the Dover Town Records of 1639, and Richard Nason was living there at that date. The place is often mentioned as the Lower Landing or Pipe Stave Landing.

THE NASON-HAMILTON ESTATE.

It was the head of navigation at low tide, and when Pipe Staves were the most common form of currency must have been a very busy place.

It awakens curiosity to find Richard Nason here in 1639 or earlier, in peaceful possession of a large tract of land adjoining to Mason's grant, yet never mentioned as one of the company sent over by Mason. He may have had charge of the Landing, then much in use. Col. Jonathan Hamilton lived here at the time of the American Revolution and built the house shown in the accompanying illustration. Here is the opening scene in The Tory Lover, written by a gifted lady of the Parish of Unity, Miss Sarah Orne Jewett.

Next north of Richard Nason were the two hundred acres granted by the town to Thomas Spencer, but occupied by him long before the grant. In 1662 he deeded twelve acres of this to his son-in-law, Thomas Etherington, "bounded with the lands of Richd Nason on ye or nere ye South and West," adjoining unto lands of Daniel Goodwin on the North and East. The same day he gave to his son-in-law, John Gattinsby, twelve acres east of Etherington. Aug. 14, 1667, Spencer gave to his son-in-law, Daniel Goodwin, six acres "Wron his house & barne now stands." Oct. 20, 1663, he deeded to his son, William Spencer, land lying along the river. July 20, 1676, he deeded thirty acres to his son, Humphrey Spencer, east of Goodwin's land and bounded "on the northwest by the highway that leadeth toward York." This highway is called, in 1711, "The path that leads from Nichewanock meeting house to York line," showing that roads in the early days were little more than bridle paths. The residue of Spencer's two hundred acres, the eastern part, furthest from the river, was given to Moses Spencer.

We have now arrived at the "Assabumbeducke River at Newgawanacke," so called in an inventory in 1669. This was the name given by the Indians, though it is oftener called, in old deeds, the Little Newichawannock. The mills built by Chadbourne, Mason's agent, in 1634, after Mason's death fell into disuse and then into misuse, for his servants appropriated to themselves all that they could carry off. In 1651 the town granted to Richard and George Leader[1] the use of this mill privilege with

[1]Richard Leader was formerly employed in Ireland about mines and came to New England in 1645 to superintend iron works at Lynn, Mass. He had wife and two children and called Richard Cutt "my brother." He went to London in 1652 with remonstrance to Cromwell against the usurpations of Mass. He was in Kittery in 1653 and 1654 and had five grants of land. Robert Jordan was appointed to administer his estate 27 Dec. 1661. A daughter, Ann, married Mr. Clark of Portsmouth and had a daughter Sarah. She calls herself "only surviving child" in 1670.—See Dean's Capt. John Mason, pp. 92-3.

George Leader was brother of Richard. He settled at Newichawannock in 1652 and was juryman in 1664. Feb. 13, 1652, Joseph Mason brought action in Norfolk County against Richard Leader for tresspass, "for building and erecting certaine houses on our lands att Newitchewanick. . . . & for cutting downe our tymber there to erect a saw mill in our Antient possessed place whereon wee formerly began and do intende to pceed in ye like worke imeadiately."

lands adjacent within the limit of a quarter of a mile on both sides of the river. The Leaders set up a gang of nineteen saws, which made such an impression upon the people round about that the place was called "Great Works." It is called so on the town records 2 Feb. 1663, and the river itself soon came to be known as the Great Works River, which name abides.

After the death of the Leader brothers the mill fell into disuse. An inventory made in 1669 mentions "A broaken house ready to fall, & a barne much out of repayre, two orchards with out fence with a Tract of Lands lijng on both sides the River esteemed at foure hundred Acers more or less granted by the Town, Meddow at Tottanocke & at boabissa pond, & Whittes & Parkers Marsh, the broaken Mill with the Irons & Vtensills, the Falls and Tymber grant, the Smyths shopp with bellows Anvell, beckorne vice Sledg Hammer & some ould Irons, ffoure hálfe hundred wieghtts, An Iron beame, an ould Copper & an ould Kettle, & two ould Iron potts." The whole was appraised at £493.[1]

Eliakim and William Hutchinson, brothers, got possession of the property and rented it to various tenants,the chief of whom was Roger Plaisted. Sept. 19, 1717, Martha Lord, aged about seventy-seven years, deposed that "She very well remembers mr Tuckers living at Great Works after mr Leader Left ye place which was upwards of sixty years agon And further this Deponat Saith that mr Rogers Plaisted dweld at ye Same place fifty Seven years agone or thereabouts and he & his Sons have Mostly been in Possession Ever since. And further Saith that ye Town of Berwick from Sturgeon Creek up to Toziars above Salmon falls hath been inhabited above Sixty years."[2] May 23, 1720, Daniel Goodwin, aged sixty-four and upwards, testified that Roger Plaisted rented Great Works mills of Hutchinson fifty years agone, and after him Thomas Dowty and several other tenants of Hutchinson.[3] John Lamb's landing place is mentioned in Goodwin's testimony. This was on the Great Works River, near the head of

[1]York Deeds, II. 69.
[2]York Deeds, VIII. 237.
[3]Records at Alfred, Me.

the land granted to Leader, a "place Called John Lamb's Landing Place where Hee burned Char-Coales."[1]

The next settler north of the mill grant was Humphrey Chadbourne, who bought of the Sagamore Roles or Rowls, 10 May 1643, "Half a Mile of Ground which lieth betwixt the Little River & the Great River to begin at the Norther Side of ye old Ground." "Mr. Roles doth except a Parcel of Ground called by the Name

LITTLE JOHN'S FALLS.

Comphegan wch he doth keep for himself." Three years later Roles confirmed a sale to Chadbourne of his fish weir at "Little John's Falls," reserving for himself the right to as many small alewives as he wanted and "Half ye great Alewives that shall be taken at that Ware from Time to Time for ever." These falls are the succession of rapids in the Newichawannock River, opposite the land bought by Chadbourne.[2]

The tract of land called Quamphegan, or Quampeagan, was the private estate of Sagamore Rowles, it seems. March 19, 1650, he sold it to Thomas Spencer for five pounds. It was "a

[1]Cf. York Deeds, III. 92.
[2]York Deeds, I. 6, 7.

Parcell of Land called by the Name of Quamphegon & bounded betwixt the two little fresh Creeks nearest adjoyning unto the same & the uppermost Bounds in Length to go to the First little Swamp that lieth at the upper End of the said Ground.[1] The name was extended to the falls near the present bridge at South Berwick, and then to the river and to a region on both sides of the river. In a deed from John Clark to Thomas Abbot, 3 Sept. 1701, the parcel of land sold by Sagamore Rowles is described

QUAMPHEGAN FALLS.

as "bounded on ye Southwest side by ye brook next below the falls and by Humphey Chadbourn's ffarm and on ye Northwest end by land of John Crafford, the maine river and Salmon fall brook bounding the remainder." In a deed from Thomas Abbot to his son, 30 Jan. 1710, fifty acres are described as being "in Dover, at a place commonly called by the name of Quamphegan." John Lovering and son John had dwelt there since 1663.[2]

As early as 1652 Capt. Thomas Wiggin and Mr. Simon Bradstreet had erected a saw-mill here. Thomas Broughton[3] dis-

[1]York Deeds, I. 18.

[2]York Deeds, VII. 173 and Landmarks of Ancient Dover, p. 213.

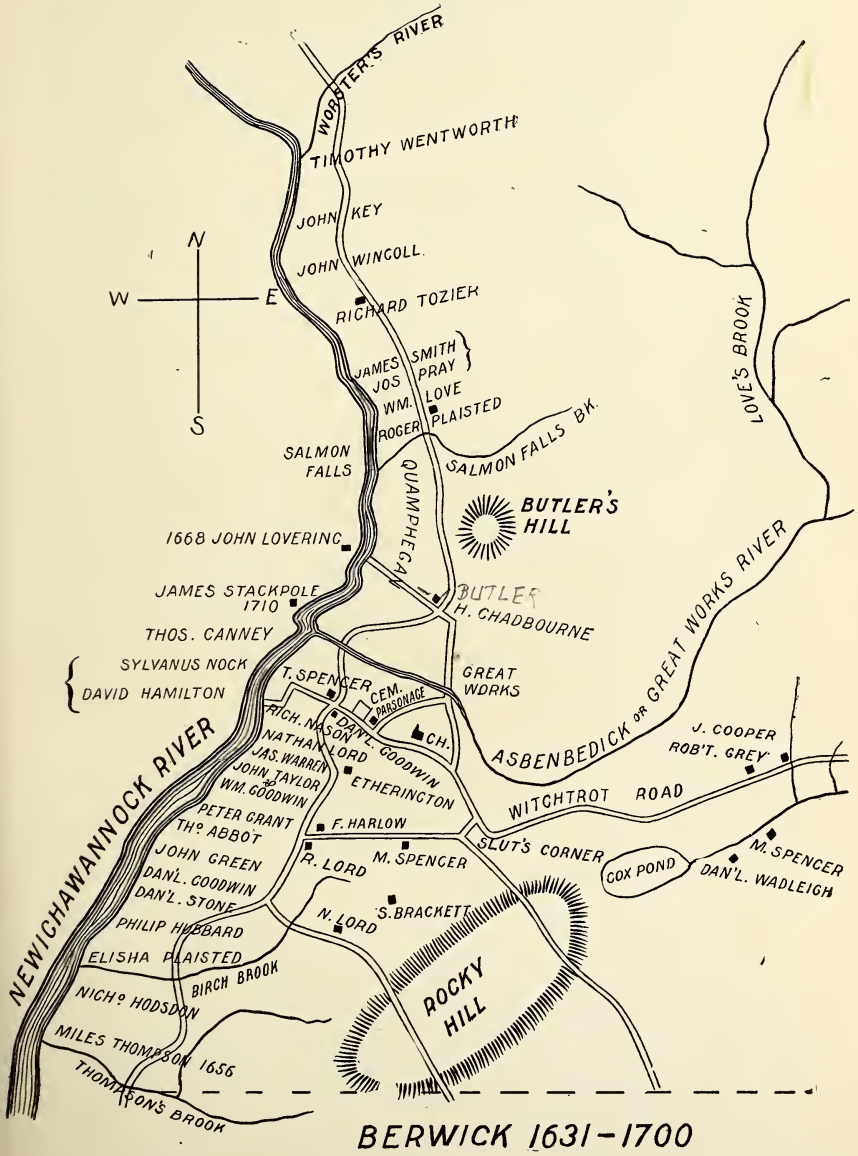
[3]Thomas Broughton, merchant, of Boston, was a brother-in-law of Capt. John Wincoll. He owned largely in the mills at Sturgeon Creek and at Salmon Falls, as well as at Quamphegan. His wife's name was

puted ownership with them. He had bought Quamphegan of Spencer. The date of the deed is lacking, but the town confirmed the sale of half of Quamphegan Falls by Spencer to Broughton, 7 Oct. 1751. It was "over against ye Falls whereon is planted a Saw Mill commonly known by the name of Capt. Wiggines & Mr. Bradstreets Saw Mill together with the sd Falls on which the sd Mill is planted my Propriety extending it selfe Halfe way over the sd River called by the name of Quamphegon River, The aforesd Land extending it selfe above & below the sd Falls bounded with Two Little Fresh Creeks or Rivers nearest adjoyning to the same."

June 9, 1659, there were granted by the town to Roger Plaisted one hundred acres at Salmon Falls, "bounded on the southeast by a fresh water brook that bounds Mr. Thomas Broughton's land." Plaisted, then, was the settler next in order on the river. The brook mentioned was Salmon Falls Brook, so often called. It is now locally known as Hog Point Brook. The same day sixty acres were granted to William Love, "adjoining to Roger Plaisted's lot, above the Salmon Falls." William Love was living here as early as 1655, when "William Love's Bridge" is mentioned in a deed. He was taxed in Dover in 1658, was licensed to keep a public house of entertainment in 1680, in Berwick, and was one of the selectmen in 1683. His house was captured by Indians in 1689. Nov. 28, 1688, Samuel Willis, Esq., of Hartford, married his widow, Mary Love. She died before 1695, and Willis sold to John Taylor of Hampton, his "late wife's brother," the estate of William Love. Taylor sold it, two hundred acres, to Edward Sargent in 1697, and Sargent sold it in 1707 to Ichabod Plaisted. Thus the two original grants above named became united in the possession of the Plaisted family.

Mary, and the births of seven children are recorded in Boston. Besides these George, John, and Elizabeth Broughton, who had grants of land in 1672, in Berwick, were his children. George Broughton married Pearne or Perne ———, and had five children recorded in Boston, 1667-1677. He died before 1701, leaving daughter, Rachel, who married Thomas Rew of Boston, Mary Broughton, Rebecca, who married Edward Cowel of Truro, Mass., and Sarah Johnson.

John, son of Thomas Broughton, born in 1647, as a deposition shows, married Abigail, daughter of Rev. John Reyner of Dover, N. H. He died before 1710, leaving Nathaniel of Boston, daughter Mary, wife of Jacob ffowle of Woburn, Mass., and daughter Abigail Broughton. His widow, Abigail, had married a Mr. Kendall before 24 March 1709-10.


WORSTER'S RIVER
TIMOTHY WENTWORTH
JOHN KEY
JOHN WINCOLL.
N
W
E
S
RICHARD TOZIER
JAMES SMITH
JOS PRAY
WM. LOVE
ROGER PLAISTED
SALMON FALLS
SALMON FALLS BK.
QUAMPHEGAN
BUTLER'S HILL
LOVE'S BROOK
1668 JOHN LOVERING
JAMES STACKPOLE 1710
BUTLER
H. CHADBOURNE
THOS. CANNEY
SYLVANUS NOCK
DAVID HAMILTON
T. SPENCER
CEM.
PARSONAGE
GREAT WORKS
ASBENBEDICK OR GREAT WORKS RIVER
RICH. NASON
DAN'L. GOODWIN
NATHAN LORD
CH.
JAS. WARREN
JOHN TAYLOR
ETHERINGTON
WM. GOODWIN
PETER GRANT
THO. ABBOT
F. HARLOW
J. COOPER
ROB'T. GREY
WITCHTROT ROAD
NEWICHAWANNOCK RIVER
JOHN GREEN
DAN'L. GOODWIN
DAN'L. STONE
R. LORD
M. SPENCER
SLUT'S CORNER
COX POND
M. SPENCER
DAN'L. WADLEIGH
S. BRACKETT
N. LORD
PHILIP HUBBARD
ELISHA PLAISTED
BIRCH BROOK
ROCKY HILL
NICHO. HODSDON
MILES THOMPSON 1656
THOMPSON'S BROOK
BERWICK 1631-1700

William Pile or Pyles had the next lot north of William Love and sold it to James Smith before 1663. It was granted to Pile 26 Oct. 1659 and contained fifty acres. James Smith willed it to his son, James, in 1687, and the latter sold it to Joseph Pray, 24 May 1703. It was then forty rods wide on the river and ran back till it included one hundred and thirty-six acres. The Prays long dwelt here.

In 1659 the town granted to Richard Tozier sixty acres "adjoining to William Pyles lott above the Salmon falls." Here Tozier had a garrison house, and here he was killed by Indians 16 Oct. 1675. The house was standing till within half a century. The house occupied by Charles Collins now marks its site. Nathan Lord, who married Martha Tozier, lived here.

Next above Tozier John Wincoll had a grant of one hundred acres 11 Dec. 1662. The same day fifty acres next north were granted to George Veasy, which he and wife, Mary, soon sold to Wincoll. The southern half of his own lot Wincoll sold to Benoni Hodsdon, 31 May 1671. John Wincoll came to Kittery from Watertown, Mass., and signed the submission of 1652. He was representative to the General Court in 1653, 1654 and 1655, and was often selectman. He returned to Watertown for a time and represented that town at General Court in 1658. With the Broughtons and John Hull he was interested in the sawmills at Salmon Falls and had extensive grants of land and lumber above the Falls. He served many years as Justice of the Peace and Associate Judge and again represented Kittery at General Court in 1675, 1677 and 1678. He was for many years a surveyor and laid out most of the original lots in Berwick. He was captain in the militia and in 1675 while he was with his company at Scarborough his house at Salmon Falls was burned by Indians. He served for a time as Clerk of Courts and Register of Deeds and of Probate. He was killed by a fall from his horse 22 Oct. 1694. He married Mary Etherington about 1675 and Olive, widow of Roger Paisted, before 1683.[1]

John Wincoll of Portsmouth, mariner, and wife, Deborah, sold the homestead of Capt. John Wincoll at Salmon Falls to John, son of James Smith, 6 March, 1709.

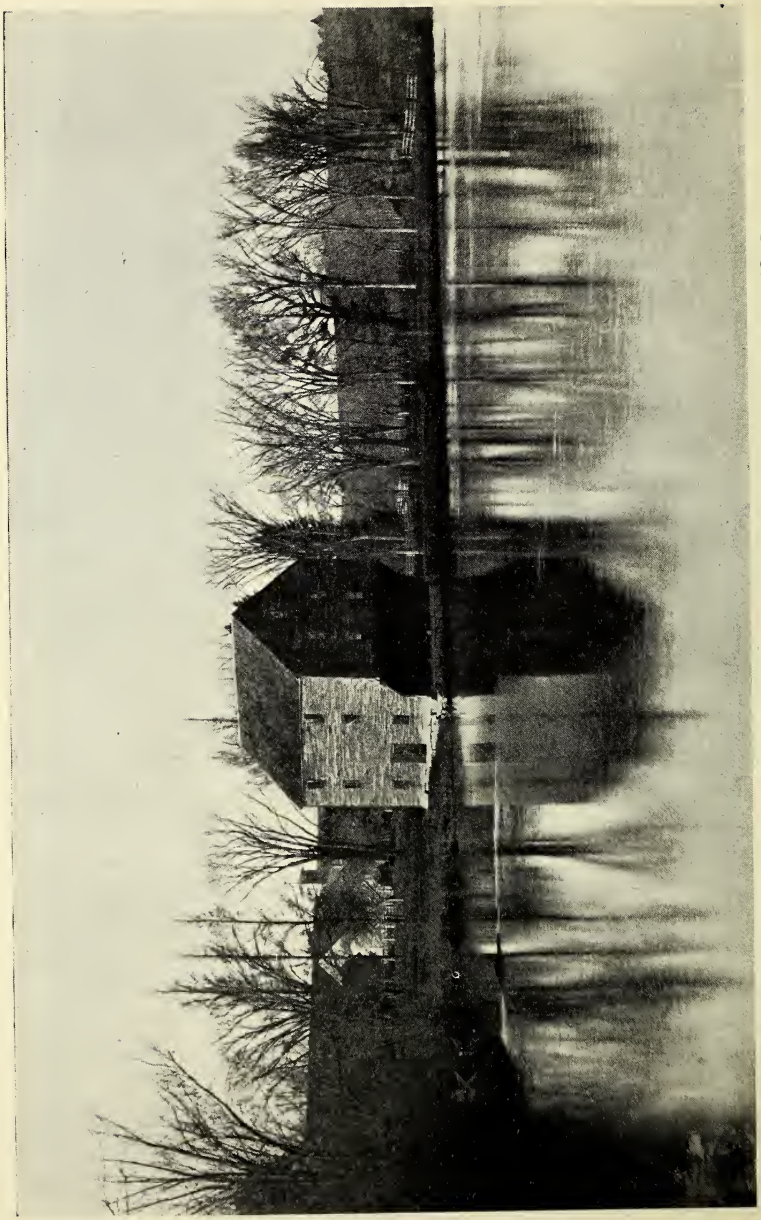
[1]See York Deeds, IV. 86 and p. 11 of the Preface.

Clement Short had a grant of the next fifty acres, 11 Dec. 1662. Clement Short, Jr., had a grant in 1685. Thomas Short of Boston sold this lot granted to his father in 1662 to John Key and William Grant, 25 Dec. 1706. This was probably the Thomas Short who married Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. John and Mehitable Frost of Boston.

The next four lots were granted on the same date as the last three, 11 Dec. 1662, to John Key, James Grant, James Barry, and Micum McIntire in order, proceeding north. They were all thirty rods in breadth by the river side and extended into the woods two hundred and sixty-seven rods. Additional grants were made at the head of these lots a few years later. The lots of Barry and of McIntire passed into the possession of Philip Hubbard in 1706, the former through William Goodwin and the latter through Daniel, son of Micum McIntire, who was one of the early settlers of York. When McIntire's lot was laid out, in 1662, it was "bounded on the north by several marked trees" and was, doubtless, the frontier lot. There is no evidence that McIntire or Barry lived on these lots.

The lot granted to James Grant was owned a few years later by Edward Toogood, and by him was sold to Timothy Wentworth in 1705. Wentworth's descendants still occupy this lot. Here he had a garrison. Toogood lived down in the field, nearer to the river. An old cemetery is close by. Toogood removed to Portsmouth.

Thus we have sailed up the river and gone around the falls, marking the estates of the first settlers. Thousands of descendants of almost every emigrant will be interested to know the precise spot of the original homestead. The location has been indicated on the maps as nearly as can now be determined. The history of the region is not complete till we know the settlers on the New Hampshire shore, for the river was at first the highway, and often the nearest neighbors lived across in ancient Dover. On the west side of Salmon Falls Thomas Hanson and Ralph Twombly had grants in 1658. Edward Taylor lived just below, who later removed to Exeter. John Tuttle and Ezekiel Wentworth had grant of mill privilege here in 1701. On the Dover side of Quamphegan Falls lived in earliest times John Lovering, near the end of the present bridge. His son John sold the place



STACKPOLE'S LANDING AND THE LAST OF THE OLD WAREHOUSES.

to Thomas Abbot, and from 1725 onward Benjamin Wentworth lived here. Below the Falls is a strip of land along the river called "Sligo" as early as 1708. At that time Henry Tibbetts had a hundred acres here, and next below him lived James Stackpole and his son, Philip. His farm now belongs to the estate of the late Samuel Hale. The accompanying illustration is presented to show the style of the old warehouses that once were seen at short intervals along the river. This was the last to be demolished a few years ago, and some thoughtful artist has preserved it. The place was called Stackpole's Landing in 1714.

Below Stackpole lived Thomas Canney, 2d, and Henry Hobbs built ships near by, and Thomas Wallingford lived at Madam's Cove. Then came David Hamilton and later Sylvanus Nock and the Sligo garrison house, about opposite to Richard Nason's. Next were the houses and lands of Lt. Hatevil Nutter and Benjamin Weymouth. This brings us to William Stiles' at St. Albans Cove, opposite Nathan Lord's. The land from here to Cochecho Point was owned by a company and had no settlers in the old time, that I can find. To locate the original settlers on Dover Neck and Bloody Point must be the task of a much needed historian of ancient Dover.

IX.

MUNICIPAL HISTORY.

It has been shown that there were no permanent settlers in old Kittery earlier than 1631 at what is now South Berwick, and a few years later at Kittery Point and at what is now called Leighton's Point in Eliot. Soon there was felt the need of courts and a duly established government. The first court for the Province of Maine was held at Saco in 1636. Its proceedings contain nothing that pertains to the history of Kittery. At the session held in Saco, 25 June 1640, there were present from Kittery James Treworgy, Edward Small, Nicholas Frost, John Heard, Philip Swaddow, William Everett, John Pickes, Andrew Heifor and Peter Wyer. The following from Kittery are mentioned as not appearing, Francis Champernowne, Stephen Crufford, John Lander, William Wormwood, John Andrews, Thomas Withers, John White, John Ugrove, Abraham Conley, Samuel Haynes, Edward Starbuck, John Hall, Thomas Spencer, Humphrey Chadbourne, and Thomas Brookes. Some of these names are never mentioned again as inhabitants of Kittery, and Champernowne, Starbuck and Hall were then living in Dover, N. H. It seems as though all the known inhabitants of the Province were required to make their appearance at Court on the 25th day of June every year. The functions of the Court were legislative as well as judicial. It made laws, appointed officers and rendered decisions in cases civil and criminal.

Some have asserted that there was a combination, for government, of the inhabitants dwelling on both sides of the Pascataqua in 1640. This was, however, the Dover Combination, and a few names are attached to it that before or after that date are found in Kittery, but in 1640 they were all dwelling in Dover. The "Piscataqua Plantation" in old records sometimes means the settlement on the east side of the river, and sometimes it means the settlement at Sandy Beach, or Rye, and Strawberry Bank, or Portsmouth, N. H., but these settlements on both sides

of the river were never united under the government of one plantation or town.

Williamson says that "at the court of elections, Oct. 20, 1647, the Piscataqua plantations were formed into a town by the name of Kittery."[1] I have searched the court records in vain for confirmation of his statement. It is probable that the inhabitants of Kittery then began to act as a town. The earliest date on the town records is of a meeting held 19 March, 1648. The court record, dated 16 Oct. 1649, is as follows: "It is ordered by this Court and the power thereof that the Inhabitants of Pascataquack within the jurisdiction of this province have the full power of a township as any other towns within this jurisdiction have, and that all the inhabitants from Brabote Harbor and so eight miles above Newichawanocke with the Isles of Sholes to be within that township." The allusion to other towns within the jurisdiction is curious, since no other town existed. York had been chartered as a city under the name of Gorgeana in 1641, and the town of York dates from 1652.

As to the origin of the name of Kittery some have guessed at it and stated their guesses as historical facts. I found a statement in Hon. Mark Dennett's manuscripts, written by Luther Jenkins, that "Kittery was named by Sir Ferdinando Gorges for his oldest daughter, Kittrina, and means a pleasant location along the sea coast." An interesting legend, or an abbreviated novel, has been published to the effect that one Kitty Rye lived in the vicinity of the present Fort McClary in 1630 and that a little later she was wooed and won by one Philip Wannerton of Strawberry Bank, who was joked by his companions for going over to see Kitty Rye. Thus the place came to be called Kittery as a modification of her name.[2] I can find no evidence that any such persons ever lived. All this belongs to the realm of imagination. It is certain that Alexander Shapleigh, who built the first house at Kittery Point about 1635, came from a place called Kittery Point in Kingsweare, near Dartmouth, England, and without doubt he gave the name to the spot where he built. Kittery Point was so called before the name Kittery was given to the township, in all probability.

[1]Hist. of Maine Vol. I. p. 303.
[2]Old Eliot Vol. II. pp. 21-23.

The town records give but little insight into the early history of the town. The principal business of the first town meetings seems to have been to confer grants of land. Old settlers were confirmed in the possession of lots they had cultivated for years, and new grants were made from time to time, to encourage lumbering and shipbuilding, to attract new settlers, and to supply farms to young men who had grown to full age. Even the town officials elected are not fully recorded. The first election of Townsmen or Selectmen, was 16 July 1648, and Nicholas Shapleigh, John Heard and Nicholas Frost were chosen, all from what is now Eliot, showing where the greater part of the population then lived. In 1651 Thomas Withers, Humphrey Chadbourne and Abraham Conley were elected Townsmen; in 1652 they were Thomas Withers, Nicholas Shapleigh, John Wincoll, Nicholas Frost and Anthony Emery; in 1654 they were Nicholas Shapleigh, John Wincoll and Anthony Emery; and in 1659 there were five, Nicholas Shapleigh, Thomas Withers, Richard Nason, James Heard and John Symonds. No other Selectmen are recorded before 1660. The fact that a grant of land was made, 14 Feb. 1648, by Nicholas Shapleigh, John Heard and Nicholas Frost as agents for the town, is evidence that these men were Selectmen also for the year preceding their recorded election.

In 1652 William Hawthorne, John Leverett and Henry Bartholomew were appointed Commissioners to treat with the people of Maine, to get them to acknowledge the jurisdiction of Massachusetts. This commission failed, and another was appointed the same year. The second commission was composed of Simon Bradstreet, Samuel Symonds, Thomas Wiggin and Bryan Pendleton. Wiggin was from Dover and Pendleton from Great Island, now Newcastle, and these well understood the feelings and condition of the people of Kittery. The Commissioners summoned the men of Kittery to "Assemble together before us at the howse of William Everet betweene seuen and eight of the clocke in the morning the 16th of this present Nouember." The inhabitants accordingly assembled and after some debate they signed a paper, a fac simile of which is here given. The original paper is about eight inches by six. It has thirty-four signatures, six of which are on the back of it. Just half of the number signed their own

names. Since the other half made their marks in signature to deeds, it is evident that they were unable to write. In the report of the Commissioners an ostensible copy of this paper was presented, but the names are arranged in different order, and, moreover, seven other names are added, namely, James Emery, Christian Remick, George Leader, Nathan Lord, Joseph Milles, Philip Babb, Antipas Maverick and William Everett. These did not sign the submission. Perhaps they were not present, though William Everett should have been at his own house. It is more probable that they were persuaded to agree to the submission a few days later and after the grant of the commissioners to the town had been made. Their report shows that many were reluctant to sign without stipulated conditions. It says, "After long Agitacon with the Inhabitants about the whole business in hand they offered to Come vnder the government of Massachusetts Provided that the Articles and Conditions tendered by themselves might be Received as the grounds thereof, which being wholly denyed by the Commissioners who tould them they must first submitt to the Government and then they should be ready to Affoord them such priviledges and Immunities as they should think meete to graunt; wherevppon at length they did submitt." We have seen that in the signatures the report of the Commissioners did not exactly correspond to the facts. It was an amended or doctored report. So it was in the matter of the conditions on which the submission was signed. Those conditions were formulated and dated a few days later, but they were talked over and well understood before and at the assembly at the house of William Everett. The men of Kittery did not throw themselves blindly and unconditionally upon the generosity and liberality of Massachusetts, and some were too stubborn or too shrewd to sign their names to any compact till the conditions were "nominated in the bond." The conditions were of great importance, as a careful perusal of the grant of the Commissioners shows.

The handwriting of that time is sometimes read with difficulty. The document is as follows:

At a Court holden at Kittery by mr Simon Bradstreet mr Samuell Symonds Captaine Wiggin & mr Brian Pendleton Commissions from ye Genall Court of the Massachusetts in New Engl Novemb 16th 1652.

John Bursly complained of for speaking of threatening words against the Commissions & such as should submitt to ye gouernmt of ye Massachucetts.

a of witnesses viz Charles ffrost Michaell Brand

confest; And upon his submission he was discharged.

We whose names are written vnder do acknowledg our selves subject to the government of the Massachusetts Bay in New England.

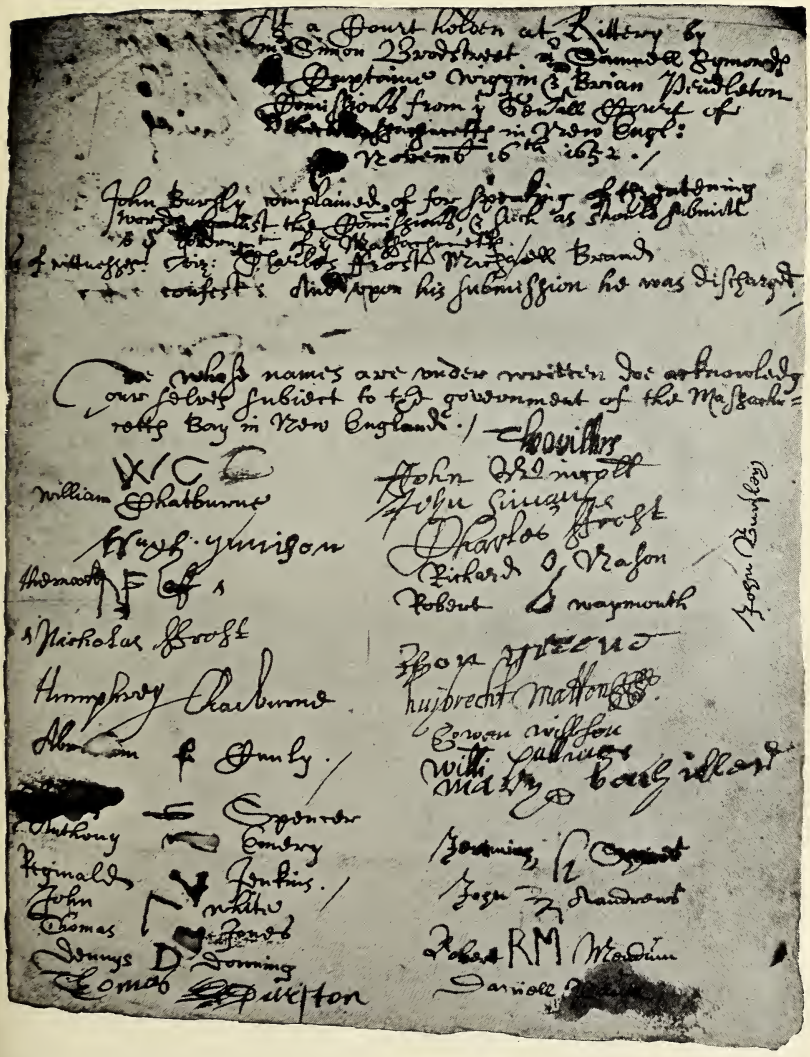
William Chatburne
Hugh gunison
The mark NF of
Nicholas ffrost
Humphrey Chadburne.
Abraham Cunly [Conley]
Thomas Spencer
Anthony Emery
Reginald Jenkins
John White
Thomas Jones
Dennys Downing
Thomas Durston [Duston]

Tho Withers
John Wincoll
John Simons
Charles ffrost
Richard Nason
Robert Waymouth
Jhon Greene
hujbrecht Mattone
Gowen Willson
Willi Pallmer
Mary bachiller
Jeremiah Shires
John Aandrews
Robert RM. Mendum
Daniell Paull
Nic: Shapleigh
John Hord
Daniell Daviss
the marke of
Ryse Thomas
John Deamunt [Diamond]
Thomas Spinny
John Bursley

Four days later the Commissioners issued the following grant:

Novemb 20th 1652

Whereas the Towne of Kittery hath acknowledged themselves subject to the government of ye Massachucetts in New England as by the subscription vnder their hands the writing whereof bearing Date the 16th of this Instant it doth appeare, We the Comission's of the gen'all Court of the Massachucetts for the settling of government amongst them, & the



At a Court holden at Lillebury by
Simon Bradstreet & Samuel Symonds
Bartholomew Gedney & Barian Pendleton
Commissionrs from y Generall Court of
Massachusetts in Nwe Engl:
Novemb 16th 1652./

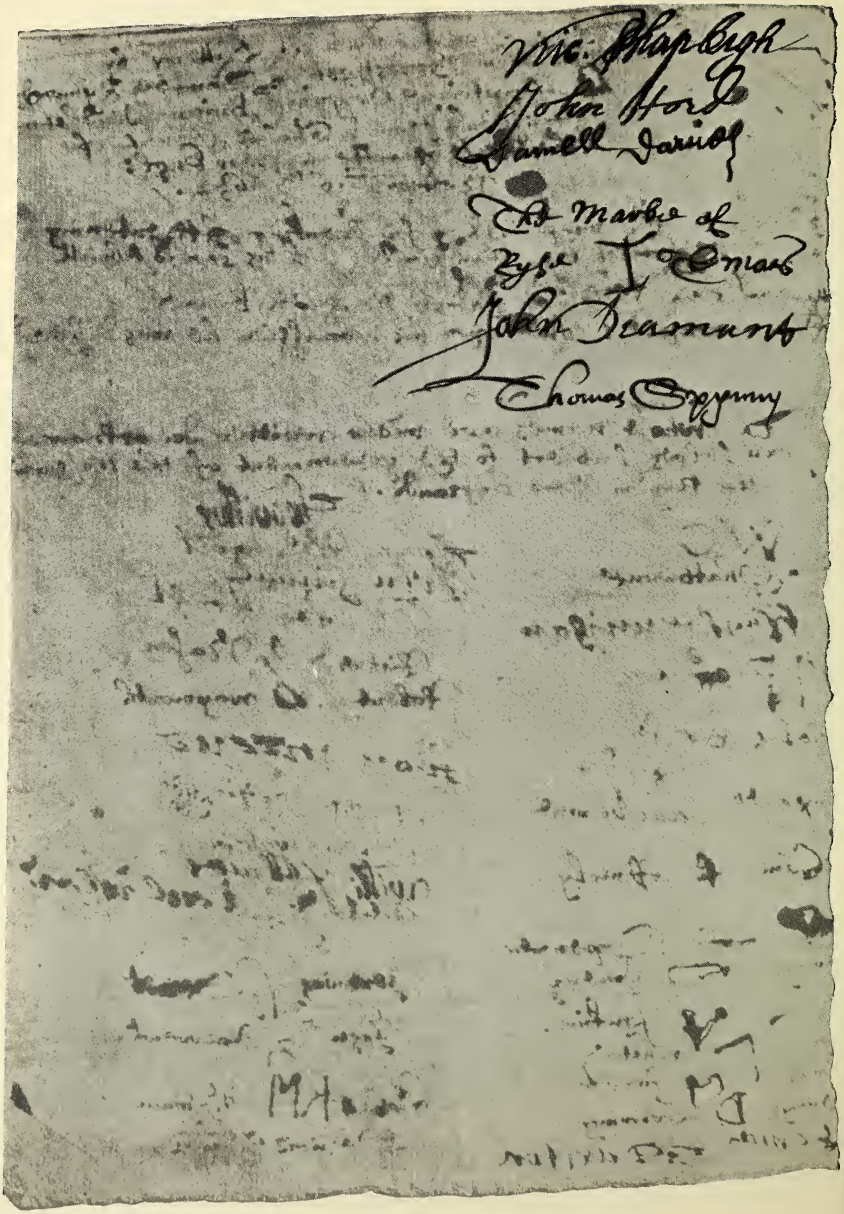
John Burslay complained of for speaking reproachfully
words against the Commissioners & such as should submitt
to ye government of Massachusetts
& witnesses viz: Charles Frost & Nathaniell Brand
confest: And upon his submission he was dismissed/

Wee whose names are under written doe acknowledge
our selves subject to the government of the Massachu=
setts Bay in New England./

William Chatburne
Hugh Gunison
Thomas Coffin
Nicholas Frost
Humphrey Chatburne
Abraham Gunly/
Anthony Emery
Reynold Jenkins./
John Nutter
Thomas Stevens
Dennys Downing
Thomas Pilkton

John Oldmott
John Sinnes
Charles Frost
Richard Mason
Robert Waymouth
Thos Greene
Huybrecht Mattons
Gowen Wilson
Willi Lubner
Matthew Cadwallader
Jeremiah Coggeshall
Joseph Hardwood
Robert RM Meadum
Daniell [illegible]

Joseph Burslay


John Ford
Samell Davis
Marke of
Zyle
John Deamont
Thomas Spyerny

rest within the Bounds of their Charter Northerly, to the full and iust extent of their line, have thought meet & actually doe Grant as followeth viz.

1. That the wholl tract of land beyond the river of Piscataq northerly together wth the Ile or Ile's of Soles, within our said Bounds is and shall be henceforth a County, or Shire, by the name of Yorkshire.

2. That the People inhabiting these shall injoy pteccon, equall acts of favour, and iustice with the rest of the People inhabiting on the south side of the River Piscataq, within the limitts of our wholl Jurisdiccon.

3. That Kittery shall be and remayne a Towneshipp, and have and enjoy the privileges of a Towne as others of the Jurisdiccon have and doe enjoy.

4. That they shall injoy the Same Bounds that are cleare between Towne, and Towne, as hath bene form'ly granted: when Comissionrs of each bordering Town hath viewed and returned to us or gen'all Court their Survey.

5. That both each Towne, and every Inhabitant shall have, and injoy all their just pprieties, and interests, in the howse's, & lands, which they doe possesse together by grant of ye Towne, or of ye Indians, or of ye former Gennerall Courts.

6. That the Towne of Kittery by their freemen shall send one Deputy yearly to the Court of eleccon, and that it shall be in their libty to se'nd to each Court two Deputies if they thinke good.

7. That all the prsent Inhabitants of Kittery shall be freemen, and of ye Country: and having taken the oath of freemen shall have libty to give their votes for ye eleccon of ye Governour, Assistants, and other gen'all officers of ye Country.

8. That this County of York shall have County Courts within themselves in the most comodious & fitt places as authority shall see meet to appoynt.

9. That every Towneship shall have three men approved by the County Court to end small causes as other the townshipps in the Jurisdiccon hath where noe Magistrate or Comission resideth.

10. That the shire shall or may have three associates to assist such Comissionrs, as the present Comission's, or Authority of ye Massachucetts shall send or such Magitrates as shall voluntarily come vnto them from tyme to tyme.

11. That the Inhabitants of the County of Yorkeshire shall not be drawne to any ordinary gen'll Traynings out of their owne County without their consent.

12. That the Inhabitants of Kittery shall have alsoe the same priviledges that Dover hath vpon their Coming vnder the govermt.

13. That all such as have (or shall subscribe voluntarily as the rest have done) before the ending of this court shall have the priviledg of indemnity for all acts of power exercised by the former govt. vntill the ptest & for and in repect of such criminall matters as are breaches of penall lawes wth in the whole government.

pvided that Abraham Cunly hath libty to appeale in respect of his case wherein he was fined ten pounds Anno 51.

14. Pvided allwaise that nothinge in this our grant shall extend to determine the infringing of any psons right to any Lande or inhe'ritance whether by grant, by patent, or otherwise whe're possession is had, but such titles shall be left free to be heard and determined by due course of lawe.

Provided and it is hereby declared that nothing in this grant shall extend to restraine any civell acon or revew for former civell causes which revews shall be brought to any of our courts wth in one yeare now insuynge.

And whereas there are certaine debts and imports due to the Inhabitts of Kittery and Agamenticus, and some debts wch are owing from them to pticular psons for publique occacons, It is therefore ordered and agreed that Mr. Nicholas Shapley shall have power forth wth to collect such some or somes of money as are due to the aforesd Inhabits & pay such debts as are justly due from them and give an accompt thereof wth in one month to the commissionrs that shalbe then in present being, &if it shall then appeare that there is not sufficient to discharge the peoples ingagemt it shall be supplyed by way of rate according to their former custome.

Symon Bradstreete,
Samuel Symonds,
Tho: Wiggin,
Bryan Pendleton.[1]

The fifth article of this grant was the one of most importance to the inhabitants of Kittery. It confirmed their legal right to the lands already possessed, whether granted by the town, by the Indians, or by the former Generall Court of the Province of Maine. Thus the government of Massachusetts was arrayed on their side against the claims of the heirs of Capt. John Mason and of Sir Ferdinando Gorges. Most of the occupied lots had been granted by the town before this date, and those who had any rightful claim to other lands were left undisturbed by the terms of the thirteenth article. All the rest of the land in Kittery was acknowledged as belonging to the town, that is, to those persons who signed the submission, who thus became proprietors. Their heirs and assigns received their proper shares in long subsequent divisions of the public lands.

Article seventh is of great importance. It admitted all the inhabitants of Kittery at that time as freemen, although they were not church members. There was no organized church till

[1]This is copied from the Collections of the Maine Historical Society, Vol. III. p. 28-31, and compared with the original. The copy found in York Deeds, I. 26, differs slightly in spelling and phraseology.

later. It established a rule for Maine different from that of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, where full citizenship was limited to those who were members of the church. This was a long step in the separation of church and state. It did not, however, grant toleration to any religious denomination other than the orthodox church, for Quakers were later disfranchised, and Baptists were driven from the town. Non church members were preferred to dissenters, although the orthodox church was made up of dissenters.

Article thirteenth shows, as has been inferred above, that some had not at that time signed the submission.

The Commissioners, who had the powers of a civil and criminal court, appointed Thomas Duston and Robert Mendum constables for Kittery, and Philip Babb constable for the Isles of Shoals. At the same time Brian Pendleton and Thomas Withers were appointed judges, and Hugh Gunnison associate judge.

York submitted a few days later, and the eastern towns soon followed. Thus Maine became York County of Massachusetts. The relations were afterward somewhat disturbed and imperiled in consequence of revolutions in England, but in spite of all Maine continued to be a part of Massachusetts till 1820.

The town records tell but little of the history of Kittery. They contain scarcely an allusion to the Indian wars. There are the usual acts of towns about church matters, roads, schools, and grants of land. In such matters the history of one town is the history of every other town, and the patience of the reader need not be burdened with a repetition of the details. The old tax lists would be of great historical value, had they been preserved. I have been told by good authority that years ago such lists were used to kindle fires with by paupers at the poor-house, where the lists were stored. The following is the only tax list I have found on the town records, and it has been compared with a similar list found in the archives of Massachusetts. It shows who the landowners were in 1712, and it helps to determine where they lived. The list begins with the residents at Braveboat Harbor. It follows the settlers in succession down to the end of Kittery Point, where Thomas Allen seems to have been the only landowner actually resident, probably on Warehouse Point. Business activity had shifted from this place to the vicinity of the

Pepperrells. Nathaniel Thomas never lived here, but at this time owned thirty-six acres at the extremity of the point, with two or three old houses. Then the list takes us up on the east side of Spruce Creek, and down on the west side to Elihu Gunnison's. Then it shows who lived along Crooked Lane in regular order and so on up to Berwick parish at Thompson's Brook. The inhabitants of Berwick are given without much order. The amount of taxation reveals in part the comparative wealth of the people, though we are loth to believe that William Pepperrell was not worth one-third as much as Ichabod Plaisted. Most of his property was elsewhere or in other forms than real estate. This was a tax on land alone. There must have been many other residents of Kittery, but who they were we have small means of determining.

HOUSE OF CAPT. BENJAMIN REMICK, BUILT IN 1777.

"Pursuant to a vote of the Town of Kittery Bearing Date at their Legall Town Meeting Dec. 17th 1711 Impowering us the Subscribers a Comittee to estimate the yearly income of the reall

Estates of the Severall Freeholders of sd Town as per the sd Vote on Record Doth appear. Accordingly we met on ye 16th of May Following and at Sundry Adjournments of our Meeting untill Monday ye first of Sept. 1712 and then concluded as followeth, vizt.

Estates value yearly.

	£	s		£	s
Richd Mitchell	7		Joseph Crockett Junr	4	
Edmund Gach [Gage]	2	10	Phillip Carpenters Estate	1	10
Joseph Mitchell	3	10	Nicholas Tucker	4	
The Estate of Christr Mitchell Senr Decd	5		Ebenr More	4	
The Estate of Robt Andros Decd	2	10	Mr. Elih Gunnison	10	
Mr. Richd Cutt	25		George Frink	3	
Robt Elliott Esq	30		John Ingersoll	5	
John Hincks Esq	2	10	John Ingersoll Junr	3	
Joseph Billing	2	10	Richd Endells Estate	4	
James Foy	1		Elisha Ingersoll	1	
John Ammee	—	10	John Frink	3	
Chrisr Mitchell	2	10	Jos Wilson Senr Decd	10	
Samll Ford	1		Andrew Haley	6	
Clemt Dearing	5		John Ferris	4	
Robt Mitchell	1	10	Joseph Weeks	6	
Dominicus Jordan	1	10	Enoch Hutching Senr Decd	6	
The Estate of John Dearing Decd	5		Roland Williams Decd	3	
Joseph Couch	5		Benja Hutchins	4	
Rogr Dearing	2	10	David Hutchins Decd	3	
Rogr Dearing Junr	5		Mr. George Jackson	8	
Mr. Moore	5		Samll Hutchins	1	
Thos Dearing	3		Andrew Lewis	5	
Joseph Dearing	5		Parsonage Land below	3	
The Estate of Joseph Eastmond Decd	2		Peter Lewis	6	
Wm Pepperrell Esq	30		Peter Lewis Junr	2	
Widow Hooks Estate	3		Enoch Hutchins Decd	5	
Thomas Allen	2		Dodavah Curtis	12	
Mr. Andrew Pepperrell	8		Benja Hammons	4	
Nathl Thomas Esq	5		Mr. John Hole Decd	4	
Richd Crockett	4		Nicholas Weeks	3	
Wm Roberts Decd	2	10	Mr. Jos. Curtis Decd	20	
Henry Barter	10		Samll Johnson Junr	4	
Aaron Ferris	5		James Pickernel Decd	2	
Joseph Crockett	5		Richd Rogers	6	
			Frans Pettegrow	3	
			John Monson	3	
			Paul Williams	1	10
			Nathl Keen	7	

John Shepherd	3	
John Ball	3	
Thos Rice junr	2	
Wm Godsoe	7	
Hen Benson	2	
Danll Jones	2	
Hezekiah Elwell	2	
Walter Denniver	2	
The Estate formerly Richard Rogers	8	
John Mogeridge	3	
Wm Bryer	2	
Elihu Gunnison Junr	6	
Thos Jenkins	2	
Jonathan Dam	1	10
Samll Pray Decd	2	
Mr. Samll Winkley	4	
Josiah Skillin	3	
Charles Kelley	3	
Mr. John Emerideth Decd	3	
Mr. Robt Cutt	25	
Capt Wm ffernald for his farms and Island	20	
Thos ffurnalds Island	20	
Diamond Sargent	1	10
Silvanus Tripe	3	
John Gear Decd	3	
John Woodman	4	
Mr. John Newmarch	10	
Thos Rice Decd	10	
Jonathan Mendum	8	
Chrisr Adams Decd	20	
Nathaniel Furnald	5	
Thos Worster	4	
Samll Spinney	8	
John Dennet	12	
John Fernald	10	
James Fernald	8	
Thos Spinney	3	
John Soper Decd	4	
Richd Gowell	8	
Jacob Remick	6	
John Thomson	6	
John Staples	6	
Thos Knight	2	
John Spinney Decd	6	
Thos Fernald	4	
Peter Dixon	12	
Christian Remicks Est	10	
Richd King	12	
John Paul	5	
Danll Paul	5	
John Lidston	5	
Charles Nelson Decd	5	
Joseph Hill	20	
Peter Staple	12	
John Rogers	12	
Mr. Jos. Hammond	25	
Richd Green	5	
Stepn Tobey	14	
Limuel Going [Gowen]	8	
Thos Hanscom	7	
David Libby	6	
Matthew Libby	6	
Danll Fogg	6	
James Staple	4	
Mr. Joshua Downing & his son	25	
Wm Brooks	2	
Moses Hanscomb	2	
Capt. John Leighton	25	
Mr. John Shapleigh Decd	40	
Samll Hill	20	
Nicho Morrell	17	
Alexdr Dennet	6	
Edwd Ayers	6	
Abram Morrell	2	
John Morrell Senr	10	
Reynold Jenkins	8	
John Morrell	8	
Wm Fry	7	
Frans Allen	7	
Thos Muzett	1	
John Chapman	2	
Parsonage Land Middle Part	3	
Samll Small	8	
Mr. Charles Frost	50	
The Estate of Nichl Frost Decd in partnership between Messrs. John Leighton Robt Cutt, Charles Frost and Joseph Hammond	4	
James Chadbourn	14	
Capt. John Heard	20	
Barthl Frost for his fathers Estate	6	
Richd Chick	4	
John Wittum	6	
George Brawn	3	
John Tydie	7	
Wm Stacy Decd	1	
Mr. John Frost	8	
Nicholas Jillison	8	

The Estate of Jona Nason Decd	8	
Timo Waymouth	6	
Thomas Greely	3	
John Gowen	10	
Nicho Gowell [Gowen]	10	
Wm Smith	2	
Samll Johnson	2	10
Bartho Thompson		3
Danll Emery	10	
John Hearl	6	
Andrew Neal	12	
Alexdr Ferguson	5	
James Ferguson Decd	5	
Joseph Goold	3	
Danll Furbish	6	
BERWICK		
Samll Stacy	6	
Gabriel Hambleton	4	
Thomas Thompson	12	
Banony Hodsdon	20	
Nathan Lord	16	
Nathan Lord Junr	3	
Richd Lord	3	
Joseph Hodsdon	6	
Richd Shackley	2	
Samll Hodsdon	6	
John Hooper	3	
Phillip Hubbard	25	
Danll Stone		
Danll Goodwin	10	
Moses Goodwin	8	
James Emery	10	
James Emery Junr	3	
Job Emery	7	
Thos Abbot Senr	12	
Walter Abbot	3	
John Abbot	7	
Peter Grant	8	
James Grant	6	
Wm Goodin	10	
James Warren	10	
Jno Cooper	10	
Gilbert Warren	3	
Frans Harlow	3	10
Baker Nason	12	
Benja Nason	16	
Moses Spencer	3	10
Wm Hearle Senr	10	
Humphrey Spencer Decd his Estate	15	
Thomas Goodwyn	10	
Mr. Jerr Wise	10	
John Nason	8	

Parsonage at Berwick	3
Wm Wadlin	1
Capt John Robinson	6
Wm Grant	5
Timothy Wentworth	12
George Gray Decd	8
John Plaisted Esq	40
John Hill Esq	25
John Thomson	2
Humphrey & Wm Chadbourn	20
Abraham Lord Decd his Estate	10
Thos Holmes Decd his Estate	6
Mr. Thos Broughtons former Priviledge at Quamphegon	12
Hen Childs Est Decd	6
Ichabod Plaisted Esq	100
Joseph Pray	8
Richd Tozier	12
Abell Hambleton	4
John Smith	5
Roger Plaisted	5
John Key	10
Chrisr Bots Est Decd	4
Moses Worster	12

Charles Frost
Jos Hammond
Nicholas Morrell
John Dennett

Wm Pepperrell
Richd Cutt
Danll Emery
John Leighton
Henry Barter

A petition to form a township of the parish of Berwick was presented to the General Court before 20 Aug. 1700, for then the Court mentioned such petition and gave notice to the inhabitants of Kittery to answer to said petition at the next session of Court. There seems to have been opposition, and the matter dragged along for twelve years or more. No petition can be found in the Massachusetts Archives.

Under date of 20 March 1712, the following appears in the records of the Council, "Upon Reading a petition of Upper Kittery in the Parish of Berwick Praying to be made a Township, Ordered that John Wheelwright and Thomas Noyes and Capt. Lewis Bane be a Committee to repair to Kittery, giving Notice before Hand of their coming to the Select Men that they may attend them and hear their allegations and Objections (if any they have) why the Prayer of the Petition may not be granted, Mr. Wheelwright to appoint the Time of Meeting and to make their Report to the Court on the second Wednesday of their Session in May next."

June 3, 1713, the Council has this record, "A vote sent up from the Representatives referring to the affair of Kittery Read and Non concurred & voted that the House be desired to reconsider the vote of the Board after Committees report."

Under date of June 9, 1713, "For a final issue of the affair of Kittery

Ordered that the Report of the Committee be withdrawn and laid aside and that the Precinct of Berwick extending from Thompsons Brook upward be henceforth a distinct & separate Town and have & enjoy all Immunities & Priviledges as other Towns have & do by Law enjoy, continuing the Name of Berwick. And ordered that all the present Town Rights & common & undivided Lands do yet remain to the Freeholders & Proprietors of Kittery & Berwick as before their Separation to be allotted & divided to & among the whole Propriety at such Time & in such Way & Manner as shall be agreed on by the Major Part of the Interested as the Law directs."

Consented to J. DUDLEY.

Thus Berwick became a separate town, and Sept. 29, 1713, John Plaisted, Ichabod Plaisted, Benjamin Nason, Philip Hubbard, James Warren and John Croad assembled at the house of

Capt. John Heard and there met William Pepperrell, Joseph Hammond, and Charles Frost, these being evidently the selectmen of the two towns, to treat about the division between the towns and any other matters relating to the same.

The new town included all that now belongs to Berwick, South Berwick and North Berwick, as well as a small part of Lebanon. At the time of its incorporation the population centered about the mills at Great Works, Quamphegan, and Salmon Falls. The northern part had few inhabitants. South Berwick was incorporated as a separate town 12 Feb. 1814, and a portion of Berwick containing five hundred and forty-four inhabitants was annexed in 1881. North Berwick was taken from Berwick and incorporated as a town 22 March 1831.

The population of the town in the year 1776 is given in the town records. The lower parish then contained nine hundred and twenty-three inhabitants, the middle parish six hundred and fifty-six, and the upper parish, now Eliot, one thousand four hundred and fifty-seven, making a total of three thousand and thirty-six. Some old tax lists of about this date and a little earlier inform us pretty accurately as to who were living in Kittery. A tax list delivered to Jonathan Hammond in 1751 gives the following names of persons residing from Great Cove to Sturgeon Creek. They have here been arranged alphabetically for more convenient reference.

John Allen, John Allen, Jr., John Brawn, Daniel Brown, Joshua Brooks, John Cole, John Crocker, Abraham Cross, Roger Deering, Ebenezer Dennett, Jr., Peter Dixon, Michael Devaughn (called Michael Vaughan in a subsequent list), Joseph Field, Stephen Field, Stephen Field, Jr., Abraham Fernald, Dennis Fernald, Joseph Fernald, Moses Fernald, Thomas Fernald, William Fernald, James Fogg, Parker Foster, John Frye, Andrew Green, Aaron Hanscom, Daniel Hanscom, James Hanscom, John Hanscom, Moses Hanscom, Thomas Hanscom, Thomas Hanscom, Jr., Timothy Hanscom, Samuel Hanscom, Uriah Hanscom, Joseph Hill, Samuel Hill, Jr., John Hickey, Joseph Hammond, Esq., Joseph Hammond, Jr., John Hammond, George Hammond, Daniel Knight, Gideon Knight, Thomas Knight, Edward Kennard, Michael Kennard, Samuel Kennard, Michael Kennard, Jr., Richard King, John Leighton, William Leighton, Ephraim

Libby, Matthew Libby, Samuel Libby, Solomon Libby, Daniel Lydstone, Robey Lydston, Waymouth Lydston, Benjamin March, Samuel Moore, Amos Paul, Stephen Paul, John Peters, Enoch Remick, John Remick, Joshua Remick, Nathaniel Remick, Isaac Remick, William Remick, George Rogers, John Rogers, Nathaniel Rogers, Widow Abigail Spinney, John Spinney, Nathaniel Spinney, Thomas Spinney, William Spinney, John Skriggens, Paul Skriggens, Miles Staple, Nathaniel Staple, Hezekiah Staple, Hezekiah Staple, Jr., James Staple, Joseph Staple, Joseph Staple, Jr., Joshua Staple, Capt. Peter Staple, Peter Staple, Jr., Solomon Staple, William Staple, William Staple, Jr., Mark Staple, John Seavey, Capt. John Shapleigh, Madam Martha Shapleigh and sons, Alexander Shapleigh, Humphrey Scammon, William Stacey, John Tetherly, Widow Mercy Tetherly, William Tetherly, William Tetherly, Jr., Widow Eliza Thompson, John Tobey, Stephen Tobey, Thomas Wittum, Edmund Welch, Samuel Welch, and Downing Woodman.

The tax list of 1756 for the same district adds the following names, David Boyce, John Deering, Edmund Coffin, John Foster, John Gowell, Jonathan Hammond, Jacob Garland, Widow Susanna Knight, Widow Martha Libby and son Reuben, Ephraim Libby, Jr., William Mallaley, Jonathan Moore, Edward Preble, John Pettegrow, Samuel Pettegrow, Timothy Richardson, Ichabod Remick, Tobias Shapleigh, Constable, Noah Staple, Robert Tripe and Thomas Tripe.

The list of 1758 adds the following names, James Fogg, Jr., Samuel Hanscom, Jr., Isaac Hill, Widow Sarah Lydston, Widow Hannah King, Ebenezer son of George Hammond, Jonathan Moore, Widow Patience Moore, Jeremiah Paul, Joseph Paul, Isaac Reed, Isaac Reed, Jr., Joseph Remick, John Spinney, Jr., Edmund Spinney, David Staple, Robert Staple, Solomon Staple, Jr., Ephraim Tobey, Jr., John Tobey, Jr., Samuel Tobey, Daniel Toward, John Scriggins, Jr., and Robert Young.

Among the papers left by Hon. Mark Dennett is a "Rate or Tax made on Tools and Estates Rateable in the Middle Parish in Kittery for paying ye minister's Salary and Other Parish Charges arising within the same at four Shillings on Each Tool and Two Pence on ye Pound for Estates." It is dated 30 Sept. 1763. The sum total of the tax was sixty-five pounds, seventeen

shillings and eight pence. The names of the taxpayers are here arranged alphabetically.

John Adams, John Adams, Jr., John Alles (Ellis?), Henry Benson, Henry Benson, Jr., Richard Carter, Abner Cole, Ezra Cole, Robert Cole, Timothy Cole, Joseph Curtis, Widow Anne Cottel, Edward Cutt, Esq., Robert Cutt, Dr. Thomas Cutt and son Thomas, John Dennet and son William, John Dennet, 3d, Nathaniel Dennet, Dr. Benjamin Fernald for the Estate of James Fernald deceased, Arkles (Hercules?) Fernald, Dennis Fernald, Ebenezer Fernald, Elijah Fernald, John Fernald, 3d, James Fernald and son John, Widow Mary Fernald, Nathaniel Fernald and son Timothy, Nathaniel Fernald's Estate, Tobias Fernald, William Fernald, Jr., Benjamin Fitts, Samuel Fitts, Elijah Green, John Godsoe, Capt. John Gowell, John Gowell, Richard Gowell, Benjamin Hammons, Edmund Hammons, Joel Haley, Josiah Haley, John Haley, Pelatiah Haley, Samuel Haley, Moses Hanscom, Timothy Hanscom, Benjamin Hutchins, Enoch Hutchins, John Hutchins, Thomas Hutchins, Capt. Richard Keating, Ephraim Keen, Isaac Keen, John Keen, Joseph Keen, Simeon Keen, James Johnson, Widow Elizabeth Johnson, Benjamin Jenkins, Andrew Lewis, Peter Lewis, Jr., Thomas Lewis and son Thomas, Ebenezer Leach, Joseph Manson, Samuel Manson, John Marr, David Mendum of Portsmouth, John Mendum, Joshua Mendum, Widow Rachel Mendum, Robert Moore, James Pickernail, Samuel Pickernail, Dr. Daniel Pierce, John Peters, Widow Mary Pettegrow and son William, John Pokesfield, Richard Pope and son David, John Rogers, Thomas Rogers, William Rogers, Benjamin Remick, Samuel Rice, Hezekiah Staple, Ebenezer Spinney, Jonathan Spinney, Mark Spinney, Nicholas Spinney, Mark Shepard, Mehetabel Shepard, John Shapleigh, Jr., Charles Smith, William Smith, John Tapley, Daniel Toward, Capt. John Wentworth, Capt. William Wentworth, John Waymouth, Benjamin Wilson, Joseph Wilson, Benjamin Wittum, Joseph Weeks and son Samuel, Nicholas Weeks, Jr., Widow Judah (Judith?) Wilson, William Wilson and William Wilson, Jr.

Of the names found on the foregoing tax list the following are omitted in 1765: Henry Benson, Jr., Widow Anne Cottel, Capt. John Gowell, Ebenezer Fernald, Benjamin Fitts, Pelatiah Haley, Moses Hanscom, Ephraim Keen, Andrew Lewis, William

Smith, Mary Spinney, Widow Mary Pettegrow, Daniel Toward, John Weymouth and Benjamin Wittum.

The following are added in 1765: Joseph Adams, John Allen, Jr., Zaccheus Beal, John Cole, Abraham Crocker, Thomas Cutt, Jr., John Dennet, Jr., Nathaniel Fernald, 3d, John Godsoe, Jr., William Haley, Thomas Jackson, Dennis Jenkins, Samuel Manson, Jr., William Mendum, William Pickernail, Edmund Wilson, and Gowen Wilson.

The following names are omitted in the tax list of 1767: Dr. Benjamin Fernald, Dennis Fernald, Elijah Green, Enoch Hutchings, Widow Elizabeth Johnson, Samuel Manson, John Pokesfield, John Rogers, John Peters, Charles Smith, William Smith, Mehitabel Shepard, Mark Spinney, Hezekiah Staple, John Tapley, John Weymouth and Edmund Wilson.

The following names are added in the tax list of 1767: Joseph Adams, Thomas Adams, Broadstreet Chase, Thomas Clark, Mark Dennet, Widow Jane Fernald, Benjamin Fernald, Jr., Nathaniel Fernald, 3d, Tobias Fernald, Jr., Joel Fernald, Ephraim Fitts, Widow Elizabeth Hutchins, Stephen Hutchins, Enoch Hutchings, Edmund Ingraham, John James, Ichabod Jenkins, Benjamin Jenkins, Josiah Jenkins, Samuel Johnson, Thomas Hutchins Lewis, Samuel Manson, Jr., Andrew Peters, Thomas Pettegrew, William Pickernail, John Rogers, Richard Rogers, Nicholas Spinney, Samuel Staples, Amos Wittum, Abner Wittum.,

The Maine Historical Society has a valuation list of the upper part of Kittery (now the upper part of Eliot) in 1776. It contains the following names here arranged alphabetically. Those preceded by Qr. belonged to the Society of Friends.

Qr. Elizabeth Allen and Ephraim Allen, Qr. Ezekiel Allen, Capt. John Bartlett and son, Capt. Moffat's estate, Widow Shuah Bartlett, Widow Sarah Bartlett, Joseph Johnson for part of Widow Sarah Bartlett's estate, John Bartlett, Jera. Bartlett, Jacob Brewer, Henry Black, Widow Anna Beal, Dr. Edmund Coffin, Lieut. Nathaniel Coffin, Nathan Coffin, Richard Chick, John Chick, Thomas Chick, Amos Chick, Lieut. Nathaniel Clark, Nathaniel Clark, Jr., John Cator, Cotton Cator, John Davis, Qr. Bryant Davis, Elder Daniel Emery and his son Daniel, Noah Emery, Widow Anna Emery, Lieut. Japhet Emery, Mr. Caleb Emery, Mr. Caleb Emery for B. Chadbourn, Esq.'s estate, Zachr.

Emery, Samuel Emery, Samuel Emery, Jr., James Emery, James Emery, Jr., Widow Patience Ferguson and son, Reuben Ferguson, Daniel Ferguson, Dennis Ferguson, Stephen Ferguson, Timothy Ferguson, William Ferguson, Qr. William Fry and son, Ebenezer Fry, Qr. Widow Sarah Fry, Qr. Rowland Fry, Qr. Silas Fy, Qr. Joseph Fry, Qr. William Fry, Jr., Daniel Ferbish, Joseph Ferbish, Joseph Ferbish, Jr., David Ferbish, John Ferbish, Capt. Charles Frost, Charles Frost, Jr., Nathaniel Frost, Widow Sarah Frost, Simon Frost, Widow Mary Frost, John Frost, Esq., Samuel Fernald and two sons, Samuel and Noah, Widow Eliza Ferguson, William Ferguson, Jr., John Foster, Alexander Goold, Benjamin Goold, Benjamin Goold, Jr., Daniel Goold, James Gowen, Esq., John Gowen, Lemuel Gowen, Capt. Ichabod Goodwin, Joseph Goodwin, William Goodwin, Joseph Goold, Jr., John Goold, Qr. Isaac Hill, Benjamin Hill and son Andrew, John Hill, Ebenezer Heard, Jonathan Hamilton, William Hight, Samuel Hodge, Benjamin Hodsdon, Stephen Hodsdon, Thomas Hodsdon, Joshua Hubbard, Capt. Philip Hubbard of Berwick, Qr. Reynold Jenkins, Dennis Johnson, Daniel Johnson, James Johnson, Capt. John McIntire of York, Hugh Keniston, Widow Mary Keniston, John Kingsbury of York, Joseph Kingsbury, Paul Lord of Berwick, Mark Lord of Berwick, Simon Lord, Simon Lord, Jr., Daniel Lord, Capt. Nathan Lord, Capt. Samuel Leighton, Tobias Leighton, Qr. John Morrell, Robert Morrell, Joel Morrell, John Moffatt, Esq., Nicholas Morrell, Andrew Mace, Azariah Nason, John Nason, Nathaniel Nason, Qr. Widow Patience Neal, Qr. John Neal, Qr. James Neal, Daniel Odion, Paul Patch, John Patch, Robert Patch, John Pilsberry, Capt. Alexander Raitt, John Raitt, William Raitt, Samuel Roberts of Somersworth, Mr. Nathaniel Rogers, Nathaniel Sparhawk, Esq., Jacob Shorey, Joseph Shorey of Berwick, James Smith, Widow Mary Stacey, John Stacey, William Stacey, Capt. Elisha Shapleigh, Ebenezer and Joshua Simpson of York, Widow Jane Tucker, Joseph Thompson of York, Robert Tidey, William Tetherly, 3d, Qr. Moses Wittum, Qr. Gatensby Wittum, Pelatiah Wittum, Gatensby Wittum for part of Capt. Moffatt's estate.

The number of Quaker polls was eighteen. Then follows a summary of four tax lists for 1776.

114	Upper List,	£4,885
174	2d,	4,295
115	3d,	4,843
184	4th,	5,430
587		£19,453

The upper parish of Kittery was incorporated as the town of Eliot 1 March 1810. The leader in securing its incorporation and the chosen agent of the parish for this purpose was Andrew P. Fernald. This movement had been talked about from time to time for more than a century, and a petition and a counter petition had been drawn up in 1796. The reasons for desiring a separate township were the distance of many from the place of holding the town meetings, in the church at the head of Spruce Creek, the political combinations that had imposed upon the people of the upper parish undesired officers, the opposing interests of the seafaring people of lower Kittery and the farmers of the upper parish, the debt of the town with no adequate provision for liquidating it, and the dissensions arising from lack of unanimity in the choice of a pastor in the upper parish. The last was an affair of long continuance. Some seem to have determinedly disliked Parson Chandler for the sole reason that they could not have another person as pastor. It was hard for the minority to cheerfully acquiesce in the decision of the majority. Many were opposed to the incorporation of the town, but the greater part of the wealth of the new town was arrayed on the side of incorporation. All the petitions and incorporation papers have been published in the tenth number of the first volume of "Old Eliot," where also may be found lists of the tax-payers at that time.

The name of Eliot is said to have been suggested by Rev. John Eliot of Boston, an intimate friend of Gen. Andrew P. Fernald. He promised the town a meeting-house bell, which was never furnished, since there was no belfry. Some have supposed the name of the town to have been derived from Hon. Robert Eliot of Newcastle, one of the leading men in the early history of Scarborough, Kittery and Portsmouth. It is questioned whether any family relationship can be traced from him to the Rev. John Eliot above mentioned.

X.

CONFLICTS WITH THE INDIANS.

For nearly half a century the first settlers of Kittery lived in peace and friendship with the Indians. South Berwick was a trading post, where the Indians often came in great numbers, yet there is no record of depredations or murders committed by them before the time of King Philip's War. Their chiefs, Runacwitts and Rowles, sold land to some of the settlers, and Rowles continued to live in the midst of the white men. It is to be feared that the settlers were not always just in business transactions and that fire-water was sometimes a poor compensation for valuable lands and furs. We read in Court records of trials for selling rum to the Indians.

The tradition has been published that the wife and daughter of Nicholas Frost were killed by Indians near the mouth of Sturgeon Creek. One account says this was in 1648; another says it was 4 July 1650. It is a noticeable coincidence that Major Charles Frost was killed by Indians 4 July many years later. There was no Indian War in 1648 nor in 1650. There is no hint in any public record that any of the inhabitants of Kittery were disturbed by Indians at that time. It is hardly credible, then, that a party of Indians entered Frost's house on Leighton's Point while Nicholas and his son Charles were away, captured wife and daughter, were pursued toward night, that a fight occurred in which Charles Frost, a youth of seventeen years, killed a chief and a brave, and that the next morning the mangled remains of the two women were found. So the story runs. It contradicts all we learn elsewhere about the peaceful habits of the Indians at this time. There are other evidences that some mythology has grown up about the early history of the Frost family.

King Philip's War broke out in June, 1675. It began in Plymouth Colony but soon was raging all along the frontier in New England. An attack was made upon the house of Richard Tozier, who lived above Salmon Falls. He was absent in the

command of Capt. John Wincoll. Fifteen persons were in the house. A girl of eighteen held the door while the rest were escaping by the rear to the garrison. The savages cut down the door with their tomahawks, rushed in and struck down the heroic girl, leaving her for dead. She recovered and lived many years. One child of three years was killed by the Indians, and one was carried into captivity and held six months. The next day the house and barns of Capt. John Wincoll were burned.

A man and two boys were shot at Berwick 7 Oct. 1675. On the sixteenth of the same month the house of Richard Tozier was again assailed by a band of one hundred Indians and was burned to the ground. Tozier was killed and his son Thomas was either killed or carried off captive. Lieut. Roger Plaisted, who was in command of the small force at the garrison house, sent nine men to reconnoitre. They walked into an ambuscade, and three were shot. The next day a cart drawn by oxen was sent out to bring in the dead bodies, escorted by twenty men. No precautions seem to have been taken against the wiles of a foe known to be crafty. While the first body was being placed in the cart the Indians fired upon Plaisted and his men from behind a stone wall, logs and bushes. A few of the men escaped. Plaisted disdained to fly and threw away his life in a vain effort to fight almost alone against a hundred or more. He was cut down by a tomahawk. A son, Roger, was slain at the same time, and another son, whose name is unknown, is said to have been mortally wounded. Just before the encounter Plaisted and John Broughton had sent a dispatch for aid as follows:

"These are to inform you that the Indians are just now engaging us with at least a hundred men, and have slain four of our men already. Sirs, if ever you have any love for us and the country, now show yourselves with men to help us, or else we are all in great danger to be slain, unless our God wonderfully appears for our deliverance."

The hill that slopes down to the river just north of the railroad bridge at Salmon Falls is on the old Plaisted estate. A few paces east of the road that runs over that hill, and near the hilltop, is a marble slab that commemorates Plaisted and his sons. The peaceful surroundings are in beautiful contrast with the terror and excitement of that day in which men were falling,

houses and mills were burning, and women and children were being led into captivity.

The Indians went south at least as far as Sturgeon Creek. Tradition says that at this time Richard Nason, Jr., was slain in his own door and his son Richard was taken to Canada never to return. Two men unknown were shot at Sturgeon Creek.

FROST'S HILL.

Capt. Charles Frost was caught some distance from his house and ten bullets were fired at him. He hastened to his house, where there were three boys. He shouted out to them as though the house were well garrisoned, and the Indians were alarmed and did not venture within gunshot.

It was about three years later that two hundred Indians were treacherously captured at Cochecho and sent to Boston, where some of them were executed for murders committed and the most were sold into slavery. This act of perfidy, in which it is said that Major Richard Waldron of Dover and Capt. Charles Frost joined reluctantly and under protest, was never forgotten nor forgiven by the Indians. Both Waldron and Frost paid the

price of their bad faith with their lives some years later. The Indians had been invited to a friendly conference with an express pledge of safety, and were then entrapped by a sham fight.

After a peace of ten years King William's War began and raged for ten years more, during which time the whole frontier of Kittery was in constant alarm. The attack upon Salmon Falls and Quamphegan was in the spring of 1690 and has been best portrayed in the following letters:

Portsm, March 18, 1689/90, 10 o'clock.

Much Hon^ed

Wee are just now informed that ye Indian Enemy this morning Attacqed Salmon falls & have surprized all the families above the fort wch are about 10 or 12, & have also taken possession of the fort & of Loves house where severall families lived.

Wm Plaisted who gives this information made his Escape from Capt Wincols house wch was twice assaulted by ye Enemy but they were beaten of by six or seaven Englishmen whome he left in possession of sd house when he came away from thence to give this advice & pray for reliefe he saw not above twenty Indians; we have already sent away from the banke between 20 & 30 men, & have sent to our other Towns for further releif; we now here see the smoaks rise so yt they are burning all before them;

Wee humbly pray a thorough and serious Consideration of the condition of this part of ye Country, & yt such measures may be forthwth taken as in yor Honrs Wisdome shall be thought most Conducive to the preservation thereof; this is the whole of wt information we can at present give, as soon as we have A further accot you may Expect to hear

further from

Much Hon^ed yor Humble servts

Wm Vaughan
Richd Martyn/

Portsmo 18th March 1689/80

Much Hon^ed

Yesterday we gave accot of ye dreadful destruction of Salmon ffalls the perticulers whereof please take as followeth;

The enemy made their onset between break of the day & sunrise—when most were a bed & no watch kept neither in fort nor

house they presently took possession of ye fort to prevent any of ours doing it & so carried all before them by a surprize, none of our men being able to get together into a body to oppose them, so that in the place were kild & taken between fourscore & 100 persons, of wch between twenty & Thirty able men, the fort & upards of twenty houses burnt, most of the Cattle burnt in the houses or otherwise kil'd which were very considerable from thence the Enemy proceeded to Quamphegon where lived onely Thomas Homes who upon the Alarm retired from his house to a small Garrison built near his saw mill wheither also some of Salmon falls yt made their Escape fled, about 30 of the Enemies surrounded Homes house, but met with noe opposition there till fourteen men of ours came up from ye lower parts of ye Town, & undescryed by ye Enemy, made a shot upon ye party of Indians at Holmes houe, Sundry of ym standing before the door, at wch shot they say three of the Enemy fell, ye rest run into the house & broke through ye backside thereof, & being more numerous than ours forced our men to retire, nine of them got safe home & five Escaped to Holmes Garrison, only one of ours wounded in the Encounter, then the Enemy burnt Holmes house & proceeded about a mile lower down & burnt the ministrs house wth two more & Assaulted Spencers Garrison but were repel'd and so retir'd. James Plaisted who was taken at Salmon falls was sent by Hope Hood (Commandr in chief of the Indians) wth a flag of Truce to Tho. Holmes for ye surrendr of his Garrison—promising liberty to depart upon his soe doing, but Plaisted returned not nor was ye Garrison surrendered.

The sd Plaisted who was in ye Enemies hands many houres Informed yt he saw of ye Enemy one hundred & fifty men well accoutred & Guesses them to be about one half ffrench; upon their taking possession he saith that ten of them french & Indians made A dance wch Hope hood told him were all officers, he also told him that his Brother Gooden who liv'd in Loves house was going to be try'd for his life by A Councill of Warr; for yt in their takeing Loves house the said Gooden had kil'd one ffrench man & mortally wounded another & further that there was Eight french ships design'd for Pascataque River to destroy ye same.

The Alarm being given to all adjacent Towns in ordr to their releife we sent about thirty men from this Town, as many went

from Dover, & a party from Yorke together wth wt could be got from their own town, but before they could unite their force it was neare night & then they marcht wth about 100 men under Comand of Capt Jo. Hamond Comandr of ye uper part of Kittery, the scouts yt went before just as they came within sight of Salmon falls discovered one of ye Enemy who was binding up his pack & staying behinde his Company fell into our hands wch proved to be a frenchman whose examination in short we herewth send to you & to morrow morning intend to send the persons towards you by land, none by Water being just ready to goe; our fforces proceeded in pursuit of ye Enemy & about 2 mile above ye ffort of Salmon falls at the farther house up in the woods there discovered them about ye setting of ye sunn, our men presently fell upon them & they as resolutely oppos'd them, in short the fight lasted as long as they could see friends from Enemies, in wch we lost two men, one of York another of Cochecho kil'd upon ye place & 6 or 7 wounded some is feared mortally; wt damage we did the Enemy we can't at present say. This is all ye accot we can at present Give; to morrow intend you shall hear againe from us; we Intrem Subscribe ourselves[1]

Hon^ed Srs yor humble servts;

Wm Vaughan
Richd Martyn/

Very little can be added to the narrative given in these letters. Drake in his Book of the Indians says that about thirty men were killed and sixty-four were carried into captivity. Williamson says thirty-four were killed and fifty-four were captured. About twenty-seven houses were burned, and two hundred cattle were killed. No list has been preserved of the killed and captured. From records in Canada it is learned that among the captives were John Key and his sister Abigail, whose brother James had been slain. Abigail was still a captive 5 March 1710-11. John returned to Berwick about 1695, married and reared a family there. Another captive was Martha Grant, and her husband, Christopher Grant, was, doubtless, slain at this time. She was daughter of Thomas Wills[2] of Exeter, Eng., and was born at Bristol, Eng., 18 Jan. 1653. Her mother was Mary Wadel.

[1]Coll. of Me. Hist. Society. Vol. V. pp. 51-59.
[2]Was this the one who lived on Crooked Lane? See p. 84.

Her first husband was James Smith of Berwick, and a son, John Smith, was captured with her. They were both baptized, 3 May 1693, in Montreal. Both were redeemed and returned to Berwick. Williamson says that Mary Ferguson, a girl of fifteen years, was slain. Sarah and Abigail Ferguson, sisters, were ransomed from Quebec by Matthew Cary, October, 1695.

Other captives were Thomas Goodwin and his wife, who was Mehitable, daughter of Lieut. Roger Plaisted. The husband and wife were assigned to different bands of Indians and so remained apart. After his escape he is said to have returned to Canada for the ransom of his wife. An account of her sufferings was written by Rev. Cotton Mather in his *Magnalia*, and has been often republished. Her son, about five months old, was barbarously murdered before her eyes and hanged by the neck in a forked bough of a tree. After terrible sufferings from grief, cold and hunger, she arrived at Montreal. The record of her baptism, written in French, has been kindly furnished me by Miss C. Alice Baker, who has published much about the captives taken in the French and Indian Wars. The translation is as follows:

"Monday, 11 May, 1693, there was solemnly baptized an English woman called in her own country Mehetabel, and by the French who captured her in war, 18 March 1690, Esther, who was born at Barvic, in New England, 30 April (old style, or 19 May new style) 1670, of the marriage of Roger Pleisted, Protestant, and Olive Colman of the same religion, and was married to Thomas Gouden [Goodwin] also Protestant. She has lived for about three years in the service of Mademoiselle de Nauguiere [written also de la Naudiere]. She was named Marie Esther. Her godfather was Messire Hector de Catlieres, Chevalier, Governor for the King in the Isle of Montreal and its vicinity. Her godmother was Damoiselle Marguerite Renee Denis, widow of Monsieur Naugiere de la Perade, during his life Captain of the Guard of Monsieur le Conte de Frontenac, Governor of New France. The baptism was performed by M. Francois Dolie de Casson, Grand Vicar of the most Illustrious and most Reverend Monseigneur Bishop of Quebec."

(Signed) Chevalier de Catlieres,
Marguerite renee denis,
Fran. Doelier,
E. Guyoth, *Cure.*

I have heard the tradition from one of her descendants that Mehitabel Goodwin was married in Canada to a man named Rand (some say Pain) and that descendants are living in Portsmouth. This is highly improbable. She was baptized in May, 1693, and could not have been married before, and she was ransomed in October, 1695. The Rands of Portsmouth are all, doubtless, descended from the Francis Rand who came over in the company of Capt. John Mason.

A list of Garrisons in Kittery in 1690 has been preserved.[1] There were in the lower part of Kittery ten garrisons, John Morrell's, John Shapleigh's, Joseph Hammond's, John Alcock's, Joseph Curtis's, Joseph Wilson's, William Pepperrell's, and Widow Champernowne's. Not one soldier was in any one of these garrisons, but they were kept and defended by their inhabitants. In upper Kittery or Berwick there were eight garrisons, Major Charles Frost's, Benoni Hodsdon's, Jonathan Nason's, Daniel Stone's, Ensign Thomas Abbot's, Richard Nason's, William Spencer's, and Thomas Holmes', in all which garrisons there were but six soldiers. Major Frost had about fifty pounds of powder and one hundred pounds of shot. Such were the means of defense when the war began. It is evident that every house and inhabitant above Thomas Holmes at Quamphegan Falls had been swept away by the Indian massacre of the spring of 1690.

The inhabitants of Berwick were not left long undisturbed. William Vaughan in a letter dated 28 May 1690, says, "The Indians left Nechowanneck after having Dangerously Wounded one man, burn'd sundry houses, &c." The journal of Rev. John Pike of Dover, N. H., affords us some glimpses of the constant dangers to which all houses and inhabitants were exposed. He says under date of 28 Sept. 1691, "David Hamilton, Henry Childe &c were slain by Indians at Newichawannick." David Hamilton was son of a David Hamilton who died a few years earlier. Henry Child had married Sarah, daughter of Richard Nason, and left children.

In 1694 the Indians again raided Kittery from Berwick to Spruce Creek. Sarah, daughter of Benjamin Nason, was captured and held in captivity till 1699, when she was ransomed by Thomas Hutchins. The intentions of marriage of Thomas

[1]Coll. of Me. Hist. Society, Vol. V. pp. 91-2.

Hutchins and Sarah Nason were recorded 26 July 1718. We would wish, for the sake of romance, that these were the same persons, but there is some evidence that another Sarah Nason married Thomas Hutchins.

Pike says that, 20 Aug. 1694, the Indians killed Henry Barnes, Edmund Hammons and his wife, as they were at work in a field at Spruce Creek. Four days later he records that, "Eight persons were killed and captivated at Long Reach, 5 at Downing's and 3 at Tobey's." About a year later, 6 July 1695, Capt. Joseph Hammond was captured while he was searching for a strayed cow in the woods. He was bound and left all night on Raitt's Hill, taken to Canada and ransomed after about five months. During his absence in Canada his garrison was attacked as the following letter from Charles Frost to Lieutent-Governor Stoughton, shows.

ffrom Kittery Sept. 7th, 1695.

May it please yo'r Hounor:

On Lords day last the enemie alarmed Wels by shotting of many guns in the woods nere the garisons; on Monday A party of Souldiers from Berwick & York went out, noe signe of them, only severall Cowes wanting that were wont to Com home. On Wensday morning last the Indianes beset Capt. Hammonds garison at Kittery, a bout thirty of them as they Judge. wonded one man in the garison throu both thies. they being Close under the garrison, put his gun throu a Little Craves of the palosadoes, there being but fower menn in the garison at that time: they beete them of Soe they went a waie into the woods, Carrying a waie three of thire wounded men. Left behind them a french pistol, hatchet, a small bag in which was his beads, Cruisefix, Almanick, & som other trumperey; leaving much blood behind them about the garison. the same day they were on the upper end of York, and a bout the Same number; our men have bin rangin the woods: Cannot meete with them: som scoulking indian have bin sen since in our towne: guns heard go of in the woods: this I thought it my Duty to Informe yo'r Hounor: who am

Yo'r Hounor's most
Humble Serv't

Charles ffrost.

It was during this year that Joseph Frye, doubtless son of Adrian Frye, aged fifteen years, was captured. He never returned,

but married in Canada and descendants have been traced back to him. He was baptized in Canada under the name of Andre Frey.[1]

A letter from Ichabod Plaisted to Capt. John Hill of Saco, dated 9 June, 1693, says, "Last night we had four persons carried away from the garrison by the Indians, and one wounded. The place was at Sturgeon Creek. And those carried away were Nicholas Frost's wife and two children and the Widow Smith." This was the wife of Nicholas Frost, the "beaver trader." Nicholas Frost himself must have been captured about this time and was reported as in captivity at Norridgewock in 1695 and as drowned in 1698.[2] Mrs. Frost and her children returned to Kittery. They must have lived on the farm long occupied by the Clark family of Eliot.

Major Charles Frost had long been hated by the Indians. They found their opportunity for revenge 4 July 1697. As he was returning from church at Great Works, about a mile north of his garrison house he fell into an ambush. Dennis Downing was shot with him and also Phebe, wife of John Heard. This has been taken to be Dennis Downing the blacksmith, but some think it was his son of the same name.[3] The night after Frost's burial the Indians opened his grave, took out the body, carried it to the top of Frost's hill and suspended it upon a stake. His resting place was marked some years later with a flat stone, on which is a rudely chiseled inscription, "Here lyeth intrrd ye body of Mj. Charles Frost ager 65 years Decd July ye 4th 1697." The spot where he was slain is near a large boulder, on which is a suitable inscription. It is known as Ambush Rock.

Tradition says that the wife of John Heard was wounded and tried in vain to remount her horse. She begged her husband

[1]A full account of him, by Miss C. Alice Baker, was published in The Gazette and Courier, Greenfield, Mass., 1 March, 1902.

[2]See Old Eliot, Vol. IV. p. 88.

[3]A letter found in Massachusetts Archives, dated 5 July 1697, was written by Richard Waldron to Lt. Gov. Stoughton, in which he says, speaking of Major Charles Frost, "himself & seven or eight in company yesterday in the afternoon coming homeward from Meeting at Nechowonke were ambushed by ye enemy. The Major and one Heard's wife were shot down dead, Heard and young Downing wounded, the latter mortally. They discovered about 8 or 10 Indians." This Dennis Downing, Jr., had a grant of land, 16 March 1694, which was laid out, 21 Dec. 1709, to his brother, Joshua Downing, at Beaver Dam.

to leave her and save the children at home. The Indians chased him and shot his horse under him near his garrison. He escaped and saved his house and children.

Hon. Mark Dennett left on record a tradition concerning this John Heard. While out in the woods he was discovered by several Indians. He at once fled and the Indians pursued. Heard knew of an old hollow log in the woods, which he gained unperceived by the Indians, having killed his dog that he might not be

AMBUSH ROCK.

betrayed. There he lay concealed. The Indians in their pursuit came and sat down on the log for rest. Heard listened to their conversation and heard them threaten what they would do to John Heard if they should catch him. He had previously distinguised himself in the Indian wars. In due time he emerged from his hiding place and returned home in safety.

Pike's brief account of Frost's death is as follows: "Major Charles Frost slain by the Indians (as returning from meeting betwixt Smith's garrison and his own) also Dennis Downing and Phebe Heard slain at the same time and John Heard wounded."

Pike's Journal says, "29 July 1697, James Gooden with two soldiers slain by the Indians as they were at work in the meadow,

and William Gooden wounded." These were sons of the first Daniel Goodwin.

"9 May 1698, Enoch Hutchins was killed by the Indians at Spruce Creek, as he was at work in his field, and 3 of his sons carried away. The same day Joseph Pray of York was wounded." Tradition says the wife of Hutchins was also taken. Two of the sons were Jonathan, aged 14, and Samuel.

This long war reduced the population of Kittery to extreme poverty. The houses and barns of many were burned and their cattle killed. The schools were discontinued for fear that the children in going and coming would be exposed to hostile attacks. If religious services were held, they were attended by armed men. Petitions were sent to the General Court every year from 1694 to 1697, asking for relief from taxation and aid in paying the minister at Berwick. The following represents as well as any the sad conditions of the inhabitants.

To the Right Honorable William Stoughton Esqr
Leiftt Governr & Commandr in cheif of his
Majties Prouince of the Massachusetts Bay
in New-England, Together with ye
Honorable Council of the said
Province.

The Selectmen of Kittery humbly Petition That yor honors would Condescend to take thought concerning our poor Estate and accordingly be helpful to us. Tis more difficult abundantly plainly to represent our Calamity to yor Honors than solembly here to groan under it; the latter during Gods good pleasure we must endure; which we hope by your sensible acquaintance therewith may in some measure be alleviated, if it might please yor Honors to abate the whole set proportion in that Province Rate which was Granted Novbr 18 1696 amountting to 36 lbs according to ye Treasurers Warrant Mar. 17 1696/7 which (severall things considered) we think scarce possible to be collected within our precincts

1. May it be thought on the Town in Generall are allmost overcome & discouraged by the tediousness of the Warr finding their Estate daily decaying and Expecting Poverty to come upon them like an armed man.

2. As indeed (blessed be God) some and those very few that can wth much adoe Get a Comfortable livelyhood, so very

many are in the greatest extremity not having a days Prouison to live upon nor any thing where by to procure sustenance insomuch that it's wonderfull yt some do not perish for want, and they are destitute of money wherewithall to assist ymselues with things necessary, so we yor Honors humble supplicants cannot (with conscience) impose any burthen upon ym except yor honors after Consideration of ye Circumstances are pleased not to release yr Taxes.

3. As many of oure Inhabitants are very poor so we are very much charged by the maintenance of others who are not capable of getting yr necessary sustenance, as some aged some maimed and severall whose livings (further toward the East) the Enemy has ruined wch makes our own Town taxes not a little burthensome.

4. No small charge considering our Poverty is expended in repairing of Garrisons whereby yet we are more disenabled.

5. We have disbursed this year already more for ye Publick than doth well consist with our Living especially seing tho we are for the most part husbandmen yet the greatest part of ye Town haue had little or no help by yr Summer Labr for Grain wch has occasion the disbursements of most to be large and of many Greater then their Incomes.

6. We are daily in expectation of the Enemies invading us (The Good Lord prevent them), We beg yor Honors would Consider our condition and be mindfull of our hard Circumstances, and would see Cause to release us from wt Publicq charge your honors Prudence shall think fit, especially the fore-mentioned Tax; However we humbly signify our Case (resting in Yor Judgmt) which if yor Honors Please to pitty in this regard we shall be very thankfull. We rest, praying, &c

Yor Honors humble Petitioners and Seruts[1]

Kittery Apr. 13

Daniel Gooding,
James Emery,
James Warren,
John Shapleigh,
Elihu Gunnison,
Joshua Downing,
William ffernald,

Selectmen of Kittery.

[1]Coll. of Me. Hist. Society, Vol. V. 482-4.

In view of the fact that three similar petitions had been granted the foregoing one was refused, and a few months later the parish of Berwick sent up an independent petition, saying that the greater part of the parish had been wholly wasted by the Indians, that the mills had been burned or made useless by the war, that the people were closely confined to garrisons and could not attend to ordinary occupations without extreme danger, that the last corn crop had failed, insomuch that severall families might have perished, had not the charity of Connecticut neighbors prevented, that they were forced to expend much in caring for the poor and in repairing garrisons, and that lately the enemy had killed and wounded severall. Therefore they begged for twenty pounds a year while their calamity lasted, hoping thus to be able to pay the arrears of the minister.

From 1699 to 1703 there was peace. Then broke out Queen Anne's War, lasting till July, 1713. Kittery became at once a point of attack. Pike again is our chronicler. He writes under date of 30 Oct. 1703, "One Christopher Patrick, a soldier, was slain by the Indians betwixt Quamphegan and Salmon Falls, above half an hour after sunset. He had five guns discharged upon him and was shot with many bullets."

"28 Jan. 1704, about 9 or 10 in the morning, the Indians to the number of 30 or 40 made an attack upon Andrew Neal's garrison in the lower part of Berwick, killed a poor maid, wounded a lad who made his escape, burned three houses, killed many cattle, had one of their own crew sorely wounded, if not slain, and so drew off." Samuel Penhallow in his History of the Indian Wars gives a different account of this affair. He says, "At Berwick they killed one, wounded another, and burnt two houses. After that they made a descent on Andrew Neal's garrison, where they were vigorously repulsed by Capt. Brown, who killed nine on the spot and wounded many more, which so enraged those wretches that at their return they executed their revenge on Joseph Ring, who was then a captive among them, whom they fastened to a stake and burnt alive, barbarously shouting and rejoicing at his cries." Penhallow perhaps got his information from the captain's report of the engagement, and it seems to be somewhat inflated, when compared with Pike's record. There was an Amie Nell [Neal] of Newichawannock among the captives in Canada in 1699.

Pike records the following, 4 May 1705: "Many persons surprised by the Indians at Spruce Creek and York. John Brown, H. Barns, a child of Dodavah Curtis and a child of Enoch Hutchins slain,—rest carried captive by ten or a dozen Indians. Also Mrs. Hoit [Hoel it should be], running up the hill to discern the outcry, fell into their hands and was slain." Penhallow speaks of Mrs. Hoel as a "gentlewoman of good extract and education." He says also, "The greatest sufferer was Enoch Hutchins in the loss of his wife and children." The Dennett manuscripts afford further particulars. This Mrs. Hutchins is called the great-grandmother of Col. Gowen Wilson. The family were surprised by the Indians, her husband shot at the door and she was ordered to prepare to march with them. She pulled her husband's body into the house and shut the door, and then with her two little boys was compelled to march. One of the boys was soon unable to keep up, when one of the Indians, thinking perhaps that the boy would be killed, kindly caught him up in his arms and ran away with him. Several days afterward the mother and boy were under the care of this kind Indian. One of the Hutchins boys is said to have split a wooden shoe from his foot with a hatchet, which feat won the admiration of the Indians. The other shoe was brought home from captivity and is still preserved. It was in the possession of Col. Gowen Wilson in 1869.

James Tobey and his son James were slain by Indians in the woods 21 May 1705. John Rogers was badly wounded the same day, but escaped and recovered. Lieut. John Shapleigh was killed 6 June 1706 "near the northeast corner of the Dennett farm on the hill about a dozen rods from Shapleigh's bridge so called" from this circumstance. His son Nicholas was captured at the same time and carried to Canada. Penhallow says that "in their march they were so inhumanly cruel that they bit off the tops of his fingers and to stagnate the blood seared them with hot tobacco pipes."

Again Pike records that, 16 June 1707, "Philip Carpenter, a Jersey man, with his wife and three or four children, was slain at Spruce Creek, about the middle of the day. The Indians being seven in number were met with by the English three or four times and fired upon. Some packs were taken, but the enemy got all off and escaped." A daughter, Mary, escaped or was ransomed, and twelve years later became the wife of John Deering.

30 Sept. 1707, "James Ferguson and his wife, members of the church at Berwick and worthy persons, were slain by the Indians as they returned from meeting. Nicholas Smith at the same time was wounded but escaped and got cured."

19 Sept. 1708, Robert Reed, a schoolmaster, and David Hutchins, ventured too far into the woods at Spruce Creek on the Sabbath, fell into an ambush and were slain. A lad, who was with them, escaped.

We learn from Penhallow that 1 June 1712, the Indians came again to Spruce Creek and shot James Pickernell "as he was locking his door and going to the garrison; they also wounded his wife and knocked a child on the head, which they scalped, yet it afterwards recovered." The tradition has come down in this family that both husband and wife were killed by Indians and their graves are still pointed out on Pickernell Hill. "They had been to the barn to milk their cows and the Indians shot them while passing between the barn and the house." So Hon. Mark Dennett records the story in 1866, as he received it fifty years before from Esther and Hannah Pickernell, aged members of the family.

In consequence of the ravages of the Indians in the first year of Queen Anne's War the people of Kittery sent up to the General Court a petition that the taxes of 1704 be abated. It is dated 28 Dec. 1704 and is signed by the Selectmen, William Pepperrell, John Shapleigh, John Leighton, John Hill, and Charles Frost. They say, "We have tried to raise it by all lawful means, but the people are utterly unable to pay it in money. . . . . We have offered their Goods and Chattels at an outcry according to directions in the Treasurer's Warrant, but find none of abilitie to buy. . . Considering the seat of Warr is with us, and ye Burden exceeding heavy as we are a poor Scattering People Necessitated to watch, ward, Scout, build Garrisons and fortifications, and one halfe of us to be furnished with Snowshoes and Mogginsins and all at our own charge,—and at every alarm Driven from our employment."

The Court resolved, "that the Sum of Thirty-eight pounds be abated to the poor of the town of Kittery, according to the Disposition of ye Selectmen and Representatives of sd Town,—they being most capable to relieve such as they Know have met with most sufferings by the Heathen. Provided that the names of

P'sons and Sums respectively abated to them be by the Selectmen and Representatives laid before this Court at their next Session."

The following apportionment shows who had suffered most.

Edmund Gage	£0-6-0	Elisha Clark	1-6-0
Widow Mitchell	0-5-0	Lewis Tucker	0-10-0
John Ford	0-5-0	Rogr Thomas	0-4-0
John Amee	0-5-0	Henry Bencent	0-15-0
James Foy	0-5-0	John Tinny	0-10-0
Thomas Hooper	0-5-0	Jedidiah Jordan	0-10-0
Joseph Cradover	0-10-0	Widow Palmer & Daughter	1-8-0
Wm Roberts, Jr.	0-5-0	James Braddeen	0-5-0
Aaron Phares	0-6-0	Widow Tinny	0-5-0
Joseph Crockett, Sr.	0-6-0	Widow Haley	0-5-0
John King	0-5-0	Widow More	0-5-0
John Frink	0-5-0	Old Goodman Leiten	0-5-0
Richard Endle	0-6-0		
John Fennicke	0-10-0		5-8-0
Saml Johnson	1-0-0		
Widow Hammons	0-6-0		
Paul Williams	0-15-0		
John Ball	0-5-0		
Danl Jones	0-5-0		
John Shepherd	0-10-0		
Walter Deniford	0-5-0		
Hezekiah Elwell	0-5-0		
John Gear	0-15-0		
Silvanus Tripe	0-5-0		
John Moggeridge	0-10-0		
	9-5		
	5-8		

Richard Cutt
Jos. Wilson
Elihu Gunnison
Ichabod Plaisted
John Shapleigh
John Hill

Selectmen for ye Town of Kittery.

	s d		s d
Mosses Worster	7-8	William Fry	8-0
John Staples	5-6	John Pall	7-0
James Pickernail	6-6	James Stapell	5-9
The Widow Nelson	3-9	Thomas Musscet	5-0
John Cole	7-6	Samuel Small	10-9
Francis Allen	8-0	Daniel Fog	7-9

Mosses Bouden	5-6
Samuel Johnson	7-0
James Tobee	6-9
John Rogers	12-6
Mathew Libbe	7-8
Daniel Libbe	7-9
Thomas Huncum	7-6
William Blacket	10-0
Nicholas Morrell	9-9
	8-14-1

Ichabod Plaisted
John Shapleigh
John Hill
Daniel Emery
Selectmen.

	s d
Josiah Goodridge	5-6
Walter Allen	5-0
Thomas Gubtail	5-0
Samuel Brackett	5-6
Gabriel Hambleton	5-6
Gilbert Warren	5-3
Robert Gray	7-3
John Nason	8-0
William Wadley	7-0
Baker Nason	9-0
Widdow Martha Lord	8-0
John Cooper	7-0
Peter Grant	3-0
Job Emery	6-6
Samll Shores	9-0
Edward Waymouth	5-9
Bartholomew Thomson	9-0
Timothy Waymouth	9-0
Henery Snow	5-0
Christopher Banefield	3-0
George Brawn	6-6
John Brooks	6-0
Nicholas Gellison	9-0
Benja Tubbs	5-0
Nichs Goen	9-0
Willm Stacy	5-0
Francis Harlow	8-9
William Smith	5-6
Thomas Rodes	7-0
Widdow Elizabeth Gowen	1-9
Nicholas Turbit	5-3
Peter Wittome	1-0-0
Thomas Holmes	6-0
Thomas Chick	5-0
Allen Voz	1-6
Andrew Neal	9-0
John Key Senr	3-0
Richard Chick	6-9
Thomas Butler	5-6
Joseph Abbot	6-0
John Abbot	7-6
Lemuel Gowen	1-0
Daniel Stone	7-6
Daniel Emery	9-0
Walter Abbot	7-6

Vera copia. J. P. Cler.

Ichabod Plaisted
John Shapleigh
John Hill
Daniel Emery
Select Men.

A list of garrisons in Berwick and the northern part of what is now Eliot, down as far as Sturgeon Creek is here presented. They were reviewed by order of the Governor in Nov. 1711, and the following report was made. Incidentally the population at that time is learned.[1]

	Families	Men inhabitants	Soldiers	Souls
Maj. Plaisted	14	17	4	74
Mr. Key	6	6	2	25
Quamphegan	6	7	0	20
Mr. Chadbourne	5	7	1	30
Capt. Hill	8	8	3	21
Mr. Spencer	10	13	4	100
Mr. Walker	9	12	2	60
Mr. Emery	7	8	0	14
Mr. Hubbard	6	8	3	19
Mr. Lord	5	6	0	25
Mr. Neal	10	10	—	70
Mr. Neeson [Nason]	3	3	—	12
Mr. Whittum	5	5	—	20
Capt. Heard	2	3	2	10
Lieut. Frost	1	1	2	12
Hodson [Hodsdon]	—	—	—	—
	97	114	23	412

FROST GARRISON HOUSE,
The only one of Old Kittery that now remains.

The only Garrison House that remains is that on the farm of Frederick Frost, a cut of which is here shown. The hewn logs of which it is built are still sound. It was erected about 1733.

[1]See Maine Recorder Vol. II. p. 114.

Peace lasted from July 1713 to June 1722. Then began what is sometimes called Lovewell's War. It continued till 15 Dec. 1725. Not many incidents of this war, so far as the inhabitants of Kittery and Berwick were concerned, have been put on record. Penhallow states that in May 1724, "Miles Thompson of Berwick was killed and his son was carried captive." He lived on the road which leads from Quamphegan to Wells, at Love's Brook. A man by the name of Stone was mangled and scalped near where Thompson fell, but he survived and lived to be an old man. Sullivan says, "His life was miserable; he wore a silver caul on his head, went on crutches, and had the use of only one hand, and was subject to strong convulsion fits."

It must have been during this war that a girl named Tamsen Ham was captured, probably in Dover. She remained several years with the Indians. After her ransom or the end of the war she married Thomas Spinney of Kittery and lived to great age.

The following story may be found in the Dennett manuscripts, and it has been published severall times with many embellishments. A certain Joseph Furbish is said to have married a Miss Hobbs. Twin sisters were born, Dorothy and Phebe. One morning, while the babies were in the cradle, the mother went out to milk the cows. She was seized by Indians, gagged with her handkerchief, and her hands were tied. Then a loud whoop attracted her husband, who seized his gun and ran to the rescue. He was struck down by a tomahawk and left for dead. The Indians set fire to the house after having plundered it but overlooked the babies in the cradle. The neighbors hurried to the burning house, rescued the babies and restored the wounded man to consciousness. One of the babes, Dorothy, afterward married John Dennet. The other, Phebe, married Elisha Littlefield.

After twenty-five years of absence the wife and mother managed to escape from the Indians. "Her extreme beauty had saved her." An Indian chief wished to marry her but she refused. She, however, nursed his infant son, who grew to manhood and revered her as his mother, the old chief having died. The Indian women looked upon her as something more than human. She taught them how to cook, nursed them when they were sick, and was considered by them as a sort of magician or medicine woman. Well, she stole away from them at last and

wandered to the Atlantic coast. One account says she had been to the great lakes; another says she had been carried into the south. After arriving at the coast by selling trinkets she was enabled to get home. She found her husband "on the verge of the grave, both daughters married, each holding in arms her first born, named for the grandfather. Dolly's child was Joseph Dennet; Phebe's child was Joseph Littlefield."

All this is about as near the truth as most historical novels, though a lot of improbabilities have been very clumsily woven into the account. There was no Joseph Furbish at that time, as one can see by referring to the account of the Furbish family in this book. John Furbish married Hannah Littlefield and lived in what is now the northwest part of Eliot on the York road. The baptisms of his children indicate that his wife could not have been long away from home. He had daughters, Dorothy and Phebe, but they were baptized eight years apart. Hannah (Littlefield) Furbush may have been captured by Indians about 1725. If so, she returned after a short time.

In 1720 it was ordered that garrisons or places of refuge should be erected at the residences of the following persons; Andrew Neal, John Gowen, Jonathan Nason, Samuel Small, Jr., Capt. John Heard, Maj. Charles Frost, John Morrell, Senr., Capt. Nicholas Shapleigh, Capt. John Leighton, David Libby, Jr.,Joseph Hill, John Staple, Maj. Joseph Hammond, Widow Spinney, John Dennet, Richard King, Senr., Joseph Curtis, Richard Rogers, John Adams, Robert Cutt, Lt. Elihu Gunnison, Nathaniel Leach, Nathaniel Keen, Rev. John Newmarch, Samuel Hutchins, Nicholas Weeks, Andrew Lewis, Col. William Pepperrell, Widow Wilson, Ebenezer More, Richard Cutt, Clement Deering, and Robert Eliot.

Agreeably to this order we find the following list of garrisons in the records of the town.

"At a meeting of ye Military officers of ye town of Kittery together with ye Selectmen of sd Town, Sept. 15th & 17th, 1722, for ye Ordering what houses be made Defencible in sd town by virtue of An Act of ye Governmt, passed at their Session ye 7th day of Augst, 1722—

Ordered thet ye several houses following be made Defencible, Vizt;

1st. Daniel Furbush. And that Allexander Forguson & Samll Shorey with their familys Lodge therein.

2d Andrew Neal. And that Daniel Emery, Benja Goold and John Hearl with their familys Lodge threin.

3d. John Gowen. And that Nicholas Gowen, Thomas Weed, and their familys Lodge threin.

4. Jonathan Nason. And that Joseph Goold, Timo Waymouth, Henry Snow & Benja Stacy and their familys Lodge, therein.

5. Samll Small Junr. And that ye Inhabitants and familys from ye mouth of Sturgeon Creek to Barthow ffrosts with Johnson & Smith Lodge therein.

6. Capt John Heard. And that ye Inhabts & familys from James heards to David Sawyers Inclusively Lodge therein.

7. Nicho Morrell, at ye ferry. And that ye inhabitants and familys from Wm Frys to John Morrell Junr, son of Nicho Morrell Inclusively Lodge therein.

8. Samuel Hill. And that Samll Hill Junr, James Davis, Ebenezer Dennet, Nathl Chapman & their familys Lodge therein.

9 Capt. Nicho Shapleigh. And that ye Inhabitants and familys from Michael Kennards to his own house inclusively Lodge therein.

10. Capt. John Leighton. And that Benja March, Joseph Pilsbury, John Richardson & yr familys Lodge therein.

11. Mr. John Rogers. And that ye Inhabitants and familys from his own home to Daniel Fogg and Daniel Fogg Junr Inclusively Lodge therein.

12. David Libby Junr. And that ye Inhab & familys from Jas Staples to Thomas Hanscoms Inclusively Lodge therein.

13. Maj Joseph Hammond. And that Stephen Tobey, Samll Tobey, Samll Green, Daniel Green, John Rogers, Abram Cross wth their familys Lodge therein.

14. John Lydston. And that ye Inhabitants and familys from Peter Staples to Danll Pauls Inclusively Lodge therein.

16. Mr. Richard King. And that ye Inhabitants and familys from John Pauls to ye lower end of ye neck called Spinneys point Lodge therein.

17. Mr. John Staple. And that ye Inhabitants anf familys fr Wm Brooks to Jacob Remick Junr, Inclusively Lodge therein.

17. Mr. John Fernald. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from Richd Gowell Junr to Thomas Coles Inclusively Lodge therein.

18. Mr. John Adams. And that Nathl Fernald, Wm Worster with their familys Lodge therein.

19. Mr. John Newmarch. And that ye inhabitants & familys from James Spinneys to ye Widow Tripes with Walter Denneford Lodge therein.

20. Mr. Robert Cutt. And that ye Inhab & familys from Benja Fernald to Francis Winkleys Lodge therein.

21. Mr. Elihu Gunison. from John Pearses ye whole Neck downward with their familys Lodge therein.

22. Nathl Kene. and that ye Inhabitants & familys from Nathl Leaches to Kenes house, Except John Shepard who desires to be posted at Rogerses Lodge therein.

23. Richd Rogers. And that John Shepard, Jerem Spinney, Moses Stevens, Paul Williams, John Manson, ffrancis Pettegrew, Wm Rogers, Wm Stanley, & Richd Pope Lodge therein with their familys.

24. Mr. Joseph Curtis. And that James Stariot, James Stariot Junr, Peter Stariot, Nathll Fernald, James Brideen, Junr, Wm Wilson, John Crocker, Samll Johnson, Junr, and yr familys Lodge therein.

25. Dodavah Curtis. And that Samll Johnson, Withers Berry, Benja Hammons, Nicholas Weekes & their familys Lodge therein.

26. Joseph Wilson. And that John Benson, Thomas Hutchins, Enoch Hutchins & John Dealing & their familys Lodge therein.

27. Andrew Lewis. And that Andw Haley, Peter Lewis, John Hutchins, George Fenix, Thos Morgrage & Moses Downer wth yr familys Lodge therein.

28. Danl Hutchins. And that Jonathan Hutchins, John Chapman with their familys Lodge therein.

29. Widdow Wilson. And that Joseph Weekes, Saml Skillin,Gowen Wilson, John Wilson & Wm Haley with their familys Lodge therein.

30. Ebenezer More. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from John Ingersol to Wm Tucker Inclusively Lodge therein.

31. Joseph Crockett. And that Francis Smart, Nathl Hix, Jno Norton, Alexandr Macquinery, with ye young men that now doe duty there, and ye familys Lodge therein.

32. Henry Barter. And that Thomas Ball, James Grendal, Ebenr Emory, Zacheus Beal, Wm Roberts & Widdow Crockett, with their familys Lodge therein.

33. Collo Wm Pepperrell. And that ye Inhabitants and familys from Thomas Dearings to Kittery Point Meeting house Inclusively Lodge therein.

34. Roger Mitchell. And that ye Inhabitants and familys from Wm Racklifts to Clement Dearings Inclusively Lodge therein.

35. Saml Ford. And that ye Inhabitants and familys from his own house to Foyes Inclusively Lodge therein.

36. Joseph Mitchell. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from Joseph Billings to John Whitney Inclusively Lodge therein.

Ordered that Chas. Frost, Esq. Robert Eliot, Esq, Mr. Richd Cutt, James Chadbourne, and Richd Mitchell be admitted to keep their Own houses, Provided they make them Defencible At their own Charge & keep up Watching & Warding there—

Given under our hands this 17th Septr, 1722.

William Pepperrell
Jos. Hammond
Wm Pepperrell Junr
John Leighton
Nicho Shapleigh
Elihu Gunnison
James Chadbourne
John Adams
Jos. Curtis
Wm Leighton
Jos. Hammond Junr
Wm Fernald

XI.

ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY.

It has been supposed by some that Maine was settled by a godless sort of people, who cared little for the Sabbath and ordinances of worship. Some of the early Puritan writers spoke rather disparagingly of the state of morals and religion in Maine as compared with the piety and strict orthodoxy of the settlers at Plymouth and in Massachusetts Bay. It used to be said that, if one could not find a religion to suit him in Massachusetts, he might go to Maine. Another saying, attributed to the early settlers of the Isles of Shoals and of the neighboring coast, was that "they came to fish and not to pray." It was probable that for a few years, while fishermen were often moving from place to place and lived chiefly in their boats and without the companionship of wives and children, religious services were infrequent. But as soon as settlements began upon the mainland, due attention was paid to the ordinances of worship. Capt. John Mason sent over with his first colonists in 1631 a communion set, besides a "great Bible and twelve Service Books" thinking doubtless to establish a church of the Episcopal order. Whether such a service was held at Newichawannock or not does not appear on record.

As early as 1640 the Court imposed a fine for violation of the Sabbath, showing what the custom of the people was. In 1650 several were presented at Court for absenting themselves from religious services. Oct. 23, 1653, Hugh Gunnison was indicted for allowing his daughter, Sarah Lynn, to stay at home whole months from religious services. This indicates that regular religious services were held at Kittery Point before that date. Oct. 16, 1649, the following record was made, "It is ordered by the court and the power thereof, that all gode people within the jurisdiction of this province who are out of a church way and be orthodox in judgment and not scandalous in life shall have full liberty to gather themselves into a church estate,

provided they doe it in a Christian way; with the due observation of the rules of Christ revealed in his words; and every church hath free liberty of election and ordination of all her officers from tyme to tyme, provided they be all pious and orthodox." Just what constituted orthodoxy the Court did not define. This was before Maine came under the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, and it is probable that considerable liberty of worship was allowed. We read of no persecutions till some years later.

Under date of July 4, 1659, the location of Meeting-Houses is alluded to in the following Court record, "In reference to the settling of all future differences among the inhabitants of Kittery concerning the placing of their meeting house, the court having heard both portions and finding that by the extreme length of the town it would be impossible for the inhabitants to meet in one place, decided that Franks Fort be ye pe'tition bounds, and that the meeting house for the upper part of the town be located on the north east of the bounds of Sturgeon Creek in the most convenient place; and those families in Long Reach be at liberty to go the meeting house they may choose; then to be free from contributing to that part below the river. And that the public income of the town by mills, etc., should redound to such place as was first provided with an able minister, until both places be supplied; and that during the time that both places were provided, the said income should be equally divided." It seems, then, that before 1659 there was no church edifice north of Kittery Point. That there was one at the Point appears by a record made July 4, 1671, to the effect that the Meeting House for the lower division of Kittery, from Sturgeon Creek to Braveboat Harbor, should be set at the Point, "near where the old meeting house stood." Likewise a committee consisting of Richard Waldron, Edward Rishworth, John Davis and Job Alcock, appointed by the Court, made its report Oct. 12, 1669, to the effect that the new Meeting House be built at the Point, "where now the old meeting house stands." There must, then, have been a Meeting House very early, to be called old in 1669 and in need of being replaced by a new one. It was ordered also in 1671 that the inhabitants resident in the lower division pay a just proportion of the expense of building the house, provided that if the inhabitants that live from Spinney's

Cove upward shall erect a meeting house among them and maintain a minister, then those inhabitants in the lower part of the parish, who had received help from the upper part to build a Meeting House at the Point, should return back the same amount of money for building the Meeting House between Thomas Spinney's and Sturgeon Creek. That the old Meeting House at the Point was badly out of repair is shown by the fact

CHURCH AT KITTERY POINT, BUILT 1730.

that in 1670 the town of Kittery was presented at Court "for not providing a convenient place to worship God in upon the Lord's Day." Doubtless the first Meeting House was a rough structure within, having nothing better than pine benches for seats, unplastered and unheated. The second was somewhat better. In 1674 Thomas Withers gave to his daughter, Elizabeth, "a debt that is due unto me from the Town of Kittery of Twenty two pounds or thereabouts, wch I payd for the Meeting house & the land."[1] Perhaps he was the builder. In 1695 this was reported at Court as "very much out of repair soe yt it is very uncomfortable to meet in," and the Court ordered that it be repaired. A new church was built in 1727 which was

[1]York Deeds, II. 185.

burned about 1730. The present Meeting house at the Point was built immediately after that date. It stood out in the present street and faced the west, having a tall belfry. It was moved, turned toward the south and repaired in 1874.

Though the Court in 1659 decreed that there should be two Meeting Houses in Kittery, the inhabitants evidently thought there ought to be three, for at a town meeting held July 17, 1660, it was "agreed and fully and freely consented unto that this town of Kittery is by free consent divided into three parts for settling of three ministers, one in the east part as followeth, one at Nichewanick which bounds are to come down unto Thompson point brook formerly called the black Brook and from that Brook the second division it is to go downward to the great cove below Thos. Spinney's Point and the third division is to go down from the great cove unto Brave Boat Harbor with Capt. Champernown Island, all which three divisions according as they are divided each division to bear their own charges for the maintainance of their own Minister." The northern division was early called the Parish of Unity[1] and later Berwick. The middle division became the town of Eliot over one hundred and fifty years later. After the town of Berwick was set off from Kittery in 1713, then what was before the middle parish became the upper parish of Kittery, and the middle parish was that at the head of Spruce Creek.

The inhabitants along the river above Spinney's Cove were permitted by order of the Court to attend church at Portsmouth or at Dover and to pay one-half of their rates at the place where they worshiped, but it seems that as early as 1671 the people at Long Reach were agitating the matter of building a Meeting-House for themselves. The edifice was not erected till nearly thirty years later, but they had regular religious services on the Sabbath at some private house. At a meeting of the lower parish, held 13 Feb. 1693-4, it was voted that "ye minister shall preach one Sabbath at ye Point Meeting house & ye other Sabbath at some convenient place at ye Long Reach." Accordingly services were held there, though the long talked of church edifice had not been erected. At a legal meeting of the lower division

[1]The name is found in Court records in 1668.

of Kittery, dated Sept. 26, 1699, Capt. William Fernald, Mr. Elihu Gunnison, Lieut. John Shapleigh, Mr. Roger Deering and Mr. Joshua Downing were chosen a committee "to agree with the minister for his yearly Sallary and for the place or places to meet in for ye publick worship of God." The committee made their report to the people on the tenth day of November following.

"We the subscribers being Chosen by the Inhabitants of the Lower Devision of the Town of Kittery to answer Mr. Newmarch's proposals made to ye sd Inhabitants and for any other thing necessary and beneficial for the Town relating to the Settlement of the Minister, places of meeting, &c

1ly In reference to the places of Meeting we doe mutually agree that there be two places of meeting for the publick worship of God as formerly for the Term of four years from ye first day of June next and if it doth not consist with the interest of the minister and people so to continue then to take some other Methods that may be thought more beneficial and convenient for both.

2ndly That the house agreed upon to be built and ye land to be fenced in at ye ministry land at Spruce Creek Shall be proceeded in and carried on by the Committee chosen and appointed for that affair, and till that be finished the Inhabitants are to provide a convenient house for the minister.

3rdly We do agree that ye Ministers yearly Sallary Shall continue to be as much in the pound as now makes sixty pounds till it amounts to eighty pounds per year.

4ly We have agreed and Concluded that there Shall be a meeting house built at ye long reach on or near the ministry land, the Dementions to be as follows, That is to say, Thirty foot in length five and twenty foot in breadth & sixteen foot Stud and to be made fit to meet in by the last of June next and having duly considered that ye meeting house at Kittery Point was built and has constantly hitherto been repaired by the whole Inhabitants by Equall proportion, we doe mutually agree that is shall continue so to be and that it shall be finished & that the meeting house at the Long reach shall also be built and finished and kept in repair by whole Inhabitants by Equall proportion as also ye house and fencing at ye Ministry lands And whereas there has been a Demand of eighteen pounds to be paid by the Inhabitants of the Lower end of this Devision of the town to Some of ye Upper

and we do by these presents agree & declare that the said eighteen pounds is quitted."

John Shapleigh,
Joshua Downing,
John Leighton,
Elihu Gunnison
William ffernald,
Roger Dearing.

The meeting-house at Long Reach was erected at once, for under date of March 21, 1700, we read that it was voted that "Joseph Hill shall build a Pound upon his own land, near the Long Reach Meeting House, at his own cost." Also a deed dated May 2, 1702, mentions the "Lane between sd [Peter] Staples new dwelling house and the meeting house."[1] It was built on the ministry land, a plan of which appears on the town records, bounded on the south by Charles Nelson, on the north by William Tetherly, and on the west by John Lidston, Richard Miller and Peter Staples. The meeting-house was probably never completed. Under date of Nov. 27, 1706, the town voted that the Selectmen "shall with all convenient speed agree with some workmen to finish the Meeting house at ye Long Reach, that is to say, to bring it into the same Capacity as ye Meeting house at the Point is now." But the center of population was shifting. The need of a meeting house was felt further north. This at Long Reach seems to have been abandoned.

Under date of July 8, 1728, the town records allude to a "school in ye old meeting house at Long Reach," and a town meeting was called there in 1732.

May 27, 1684, William Crafts who kept an ordinary at Kittery Point, was directed by the Court to provide beer, victuals and cakes for the refreshment of many people who came from their homes to hear the word of God preached on the Lord's day. Here is another proof that religious services were regularly held. There is no complete record of the early ministers who officiated here. Court records show that Jeremiah Hubbard was pastor at the Point about 1667, and in 1672 thirty-five pounds were still due him, and the Court ordered the Townsmen of Kittery to col-

[1]York Deeds, VI. 133.

lect the money and pay Mr. Hubbard. In 1676 twelve pounds were still due him, which he recovered by law suit.

In 1670 John Tucker willed a legacy to "Thomas Wells, Minister of the town of Kittery." Wells remained but one year and left through the influence of Mr. Francis Hooke. He was son of John and Sarah (Littlefield) Wells, was ordained at Amesbury, Mass., in 1672, and died 10 July 1734. The town was without a minister till about 1772, when one Isaac Wells preached a few times and seems to have satisfied all except Mr. Hooke. The inhabitants petitioned[1] that Mr. Wells might be settled at Kittery, but the Governor's Council thought he was "not the best able to Discern between sound & unsound doctrine" and so prohibited his preaching any more in Kittery, promising ere long to commend "an orthodox & pious preacher." The promise seems to have been unfulfilled, for, 6 July 1675, the Selectmen of Kittery were presented at Court "for not taking care that their children and youth be taught the catechism," and 2 July 1679 the lower end of Kittery was indicted for not getting a minister. The next minister we read of in Kittery was Benjamin Woodbridge,[2] in 1688-9. He was son of Rev. John Woodbridge of Andover, Mass., born about 1647, and died in Medford, Mass., 15 Jan. 1710.

In February, 1693-4, it was voted that the minister should have "five & fortie pounds per annum in money and Sutable acommodation for diet." Fifteen pounds a year were allowed for his board. A meeting of the lower division of Kittery was called, 13 May 1695, "in order to ye continuance of Mr. John Newmarch in sd Town."[3] This is the first mention of the first ordained minister of Kittery, who filled the pulpit at Kittery Point for over half a century. He preached on alternate Sabbaths, during his early

[1]See Me. Hist. Coll., Vol. IV, pp. 339-342. The petition is signed by John Ball, John Billing, John Billing, George Boren, John Bray, Ephraim Crackett, Thomas Crockett, Robert Cutts, Roger Deering, Roger Deering, Jr., William Dimond, Robing Edge, Nathaniel fryer, Thomas ffurneld, William ffurneld, Jeremiah Goodrich, Thomas Grant, John Howell, Enoch Hutchins, Digory Jeffrey, Thomas Langley, George Lydden (Lydston), George Liscom, John Liscom, Robert Mendum, Christopher Mitchell, Francis Morgan, John Mededy (Ameredeth), John Phenicks, John Phillips, William Roberts, John Shepard, Francis Teegy (Trickey), Thomas Terey, Henry Toocker, Rice Thomas, Nicholas Weeks, James Wigings, Gowen Wilson, Thomas Withers.

[2]York Deeds, V 62.

[3]Town Records, I 46.

ministry, at the house of Capt. William Fernald and at Long Reach. He also taught school for many years. He was not ordained as pastor till Nov. 4, 1714, and then a Congregational church was organized with eighteen male and twenty-five female members. Mr. Newmarch graduated at Harvard in 1690. His ministry was a fruitful one. Both in the church and in the school he was the educator of the people of Kittery. His grave, in a clump of bushes near where he lived, was marked only a few years ago by a marble slab with appropriate inscription. This slab has recently fallen and is broken. The citizens of Kittery owe too

PARSONAGE AT KITTERY POINT, BUILT 1729.

much to this man to allow his grave to be uncared for. So many ancestors who slumber about him with unmarked graves deserve, too, a properly fenced and honored burial-place.

The salary of Mr. Newmarch was eighty-five pounds for the first year and one hundred pounds for every year after. There was from time to time a nominal increase of salary necessitated by the depeciation of currency. In addition he had the use of the ministry lands at Pine Point, on the east side of Spruce Creek, which he had liberty to rent for periods of seven years. In 1729 a parsonage was built near the church at the Point. It was forty foot by nineteen and two stories high. In 1733 the parish voted to dig a well on the parsonage land and to fence the burial place with a stone wall. In 1714 a bell was procured, for which Capt. Stephen Eastwick paid half the expense and had as an equivalent the privilege of building for himself a pew. All others paid five pounds for such a privilege. Mr. Newmarch was granted the

pew that formerly belonged to Major Francis Hooke. After the fire of 1729 the ruined bell was sent to London to be recast into a bell of about six hundred pounds weight. It was sent again to London to be recast in 1742. In 1728 it was voted to allow Henry Miles six pounds a year "for ringing ye bell, sweeping the meeting house and keeping it clean & sanded and keeping ye dogs out."

The male members who subscribed to the covenant in 1714 were as follows, whose names are here arranged in alphabetical order: John Adams, Dea. Henry Barter, Dodav [ah Curtis], John Dennet, Ebenezer E——, Dea. John Fernald, James Fernald, John Ford, Samuel Ford, Elihu Gunnison, Samuel Hutchins, John Ingersoll, George Jackson, Thomas K——, Joseph Mitchell, John Newmarch, William Pepperrell and Samuel Skillin.

The women who signed the covenant were Margaret Adams, Annie Adams, ——— Barter, ——— Barter, Sarah Curtis, Elizabeth Curtis, Lois Curtis, ——— Crocket, ——— Crocket, ——— Cutt, Sarah Fernald, Elizabeth Fernald, Temperance Fernald, Elizabeth Godsoe, ——— Gunnison, Charity Hammonds, ——— Ingersoll, Joanna Jackson, Temperance More, Margery Pepperrell, Mary Rice, Mary Rice, Jr., Elizabeth Rice, Elizabeth Sargent, and Joanna Williams.

The Rev. Benjamin Stevens, D.D., who suceeded Mr. Newmarch, was the son of the Rev. Joseph Stevens of Charlestown, Mass. He was graduated at Harvard College in 1740. In 1769 he was chosen President of Harvard by the Fellows of the College, but was not confirmed by the Overseers, being suspected of a leaning toward the mother country in the approaching conflict. Tradition says that he was a man of prodigious learning, as well as a faithful and laborious pastor. He was born about 1720 and died 18 May 1791. He was employed as a colleague of Mr. Newmarch in 1749 and was ordained as sole pastor 1 May 1751. He married 28 Sept. 1752 Mary Remington, daughter of Judge Jonathan Trowbridge of Cambridge, Mass. She was born 22 July 1718 and died 27 March 1763, leaving only one shild, Sarah, born 7 Sept. 1753, who married, 24 March 1728, the Rev. Joseph Buckminster, D.D., of Portsmouth.[1]

The church at Kittery Point declined after this on account of the decrease of population here and the building of too many churches in other parts of the town. In early days everybody

[1]See Lives of the Buckminsters, by Mrs. Lee, pp. 51-57.

could go to church, though the distance was four or even six miles. Three miles was an easy limit. The unchristian rivalry of denominationalism has scattered the old congregations in the rural districts and small villages. Now people think they must have a church and a minister exactly suited to their perverted tastes and within almost a stone's throw of their homes, in order that they should hear one sermon on pleasant Sundays. One Newmarch or one Stevens in Kittery to-day would be worth several of the churches and ministers that are now striving to bless that town.

The following ministers have served in succession the church at Kittery Point, Jonas Hartwell 1792-8, William Briggs 1798-1814, John Dutton, Stephen Merrill 1819-31, vacant 1831-7, Tobias R. Miller 1838-41. In 1840 the church was repaired and rededicated. Reuben Kimball 1841-50, Albion W. Fiske 1850-57, William A. Forbes 1857, Samuel H. Partridge 1859, M. C. Bartley 1859-60, William A. Forbes again 1860-63, Thomas L. Ellis 1863-8, Samuel S. Drake 1870. George W. Christie 1872-6.

In 1728-9 a church was built on Gowell's Hill, near the line between Kittery and Eliot, on land now owned by the Fernalds, nearly opposite the house of Henry Cole, facing the road to Spruce Creek. The church lot, five rods by eight, was deeded, 9 May 1728, by Jacob Remick, Jr., to William Gowell, John Gelden, James Fernald, John Fernald, Samuel Spinney, Thomas Rogers, John Fernald, Jr., Joseph Fernald, James Fernald, Jr., Nathaniel Fernald, Samuel Fernald, Robert Cole, Remick Cole, Abner Cole, John Worcester, Tobias Fernald, Jr., Jeremiah Spinney, Richard Gowell, Jr., Richard Rogers, John Lydston, Jr., Joseph Hill, Ichabod Remick, Joshua Remick, Jr., Isaac Remick, Samuel Remick, Jacob Remick, William Fernald, John Thompson, John Rogers, Peter Staple, William Staple, John Spinney, Gideon Lydston, Thomas Fernald, Peter Dixson, Josiah Paul and Richard Rogers, Jr., and to as many others of the inhabitants of Kittery as "shall contribute and assist in the building of a House for the public Worship of God."[1]

This church was served from 1729 to 1734 by the Rev. John Eveleth. He was the son of Joseph Eveleth of Gloucester, Mass., and was born there 18 Feb. 1769-70. He graduated at Harvard College in 1689 and was ordained at Manchester, Mass., 1 Oct.

[1]York Deeds, XIII. 15.

1693. He married Mary, daughter of Francis Bowman of Cambridge, Mass., 2 Dec. 1692. They had one son, Joseph, who died at the age of eighteen. Mr. Eveleth preached at Stow, Mass., from 1700 till 1717. He served the churches at Kennebunkport and Saco, 1719-29. Mr. Bradbury in his History of Kennebunkport says that Mr. Eveleth was not only minister and schoolmaster, but also blacksmith and farmer "and the best fisherman in town." He died 1 Aug. 1734, aged 65, and his tombstone may still be seen in a pasture, about half way from where the church stood to Great Cove. His wife died 2 Dec. 1747, aged 75, and was buried in Stow, Mass.[1]

It has been repeatedly said that this was an Episcopal church, but I find no documentary evidence of it. Mr. Eveleth during all his previous life had been an orthodox Congregational minister. Mr. Jacob Remick was a member of the church at Kittery Point and afterwards of the church at the head of Spruce Creek. All his neighbors, to whom the land was sold, were adherents of the Congregational Church. Moreover, there is a vote of the parish recorded in 1734, the year Mr. Eveleth died, "that there should be a minister called to Preach the one half of his time at the head of Spruce Creek and the other half at Mr. Gowels Hill and so successively the one Sabbath at the one and the next at the other When the meeting house at the head of Spruce Creek is fitt to preach in during the space of twenty years." This vote was reconsidered and negatived at the next parish meeting. This does not look as though the church on Gowell's Hill was a regularly constituted Episcopal Church, though Mr. Eveleth may have read the Episcopal service.

We have just seen that the church at the head of Spruce Creek was being built in 1734, though Rev. John Newmarch, by a vote of the parish, 10 Aug. 1724, was to "preach the one half of his time in Mr. Joseph Curtises old house or in some other convenient place near the head of Spruce Creek for ye time to come." On another page may be seen a picture of the church built in 1734 as sketched upon the Town Records by Tobias Leighton in 1739. In 1735 the parish voted to employ a minister here and to raise one hundred pounds for his support. There was no regular pastor for some years. In 1743 it was voted to pay Mr. Timothy Brown thirty-seven pounds, "he preaching at the head of Spruce

[1] Sibley's Harvard Graduates Vol. III. pp. 424-8.

Creek ye year ensuing." In 1750 the Middle Parish was separated from the Lower Parish, and the Rev. Josiah Chase became its first ordained minister, 19 Sept. 1750. He was born at Newbury, Mass., 20 Nov. 1713, and graduated at Harvard in 1738. Having attended a wedding, 26 Dec. 1778, he missed his way in a snow storm, fell into the Creek near his home and was drowned. His body was recovered the following morning.

The Rev. Joseph Litchfield was ordained 3 July 1782, as the successor of Mr. Chase. He served till 1827, when being enfeebled by age and admiring the zeal and energy of the Methodists he with his people requested the Maine Conference to send them a minister. The Rev. Paschal P. Morrill was sent. Thus Congregationalism at the head of Spruce Creek passed over to Methodism without friction, and a Methodist Church has been maintained there ever since. Mr. Litchfield died 28 Jan. 1828. The old church was burned in 1834, and a new one was built the following year. The present church edifice was built in 1879 at a cost of about $2,200. The parsonage was built in 1842.

M. E. CHURCH, KITTERY FORESIDE.

The growth of the village at Kittery Foreside caused the organization of a second Methodist Episcopal Church about 1867. The church edifice was built soon after, a cut of which is here presented. Its growth has been slow but steady, and it is now prospering under the pastorate of Rev. George C. Andrews.

The first class of Methodists, formed in 1828, consisted of Gowen Wilson, who was class-leader, Nancy Wilson, William W. Fernald, Waite Fernald, Mary Cutts, Julia Fernald, Thomas Mason, Elzira Johnson, Susan Pettegrew, Hannah Caswell, Abigail Pickernell, Susan Neely, Robert Cutts and Hannah Cutts.

The Methodist Episcopal Church at Eliot Neck was organized 24 Oct. 1866, and the church was built in 1868. For further particulars of Methodism in Kittery and Eliot see Allen's History of Methodism in Maine, pp. 390-92.

I have found no record which tells when the first meeting-house at the Parish of Unity was built. A Court Record of 1659, already cited, shows that there was no meeting-house there at that date and that the project of building one was under discussion. It has been stated by Mr. George W. Frost that the building was erected in 1653, and he cites documentary evidence to prove this.[1] The date of the Court order is May 4, 1652, and it is signed by John Wincoll, Sec'y. Now John Wincoll was not chosen Clerk of Court till 1689, and he served till his death in 1694. Moreover, it is stated that Charles Frost, James Neal, James Emery, William Chadbourne, Ichabod Plaisted, and John Heard, were given authority to select a lot and build a meeting-house that should be thirty by forty feet in dimensions. All of these men were probably either under age or unborn in 1652. Ichabod Plaisted was born in 1664. There is, doubtless, an error in the date of the document, and the date should be 1692 rather than 1652. In that case it has reference to the building of a second church, for a meeting-house is mentioned in Berwick in 1683. It may have been their intention to build a church in what is now Eliot. At any rate the church then ordered by the Court was never built.

The Parish of Unity was presented at Court, 15 Sept. 1668, for not settling a minister, and again 12 Oct. 1669, for not having a minister "these five or six years." This takes us back to 1663, when they seem to have had a minister and probably a meeting-house. It is reasonable to conclude that the first meeting-house in Berwick was built between 1659 and 1663, probably in 1660. A sketch of this oldest church has been drawn by Mr. George W. Frost, as described to him by his grandmother, who died in 1845, aged 81, and therefore never saw the meeting-house herself but received her account of it from her ancestors. The description probably preserves some of its features.

The upper part of Kittery was presented at Court again, 2 July 1672, "For not providing a minister," and again 30 June 1680. The next record found is as follows: "At a meeting of ye Inhabitants of Berwick September ye 7th 1683 voted fifty pounds

[1]See "Old Eliot," Vol. II., No. VII.

to be given to Mr. John Emerson towards ye building of a house to be paid in money or other pay equivalent vidz. Merle pine boards at twenty shillings per thousand foot Mercht wheat at four shillings six pence per bushell pease at four shillings per bushell pork at 3d per lb. beef at 2d per lb. all merch to be delivered to Mr. John Emerson or his order in Berwick to be raysed by rate ypon ye inhabitants."

At the same time there were granted to Mr. Emerson fifty acres of land "east of ye ministry or school lands" and "a convenient pcell of ye ministry land by ye meeting house to Mr. John Emerson for a house lot." The house lot was "taken out of that end of ye Ministry land that lies next Sluts corner" and "four acres out of ye ministry land by ye meeting house to be laid out on that side next to Mr. Hutchinson's land."[1] These ministry lands, one hundred and fifty acres, had been laid out, 19 July 1669, "on ye north side of ye way which goes towards Wells," east of "Sluts corner Brook."

This John Emerson was of Salem and a graduate of Harvard College in 1675. He was nephew of the Rev. John Emerson of Gloucester. He was probably never ordained. He was schoolmaster at Newbury in 1681 and at Salem from 1699 till his death, 10 March 1712. It is related of him that he visited Major Waldron at Cochecho the day before the massacre, 27 June 1689, and was urged to lodge there, but refusing had a remarkable deliverance. In 1689 he received twelve pounds for services eleven weeks as chaplain to the military forces at Berwick. His ministry at Berwick probably extended from 1682 till about 1692.[2]

Edward Thompson was the minister at Berwick, 1694-5, as shown by marriages reported by him and recorded at Alfred, Maine.

The tradition has been put into print that the meeting-house was destroyed by fire about 1692, but the following record seems to contradict this, though it may have been so injured by fire as to be not worth repairing.

Berwick, Oct. 14, 1701.

Voted that Ichabod Plaisted, Richard Tozer, John Hill, Thomas Abbot, Benjamin Nason, Charles Frost, Nathan Lord, Humphrey Spencer and Benony Hodsdon be the committee for

[1]Town Records, Vol. I. p. 34.
[2]Cf. York Deeds IV. 23.

the management of the building of sd meeting house, finding the old one not worth repairing.

John Hill
Charles Frost
James Warren
Selectmen.

The new meeting-house was built at once and was dedicated, 4 June 1702, by Rev. John Pike, assisted by Rev. John Wade. It stood on the lot where Charles Hanscom now lives, on the hill near the northwest corner of Brattle and South streets. Persons are still living who remember the militia trainings in the yard in front of the church. It was not finished tlll 1750, or later, and then it was thought to be one of the finest wood churches in New England. In 1757 a church was built at Dover, N. H., of the same dimensions and general plan, from which we learn that it was forty-seven feet wide by seventy long, with a belfry and tall spire.[1] It was standing in a dilapidated and abandoned state in 1845. It was used by the Methodists from 1829 to 1836, the new Congregational church in South Berwick having been built in 1828.

John Wade, the first ordained minister of Berwick, graduated at Harvard College in 1693. He was ordained 18 Nov. 1702, and died 13 Nov. 1703, aged 28 years. He married, 3 Sept. 1696, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Waldron) Gerrish of Dover. They had two children John, born 16 July 1699, and Sarah, born 20 Sept. 1701. He probably preached at Berwick several years before his ordination, for 22 Nov. 1699 he bought of James Stacpole three acres and a quarter of land which originally belonged to the Spencer estate and was purchased by Stacpole of Ephraim Joy, 2 Nov. 1696. Here Stacpole kept an ordinary or public house of entertainment. The land was "bounded on the south-east by the way going from the great work to the River, Northeast by Mr. John Plaisteds land Sometime called Parkers field, Northwest by the Burying place in ye land of Humphrey Spencer Deceased; Southwest by land of sd Spencer or the Countrey Road." Widow Elizabeth Wade sold this land to the Rev. Jeremiah Wise, 13 June 1707. It was then described as "near to the meeting-house," and John Hill was the

[1]See The First Parish in Dover, pp. 65, 70.

owner of the land formerly belonging to John Plaisted. Thus we have the parsonage of John Wade and Jeremiah Wise located, east of the cemetery and near the northwest corner of the streets that there meet.

The church at Berwick was organized the day the new meeting-house was dedicated, June 4, 1702. The original members were seventeen, as follows: Daniel Goodwin, Peter Grant, Major Joseph Hammond, Ichabod Plaisted, Charles Frost, Joseph Hammond, Jr., Henry Nock, John Fernald, Peter Staple, Daniel Emery, Nathan Lord, Benoni Hodsdon, Job Emery, Abraham Lord, Richard Tozier, Samuel Small and John Gowen.

Jeremiah Wise, the second ordained pastor of the church, was called 26 Nov. 1707, and remained forty-nine years, till his death. He died 20 Jan. 1756, in the 77th year of his age. He was the son of Rev. John Wise of Ipswich, Mass., and graduated at Harvard in 1700.

After the death of Mr. Wise the Rev. John Morse of Blackberry Hill, where a church as an offshoot from this at Great Works had been organized 3 April 1755, occasionally preached. He was succeeded at Blackberry Hill by Rev. Matthew Mirriam, 25 Sept. 1765.

Rev. Jacob Foster was ordained at Great Works, in 1756. He was born in 1733, son of William and Hannah (Durkee) Foster of Ipswich, Mass. He served as chaplain in the Revolutionary Army in 1777. He removed to Packersfield, N. H., in 1781 and is said to have died at Nelson, N. H., 3 Dec. 1798. He graduated at Harvard in 1754.

He was succeeded after a short time by Rev. John Thomson, son of Rev. William Thomson of Scarborough. He graduated at Harvard in 1767, was ordained as the first pastor of the church at Standish, 26 Oct. 1768, and was installed at Great Works 7 May 1783. He continued here as pastor till his death, 21 Dec. 1828, aged 89 years. During the last four years of his pastorate Rev. George W. Campbell was associated with him as colleague, who was dismissed the same day that Mr. Thomson was buried. During his ministry the new church was built at South Berwick village. Before its erection services had been held for some time in the Academy.

This church has since been served by Rev. Seth H. Keeler, 1829-1836, Rev. Andrew Rankin, 1837-1840, Rev. William Brad-

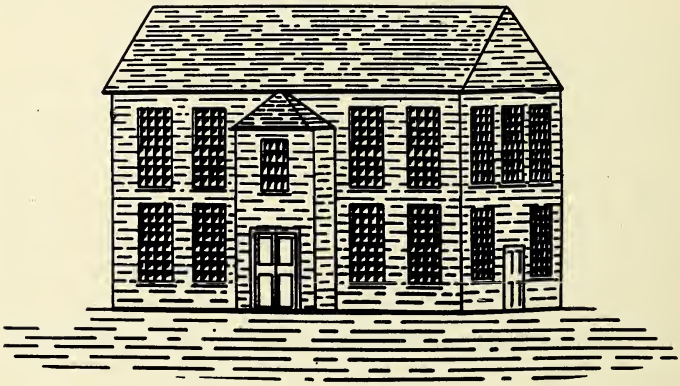
ford Homer, 1840-1841, who died in office, Rev. Benjamin R. Allen, 1842-1854, Rev. Alfred Emerson, 1857-1858, Rev. Ephraim W. Allen, 1858-1865, Rev. Sylvanus Hayward, 1866-1873, Rev. George Lewis, 1874 till the present time.

The Massachusetts archives show that a petition for a new parish in what is now Eliot was received by the General Court in 1713, but the petition itself has disappeared. The petition seems to have been granted, and a committee was appointed to decide about the location of the new meeting house. The people were called together at John Leighton's, 20 April 1714, "to make choice of a learned Orthodox and pious pson to Dispense ye word of God" among them. A Mr. Fish is said to have been called who seems not to have accepted the call.

Sept. 6, 1716, a committee consisting of John Wheelwright, Louis Bane and Abraham Preble reported that they had consulted with the inhabitants of the north parish of Kittery, and they recommended that the proposed meeting house be located "on ye Plains on ye West Side of ye High way that leads from Capt John Leighton's Dwelling House towards Sturgeon Creek opposite against Mr. Brooks orchard." This shows that the church was built after 1716, probably the following year, and it fixes its location. The parsonage stood just back of the present residence of John L. Emery. It was a two story house in front, sloping back to one story in the rear. The location of the church has been stated by one who had every opportunity to learn as "a few rods north-east of the juncture made by the two roads" and "a few feet back from the road on a level and pleasant green." It was like most New England churches of that time, a two-story oblong structure with gable roof, with the entrance on the south side, with galleries across both ends and the side opposite the pulpit, which fronted the main entrance. Mr. Fogg says that it was forty by fifty feet in dimensions and twenty-five feet high, and that it was demolished in 1837. He drew a sketch of it about fifty years ago, from which the accompanying cut has been made. It reveals more than words can.

It is not known just when Rev. John Rogers began his ministry, but it was probably as late at 1719, since he was librarian at Harvard College 1715-18 and had a child born in Ipswich, Mass., in August, 1719. He was son of Rev. John Rogers of Ipswich, born in 1692, and graduated at Harvard in 1711. He died 16 Oct.

1773 after a pastorate of fifty-four years. His character and ministry have been fully set forth by another.[1] I chanced to see a letter written by "Rev. Mr. John Rogers, Jr. pastor of the 2nd church in Kittery" in the Christian History, a weekly publication, under date of July 4, 1743. It was addressed to the "Assembly." In it he exclaims, "Oh that something may be said against Arminianism as well as Antinomianism." It is presumable that he preached Calvinism pure and simple. Would he stir in his grave if he should hear the modified Arminianism that has supplanted the ancient Calvinism of the Congregational Church?



CHURCH AT LEIGHTON'S POINT, 1717-1837,
As sketched by William Fogg.

The church was organized 22 June 1721 after a fast. Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Portsmouth made the opening prayer; Rev. John Newmarch preached; and Rev. William Shurtlief made the concluding prayer. Then they went to the house of Rev. John Rogers, and the confession of faith was read and owned by the following persons, John Rogers, Joseph Hammond, Samuel Hill, Nicholas Shapleigh, Stephen Tobey, Daniel Fogg and James Staples. These were the founders of the Congregational church at Eliot. On the twenty-fifth of October, 1721, Mr. Rogers was ordained and installed. His father gave the charge. Rev. Jonathan Cushing of Dover, N. H., gave the right hand of fellowship. Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Portsmouth, uncle of the pastor, preached the sermon from I Thess. V. 12, 13.

[1] Old Eliot, Vol. III, pp. 81-93.

November sixth a meeting was held at the house of James Staples in order to choose two deacons. William Tetherly and James Staples were chosen by written ballots. After the decease of James Staples choice was made of Thomas Knight as deacon.

A list of members, written by Rev. John Rogers apparently in 1746, includes the following persons.

Joseph Hammond
Nicholas Shapleigh
Samuel Hill
Daniel Fogg
James Staples
Stephen Tobey
William Tetherly
Andrew Brown
Thomas Hanscom
John Rogers
Daniel Fogg, Jr.
William Brooks
Daniel Paul
Thomas Knight
Thomas Fernald
David Sayer
Tobias Leighton
Capt. John Leighton
Jacob Remick, Sen.
John Leighton
Matthew Libby, Sen.

Nathaniel Chapman
Samuel Libby, David's son
David Libby, Sen.
Edward Chapman
Christopher Sargent
Robert Staple
James Staple, Jr.
Philip Cooms
Josiah Paul
Jeremiah Paul
Gideon Lydston, moved
George Hammond
Dr. Edmund Coffin
John Nason
James Chadbourne
John Rogers
John Remick
John Hammond
Henry Snow
Humphrey Scammon
Eliot Frost
Robert Morrell
John Shapleigh
Benjamin Hill
Zachariah Emery
Joseph Earl
Solomon Libby
Daniel Brown
John Pugsley, Sen.

FEMALES.

Mrs. Hammond
Mrs. Leighton
Mrs. Shapleigh
Mrs. Rogers
Mrs. Tobey
Mrs. King
Mrs. Tetherly
Mrs. Rodgers

Mary Staple, wife of William, moved
Mercy Clark, wife of David
Sarah Furbush
Sarah Leighton
Dorcas Staple
Elizabeth Tompson
Susanna Staple
Betty Gowell

Mrs. Libby
Mrs. Libbey
Mrs. Hanscom
Mrs. Brooks
Rebecca Fogg
Mrs. March
Mrs. Sayer
Mrs. Dixon
Mrs. Richardson
Mrs. King
Mrs. Libby
Mrs. Lydston
Mary Hill
Mary Staple
Mary Stacy
Sarah Paul
Anna Tobey
Mary Staple (widow)
Grace Leighton
Lydia Paul, moved
Abigail Dixon
Hannah Staple (now Whitehouse)
Mrs. Hammond (wife of George)
Mary Leighton
Shuah Coffin
Mrs. Nason, wife of John
Katherine Hammond
Mary Frost
Margery Tetherly
Susannah Knight
Sarah Brown
Elizabeth Spinney, wife of Nathaniel
Mary Paul, wife of Stephen
Abigail Staple, wife of Josiah
Dorcas Brooks, single woman
Dorcas Shapleigh
Elizabeth Ambler
Mrs. Fernald, wife of Thomas
Mary Earl, wife of Joseph
Grace Remick
Jane Frost
Mary Small, wife of Joseph
Hannah Remick
Abigail Spinney, wife of Andrew
Mrs. Moor, wife of Samuel, Jr.
Hannah, negro woman

By a unanimous vote of the church, 17 Feb. 1768, Alpheus Spring was chosen as colleague of the pastor, and he was ordained 29 June 1768. Rev. Mr. Carye of Dedham made the opening prayer. Rev. Mr. Symms of Andover preached from I. Cor. II. 1-4. Mr. Rogers, the pastor, prayed and gave the charge. Rev. Mr. Chase of the third Parish gave the right hand of fellowship. Rev. Mr. Stevens of the first parish concluded with prayer.

Rev. Alpheus Spring was born 10 May 1739, at Watertown, Mass., son of Henry and Kezia (Converse) Spring. He was educated at Nassau Hall, which has developed into Princeton University, where he graduated in 1766. He received the degree of Master of Arts at Dartmouth College in 1785. He married, 18 May 1769, Sarah, daughter of Simon and Mercy (Sewell) Frost. He died of fever 14 June 1791. He was a man respected

for his ability, admired for his zealous activity in the work of the church, and beloved by all the people of his parish.[1]

The successor of Mr. Spring was Rev. Samuel Chandler, born in Lexington, Mass., 16 Feb. 1766, son of John and Beulah (Merriam) Chandler. He graduated at Harvard in 1790 and was ordained as pastor of the second parish in Kittery 17 Oct.

CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH, ELIOT.

1792. He married, 30 May 1793, Lydia Spring, daughter of his predecessor. His death occurred 8 Aug. 1828. He records that he baptized seven hundred and forty-six during his ministry. At his ordination Rev. Mr. Cushing of Waltham made the introductory prayer. Rev. Jonas Clark of Lexington preached. Rev. Dr. Haven of Portsmouth made the ordaining prayer. Rev. Samuel Langton of York gave the charge. Rev. Mr. Buckminster of Portsmouth gave the right hand of fellowship, and Rev. Mr. Fiske of Cambridge made the concluding prayer.

There were extensive revivals of religion in this parish in 1742 and 1815. Up to 1820 three hundred and thirty-eight per-

[1]For a full biographical sketch of Mr. Spring see "Old Eliot," Vol. III, pp. 145-164.

sons had been added to this church since its foundation, one hundred and forty under the pastorate of Mr. Rogers, fifty-one under that of Mr. Spring, and one hundred and seven under that of Mr. Chandler. The number of communicants in 1820 was one hundred and twenty-five.

Since the death of Mr. Chandler no preacher has remained long enough to make any decided impression on the history of the town. His successors have been Josiah C. Merrill 1831-2, Elisha Bacon 1836-40, Ivory Kimball 1840-42, Josiah B. Clark 1842-5, John Baker 1845-8, Calvin Chapman 1849-50, Jeffries Hall 1852-6, Otis Holmes 1858-65, William H. Cutler 1865, Charles Peabody 1865-70, Benjamin T. Sanborn 1870-75, D. S. Hibbard 1880-84, James Lade 1885-89, T. F. Millett 1890-94, A. L. Golder 1894-6, Andrew L. Chase 1897-1900, and J. Edward Newton, the present pastor from 1900.

THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS.

In 1662 King Charles II gave freedom of worship to all except Quakers. Of them he wrote, "We Cannot be Vnderstood to direct or wish yt any Indulgence should bee granted to those psons Comomly Called Quakers, whose principles being Inconsistent with any kind of Gouerment, Wee have found it necessary by the Advise of our parlament here to make a sharpe Law against them, And are well contented that you do the like."

The same year Alice Ambrose, Ann Coleman, and Mary Tomkins, Quakeresses, came to Dover, N. H., and received very harsh treatment from the authorities there. They were thrown down stairs, dragged through snow and mud and thrown into the water. The following order was issued.

"To the Constables of Dover, Hampton, Salisbury, Newbury, Rowley, Ipswich, Winham, Linn, Boston, Roxbury, Dedham, and until these vagabond Quakers are out of this jurisdiction;—

You, and every one of you, are required, in the King's Majesty's name, to take these vagabond Quakers Anna Coleman, Mary Tomkins and Alice Ambrose, and make them fast to the carts tail, and drawing the cart through your several towns, to whip them upon their naked backs not exceeding ten stripes a piece on each of them in each town; and so to convey them from Constable to Constable till they are out of the jurisdiction, as you will answer it at your peril; and this shall be your warrant

Per me Richard Walderne.

At Dover, dated Dec. 22, 1662."

This inhuman and disgraceful order was executed as far as Salisbury. But religious zeal has never been silenced by persecution. The Quaker preachers returned, and renewed their preaching in Dover and Kittery. The descendants of some of their most violent persecutors became stanch adherents of the Society of Friends. The Quakeresses above mentioned found refuge for a time at the house of Major Nicholas Shapleigh. They doubtless preached more or less at private houses in the vicinity of Sturgeon Creek. At a Court held 15 Sept. 1668, Nicholas Shapleigh, James Heard and Richard Nason, being selectmen, were dismissed from office under the charge of being Quakers, and the election of other selectmen was ordered within fourteen days. The Court further ordered that whatever Quaker shall hereafter act in town affairs shall pay a fine of five pounds. John Heard had been fined, 7 July 1663, forty shillings for entertaining Quakers. The selectmen above named were not Quakers but had shown a decent hospitality to persecuted persons of that sect and may have spoken for freedom of religious opinions.

The Friends of Kittery were in the earliest days of their history connected with the Society in Dover, and there the records of their families may be found. Later their families were recorded with the Society of Friends at North Berwick. No independent records of the Friends in Eliot have been discovered. I think none ever existed. Inquiries for them have been made in vain by many.

The Life and Times of John Fothergill, Quaker, was published in Philadelphia in 1754. Under date of 27th of 4th month, 1721, he records, "Came to J. Morrill's at Kittery," 29th, "Meeting at a place called the Point, Meeting at Portsmouth and in the evening to Kittery again," 3d of 5th month, "Spent night at Francis Allen's at Kittery," 4th, "Had meeting at a Friends house in Newichawanack. People greatly afraid on account of the priests." 18th, "Meeting at Andrew Neal's at Newichawanack." Thus we learn that there were several families of Friends in Kittery and Berwick as early as 1721. It is said that regular religious services were established among the Friends in what is now upper Eliot in 1730. A list of Quakers allowed by the Selectmen is found in the town records under date of 10 May 1734. They were

Francis Allen
Francis Allen, Jr.
Peter Brawn
James Davis
Benjamin Frye
Joseph Frye
William Frye
William Frye, Jr.
Daniel Furbush, Sen.
Reynold Jenkins
Samuel Johnson
Samuel Hill, Sen.
Michael Kennard
Sarah Mitchell, Wid.
John Morrell, Sen.
John Morrell, Jr.
Jedediah Morrell
Nicholas Morrell
Andrew Neal
Andrew Neal, Jr.
John Neal
Thomas Weed
Peter Wittum
Edward Whitehouse

SITE OF FRIENDS' MEETING-HOUSE, ELIOT.
Residence of Charles Goodwin.

In 1737 another list is recorded and the following names are added, James Fenix, John Frye, Jabez Jenkins, and James Whittam. The following names found on the above list do not appear on the list of 1737, Peter Brawn, William Frye, Reynold Jenkins,

James Davis, Sarah Mitchell, Jedediah Morrell, Thomas Weed and Peter Wittum. They had probably died or moved out of town.

In 1769 a meeting-house was removed from Dover Neck[1] and set up on land of Friend Jenkins, opposite what is now the Allen place. The accompanying illustration shows the site of it. The stone at the corner, where the road from Sturgeon Creek meets the road from the river, served in the old days as a horse-block for dismounting. The church was demolished long ago and the Friends have now no organization in Eliot.

BAPTISTS.

Humphrey Churchwood, member of the Baptist Church in Boston but resident in Kittery, addressed a letter to his brethren in Boston, 3 Jan. 1682, asking that a church be planted in Kittery and that William Scriven be ordained to preach the Gospel. The letter declares that "a competent number of well established people" were ready to form a church.

On the twenty-fifth of the following September Rev. Isaac Hull of Boston organized a Baptist Church in Kittery with William Scriven, Elder, Humphrey Churchwood, Deacon, Robert Williams, John Morgrage, Richard Cutt, Timothy Davis, Leonard Drown, William Adams, Humphrey Axell, George Litten [Lydston] and several women as members. William Scriven removed to South Carolina and it is supposed that some of his flock went with him. It is certain, however, that of the above mentioned Williams, Morgrage, Cutt and Litten died in Kittery, and probably also Churchwood. Leonard Drown died in Boston.

William Scriven came from Somerton, England, and is first mentioned in a deed of land from Elizabeth Seely to him, 15 Nov. 1673. He married Bridget, daughter of Robert Cutt, 3 July 1774, and lived on the little point of land west of the Cutt-Whipple Garrison house, where the meetings of the Baptists were probably held. They suffered various persecutions. Scriven was presented at Court, 6 July 1675, for not frequenting the public meetings on the Lord's day. The charge was not proven. He was constable in 1676. He was licensed to preach 11 Jan. 1682 at Boston, was imprisoned the same year for the expression of his

[1]Landmarks in Ancient Dover, N. H. p. 212.

doctrinal opinions about infant baptism, was fined ten pounds and forbidden to hold any religious services at his house.

He with others resolved to leave Kittery and went to South Carolina, probably in 1684, where they settled on Cooper River, not far from Charleston. They called the place Somerton from his birthplace in England. Most of his church removed to Charleston and established a church there. He died at Georgetown, South Carolina, 10 Oct. 1713, leaving eleven children. He was born in 1629.

The First Christian Church of Kittery was incorporated as the First Baptist Church, since some of the legislators objected to

FIRST CHRISTIAN CHURCH, KITTERY.

the name, on the ground that all religious denominations in this country are Christian. The name was changed to First Christian Church in 1842. This church was organized, 20 Nov. 1806, under the leadership of Ephraim Stinchfield and Moses Safford with a membership of fourteen. The first church edifice was built in 1807 on Tenney Hill, on the road to York by way of Braveboat Harbor. Moses Safford was its first pastor and continued in that office till 27 April 1815. Mark Fernald was then chosen pastor and remained in office till his death, 30 Dec. 1851.

His ministry was a very successful one, and his Autobiography is of great interest to those who wish to know minutely the history of this church. A new church built in 1842 was burned in 1849. The present church edifice, of which a cut is here presented, was dedicated 26 Jan. 1850.

The Second Christian Church of Kittery was organized 25 May 1843. In the summer of 1837 the meeting-house was built at the Foreside. Elder George M. Payne became the first pastor and served in that capacity fourteen years.

FREE BAPTIST CHURCH, KITTERY.

The Free Baptist Church at Kittery Point was organized at the house of Mrs. Susanna Fowler, 10 Nov. 1827, by Elder Henry Hobbs, with a membership of twelve. They worshiped in Braveboat Harbor school-house till their meeting-house was erected in 1828. Rev. Nathaniel Thurston was its first pastor.*

*Further particulars about the churches may be found in the History of York County. See also Coll. of Me. Hist. Society Vol. I. pp. 45-56, and Vol. V. p. 275-286, where Rev. Henry S. Burrage, D.D., has sketched the history of the early Baptists in Kittery.

XII.

CHARACTER OF THE EARLY INHABITANTS.

The settlers of Kittery were almost all natives of England. A few came from Ireland, but their names and their religion indicate their English origin. Further proof of it is their language, for when the first emigrants were landing in Kittery, not more than one in ten of the inhabitants of Ireland could speak the English language. Scarcely a Roman Catholic could be found in Maine before 1799, when the first Roman Catholic Church in Maine was built at Newcastle. Some came from Scotland against their own will. At the battle of Dunbar, in 1651, Cromwell took some prisoners, and not knowing anything better to do with them sent them to Boston, where they were sold to pay their passage. Some were to work seven years to gain their liberty. Some secured it sooner and a small colony of them came down to York and settled in the upper part of that town, which is called locally Scotland unto this day. Sullivan in his History of Maine mentions McIntire, Tucker and Maxwell as among these emigrants. Miss Sarah Orne Jewett adds the names of Leavitt and Bradwardine, or Bradeen.[1] I venture to suggest the names of Warren, Grant and Hamilton[2] as in the same company. As for Tucker the name was more frequent than any other in Devonshire in the seventeenth century, and I would rather look there than in Scotland for the ancestors of the Tucker family. Both Maxwell and McIntire had grants in Berwick before settling in York.

Almost nothing is known of the English origin of those who came in the colony of Capt. John Mason. The colony was probably organized at London, where Mason married, lived for a time and died.[3] I have found nothing in wills, deeds, or court

[1]N. E. Mag. Vol. X. p. 590.

[2]Suffolk Deeds. I. 4, 5.

[3]Since page seventeen of this book was printed the following certificate concerning Capt. John Mason has been brought to my attention. It confirms what was only a probability to his biographer. It was recently

records, to indicate the birthplace or place of residence in England of any of those who came over as servants of Mason. They were carpenters, millwrights and farm laborers, who came for no other motive than to better their financial condition.

A few were fishermen, as Billing and Lander. These with Jenkins are first found among the employes of John Winter at Richmond's Island.

The largest number probably came with Shapleigh from Devonshire. We know that Nicholas Frost, William Pepperrell, John Bray and others came from that county. Of all its towns Dartmouth was best represented in old Kittery. Hence came John Ameredeth, and the Shapleighs lived just across the River Dart, in Kingsweare. Doubtless others came with Shapleigh from this immediate vicinity. The illustration here presented shows from what a beautiful place adventurous men and women came to build them homes in the primeval forests of Kittery, for Dartmouth had been a seaport of importance for centuries before the emigrants left it. Here the fleet of Richard the Lion-hearted

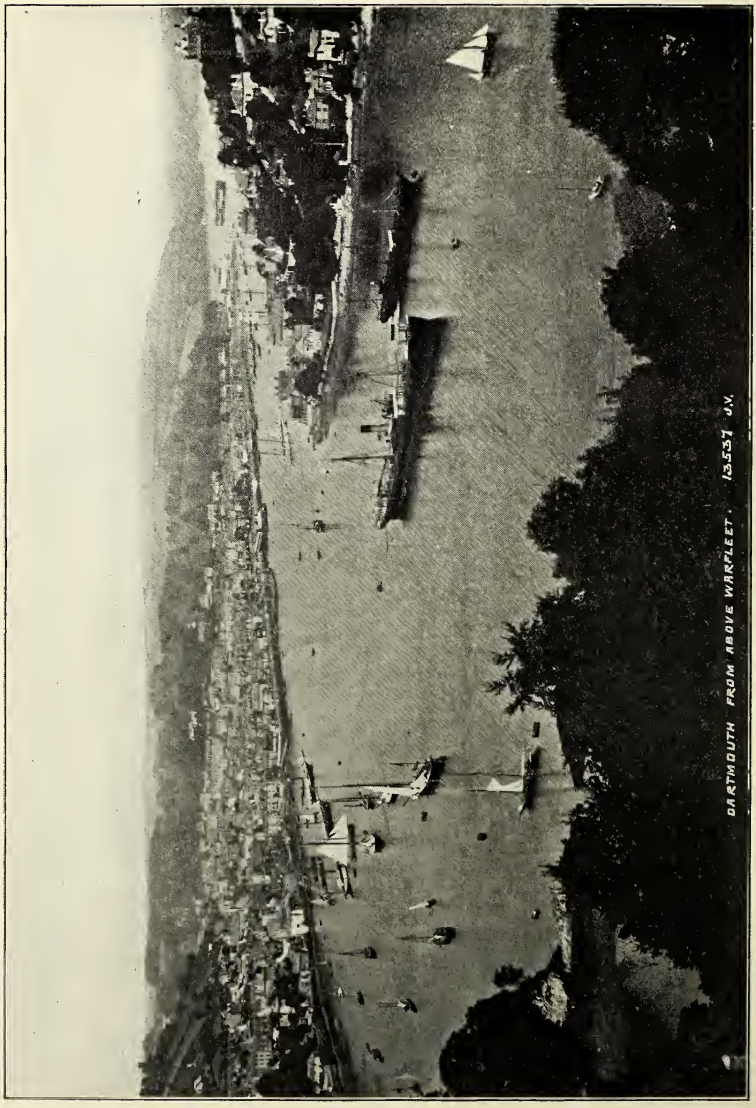
obtained at the College of Heraldry in London, by Gov. John F. Hill of Maine.

"Captayne John Mason late Threasorer of the Army to our Sovereigne Lord King Charles, Departed this transitory life at the house of Mr. Wollaston in Foster Lane, London on the Twelfe day of December 1635 and being from thence conveyed to Westminster was there buried in the Abby Church on the XVth day of the same moneth in the North side towards the West ende thereof. He married Anne Da: of Edward Greene Refyner to the Kings Maty Mynte, by whom he had yssue one only Da: his sole heire named Anne maried to Joseph Tufton of Sussex, gent, who by her hath yssue two sonnes and two daughters, John Tufton his eldest sonne aged 7 yeares, at the tyme of his said grandfather's decease, and Robert 2d son two yeares olde, Anne eldest Da: of the saide Joseph by Anne his said Wife, aged nyne years and Mary his 2d Da: 3 yeares olde. This Certificate was taken by William Penson, Lancaster herauld, to be recorded in the Office of Armes, and the truth thereof is testified by Mr. Thomas Geeres, gent, one of the Procters of the Arches, was present at the Buriall of this defunct.

(Signed) Tho: Geers

I hereby certify that the above written "Funeral Certificate" is faithfully extracted from the Records of the Heralds' College, London, and compared therewith by me this 5th Day of March, 1901.

(Signed), G. Ambrose Lee,
Bluemantle."



DARTMOUTH AND KINGSWEARE, ENGLAND.

assembled to start on his crusade. Twelve miles up the River Dart is still the old Hall called Dartington, reminding us of the name Champernowne gave to his island home in Kittery. In the picture Dartmouth is on the left and a point of Kingsweare is seen on the right. Was this Kittery Point? I cannot say, but we know that there was a Kittery Point in Kingsweare. Here a brief description of the place may be of interest. "On the opposite side stands the beautiful village of Kingswear, from which the visitor can obtain a fine view of the town and harbor of Dartmouth. Its church and in fact the whole village are memorials of extreme antiquity. An old rhyme runs thus:

> When Dartmouth was a furey down,
> Kingswear was a market-town.

It presents a remarkably fine appearance to the beholder. The hills rise behind it in scarcely equalled grandeur, and their tops are crowned with wild, furze-clothed mounds, resembling the remains of an old Roman encampment. . . . . In passing the village the next object which presents itself is Kittery House, the seat of Gen. Roope, presenting a pretty appearance."[1]

From such scenes as this came the pioneers of Maine. They left good English homes and cultivated society, braved the dangers of a voyage of two or three months in small vessels, denied themselves the luxuries and many of what we think to be the necessities of life, hewed for themselves plantations out of the forests, lived in log cabins with few articles of furniture, fought many long years against a wily and treacherous foe on every side and struggled from poverty up to plenty. Such men and women were of heroic stuff. Their energy, courage, industry, persistency and intelligence laid the foundations of a great state and civilization. In greatness of character the settlers in Maine and New Hampshire were not at all inferior to their brethren of Massachusetts. Historians have sung the praises of the Pilgrims and Puritans of Plymouth and Boston, while the settlers about the Pascataqua had no historian in their midst to emblazon their

[1]Butler's Guide to the Dart. p. 13. For the above citation, and for the picture of Dartmouth and Kingsweare I am indebted to Mrs. Henry M. Thompson of Lowell, Mass.

characters and exploits. The religion of the pioneers of Massachusetts has been so much put in the front of history that some may have concluded that all the people who came to Massachusetts towns were very pious and good and that they sought only freedom of worship. The truth is that not one out of ten of the twenty thousand that came to New England before the year 1650 came for religious motives. They came to get land and fish and lumber and minerals, in short to acquire wealth. This is the great motive that in all times has sent forth colonists.

No groups of religious people, organized as churches with pastors as leaders, settled in Maine, unless we except Parson Wheelwright and his followers in Wells, but the scattered settlers were not, therefore, irreligious. They came from religious communities. They, too, were Puritans in general principles, though they allowed themselves and others more liberty in the outward manifestations of religion. The picture that has been drawn and copied of the state of morals among the early settlers of Maine has no historic background in old Kittery. The following citation illustrates the way careless or prejudiced historians have written:

"Left to their own devices, with only spasmodic attempts to establish courts for the trial of offenders, it is not surprising that the inhabitants fell into a state of disorder, or that morals were at a low ebb. Little provision was made for the establishment of the institutions of religion, and none whatever for the education of the rising generation. Wearied with the strife of contending grantors, and finding protection from the savage foe only from Massachusetts, the settlers, though at first resisting, were glad in the end to accept the jurisdiction of that colony. With it came a stable and orderly form of government; with it came schools and churches, and in the end an improved state of morals. The disorderly element was brought under control, and Puritan institutions gave a new tone to society."[1]

The charges here made against the earliest settlers of Maine are irreligion, immorality, ignorance and lawlessness. None of the charges are true so far as the settlers of old Kittery are concerned, and I have found no evidence that they are true of the settlers in Gorgeana, Wells, Saco, Scarborough and Falmouth.

[1]Abbott's History of Maine, p. 538.

At the very first courts were impossible and in general not needed. The settlers obeyed the common law of England. For settlement of land claims and inheritances principally, a court was established at Saco in 1636, and after 1640 all the people of Maine were amenable to courts regularly held. Maine did not wait for Massachusetts to give them a stable and orderly form of government. It governed itself both before and after the submission of its towns to nominal control of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. There was good order among the settlers. The rights of person and property were respected. No protection from the savage foe was needed or received from Massachusetts. The settlers lived in peaceful relations with the Indians till political complications elsewhere stirred the Indians to hostility, and how grandly Massachusetts protected Maine let the tragedies of Salmon Falls, Wells, Black Point and Falmouth tell.

Were the settlers and their children ignorant? Some of them had to make their mark, since schools at that time were not very common in England, but the next generation signed their names to deeds and wills. They had schools in private houses that are unrecorded. They had also religious worship, as has been shown in another chapter. Daniel Paul, Christopher Adams, William Everett, Nicholas Frost, William Leighton, William Godsoe and I know not how many more, were all sea captans. Such men did not allow their families to grow up in ignorance.

Were the earliest settlers immoral? What say the court records? There is not a charge of murder against any inhabitant of Kittery down to the year seventeen hundred and I know not how much later, only two cases of accidental manslaughter with acquittal. The body of one Robert Williams was found in the cellar of John Fabins on the east side of Spruce Creek, and the matter was investigated in the court at Portsmouth. During the first three-quarters of a century there were very few cases of assault, and these were usually the result of intoxication. Such remarkable lack of violence for so long a period speaks well for the character of the settlers. Their common privations and dangers made them protectors of one another.

In those days the use of alcoholic drinks was common among all classes. We are not surprised to learn in the records of court that some persons became intoxicated. Such cases were, how-

ever, comparatively few, and the very names of the majority of those who were fined for intoxication are unknown in the subsequent history of the town, showing that many of the misdemeanors, for which some historians have given Maine a bad name, were committed by transient seamen and fishermen. The court records of every seaport present a similar showing down to the present time. There is no evidence whatever that the settlers of Kittery were addicted to drink more than those of Massachusetts. Laws were made guarding and restricting the sale of liquors, and only a few were licensed to sell the same.

A careful study of the court records down to the year seventeen hundred reveals not more than a dozen cases of petty larceny during all that time charged against the inhabitants of old Kittery, and several of these were small thefts committed by children. In this respect the record of the early settlers and their families cannot be surpassed by that of any other portion of New England.

It has been loosely said by some that adventurers came over here in the early days to escape due punishment for their offenses, that they took new names on arrivals, and changed their conduct with their names. I find absolutely nothing in tradition or in records of any sort to support this assertion. The origin of many of the families has been traced back to England, where their names extend back to near the time of the Norman conquest. The settlers of Kittery and of Maine and New Hampshire in general were honest, laborious, and God-fearing people. Their blood was as brave and pure as flowed in the veins of Englishmen.

The most frequent accusation against the children of the earliest settlers was that of belated marriage, for that is what it amounted to, since there was no proof of any misdemeanor except that a child was born too soon after marriage. Good sense would have let such parties alone, as it did later and still does. There is no evidence that the social evil was greater in those days than now; but in a sparse population every offense was noticed. Bastardy was very rare. The court records do not show half a dozen bad women in all Kittery down to the beginning of the eighteenth century, and one of these was sentenced to wear the letter A. It must be remembered that the purity of society in England was not then up to present standards, and that public opinion did not then condemn as it should a lack of chastity on the part of those

affianced. Of gross immorality there were very few cases. Most young men were married at the age of twenty-one and young women at the age of eighteen. Large families were the rule rather than the exception. Children were not then an insupportable expense, but in general they were sources of help to their parents. Boys and girls were brought up to work as a matter of necessity. There was no privileged and aristocratic class. All were about equally poor or equally rich. They did not miss the luxuries that were then unknown. The conditions that we would now think hard and almost cruel, created a brave and energetic set of men and women, of whom their more favored descendants ought to be proud. The old families of Kittery are now represented in the high ranks of teachers, professional men and officers of state. For lofty character, enterprise, progress and noble living the people of no section of our country have a grander record.

XIII.

THE NAVY YARD.

The two islands on which the navy yard is built were in the earliest times known as Puddington's Islands. It is thought that George Purington, who was living in York as early as 1640, was the first one who dwelt on these lands. He was not an owner, for 3 May 1645, Richard Vines, acting as agent for Sir Ferdinando Gorges, gave a perpetual lease of the islands to Thomas, son of Renald Fernald. The rent was two shillings and six pence yearly. The lease was practically a gift to the twelve-year-old son of Dr. Fernald for his father's sake. Thomas Fernald, 9 Sept. 1671, deeded the island next to the mainland to his brother William. This was then called "Lay Clayme" island, perhaps because Purington had laid claim to it. In 1806 this island was in the possession of Capt. William Dennett and was purchased of him by the United States government for $5,500. It then had but one house upon it and was a place for drying fish. It contains about sixty acres. About thirty years ago Seavey's Island, the old home of Thomas Fernald, was purchased by the government and added to the grounds of the navy yard.

The construction of naval vessels was carried on at the island north of these two, called originally Withers Island, then Langdon's, and later Badger's. Here were built the Ranger, commanded by Capt. John Paul Jones, and the frigate America of seventy-four guns, presented in 1782 to the French government. By 1826 the navy yard was well established in its present quarters and many wooden vessels were constructed here. While Benjamin Remick was naval constructor the line of battle ship "Alabama" was built, of seventy-four guns, now called the "New Hampshire" and still in the navy at New York; also the frigate "Santee" of forty-four guns, commenced in 1821 and launched in 1855. She was used for many years as a training ship for the midshipmen of the navy and is still in use at the Naval Academy at Annapolis. The frigate "Congress," fifty guns, launched 16

Aug. 1841, cost four hundred thousand dollars. She was destroyed by the Confederate ram "Merrimac," 3 March 1862, at Hampton Roads, Va. The sloops of war, "Portsmouth" and "Saratoga,' 'were both built by Benjamin Remick in 1841-3, and both are in the navy to-day in constant use after sixty years of service. The "Saranac," the first steam vessel built at the Kit-

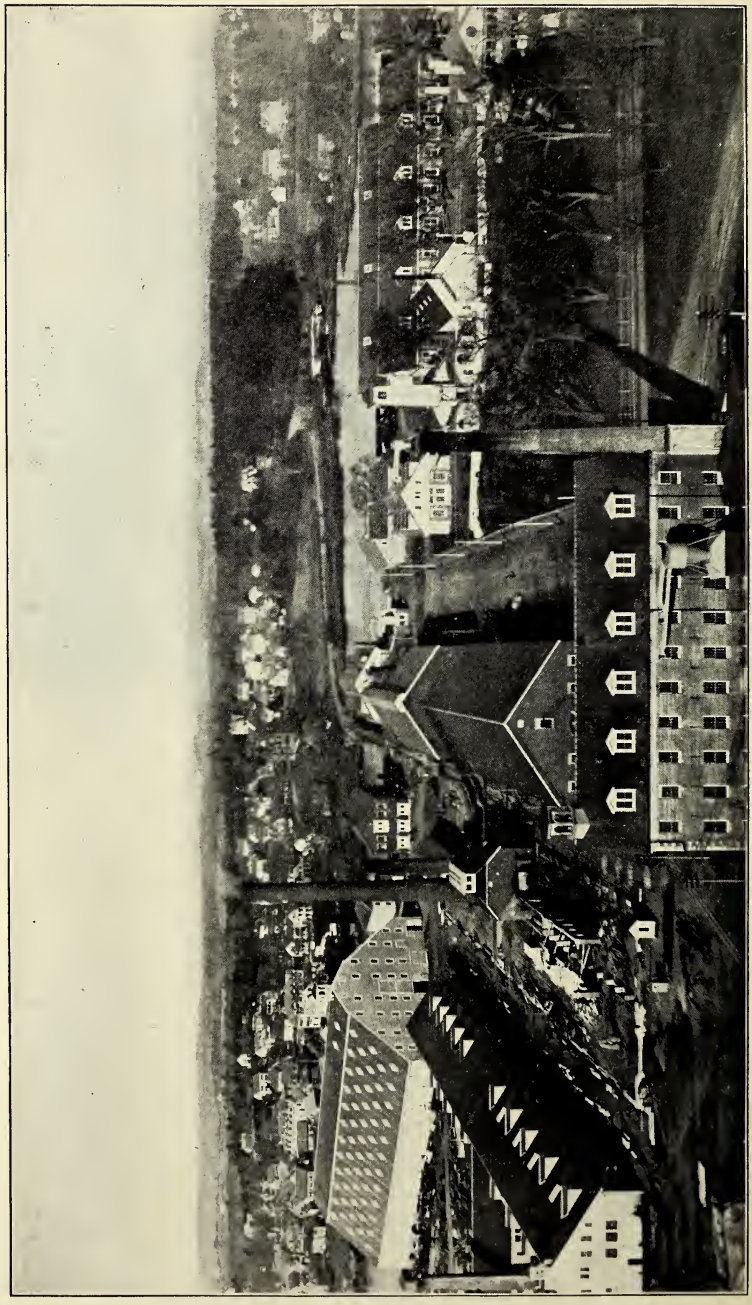
NAVY YARD BRIDGE.

tery yard, was launched by him in November, 1848. These were among the fastest ships of their day in the old navy.

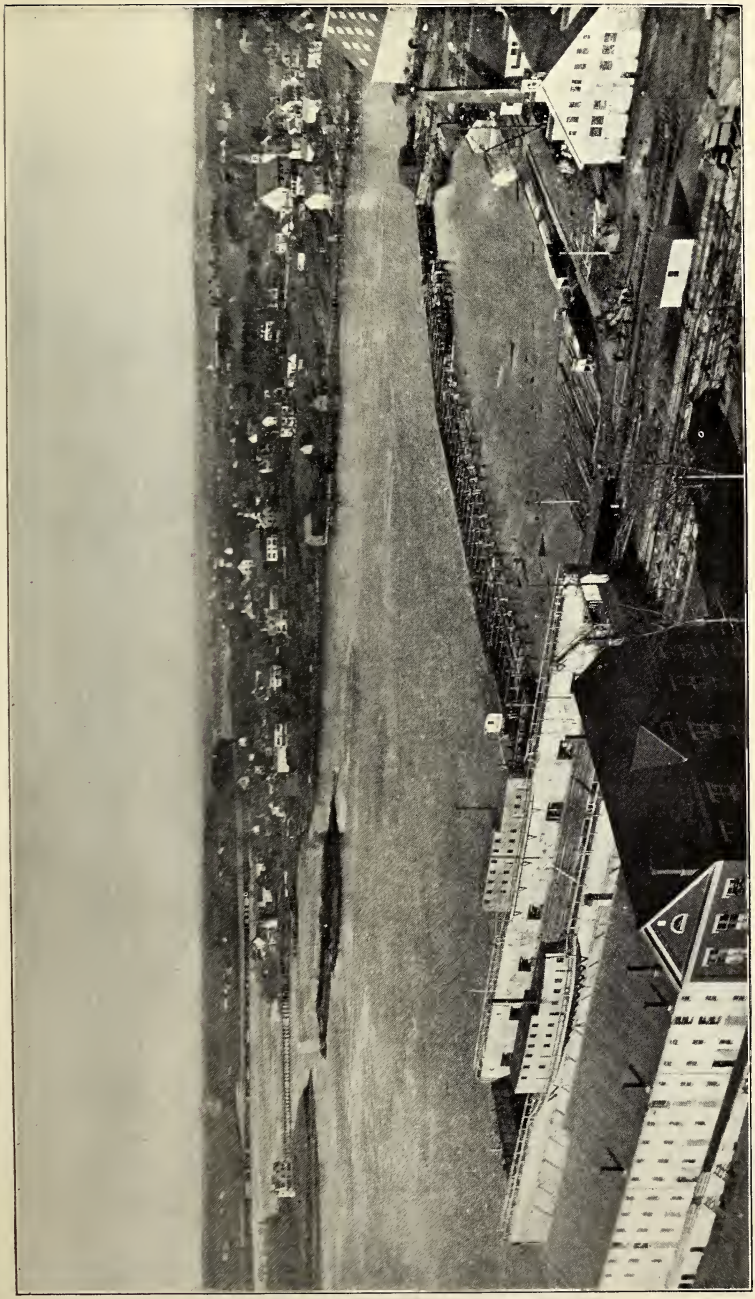
The Kearsarge, which sunk the rebel privateer "Alabama," was built at this yard. The last ship built here was launched about twenty-five years ago.

Our first illustration shows the approach to the navy yard from Kittery Foreside. The view was taken from the roof of the hotel. It shows on the left a little of the recently constructed railroad bridge. The immense building on the right is the old Franklin ship house, built in 1820, two hundred and forty feet long by one hundred and thirty-one feet wide. It took its name from the frigate "Franklin" built here.

There are not less than one hundred buildings on the islands devoted to the purposes of war. The yard will be used for the repairing of naval vessels. The second illustration shows more



KITTERY NAVY YARD, 1902.

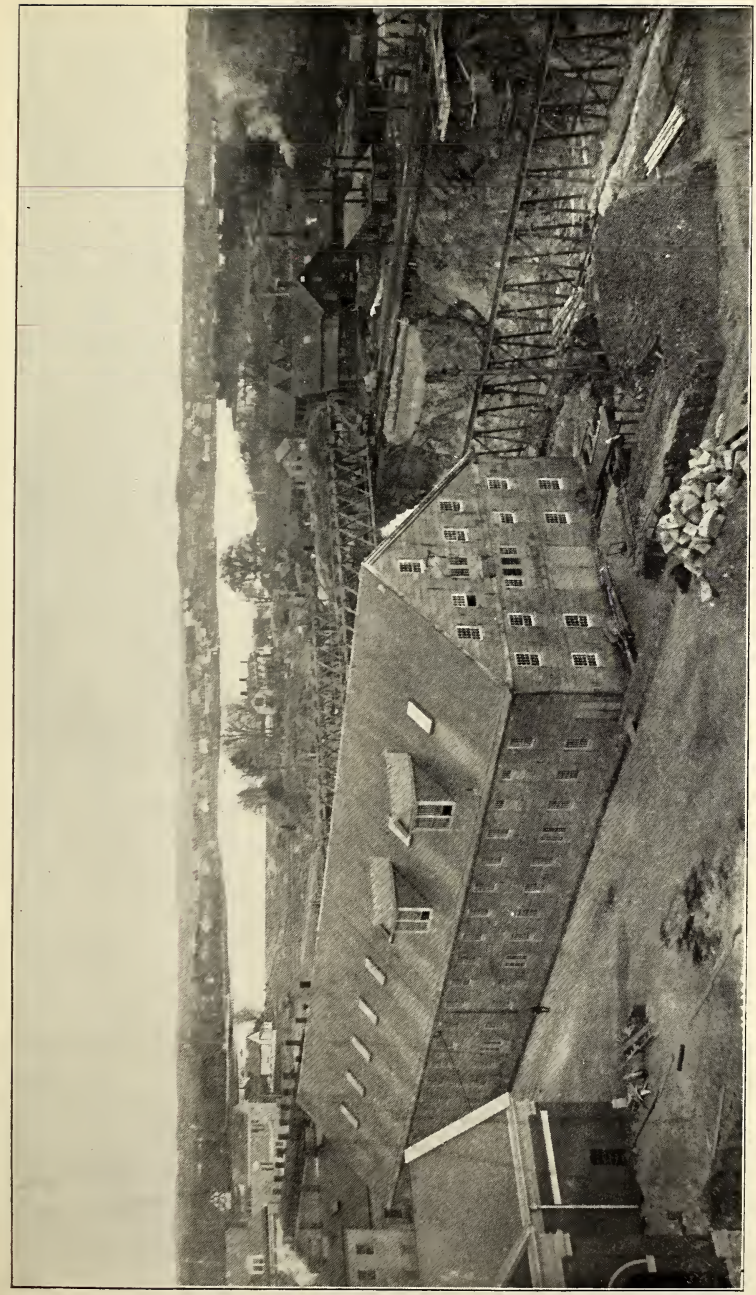


KITTERY FORESIDE FROM NAVY YARD.

fully the large old ship house and on the extreme left the iron plating shop. There is a glimpse of Crooked Lane, and beyond it is the railroad winding through the Traip estate. The village of Kittery is spread out before us and away over the woods may be seen houses on the west side of Spruce Creek. A little glimpse of the Pascataqua appears in the distance on the left. The work of demolishing the oldest buildings to make room for something better is indicated in the foreground.

The next illustration shows the ship house and iron plating shop on the extreme right, the floating dry dock, the saluting battery on the wall of the timber dock to the right, and the naval store in front to the left. The island on the extreme left is now called Badger's, connected with the mainland by the bridge of the Electric Railroad. A fine residence has been built on its southern point by the late F. E. Rowell, Esq. There are a few scattered houses on this island and no traces of its former business activity. The little island near it is known as Squash Island. The bridge over the Pascataqua to Portsmouth is shown in the distance and the river winding up toward Long Reach. The second Christian Church is on the right of the picture and the spire of the Methodist Church near the center.

The floating dry dock, built in 1852, where many a warship has been repaired, is an immense wooden structure costing eight hundred thousand dollars, but it is now obsolete and will be abandoned as soon as the new dry dock shall be completed. The excavation for this is shown in the fourth illustration. It is being made in the channel that separated the two islands of the navy yard. Its depth is about forty feet, blasted out of the solid rock. It is seven hundred and fifty feet long and one hundred and thirty feet wide. Two traveling cranes are shown in the picture, with which the material of construction is handled. Coffer dams have been built at each end of the channel. This dock will be large enough to contain the largest ships of the world, and will make Kittery navy yard a permanent institution of the United States government. Its cost will be about twelve hundred thousand dollars. The stone mast house stands close by the excavation. The sheet of water beyond is Crooked Lane again with summer cottages all along its shore.



EXCAVATION FOR DRY DOCK.

The part of the navy yard known formerly as Seavey's Island contains the foundry and the naval hospital. Here were quartered the Spanish prisoners taken in the naval battle off Santiago, and here thirty-one of them are buried. The "Reina Mercedes," a Spanish cruiser captured in that fight, is now undergoing repairs here and will be used as a training ship. Thus our government is getting ready to maintain peace, to do with kindred nations the police duty of the world.

The point of land which is directly opposite Pierce's Island has been an obstruction to the passage of the largest ships. The government is now blasting and mining for its removal at a cost of a million of dollars. This was called Henderson's Point from the fact that William Henderson, who married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Fernald in 1700, lived here. Thomas Fernald's house was near the southeastern point of the island, where a little cemetery is seen. Some broken slate tombstones may be found, and one inscription indicates the grave of Elizabeth, wife of Stephen Eastwick and daughter of Thomas Fernald.

XIV.

HISTORICAL MISCELLANY.

Old Roads.

The highways ordered by court and town must not be thought of as modern roads. There were no carriages in the earliest days, and the roads were merely bridle-paths. The earliest one recorded is mentioned in court records under date of 16 Oct. 1649. The court ordered that a highway be cut from the head of Rogers Cove to the head of Braveboat Harbor and on unto the little marsh near unto Captain Champernowne's house and so to William Hilton's at Warehouse Point, the inhabitants of Gorgeana to cut unto a cove near unto John Andrews, and the inhabitants of Piscataquack from William Hilton's to that cove, and to be done by 30 Oct. 1649. It is remarkable that the old name of the plantation of Pascataqua is used here, although this same court had made it the township of Kittery. Roger's Cove was so called, doubtless, from Christopher Rogers, to whom Gorges gave a grant of land on the southwest side of York River. This path had been traveled still earlier, for 27 June 1648, Thomas Crockett was appointed to keep a ferry at Braveboat Harbor and to have for a freeman three pence and for a foreigner four pence per man.

Mention is made repeatedly of this road in the court records, and it was indicted in 1664 for lack of repairs. Very little work had been done upon it. It lay for the most part through primeval forest, over rocky hills and through swamps. In 1658 a road was ordered built "from Ingleby's lot in York right through the woods to Hugh Gunnisons and to some part of Spruce Creek." Thomas Crockett was allowed, in 1659, to keep the ferry "from Hugh Gunnisons to Capt. Pendletons for which he is to have six pence a p'son for his ferriage and to have the use yr of for his life tyme pr'vided he fitt conviently for itt, for the doing we'of the Town of Kittery is to take effectual care upon penalty

of the losse of five pounds for y'r neglect." This ferry was in 1666 entrusted to Abraham Corbett, and he was to have for carrying a person to Great Island six pence, to Henry Sherburn's at Little Harbor five shillings, and to Strawberry Bank two shillings and six pence. In 1668 he was confirmed as ferryman and allowed to keep a house of entertainment at the Point.

June 29, 1654, the court put on record that, respecting the country's convenience for traveling from York to Newichawannock and from the latter to Wells, the towns of Kittery and York are ordered to cut out between them from the new bridge on the north-west branch of the York River unto Newichawannock and to make said way convenient for traveling in the nearest and best way; also that the towns of Kittery and Wells join to cut out and build a suitable way between Wells and Newichawannock. This was the road since called "Witchtrot Road" from the fact that Rev. George Burroughs was conducted over this road to his execution in Salem for witchcraft. Those who attended him testified that during storm and lightning as they rode this road Burroughs was calm and untroubled while all the rest were terrified, and this was allowed as evidence that the witches accompanied Burroughs.

July 4, 1659, the town of Kittery was ordered to take an effectual course for making a sufficient bridge for horse and men over the river which lies between Newichawannock and Wells, commonly called the Little River, "whereon that sawmill formerly Mr. Richard Leader's is now built."

In 1659 the court ordered that a ferry be kept at the mouth of Sturgeon Creek.

In 1671 the court ordered that a highway be built from York to the house of Thomas Spinney and that a ferry be kept from a point a little below Pulpit Rock, to connect with a road from Portsmouth to Hampton and Boston. The training men were to cut out the road and the men appointed to lay out the road were Richard Cutt, Thomas Broughton, John Davis, Mr. Weare, Charles Frost and Lieut. Job Alcock. This seems to be the road around the head of Spruce Creek, though when built it terminated at Woodman's Ferry instead of at Thomas Spinney's. The order of the court was renewed 16 Sept. 1679, and the road was to be cut from the house of John Stover in York as directly

as possible to Spruce Creek and thence to the house of Thomas Wills. This is the old winding road from Rice's Tavern round the head of Spruce Creek to York. A part of it near Kittery Foreside is called "Lovers' Lane." The distance has been shortened within recent times by the road which crosses Spruce Creek by the bridge at the old Shapleigh Mill.

THE OLD COUNTRY ROAD OPPOSITE BENJAMIN KENNARD'S.

In 1672 Kittery was indicted for not making a good road from York bridge to Sturgeon Creek. This was probably the road that runs on the south side of Frost's Hill.

In 1698 John Shapleigh, James Emery, James Warren, Daniel Goodwin and John Leighton, Selectmen, laid out a highway "From Mr. Curtis' house along the Creek till we come to Capt. Fernald's Land and so run into the old Road that goes to Sturgeon Creek & so up the Road to Maj. Frost's, all to be four rods wide as straight as may be & on the driest Ground & so unto Nichewanick." This road from the head of Spruce Creek northward is in use still. It was laid out by the town rather than by the county.

The road on Eliot Neck was laid out in 1694 "from ye Countrey Road behind Stephen Paul's to Peter Dixon's, running from Mr. Remick's fence along by Humphrey Axell's orchard in that highway we have had lately, which ye sd Humphrey hath lately fenced in, and soe the highway to run from Peter Dixon's

to Samuel ffernald's; one rod wide, from the bank as Straight as may be with convenience, and all to run by the River Side."

The Cedar Road, north of Sturgeon Creek, was laid out in 1687 and led from an old landing place, called the Cedars, through land of Nicholas Frost, the beaver trader, down to an island at the mouth of the Creek, called Banfield's Island in 1709, when the same road was laid out again by the selectmen. It

ELM AVENUE, ELIOT.

then ran from John Brooks' land at the Cedars, by land of widow Frost, across Cedar Brook, through land which Jonathan Nason bought of John Morrell, "by the south side of Richard Chick's orchard." The landing at the end of this road was long called "Tidey's Landing" and was sold by the town to David Furbish and Mehitable Stacy, single woman, in 1806.

Among the papers of Hon. Mark Dennett I found a copy of the return of a road laid out in 1806 from Portsmouth Ferry to York. It was to begin at Rice's Tavern, run past the house of Capt. Rogers, cross Spruce Creek just north of Broad Cove, then run near the houses of Theodore Parker, Nicholas Weeks, William Parker and between the houses of William Morgrage and Thomas Morgrage on to York Meeting House, which was next northwest of the Court House. Along the old road from York to the head of Spruce Creek and northwest of the meeting

house lived in order Mr. Messenger, Mr. Lyman, Col. Preble, Mr. Gilman, Mr. Sewall, William Frost and Mr. Junkins. The distance from Portsmouth Ferry to York by this proposed new road, which was never built, was six miles and one hundred and thirty-five rods, while the distance by the old road over the head of Spruce Creek was eight miles and thirty-five rods.

Old Houses.

Many of the oldest houses of Kittery and Eliot have been described in previous chapters. A few remain, and the following notices of them are taken chiefly from Dr. J. L. M. Willis' description of them.[1]

OLDEST HOUSE IN ELIOT, BUILT IN 1727.

The oldest house in Eliot is on the west side of the "Cross Road," near the place where the road passes over the "Great Brook." The accompanying cut shows it. It was built by John Tobey, the great-grandfather of the present owner, Miss Caroline Tobey, in 1727. The eastern part is as originally built. Some additions have been made on the western end.

On the northeast side of the town is the house of Mr. Frederick Frost. It is a large, two-story house built in 1730 by Col. John Frost, grandson of Major Charles Frost. Near by

[1]Old Eliot, Vol. I. p. 33.

THE SHAPLEIGH HOUSE.

and used as a woodshed is the old Frost garrison house, which is shown on page 177.

The house of Mr. James W. Bartlett near the railroad station was built by Nathan Bartlett in 1740. It is a large two-story house and in a good state of preservation. Here six generations of Bartletts have dwelt. It stands on the site of a previous brick house, which was shattered by an earthquake.

The house of Mr. Horace Bartlett in the north corner of the town was built about 1750 by John Heard Bartlett, who graduated at Harvard in 1747. It has been recently remodeled.

On the south side of Raitt's Hill and near the East Eliot Methodist Church is a house built about 1740 by Eliot Frost,

RICE TAVERN.

grandson of Major Charles Frost. It is still in good condition and is the home of Mrs. Sarah Raitt.

The Shapleigh house, by some supposed to be the oldest in Eliot, was built in 1730 by James Gowen, Esq., and occupied by him through life. It has been called the finest specimen of colonial architecture in the town. The present chimney, though large, is smaller by two feet each way than the original one, which

was shaken down by an earthquake, 1 Nov. 1755. This house was a little north of the school-house in district number one. It was demolished in April, 1899.

At Eliot Neck, a little to the east of the school-house and on the opposite side of the road, is the so called old Spinney house. It was built by William Welch, who fought in the battle of Bunker Hill. It is a one story house, much out of repair. It formerly stood several rods west of its present location and near the bank of the river. The old cellar still marks the spot.

The house in which Charles Shapleigh lives in Kittery, on the road that runs up the west side of Spruce Creek, was probably built by Col. John Shapleigh between 1750 and 1760.

The old Rice Tavern has been standing over a century and is still a good building. It is beautifully situated close to the bank of the Pascataqua, directly opposite the city of Portsmouth. Here was the ferry landing before the days of bridges and electric roads. Then this tavern was a much frequented place. It is mentioned on the return of the road dated 1806. It is probably considerably older than that date indicates.

The house built by Capt. Benjamin Remick in 1777 is still in good condition. It stands near the bridge that crosses the railroad, not far from Kittery Depot. See page 148.

The house now owned and occupied by Dr. J. L. M. Willis was built by a Mr. Dixon and sold, about 1775, to Dr. Willis' great-grandfather, John Fogg. An old brick in the chimney bears date of 1727. The house was originally of but one story. Another story was added by John Fogg, Jr., about 1815. It was again remodeled in 1870 by Horace Parker, who married Abigail Leighton Fogg. Dr. Willis also owns the place bought of Daniel Fogg by Joseph Hammond in 1722. The old house on this place was built about 1700 and was a kind of grocery and liquor shop, common in those days, kept by Joseph Hammond. It is a large, one-story house with L, and still has the original shutters. It is next north of the residence of Dr. Willis.

Nearly all of the old houses are similar in architecture and were essentially reproductions of the rural houses of England two centuries and more ago. They were generally square houses or nearly so, with a huge chimney in the center or with

one at each end. The broad gable roofs and small windows, the low underpinning and front yards, which were usually tastefully fenced in and ornamented with flowers and shubbery, characterize the habitations of the well-to-do old settlers.

RESIDENCE OF DR. J. L. M. WILLIS.

Foregleams of Independence.

The mutterings of the American people that preceded the Revolution were shared by the citizens of Kittery. Oct. 13, 1765, James Gowen, Representative, was instructed by the town to oppose the Stamp Act. Two years later, or Dec. 21, 1767, it was voted that James Gowen, Benjamin Parker, John H. Bartlett, John Dennet, Nathaniel Remick, Elihu Gunnison, William Leighton, John Sparhawk and Dr. Daniel Pierce be a committee to report what they think proper to encourage industry, economy and manufactories, thereby to prevent the unnecessary importation of European commodities.

Sept. 26, 1768, the town voted unanimously to send some suitable person to act for them in convention with such as might be sent from the several towns in this Province to join them, in order

that such measures may be consulted and advised as the peace and safety of his Majesty's subjects may require, the proposed convention to be held in Faneuil Hall in Boston. Caleb Emery was chosen for the above purpose. He was instructed to "take all legal and constitutional measures to defend and maintain the Person, Family, Crown and Dignity of our Sovereign Lord George the Third and all and singular the Rights, Liberties, Privileges and Immunities granted in the Royal Charter of this his Majesty's Province, as well as those which are declared to be belonging to us as British subjects by birthright as all other Privileges in said Charter specially mentioned."

At a town meeting held Jan. 7, 1773, a committee consisting of Benjamin Parker, Esq., Charles Chauncy, Esq., and John H. Bartlett, made the following report, which was unanimously adopted:

"The Inhabitants of the Town of Kittery in Town Meeting legally assembled having duly considered your letter of November 20th, containing your sentiments upon the many publick Grievances that we in this Province labor under, and upon the communication thereof to this Town find the same opinion prevailing here, as indeed must be manifest to every one who is not Blinded by Interest of some kind or another. Without going into any other particulars at this time but that which has lately took place, namely, the Independency of the Judges of the Supreme Court; In reply to which we are constrained to say it is very alarming and cannot from ye least acquaintance we have of our Constitutional rights but think it a Dangerous and threatening Symptom, and from all that we can obtain are led to Suspect that their Appointment took its rise more from Party Spirit and Opposition than the Welfare of ye Province.

We shall be ready to Stand by the Respectable Town of Boston in every lawful undertaking for the recovery of many Ancient Priviledges which seem to be wrested from us, and are willing to offer even our lives as a Sacrifice in the Glorious cause of Liberty, if there should ever be occasion. It is with gratitude we reflect upon the many struggles you have had for the common good, and rely upon your future vigilance and care of our Public Rights. May Heaven direct and succeed your Manly and Virtuous attempts to save a Sinking Country, and that we apprehend it

is the cause of Truth and Justice you are engaged in may God grant that you finally Prevail." A copy of this was transmitted to the inhabitants of the town of Boston.

At a town meeting held Oct. 27, 1774, James Gowen, Nathaniel Remick and William Leighton were chosen "to act as Delegates in a County Congress to be holden some time in November next at Wells by the several towns in this County, there to consider and agree upon some proper measures for the preservation of the Peace and good order of the Inhabitants; also to agree upon some legal and Constitutional Measures in order to defeat the arbitrary tyrannical Plans laid by our enemies to enslave us."

Jan. 16, 1775, Edward Cutts and Charles Chauncey, Esq., delegates to the Provincial Congress, were instructed not to "vote to assume Government, except there should be an open rupture made by our enemies or such unfavorable answer to the Petition sent to our gracious Sovereign as shall make it absolutely necessary to assume Government."

Dec. 13, 1774, the town chose twenty-five of its leading citizens to be a Committee of Correspondence, Inspection and Safety, and a similar but smaller committee was chosen in subsequent years. It is not my intention to write a history of the part taken by Kittery in the great struggle for independence. That work has been well done by another.[1] The entire militia was ready to march long before the alarm at Lexington. Almost every man and youth in the town capable of bearing arms was in the fight on land or on sea.

Schools.

The town records tell us little about schools in the earlier days. The Court indicted the town for "not providing school and schoolmaster for the youth, according to law," July 1673. In 1669 lots were set apart for the ministry and a school in the parish of Unity. There seem to have been no school houses. Mention is made incidentally that schools were kept in the house

[1]See A Record of the Services of the Commissioned Officers and Enlisted Men of Kittery and Eliot, Maine, by Lt. Oliver P. Remick, Boston, 1901. Lt. Remick has collected material and has in mind the publication of the history of Kittery in other wars. This is my reason for not writing a long chapter on the military history of Kittery.

of James Webber, which was earlier the house of Rev. William Scriven, also in the house of Capt. William Fernald. May 16, 1734, it was voted "to pay thirteen shillings to Joseph Hill for the use of his house to keep school in." There was but one school, and this was a movable one. It was held in one part of the town for a few months and then in another part, for the convenience of widely scattered inhabitants. About all that was taught was to read, write and cipher. In 1743 it was voted that twenty-five pounds be paid for a Grammar School. This was continued for many years at Kittery, and here youth might fit for college. It corresponded somewhat to the modern High School. It was not till 3 March, 1802, that the town voted to divide the town into school districts. The division was accepted 10 June 1803. From that date to 1810, when Eliot was made a separate town, five hundred dollars were annually raised for schools in addition to the expense of the Grammar School.

A few names of the old teachers appear in the town records. Rev. John Newmarch was one of the first. Ministers then could teach all the week, carry on a farm and preach twice or three times on Sunday. Robert Reed is mentioned as a school master in 1708; Benjamin Gibson in 1719; Simon Frost in 1729; Abner Bailey in 1737; Nathaniel Rust in 1739; John Rogers, son of Rev. John Rogers, in 1741; Andrew Higginson in 1745; John Wheelwright in 1746; Eugene Lynch in 1718; Noyce Pariss in 1723; Christopher "Shergant" in 1725, "if he will accept £45 for a year and pay his own board;" Robert Eliot Gerrish in 1755; and John Parry in 1754 and in subsequent years.

When Eliot was made a separate town in 1810, there were six school districts, and the seventh was divided from the sixth in 1823. District number eight was divided from number five in 1841. None of the school houses existing at the formation of the town is standing except that of district number four. An old school house of district number two, now unused for school purposes, is here presented and sufficiently illustrates the type of "knowledge box" of the past. It is a short distance from the residence of Joshua Frye. Here Gov. John F. Hill began his education, and many others will recall the happy school days spent here.

In 1824 the whole number of scholars in Eliot was seven hundred and the number attending school was three hundred and forty. The school committee received a compensation of from three to five dollars annually for their services, and the teachers got from fifteen to eighteen dollars per month. The length of the school term was about four months. Graded schools were then almost unknown, and the modern methods of

OLD SCHOOL-HOUSE, DISTRICT NO. 2, ELIOT.

instruction of the Normal Schools were uninvented. The teachers just taught without any particular methods, and the scholars took their books home at the close of each day and spent the evening around the fireside in study. They thus made fully as good and rapid progress as do the boys and girls in the schools of to-day.

Eliot used then to expend two hundred and fifty dollars annually for schools, with usually one hundred and seventy-four dollars for a Grammar School of six months. No female

teachers were employed till after 1840. Prominent among the teachers were Parson Chandler, William Hammond, William Randall, Alpheus Hanscom and George C. Bartlett.[1]

Eliot Academy was built in 1839 and was burned in 1875. The first catalogue was printed in 1840 and the school was continued till 1870. Then the multiplying High Schools and Academies of neighboring towns made this institution no longer necessary to meet the requirements of Eliot inhabitants. The first Principal of the Academy was Israel Kimball, who was born in Wells, 26 Jan. 1812, graduated at Bowdoin College in 1829, became an employee in the Treasury Department at Washington and died 10 Dec. 1890. The number of pupils under his instruction was ninety-six.[2] Prof. Moses G. Farmer succeeded Mr. Kimball as Principal of the Academy.

The present town of Kittery is rejoicing in the immediate prospect of an Academy of its own. Robert W. Traip by his will in 1863 provided for the maintenance of a brother and two sisters during their life time. At their decease the balance of his property was to be used for the endowment of an Academy in Kittery. In 1897 the last survivor of his family died, and the fund became available, but as it seemed small for the purpose there has been a disposition to delay the erection of a school building on the part of the trustees. A lot has recently been purchased for $3,000, about an eighth of a mile east of the Public Library and near Crooked Lane. The trustees appointed by the Probate Court are John Wentworth, Calvin S. Hayes, Horace Mitchell, Franklin H. Bond, and James H. Walker, all of Kittery.

Green Acre.

Even in such a brief sketch of the educational history of old Kittery as can here be given mention must be made of Green Acre, on the bank of the Pascataqua, in Eliot. From being at first a summer resort for rest to body and soul, it has become a place for the cultivation of intellectual and spiritual life.

[1]See article in "Old Eliot" Vol. II. p. 3, by Joseph H. Dixon.

[2]See reprint of first catalogue in "Old Eliot," Vol. II. p. 148-151.

GREEN ACRE.

Its originators were Professor and Mrs. Moses Gerrish Farmer and their daughter, Miss Sarah J. Farmer. To them were added in proprietorship Lieut. Col. Francis Keefe, Dr. J. L. M. Willis, G. Everett Hammond and Martin Parry Tobey. The house, shown in the cut, was built in 1890, "in the midst of a rural paradise," as Neal Dow expressed it. The grounds were selected because of the natural beauty of field and river and because of their historic traditions. This was the ancient homestead of Major Joseph Hammond, and his garrison for protection against the Indians stood a little to the north of the inn. Later, on the bank of the river, the Hanscoms, a race of shipbuilders, launched many a sturdy vessel.

In 1894 Mr. and Mrs. Farmer had passed beyond, and their daughter opened a new chapter in the history of the place. A series of lectures and classes was begun, the object of which was stated by a writer of that date, "To review the progress already achieved in the world, state the living problems now awaiting solution, and suggest the means of further progress." The aim has been to make this a place where people could gather, "who are eagerly seeking the truth that is to bring unity throughout the earth." Thus is seen the greatness of the desire that prompted this institution. Some may call its aim visionary, but all real visions are immense in their scope. The boldness of this one has attracted the attention and the presence of many prominent persons. One of the earliest guests was John Greenleaf Whittier.

The weeks of assemblage, each year, have been given to the comparative study of religion, philosophy, ethics and sociology. Discussions are avoided. Convictions are sought. Love is the controlling motive. The man or woman who can point out a nobler and happier way of living is the one sought. Truth is universal; it cannot be sectarian. There is here no room for rivals in religion.

Moses Gerrish Farmer was for years Professor of Electrical Science at the Torpedo Station, Newport, Rhode Island. In 1897 there was commemorated at Green Acre the fiftieth anniversary of his use of the first electric railway, an invention of his own. The Institute of Electrical Engineers held their annual meeting here. Professor A. G. Dolbear of Tufts College gave an address on "Moses Gerrish Farmer as an Electrical Pioneer."

The various departments of this summer school embrace also music, art, nature study, etc. The program for 1902 has something good for each day in July and August. Distinguished lecturers, not only of America but also from Japan, India and Persia, have had a place upon the program. The end sought is rest and growth for the soul and consequent health for the body.

Green Acre was purchased, in 1902, by James C. Hooe of Washington, D. C., whose intention is to continue the good work so well begun.

Rosemary.

Mrs. Moses G. Farmer, whose beautiful life has been beautifully written by Rev. Augustin Caldwell, left in Rosemary Cottage a memorial of herself and of her little son who died in infancy. It was dedicated 31 May 1888, and is under the direction of the Boston City Missionary Society. It is pleasantly situated in Eliot, about six miles from Portsmouth. Hither come tired mothers and their children from Boston for a vacation of two weeks. Seven dollars pay the entire bill for each one. Here they find rest, health, happiness, abundance of food, cleanliness and the spirit of Jesus. No more practical and beneficent exhibition of Christianity can be found.

About forty persons can be accommodated here at one time. There is every convenience and comfort that a home can give. Here many children get their first acquaintance with green lawns and wild flowers and fruit trees. The country is a paradise to them. Here they can swing and tilt and romp and play to their hearts' content. An old barn is the play house for rainy days. Three thousand two hundred and seventy persons have already had here a glimpse of a "real heaven on earth," as a grateful mother expressed it. The home is open to as many as can be brought here, without distinctions of creed or color. Long may it endure as a blessing to tired mothers and little children and a memorial of the motherly and Christ-like love that prompted its erection.

Libraries.

In 1858 Miss Arabella Rice of Portsmouth, whose father was a native of Kittery, left a bequest of $30,000 to found the Rice Free Public Library. In 1874 the trustees organized for business and took charge of the funds. The Library was opened in a

RICE FREE PUBLIC LIBRARY.

room in Austin Block and had about one thousand volumes. In 1889 the Library Building was erected at a cost of $18,500, including the lot and furnishings. The accumulated interest of the fund was insufficient for the purpose by $5,000, which sum was borrowed on the personal note of the trustees, and the debt was paid in five years from the date of the note. The trustees at the time of the erection of the building were Moses A. Safford, President, Ephraim C. Spinney, Treasurer, John Wentworth, Joel Wilson and Edward F. Safford. The library is for the use

of all residents of the town and now has about six thousand volumes.

A bequest of about $80,000 was given by the late Dr. John S. H. Fogg of South Boston, a native of Eliot, for a library, to be known as the William Fogg Library. It is to be located on the William Fogg estate, and arrangements are being made to erect the building at once, although by the will the funds do not become available till the death of Mr. Fogg's widow. The building is not to cost more than $10,000. Mr. Fogg left also to the town of Eliot his large collection of historical and other books, valued at $10,000. Thus the building, books and fund will insure to the inhabitants of Eliot for all future time a well-equipped and constantly growing library. Few greater blessings can be conferred upon a town.

XV.

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES.

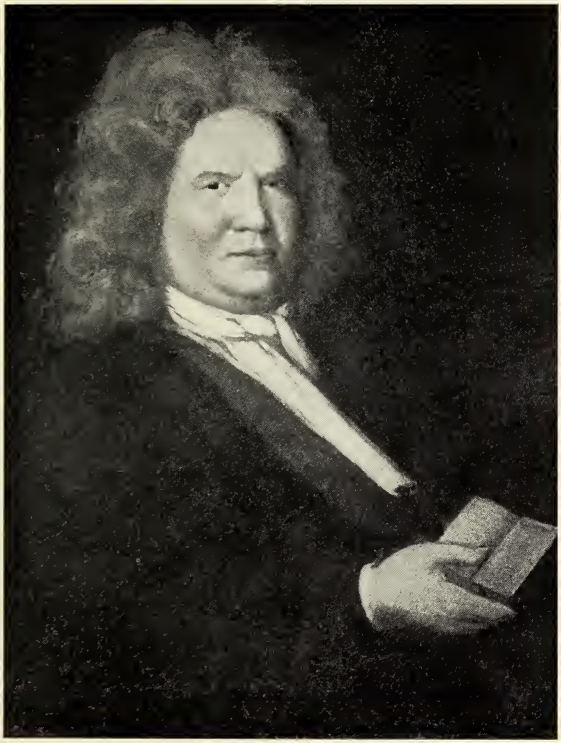
Much that might be said in this chapter will be found in the genealogical notes. There are, however, some historical personages that demand a more full treatment than could well be given there. It is quite impossible to here mention all who have left an honorable record. A few out of many are introduced to the reader, of whom much has been written elsewhere.

The Pepperrells.

Col. William Pepperrell was a native of Ravistock Parish, Plymouth, in Devonshire, England, where he was born in 1646. His speech indicated that he was of Welsh origin. Nothing definite has been published concerning his ancestry. When a boy he was apprenticed to the captain of a fishing-schooner employed off the coast of New England and the banks of Newfoundland. His parents died early leaving two or three sisters to be helped. One of these married a Phillips, and her sons settled in Saco and Kittery. Another probably married Hon. Robert Eliot.

William Pepperrell first began business in the fisheries at the Isles of Shoals. After a few years he married Margery, daughter of John Bray of Kittery, and in 1682 settled at the Point, where he built a house on a small lot given him by his father-in-law. Here he prospered in business and is said to have become the wealthiest man in New England. This did not then imply the possession of a large fortune. A man worth one hundred thousand dollars was then a very rich man. He built many fishing and trading vessels and sent them to the Banks, to the West Indies and to Europe. He became a leader in the affairs of the colony. He was justice of the peace thirty-five years and from 1715 till his death he served as judge of the court of common pleas. He had command of the fort near his place of

residence with rank of captain and in the militia rose to the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel. He was one of the founders of the Congregational Church at Kittery Point and remembered it in his will.



COL. WILLIAM PEPPERRELL.

For some account of his family see Genealogical Notes. He died 15 Feb. 1734, and was buried in the middle of an orchard near his house. Here a marble structure was erected to his memory by his son, William, about the year 1736.[1] It was purchased in London at a cost of thirty-four pounds, eleven shillings and

[1]So it is recorded in Parsons' Life of Sir William Pepperrell, but the elder Pepperrell's daughter, Joanna Jackson, was "decently Interr'd in her Father's new Tomb" 24 Feb. 1725-6. See Old Eliot, Vol. IV. p. 46.

four pence, and was repaired over thirty years ago by a descendant, Miss Harriet Hirst Sparhawk.

Margery (Bray) Pepperrell died about seven years later than her husband. She was mentioned in the Boston Post Boy, under date of 30 April 1741, as follows: "She was, through the whole

THE PEPPERRELL TOMB.

course of her life, very exemplary for unaffected piety and amiable virtues, especially her charity, her courteous affability, her prudence, meekness, patience, and her unweariedness in well-doing. She was not only a loving and discreet wife and tender parent, but a sincere friend to all her acquaintance."

The house built by Col. William Pepperrell in 1682 must have surpassed in grandeur any residence in the province. Its spacious hall and staircase are still admired and imitated by recent architects. The house was originally built with about its present dimensions. Sir William added fifteen feet to each end of it, and these additions were taken away by a subsequent owner, so that the present external appearance of the Pepperrell Mansion, saving the curb roof, is about as it was in the days of the elder Pepperrell. The rooms are spacious and the outlook over the harbor is a commanding and delightful one. The cellar and foundations seem never to have been well built. It is reported that some have it in mind to purchase this house and use it as a public his-

torical museum. Its associations demand this, and the people of Maine should see to it that this historical landmark be well cared for and devoted to patriotic and educational purposes.

The description of the Pepperrell mansion given by Mr. Pelatiah Fernald in 1849, is sufficiently minute and accurate. "It was

MARGERY (BRAY) PEPPERRELL.

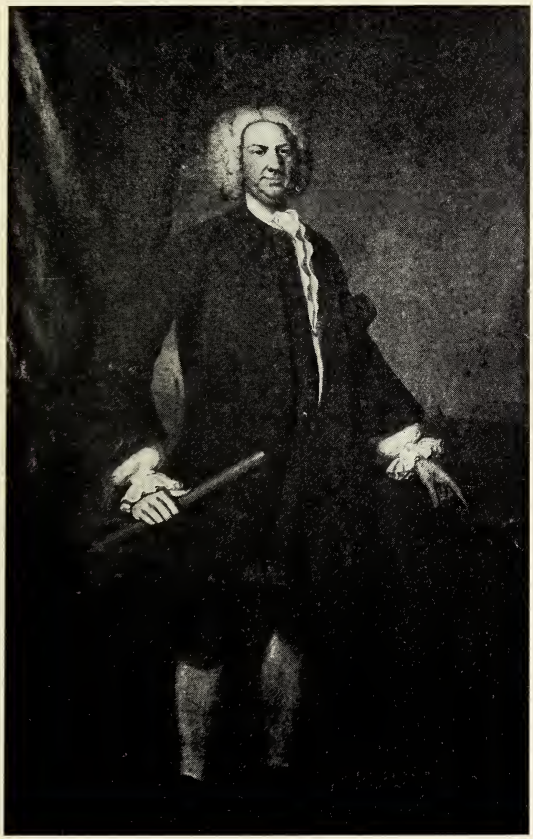
a square house about forty-five feet long and of the width that it now is and had two chimneys, with a sharp roof. Col. Pepperrell carried on the fishing business. At his decease his son, Sir William Pepperrell, took possession of the estate. He made additions of about fifteen feet on both ends of the house and altered the roof to the present form and revised it throughout and built the wharf and four stores and built the tomb and extended his land from the partition wall between Capt. John Underwood,

now Joanna Mitchell, and the now Thomas Hoyt, from this line westward up to the lane leading down to Capt. Robert Follet, now J. Lawrence. On the north of the Mansion House was the Great Orchard, so called, in the middle of which he built the tomb. After the war commenced Sir William Pepperrell's estate was called Tory property, and many thought that they might destroy it at pleasure. In the year 1774 my father moved

THE PEPPERRELL MANSION.

into the Mansion House, so called, to take care of it, Col. Sparhawk having previously built a house for Lady Pepperrell, so called, widow of Sir William. Said house is owned by Capt. Joseph Cutts, where she lived the remainder of her days and died there. At the end of the Revolutionary War all Sir William's estate was considered confiscated or Tory property, because it belonged by will to William P. Sparhawk, who had fled his country and joined our enemies. Therefore our government had orders to sell at public auction all the land and buildings formerly belonging to Sir William Pepperrell as Tory property. Beginning with the Mansion House about the year 1790, as well as I can remember, Capt. Samuel Smallcorn bought the Mansion House and the two lots, one on which the house stands and the other owned now by Capt. Daniel Frisbee, together with the

wharf. In the same or next year Thomas D. Cutts bought the said Mansion House of Capt. Smallcorn and commenced a tavern and carried on fishing and built the store that Capt. Daniel Frisbee now occupies. Major Cutts set out all those elm trees



SIR WILLIAM PEPPERRELL.

around the premises. He flourished for some time, but there was a leak under the house, and in a few years it leaked out and by mortgage became Richard Cutts' property. He carried on fishery and foreign trade for many years, but trusting too much to other people's honesty, he fell in the rear and sold the house and

lands to Elder J. Meader and Capt. Jesse Frisbee. Capt. Frisbee in a few years was lost at sea. Elder Meader sold the old Mansion House to Charles G. Bellamy, Esq., and Mr. Thomas Hoyt in the year 1848. They divided the land and took off the bend or room from each end of the house and left it in the same form on the ground that Col. William Pepperrell built it. It is now [1849] owned by Charles G. Bellamy, Esq., who has made a very large repair, and it is likely it may stand another century, excepting fire, as it has stood through all the past."

Sir William Pepperrell was born 27 June 1696. He had only the meager education that could be obtained in the public schools of his time. He was taught to do business, to survey land, to sail a ship, to act as clerk, to manage men. By trading in fish, lumber and West India goods, by extensive ship-building, and by the purchase and sale of large tracts of land he became very wealthy. At one time he owned the greater part of Saco and Scarborough. Saco was first called Pepperrellborough in his honor. He was a justice of the peace at the age of twenty-one and captain of a company of cavalry. At the age of thirty he held the rank of colonel and was in command of all the militia of Maine. About the same time he was appointed one of the Governor's council and held that office thirty-two years, eighteen of which he was president of the board. The people of Kittery elected him as their representative in 1726-7. The office of chief justice he held from 1730 till his death. This obliged him to give some study to law, though he had been from youth familiar with court procedures, having been clerk of court. Like his father he was the owner of slaves. A boat's crew of them used to row him across the harbor. He seems to have been the banker of Kittery and a large region about, and many a mortgage in his favor is recorded in the York Deeds.

He was appointed in 1745 to command the expedition against Louisburg, and contributed out of his private fortune five thousand pounds toward the expenses of that campaign. All know the result. What had been regarded as an impregnable fortress surrendered after a brief siege. In this expedition Pepperrell was accompanied by many of his townsmen as soldiers, and fifty men under Captain Moses Butler went from Berwick. For his success at Louisburg he was knighted and received in London

with many attentions. In 1756 he was commissioned Lieutenant-General in the royal army.

He united with the church at Kittery in 1734 and was prominent in its business affairs. George Whitefield was entertained at his house and consulted with reference to the Louisburg expe-

LADY MARY (HIRST) PEPPERRELL.

dition, though Pepperrell did not follow his advice. The honors received at home and abroad did not separate him from the companionship and sympathies of his townsmen. The remainder of his life was comparatively uneventful, and he died 6 July 1759.

LADY PEPPERRELL'S HOUSE.

HALL OF LADY PEPPERRELL'S HOUSE.

He was buried in the vault beneath the Pepperrell tomb, and the pall that covered his bier is still preserved by the church at Kittery Point and draped the pulpit at the funeral services held in honor of President McKinley.

He married Mary Hirst of Boston, in 1723. After his death or about 1765, she caused a house to be built near the church,

PARLOR OF LADY PEPPERRELL HOUSE.

where she resided till her death, 25 Nov. 1789. The house is now occupied by J. Chester Cutts. Its appearance without and within is about as it was in the days of Lady Pepperrell. The accompanying pictures tell more than words can. The hall and parlor have the same furniture as in the old days. The nicely laid wooden floors and the curiously carved post at the foot of the stairs evidence the fine workmanship of the builders.

Most of the property of Sir William Pepperrell was willed to his grandson, William Pepperrell Sparhawk, on condition that he should drop his surname on arriving at the age of twenty-one. This he did and became the second Sir William Pepperrell.

The estates bequeathed by the first Sir William were confiscated in 1778, since their owner was a Tory. The large fortune accumulated by Sir William and his father was soon dissipated, and some of his descendants came to indolent pride and poverty. The name Pepperrell is extinct in America. An association of the descendants of the Pepperrells take some pride in their lineage and seek to perpetuate the memories of the great men who honored their town and their country by noble and patriotic services.

Major Charles Frost.

Details concerning the life of this man have already been given in these pages. He was one of the first men of his times and town in civil, military and ecclesiastical affairs. He was honored by election as Deputy to the General Court in 1658 and held that office five years. The date of his commission as captain in the militia is 6 July 1668. He was commissioned as Sergeant-Major, 23 Aug. 1689, to govern and exercise the military forces of the Province of Maine as the law directs.[1]

His own petition to the General Court says that "quickly after the death of Major Hooke in the month of January 1694-5 Your petitionr was Ordered by the Right Honble the Lt Governr to take the Conduct and Governmt of all the officers & Souldiers under his Majtys Pay in the County of Yorke."[2] He was actively engaged in military service during a large part of his life, leading expeditions for the defence of Kittery and other towns. The Indians hated him for the part he had in their betrayal at Dover in 1675. They assaulted his garrison house and finally laid in ambush for him on his way home from church and so had their revenge.

He served for many years as Justice of the Peace, was one of the Associate Judges of the Province of Maine, and was a

[1]See his commission, Old Eliot. Vol. II. p. 137.
[2]Coll. of Me. Hist. Society, Vol. V. p. 434.

member of the Governor's Council in 1693. Perhaps no citizen of Kittery has held more public offices or held them more worthily than he. His own family and those with which the Frosts were connected by marriage were the first families of the Pascataqua settlement. For many years the Frosts of Maine and New Hampshire held a commanding influence in the affairs of town and province.[1]

Gen. William Whipple.

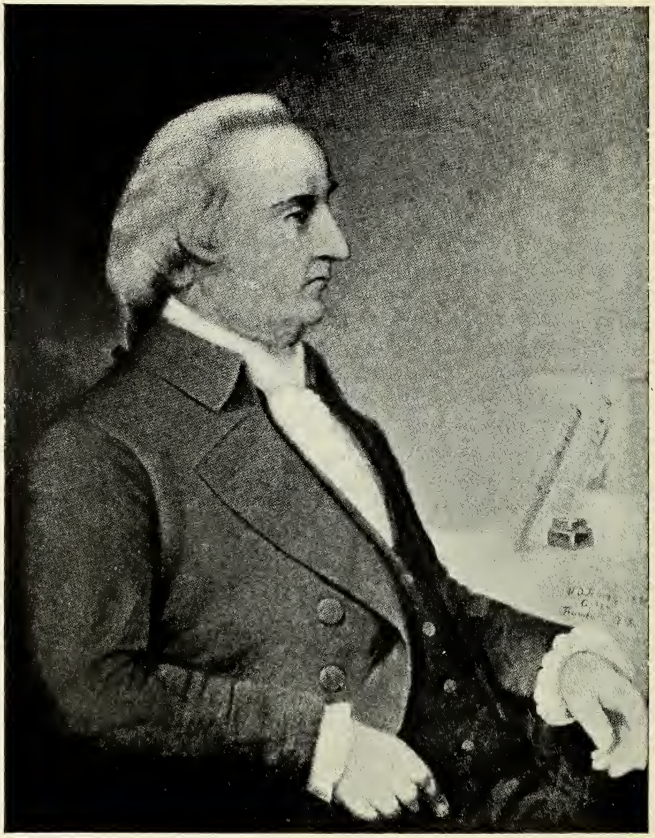
Capt. William Whipple of Ipswich, born 28 Jan. 1695-6, married, 14 May 1722, Mary, daughter of Robert Cutt 2nd. He settled in Kittery, living in the old Cutt-Whipple garrison house, which is still in use. His children were recorded as follows: Mary b. 13 Jan. 1728, m. Hon. Robert Traill 1 Sept. 1748, d. 3 Oct. 1791; William b. 14 June 1730; Hannah b. 15 Feb. 1734-5, m. Dr. Joshua Brackett of Portsmouth 14 April 1760, and d. 24 April 1825; Robert Cutt b. 6 April 1736 and d. 4 May 1761; Joseph b. 14 Feb. 1737-8. Capt. William Whipple died 7 Aug. 1751 and was buried in the cemetery at Kittery Point. His wife died 28 Feb. 1783, and was buried by her son in the North Cemetery, Portsmouth.

Gen. William Whipple, son of the one just mentioned, was fifth in descent from Matthew Whipple of Ipswich. His opportunities of education were only those of the common schools of his time. At the age of twenty-one he had command of a vessel and brought negro slaves into this country. When twenty-nine years of age he settled in Portsmouth, N. H., and engaged in mercantile life. Here he married his cousin, Catherine Moffat. He had two slaves said to have been sons of an African prince. The fight for freedom in the Revolution led one of his slaves to ask and receive his liberty.

He was chosen Representative to Congress, 23 Jan. 1776, and served also for the three following years. This gave him the

[1]For other particulars of his life see article by Miss Elizabeth M. Bartlett in Old Eliot, Vol. I. pp. 85-101.

opportunity to sign the Declaration of Independence. In 1777 he was appointed Brigadier General of the New Hampshire troops, and he took part in the battles of Stillwater and Sara-



GENERAL WILLIAM WHIPPLE.

toga. In 1782 he was made Judge of the Superior Court. All these offices were filled with honor to himself and good services to his country. He died 28 Nov. 1785, aged fifty-four years, leaving no children.[1]

[1]For fuller sketch of his life see article by Moses A. Safford, Esq., in the Proceedings of the Me. Hist. Society, Vol. VI. pp. 337-357.

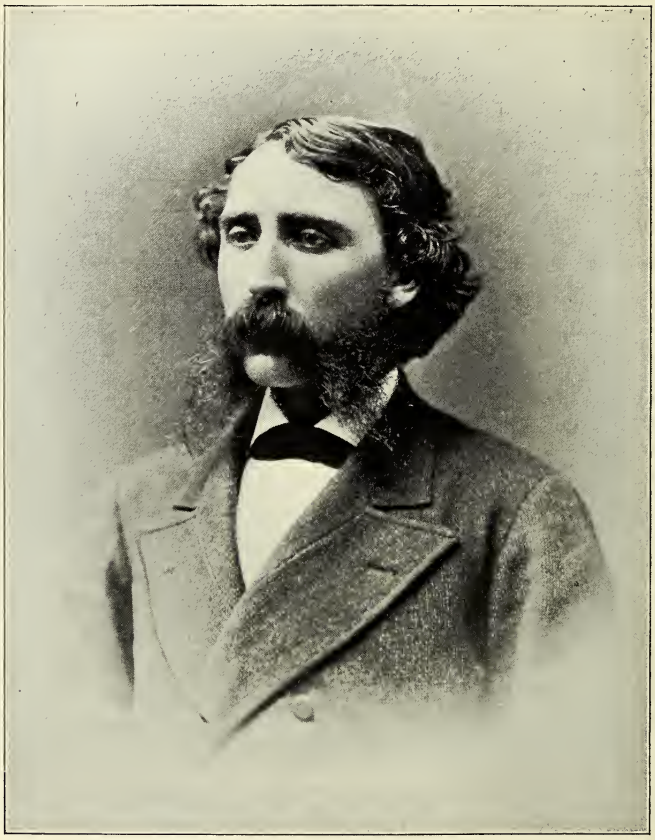
Hon. Mark Dennett.

This man was one of the most influential characters in the history of Kittery. Among his papers is found a record of some events in his early life, written by himself. He was born 28 Aug. 1786, son of William and Mary (Adams) Dennett. He says, "In early boyhood I hated the school until about nine years old, when my fancy changed and I liked the school and began to stand at the head of my class. Our school privileges were very limited. I attended to nothing at school but reading, spelling and writing until I was thirteen years old; but I progressed in the old arithmetic at home under the instruction of my father and brother to the rule of three. At thirteen years I commenced the arithmetic at school and during winter term I mastered about one-half of Merrill's Arithmetic. In the spring of 1800 at a short term of six weeks of Grammar School, I progressed in English Grammar so that I could parse simple sentences. In September a term of Grammar School commenced and I attended to the study of Latin, and during the winter I advanced into Virgil and Cicero. In the spring my father said that I must help him on the farm. In the winter of 1801-2 there was no Grammar School, and I mastered the last half of the arithmetic. In the winter of 1802-3 I studied Latin at home and recited my lessons once a week with Rev. William Briggs. Oct. 25, 1803, my father died and the care of the farm devolved on me, and I was thus deprived of school privileges. During the winter of 1803-4 I devoted every spare hour by day and very long evenings to the study of Greek, and in December, 1804, I received a certificate of qualification for teaching the Grammar School from three ministers who were college graduates. Jan. 1, 1805, at the age of eighteen, I commenced teaching the Grammar School in Kittery, and excepting two or three years (when otherwise employed) I continued to do so several months each year until I was sixty years old, when my hearing failed and I declined the service.

"In 1807, my mind being religiously impressed, I was baptized and joined the church, of which act I *never repented.*"

Mr. Dennett was much interested in local history and left some valuable papers that have been utilized in the preparation of this book. He was honored as a leader in his town, serving as selectman for seventeen years. He was deputy to the General

Court, 1814-19, and was a member of the first legislature of Maine. He was State senator several times, justice of the peace, and captain and major in the militia. He died 30 April 1883, in the ninety-seventh year of his age. See genealogy of the Dennett family, chiefly compiled by him.



GEORGE MELVILLE FROST, M.D.

George Melville Frost, M.D.

Son of Joshua and Catherine Shapleigh (Paul) Frost, was born April 27, 1843. He received an academic education at South Berwick Academy, and afterwards was admitted to Bow-

doin Medical School. There he received his degree in 1869. He settled at once in Peabody, Mass., and began practice that steadily increased in extent and success.

An epidemic of small-pox broke out soon after his arrival and he came into prominence, both as a physician and a member of the Board of Health. He was a man of strong individuality and clung tenaciously to his opinions until he was convinced they were wrong. This was especially true in respect to the method of treating diseases.

He was a close student of professional literature and spent much time in London hospitals in 1876.

His general ability as a physician won for him the confidence of constantly growing practice. He was the oldest physician in town, both in years and time of residence, a period of twenty-nine years. His untiring devotion to his duties, continued after he knew of his own mortal illness, endeared him to large numbers. And many tributes were paid to his worth both at the public funeral and subsequently by his associates in the Massachusetts Medical Society. Dr. Frost married 9 Oct. 1873, at Beverly, Mass., Asenath Marshall, daughter of Paul F. and Anna (Lefavour) Ober, who survives him without children.

John Samuel Hill Fogg, M.D.

Dr. John Samuel Hill Fogg, son of William and Betsey (Hill) Fogg, was born in Eliot, May 21, 1826. He was fitted for college at Eliot Academy, then under the charge of Israel Kimball. After graduation he studied medicine with Dr. Theodore H. Jewett, of South Berwick, attended lectures in the medical departments of Bowdoin, and Harvard, and received the degree of M.D. from Harvard in 1850. He settled in South Boston the same year, in the practice of his profession, and resided there until his death. He served many years on the Boston School Board, and was representative to the Massachusetts Legislature in 1855. He was a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society; of the New England Historic Genealogical Society; of the Virginia Historical Society; and a corresponding member of the Maine Historical Society.

Twenty-one years before his death, which occurred October 16, 1893, Dr. Fogg was stricken with paraplegic paralysis, confining him closely to his room and making him a constant sufferer. A taste for genealogical and historical research, and a youthful interest for collecting autographs, occasionally gratified in

JOHN SAMUEL HILL FOGG, M.D.

maturer age, afforded employment and solace in these years of affliction, and from this slight beginning a collection of autographs was formed in a systematic manner with reference to historical data, the value of which at the time of his death was estimated at twenty-five thousand dollars. His will provided

that this collection should become the property of the Maine Historical Society, and provided also for the establishment of a free public library in his native town.

"His unfailing brightness of mind, and patience under the most excruciating suffering, together with the work that he has accomplished, make his case one of the most marvellous in the annals of invalidism."

Dr. Fogg married first, July 11, 1850, Sarah Frances Gordon, of Exeter, N. H., who died March 21, 1871; and second, Mary Griselda Clinch, youngest daughter of Rev. Joseph H. Clinch, D.D., of South Boston, who survives him.

Gov. John Fremont Hill.

John Fremont Hill, M.D., Governor of Maine, born in Eliot, October 29, 1855, was the son of William and Miriam (Leighton) Hill. His ancestors on both sides have been distinguished men in their day, and the public spirit and interest in the affairs of state which characterize the subject of this sketch seems to be hereditary. Dr. Hill's father, William Hill of Eliot, was in the sixth generation of direct descent from John Hill of Dover, who was born in England in 1624.

Governor Hill's mother was Miriam Leighton, eldest daughter of Andrew Pepperrell Leighton of Eliot, who several times represented his district in the State Legislature, and was State senator for a number of years. Sarah Catherine Odiorne, grandmother of Governor Hill, was a descendant of Capt. John Mason, the original grantee of the Province of New Hampshire.

He was educated in the public schools, South Berwick (Maine) Academy, and the Putnam School in Newburyport, Massachusetts; studied medicine and graduated at the Maine Medical School, Brunswick, completing his studies in his profession at the Long Island College Hospital, Brooklyn, New York. After leaving college, Dr. Hill practiced medicine for about a year in Boothbay Harbor, but very soon decided to devote his attention to a business career.

In 1879, he came to Augusta and went into business with Hon. P. O. Vickery, and soon after became his partner, under the firm name of Vickery & Hill. This firm, now a corporation—The

Vickery & Hill Publishing Company—is one of the largest publishing houses in the business, with branch offices in Boston, New York and Chicago. Within a short time a substantial fire-proof building, with all modern improvements, has been erected, connected with the former establishment, in order to accommodate the constantly increasing business of the Company.

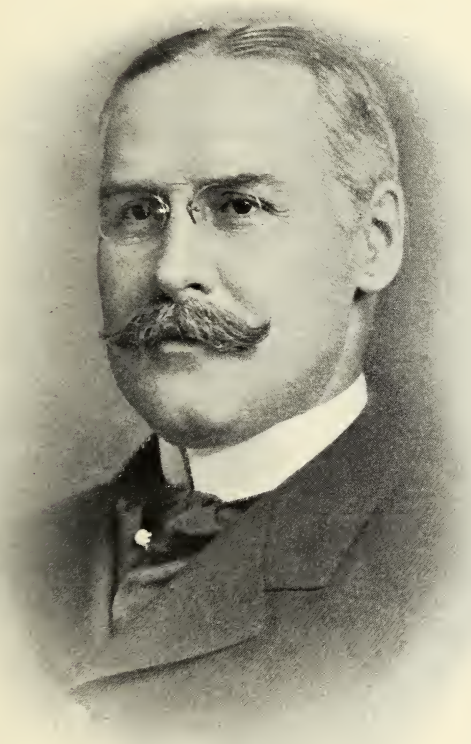
Governor Hill has taken an active part in the politics of his native State, having always been identified with the Republican party. In 1889 he was elected Representative from Augusta to the Maine Legislature, and served on the Committees of Banks and Banking, and of Railroads, Telegraphs and Expresses. In 1891 he was again elected Representative, and served as Chairman of the House Committee on Railroads. In August, 1892, he was nominated by acclamation as senator from Kennebec County, and sat in the Legislatures of 1893 and 1895 in that capacity, being Chairman of the important Railroad Committee both terms. He was a Presidential elector in 1896, and a member of Governor Powers' Council during the years 1899 and 1900.

At the September election of 1900, Dr. Hill was elected Governor of Maine, by one of the largest majorities ever given in the history of the State. He was inaugurated in January, 1901, delivering an able and business-like address to the Legislature. The manner in which he is administering the duties of his office proves that the State is extremely fortunate in the choice of its Chief Executive.

Governor Hill has been interested in electric railroad development in Maine for some time, being a leading promoter of the Augusta, Hallowell & Gardiner Electric Railroad, which within the past year has extended its line to Togus, the location of the Eastern Branch of the National Home for Disabled Soldiers, and it is proposed to still further extend it to connect with the Rockland, Thomaston & Camden Street Railway, in which Governor Hill is likewise interested.

In addition to these roads, he is identified with a large electric railway and lighting property in Indiana, as well as with the Quincy Gas and Electric Company, the Decatur Gas and Electric Company, and the Peoria Gas and Electric Company, all located in Illinois. A syndicate, of which Dr. Hill is a prominent member, has within a few months purchased a controlling interest in

the Somerset Steam Railway, operating in Somerset County, Me. He also is a stockholder in various companies, including the Rockland-Rockport Lime Company, of Rockland, Me., and is a leading owner in the Augusta Real Estate Association, in which



GOVERNOR JOHN FREMONT HILL.

the titles of several hotels, valuable business blocks and numerous dwelling-houses are vested.

A business man of large interests, he is naturally prominently associated with the banks of the capital city, being President of the Augusta National Bank; a trustee of the Kennebec Savings Bank; and trustee of the Augusta Trust Company.

In religious views, Governor Hill is a Universalist, being a member and generous supporter of that society. He belongs to several social clubs, among them being the Abnaki Club of Augusta, Me.; the St. Louis Club, and the St. Louis Country Club, St. Louis, Mo. He is a Mason, a member of Augusta Lodge and Cushnoc Chapter, Trinity Commandery and Kora Temple Shrine. He also belongs to the Society of Colonial Wars, is Vice-President of the Pepperrell Society, composed of descendants of the famous family by that name; is a member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants and the Maine Historical Society.

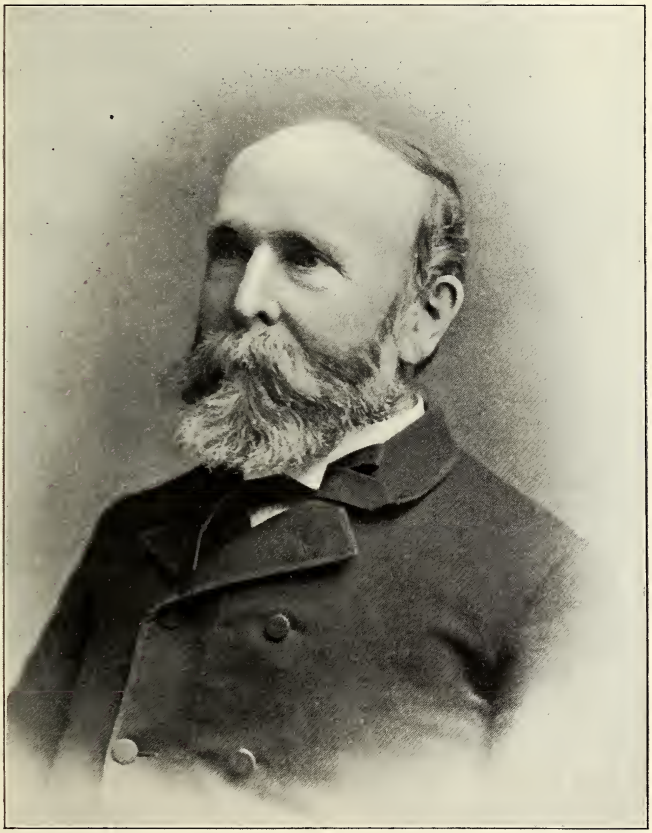
May 19, 1880, Dr. Hill was married to Lizzie G. Vickery, daughter of his partner, Hon. P. O. Vickery; their only child, Percy, was born March 16, 1881. He is now a student at Princeton, of the Class of 1905. Mrs. Hill died April 10, 1893. The Doctor was again married in St. Louis, April 25, 1897, to Mrs. Laura Liggett, widow of Hiram S. Liggett and daughter of Hon. Norman Colman, who was Secretary of Agriculture in the first cabinet of President Cleveland.

At present, Governor Hill and family reside in the Blaine Mansion, on State Street, in Augusta, which was for many years the home of the illustrious statesman, Hon. James G. Blaine. The Governor and wife are royal entertainers and have given many receptions and social events in this house, which have been characterized by their elegant appointments. On the same street, a short distance from the Blaine house, upon a lot recently purchased at great expense and occupying nearly a square in the center of the residential portion of the city, Governor Hill is having erected for his occupancy a handsome and commodious residence, of St. Louis brick, with trimmings of Maine granite, which, when completed, will be one of the finest in New England.

Governor Hill has always been deeply interested in the history of his native town and the genealogy of its old families. It is largely due to his encouragement and financial assistance that this book has been written and published.

MOSES A. SAFFORD, ESQ.

It is a pleasure to the writer to present the face of Moses A. Safford, Esq., and to say a few words about the man who has contributed so much assistance to the production of this history of his native town. He was born 28 Sept. 1833, son of Edward



MOSES A. SAFFORD, ESQ.

D. and Mary R. (Lewis) Safford and grandson of Rev. Moses Safford, founder and pastor of the First Christian Church in Kittery.

He received his education in the public schools of Kittery and at the Institute located at New Hampton, N. H. After finishing

his course of study there he read law with Stillman B. Allen of Kittery and was admitted to the bar in 1861. On the breaking out of the Civil War he laid aside the work of his profession for a while in order to answer the call of the government for men and, 27 Nov. 1861, entered the United States naval service. Receiving his discharge in 1865, he returned to the practice of law.

He was Registrar of Probate from 1877 to 1885 and has filled many offices of public trust, having served his town as selectman, town agent and superintendent of schools. As chairman of the Building Committee of the Rice Public Library he devoted four years in the effort to obtain a building worthy of the donor of the fund and suited to the needs of the people. This work he justly regards as one of the most important and useful services that he has rendered to his fellow-citizens.

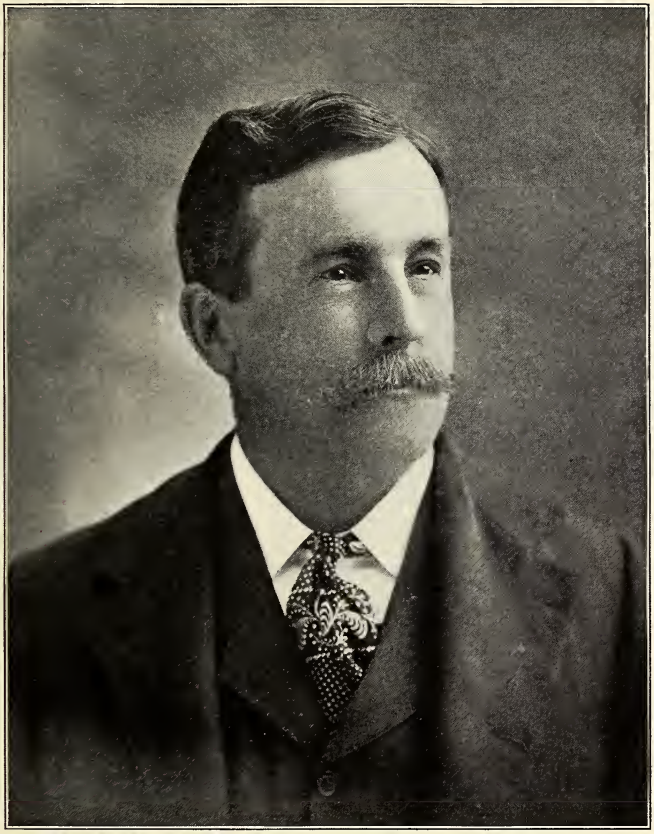
Mr. Safford has always shown a deep interest in local and colonial history and has contributed several important articles to the Proceedings of the Maine Historical Society, of which he is a member. In the historical traditions of Kittery and vicinity he is an authority, and my walks and talks with him have been delightful and instructive.

Mr. Safford is a member of Naval Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and commander of Edward G. Parker Post of the Grand Army of the Republic. As a gentleman of culture and a friend to every good cause he is all the time exercising a quiet influence to uplift his community in education and good morals. For his family see genealogical notes.

Hon. Horace Mitchell.

Horace Mitchell was born in Kittery, 3 March 1857, son of Reuben and Hannah (Sayward) Mitchell. His ancestors were among the first settlers of the town, and the family name is widely known throughout New England. He received his education in the public schools of Kittery and in New Hampton Literary Institute and Business College. He then engaged in teaching and taught thirty-four terms, thirty-three of them being in Kittery and one in York. Having served as clerk in the Marshall House at York, and in the Wentworth at Newcastle, his

attention was turned to the hotel business. For five summers he conducted the Pocahontas on Gerrish Island, and in 1890 he erected the Champernowne at Warehouse Point. See page 58.



HON. HORACE MITCHELL.

Mr. Mitchell has always been a Republican in politics and an able leader of the party in his district. He represented Kittery in the House in 1891, and Kittery and Eliot in 1893. He was nominated for State senator by acclamation in 1895 and was elected, serving two years. In 1896 the Governor of Maine appointed him a commissioner to examine the State Treasurer's accounts and in 1897 he served as chairman of the same commis-

sion. He was Postmaster at the Point during President Harrison's administration and has held the same office since 1897. He has been president of the school board two years and superintendent of schools in 1898-9. In Masonry he has always been interested, being a member of Naval Lodge, Kittery, of Unity Chapter of Royal Arch Masons, South Berwick, and of Bradford Commandery of Biddeford. At present he is Grand Senior Deacon of the Grand Lodge of Maine, Past Master of the Naval Lodge, Past Grand of Riverside Lodge. He is Past Patriarch of Dirigo Encampment, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; Past Chancellor of the Knights of Pythias; and the first Grand Commander and Grand Keeper of the Records of the Golden Cross of the State of Maine. All these offices do not prevent him from doing a great amount of business and taking an active interest in all that pertains to the welfare of his native town. He purchased and succeeded to the business of Frank E. Rowell, attorney, in 1901. For family see genealogy of the Mitchells on another page.

XVI.

GENEALOGICAL NOTES.

The aim has been to give the genealogy of the old families down to a date where those now living can by aid of private records easily connect their lineage. To this end the first four or five generations seemed to be necessary. In cases where genealogies of certain families have been published I have given a few generations only, with corrections and additions that may be of service. In many cases I have been assisted by persons who have devoted years of study to their family history. Some such families have been traced down to the present time. In most cases I have not tried to trace branches of families that removed out of the limits of old Kittery, but have often told where such branches lived and referred to other authorities for further information. For sake of clearness it has been thought necessary to introduce something of the genealogy of families living in York and Dover. Had space permitted, I would like to have given citations from deeds and authority for every statement. This has been done in some instances where the reader might otherwise have been inclined to question my statements. I have not made positive assertions without evidence satisfactory to myself and have often followed a statement with a question mark, although such statement is probably correct. It is quite certain that genealogists of special families will discover some errors. I have carefully compared the dates of published genealogies with the town and church records and this has sometimes caused a disagreement. It has been an effort to cease investigation and to publish an incomplete work; but what genealogy was ever completed?

In the preparation of these notes the manuscripts of Hon. Mark Dennett and of William Fogg have been thoroughly considered and compared with the original town records. This comparison has led to a change of some dates and combinations. Mr. Fogg's notes were of great value, though made before the

publication of Maine Wills and York Deeds. Because of such recent helps I have been obliged sometimes to differ from Mr. Fogg's conclusions, especially in treatment of the earliest generations. Mr. Fogg's notes as published in "Old Eliot" contain some typographical errors that are not found in the original, especially in dates and surnames. Much has been contributed to my notes from the private records of many families.

Not only the town and church records of old Kittery have been minutely studied, but also the records of Portsmouth, Newcastle, Dover, York, and Wells have been consulted, and the manuscript collections of Mr. Marshall of York have been utilized. The published records and histories of all towns in Maine and New Hampshire and of many Massachusetts towns have been searched, and weeks of research have been spent at Alfred, Me., Concord, Exeter, and Dover, N. H., Salem and Boston, Mass. It is hoped that many readers will be helped and encouraged to trace out more fully the genealogy of their families. Every American should know his lineage in as many lines as possible as far back, at least, as to the first emigrants. To know well one's self one must know all one's relations.

ABBOT.

Richard Abbot had grants in Kittery in 1656 and 1673. A daughter married John Holmes.

Walter Abbot, vintner, was of Exeter, N. H., in 1640 and soon after removed to Portsmouth. His will was made 15 May 1667. His widow, Sarah, aged 64 in 1681, married Henry Sherburn. His children were Peter, Thomas, William, Walter, John, Sarah who married Thomas Wills, Mary, who married Leonard Drowne, and Elizabeth. Of these John made his will 19 March 1721-2 and named wife, Mary, and children, John, James (deceased leaving sons Michael, Mark and Lambeth), William Laud, Walter, Reuben, Sarah Pickering, Ruth Spriggs and Anna Bratten.

Thomas, son of Walter Abbot, was born in 1643 according to one deposition and in 1635 according to another. He married before 1668 Elizabeth, dau. of John and Julian Green. The Ber-

wick records say he died 8 March 1712-3. He was selectman several times and is called ensign in 1688. Children were:

THOMAS, blacksmith, m. about 1726 Elizabeth, widow of James Emery, Jr. He deeded fifty acres to his "kinsman Thomas Abbot" 3 Oct. 1727, for maintenance during life.
JOSEPH m. Alice Nason.
MOSES. A Moses Abbot m. Rebecca Knight in Boston 11 Sept. 1701.
WALTER m. Elizabeth Key.
JOHN m. Abigail Nason, (2) Martha Littlefield.
ELIZABETH m. Thomas Butler.
PATIENCE m. William Lord in 1705.
MARY m. Josiah Goodrich.
HANNAH m. Humphrey Chadbourne 6 Nov. 1712.

THIRD GENERATION.

Joseph Abbot m. Alice, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Jenkins) Nason. She and son Thomas administered his estate in 1726. Children were:

JOSEPH, mentioned in 1716.
THOMAS "Old Mr. Thomas Abbot died May 26, 1789, aged 97."
ALICE bapt. 22 May 1709; m. Stephen Hardison 23 Sept. 1724.
MOSES bapt. 8 Feb. 1718.
WILLIAM bapt. 8 Feb. 1718.
MARY bapt. 8 Feb. 1718; m. Jeremiah Sabens 23 Sept. 1724.
ELIZABETH m. Moses Spencer.
HANNAH m. Ebenezer Tuttle of Dover.

Walter Abbot m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Key, 3 Jan. 1694, and had the following children:

MOSES b. 22 Jan. 1695.
WALTER b. 25 April 1698.
THOMAS b. 12 Aug. 1700.
JAMES b. 4 April 1704.
SARAH b. 27 Oct. 1707.
EBENEZER b. 27 Feb. 1711-2.
ELIZABETH b. 4 July 1715.

John Abbot m. (1) 3 Jan. 1694, Abigail, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Jenkins) Nason, (2) 22 Jan. 1716, Martha Littlefield, who administered his estate in 1719. She prob. m. Alexander Taylor 18 Aug. 1720. Children were:

ABIGAIL b. 3 Oct. 1694; m. Joseph Woodsum 12 Feb. 1723.
JOHN b. 12 June 1696; died young.

SAMUEL b. March 1699, living in 1730.
JONATHAN b. 21 Feb. 1701; m. Bathsheba Bracket 28 Feb. 1725.
MOSES b. 1 Sept. 1704, living in 1734.
SARAH bapt. 18 Dec. 1719, spinster in 1734.
AARON m. Anna ———. Both bapt. 8 Dec. 1734.
JOSHUA m. Mary ———. They and son Samuel bapt. 22 Nov. 1741.
ELIZABETH mentioned in 1720.

ADAMS.

Christopher Adams signed a petition in Braintree, Mass., in 1645, and is thought to have been a brother of Henry Adams, ancestor of the Presidents. He bought land in Kittery in 1668. He was then a "mariner" of Portsmouth. Wife's name was Margaret. Will, 13 June 1686-21 Sept. 1687, is found at Boston in Suffolk Records. It names "cousin" Isaac Goodridge, wife Margaret and the following children. The total of the inventory was £621 s7. It mentions farm of 170 acres, 70 of which were bought of William Palmer and Peter Glanfield.

1. JOHN b. about 1674, as dep. shows. See below.
ANNE m. Joseph Couch, Jr., (2) David Hill, (3) Nicholas Weeks.
MARY m. (1) Alexander Shapleigh, (2) John Dennett.
MARK mentioned in 1691, died before 1722.

1. John Adams m. (1) Anne ———, (2) Amy, dau. of John and Amy Dennett. He died in June, 1735. She died between 1750 and 1760, over 90 years of age.

MARGARET b. 12 June 1699; m. George King 28 May 1719, (2) ——— Clark.
MARY b. 17 Feb. 1700; m. Joseph Hammond 20 Sept. 1722.
SARAH b. 13 Oct. 1703; m. John Pierce of Portsmouth 12 Nov. 1730.
2. JOHN b. 29 August 1706; m. Mary Fernald.
THOMAS b. 25 Oct. 1711; living in 1737.
MARK b. 29 August 1714; died young.

THIRD GENERATION.

2. John Adams m. 15 Oct. 1734, Mary, dau. of James and Mary Fernald. Their children were:

3. MARK b. 4 Oct. 1735; m. Mercy Dennett.
JOHN b. 4 Feb. 1737; m. Mary Hill, 22 Oct. 1761.
ELEANOR b. 4 Oct. 1739; m. Thomas Pettigrow 31 August 1761.

THOMAS b. 24 Dec .1742. Unm.

4. JOSEPH b. 4 July 1744; m. Mary Dennett.

BENJAMIN b. 2 Feb. 1746; m. ——— Miller Ch., John, Mary, Betsey, Hannah.

MARY b. 17 May 1752; m. William Dennett May 1770.

FOURTH GENERATION.

3. Mark Adams m. 1759, Mercy, dau. of John and Mary (Tetherly) Dennett. He died about 1820. She died 15 Dec. 1805, aged about 70 years.

SARAH m. Alexander Rice 22 Oct. 1785.

THOMAS.

MARK m. Sarah Dennett 10 July 1791.

5. JOHN b. 15 Aug. 1769; m. Sarah Jackson.

BETSEY.

NANCY m. Daniel Pierce 15 Sept. 1794.

MARY.

CHRISTOPHER d. 25 Oct. 1858, aged 82.

4. Joseph Adams m. 13 May 1768, Mary, dau. of John and Mary (Tetherly) Dennett and had children:

6. JOSEPH b. 14 Jan. 1769; m. Lydia Manson 18 August 1791.

BENNING b. 17 April 1770.

ROBERT b. 12 August 1772; d. 30 August 1834. Unm.

SARAH b. 20 Jan. 1774; m. Stephen Spinney 18 Jan. 1795; d. 3 March 1853.

OLIVER b. 24 Dec. 1776; m. Abigail Rogers 20 March 1802; d. 3 Jan. 1853. She d. 27 March 1829, aged 34.

FIFTH GENERATION.

5. John Adams married, 1 Sept. 1798, Sarah Jackson. He died 28 Feb. 1833. She was born 11 March 1773, and died 28 Feb. 1854.

MARK b. 17 March 1801; m. 1 July 1832 Celestine Jackson; d. 16 March 1840.

JOHN b. 5 May 1803; drowned at New Orleans 6 Feb. 1825.

WILLIAM b. 14 March 1807; m. Mary Spinney; d. 24 Dec. 1860.

7. SAMUEL b. 20 June 1810; m. Mary J. Moulton; l. in Portsmouth.

SARAH ANN b. 17 June 1813. Unm.

8. FRANKLIN b. 11 Oct. 1815; m. Sophia Langton.

6. Joseph Adams married, 18 Aug. 1791, Lydia Manson. Their children were:

9. Joseph m. Mary Godsoe.
10. Robert b. 3 Sept. 1795; m. Mary N. Jenkins.
Washington.
Benning.
Mary m. Henry Wilson 21 May 1821.
Sarah; unm.

Sixth Generation.

7. Samuel Adams married, 21 Sept. 1836, Mary Jane Moulton and lived in Portsmouth.

John Franklin b. 8 May 1842; m. Eva M. Huse 5 Jan. 1865; d. 4 Dec. 1874. Ch., Helen Moulton b. 28 Feb. 1867 and Lucy Hawkes b. 3 Nov. 1873.

Joseph Edwin b. 6 July 1844; m. Sarah E. Moses 20 Feb. 1872; l. in Portsmouth. Ch., Horace Clark b .16 Oct. 1873; Mabel Moses b. 1 Jan. 1876 and Samuel Edward b. 16 May 1878.

Samuel b. 12 Dec. 1848; d. 14 Dec. 1848.

8. Franklin Adams married Sophia Langton, who was born 30 March 1828. Their children were:

Lizzie E. b. 3 June 1856.
Juliett A. b. 27 Dec. 1857.
Fred L. b. 22 August 1860.
Walter J. b. 20 Feb. 1862.
Bertha b. 30 April 1865.
Clinton b. 3 Oct. 1869.

9. Joseph Adams married, 19 April 1821, Mary, dau. of John and Margery (Jenkins) Godsoe. Children were:

Lucinda A. b. 14 Dec. 1823; m. Charles E. Hayes.

Augustus H. b. 9 Oct. 1828; m. Hannah J. Jones 5 Sept. 1849. Ch. Anne W. b. 15 Feb. 1851, d. 20 June 1863; Fannie W. b. 15 Jan. 1859; Delia E. b. 12 Nov. 1861, d. 17 May 1863.

Mary E. b. 30 March 1839.

10. Robert Adams married, 12 Dec. 1823, Mary N. Jenkins and had the following children:

Hanson J. b. 27 June 1825; d. 8 May 1843.

Mary J. b. 25 March 1826; m. David Gage of Dover, N. H., 18 Jan. 1846.

Albert J. b. 8 June 1828; m. 11 Sept. 1859 Anne S. Walker of Portsmouth. Ch., George R. b. 1 July 1860; Stephen b. 2 Sept. 1862.

Augustus R. b. 15 Feb. 1830; d. 20 July 1847.

Eliza A. b. 9 Sept. 1832; m. David Clark 8 April 1866.

George R. b. 11 Feb. 1835; m. Nancy J. Waldron 3 Jan. 1863. Ch., Florence E. b. 5 April 1864 and Alberta M. b. 4 Sept. 1868, d. 17 March 1877.

Pamelia b. 22 June 1839; m. Charles Peckham 15 June 1859.

Benning b. 23 June 1842; d. 11 Feb. 1845.

Sarah b. 4 July 1844.

Anne M. b. 21 March 1847; m. Justin Spinney 30 Dec. 1868.

ALCOCK.

John Alcock, planter, of York in 1640, signed the submission of 1652 in York, was sergeant in 1659 and died about 1675, leaving widow Elizabeth. Children were as follows:

Joseph b. 1634, living in Kittery in 1659; m. Abigail, dau. of Daniel Paul. He d. in 1676. Widow m. Robert Rowsley of Portsmouth before 1681. Had son John and prob. Samuel. See below Dau. Mary m. ——— Vaughan.

Job m. Dorothy (Walker?) Lived in York and Portsmouth. Was J. P., Councillor, Capt., and Associate Judge of the Superior Court of N. H. Died 1714, s. p.

Samuel? Signed submission of 1652.

Hannah m. George Snell and had ch. Samuel and John Snell.

Mary m. John Twisden of York.

Elizabeth m. Richard Banks of York.

Sarah m. about 1665 John Giddings of Gloucester, Mass. (2) about 1691 Henry Herrick of Beverly, Mass.

Lydia m. Rev. Shubael Dummer of York.

John, son of Joseph Alcock, born 1659, m. Joanna, dau. of John and Joanna (Shapleigh) Ameredeth. He is called "eldest son" in 1687. He died in 1693 and Joan Ameredeth was made administratrix of her daughter Joanna Alcock's estate 28 Nov. 1693. Children were:

Joseph m. Keturah, dau. of Benjamin and Eunice Rawlins of Boston. April 9, 1732, Keturah Alcock of Portsmouth sold to Elihu Gunnison all right to house and land of her honored father, Benjamin Rawlins, late of Boston, mariner.—See Suffolk Deeds. She administered her husband's estate 13 Sept. 1726. Had son Joseph and perhaps other children.

Abigail.

Joanna m. Wm. Sentle 1 August 1706 and had son John Sentle b. 18 July 1707. Wm. Sentle moved to Boston and there m. 21 June 1708, Joanna Burnit and had several children.

Mary.

Samuel Alcock, prob. son of Joseph, m. Elizabeth, posthumous dau. of Humphrey and Lucia (Treworgy) Chadbourne. Lived in Portsmouth. Died 13 Oct. 1708, aged 43, and was buried at Leighton's Point, in Eliot. A son, Samuel, m. Elizabeth Wheelwright and d. before 29 May 1726, when his widow m. John Newmarch of Portsmouth. Samuel Alcock had son, Samuel 3d, who was his grandmother's sole heir in 1743.

Joseph Alcock, son of Joseph and Keturah, b. 26 Feb. 1716-7, m. Jane Ring in Newington, N. H., 14 Sept. 1740. The will of Joseph Alcock of Portsmouth, 1795, names son Joseph, "if he be in the land of the living;" dau. Anna, who d. unmarried about 1803; grandson Joseph Alcock and granddaughter Jane Alcock.

ALLEN.

John Allen is mentioned in court records in 1655. Robert Allen had a grant in 1671 and lived a little below Sturgeon Creek. He married Hannah, dau. of John White. Son Francis administered his estate in 1701. Children:

Robert, probably m. 1700, Sarah, widow of John Lary and dau. of George Lydston.

Francis m. Hannah Jenkins.

Anna m. Nathaniel Fernald, 10 Sept. 1702.

Elizabeth m. John Cole, 23 Sept. 1700.

Mary perhaps, m. Timothy Robinson of Dover, about 1692.

Lydia perhaps, m. Joseph Cartland of Dover.

Francis Allen married Hannah, dau. of Jabez and Hannah (Curtis) Jenkins, as a deed at Alfred, Me., shows. Will, 1744-1749. Children:

Francis b. 4 April 1697; m. Mary Pettegrew.

Hannah b. 10 Aug. 1699; m. Samuel Hill, 23 Dec. 1721.

Robert b. 4 Oct. 1701; died young.

Anna b. 4 Sept. 1703; m. 6 Nov. 1722, Ephraim Tibbetts of Dover.

Elizabeth b. 30 Dec. 1705; died young.

Elizabeth b. 8 Feb. 1708-9; m. Daniel Meader of Dover, 22 June 1727.

Robert b. 24 July 1710; m. Catherine Furbish. Pub. 19 Dec. 1730. Lived in Sanford, Me. Died in 1761. Solomon Allen administered his estate.

Mary b. 19 July 1712; m. Timothy Robinson of Dover, 24 July 1730.

Jabez b. 19 Aug. 1715; not named in will.

Lydia b. 12 July 1717. Unm. in 1744.

Elijah b. 12 March 1719-20. Settled in Sanford, Me.

Third Generation.

Francis, son of Francis and Hannah (Jenkins) Allen, married, 17 Sept. 1724, Mary, dau. of Francis and Elizabeth (Ball-Hammons) Pettegrew. He died before 1759. Children:

Elijah m. Elizabeth Read.
Jedediah m. Sarah Peasley.
Ezekiel? m. Mary Needham.

Fourth Generation.

Elijah Allen married Elizabeth Read of Salem, Mass. (2) 10 Dec. 1760, Elizabeth, widow of Jabez Jenkins, and dau. of Ebenezer and Abigail (Hill) Dennett. She died 3 Nov. 1795. His estate was administered by widow Elizabeth in 1772. Children:

Jacob, died young.
Anne, died young.
Ephraim b. 16 Aug. 1750; m. Lillis Brown.
Daniel m. Abigail Allen of Berwick, Feb. 1780. Moved to Falmouth in 1783.
Jacob, drowned at Salem, Mass., after 1772.
Children by second marriage:
Elizabeth b. 22 Aug. 1762; m. James Neal, Jr., 29 March 1787.
Sarah b. 1 Jan. 1764; m. James Varney 3 Jan. 1793.

Jedediah Allen married Sarah Peasley in 1754. His estate was administered in 1763. Children:

Francis b. 11 Nov. 1755. Removed to Seabrook, N. H.
Lydia b. 15 Sept. 1757; m. Jonathan Meader.
Dorcas b. 28 Dec. 1758; m. Jonathan Varney 2 Nov. 1780.
Ruth b. 21 April 1760.
Sarah b. 31 May 1761; m. Simon Green of Hampton, N. H.

Ezekiel Allen married Mary Needham, 14 Oct. 1751. Will, 10 Jan. 1803-21 Oct. 1805. Children born in Kittery:

Elizabeth b. 24 Feb. 1753; m. ——— Beal.
Content b. 5 Jan. 1754; d. 7 Aug. 1755.
Mary b. 19 Sept. 1756; d. 21 Oct. 1780.
Bathsheba b. 21 June 1759; m. Ebenezer Frye 30 Jan. 1783.
Sarah b. 19 Feb. 1761; unm. in 1803.
Ruth b. 14 April 1763; m. ——— "Broten."
Edmund b. 11 Jan. 1765; d. 3 Sept. 1767.
Jerusha b. 27 Aug. 1766; d. 7 June 1787.
Desire b. 27 Aug. 1766; d. 3 Sept. 1766.

Solomon, probably son of Robert and Catherine (Furbish) Allen, born 28 Sept. 1731, married, 1757, Catherine, dau. of Andrew and Dorcas (Johnson) Neal. He died 17 Dec. 1826. She died 13 March 1814. Had son Elijah born 1775, who m. Lois Hill and had children:

NEAL b. 1 Aug. 1800; ISAIAH b. 10 Jan. 1802; LORANA b. 7 March 1804; MARK b. 11 April 1806; SOLOMON b. 17 July 1807; LUCINDA b. 26 ——— 1811; KATHARINE b. 14 March 1814; DAVID b. 6 June 1819; and Elijah b. 27 March 1822.

FIFTH GENERATION.

Ephraim, son of Elijah and Elizabeth (Read) Allen, married Lillis Brown of Smithfield in 1779. Children born in Kittery:

ASA b. 29 Dec. 1780.
ANNA b. 30 Oct. 1782; m. Samuel Breed at Lynn, Mass.
HANNAH b. 14 June 1785.
CONTENT b. 3 Feb. 1788; m. Nathaniel Jenkins.
LYDIA b. 24 May 1791; m. Nathan Hanson.
LAVINA b. 21 Sept. 1795; m. Benjamin Breed.
MOSES BROWN b. 20 June 1801; d. 16 Feb. 1804.

ALLEN.

Walter Allen of Berwick was aged 77 April 20, 1720, when he deposed that he came into this country "the year that King Charles the second was restored to the crown of England," i. e. 1660. He married Mary, dau. of Thomas and Joanna (Freathy) Holmes. Both owned the covenant and were baptized 22 April 1725. Children were:

JAMES m. Dorothy Barsham.
ABIGAIL m. Jonathan Stimpson of Berwick abt. 1708.
ELISHA? m. Elizabeth Beal.
SAMUEL m. Jane Cook.
JOSEPH m. Elizabeth ———.

James Allen married Dorothy, dau. of John Barsham of Portsmouth and settled in York, Me. Their children recorded were:

BARSHAM b. 4 Feb. 1701-2; m. Martha Pray.
DOROTHY b. 6 Sept. 1707; m. ——— Stuart?
ELISHA b. 18 June 1709; lost at sea 1 June 1724.

Elijah b. 18 Dec. 1711.
James b. 14 Feb. 1713-4.
Joseph b. 2 Jan. 1717-8; m. Eleanor, dau. of Matthew Young.
Hannah m. Nehemiah Harrington.

Samuel Allen married, 19 June 1717, Jane Cook. His will, dated 5 Nov. 1745 and probated 7 April 1746, names wife Jane and daus. Bridget Heard and Mary Allen. The following children were baptized at South Berwick:

Mary bapt. 23 March 1726-7; m. Joseph Henderson 9 April 1747.
Samuel bapt. 23 March 1726-7.
Bridget bapt. 22 April 1725; m. ——— Hearl.
Elizabeth bapt. 22 April 1725.
Walter bapt. 12 June 1730.
Abigail bapt. 12 June 1730.
Jane bapt. 12 Sept. 1731.

The following children of Joseph and Elizabeth Allen were baptized at South Berwick:

Ann bapt. 22 April 1725; m. Patrick Fitzgerald 25 Oct. 1745.
James bapt. 8 May 1729.
John bapt. 8 Nov. 1733.

Elisha Allen married Elizabeth, dau. of Arthur Beal of York. Children recorded in York. Compare Hist. of Sanford.

Anne, died in infancy.
Ebenezer b. 22 July 1706. Cf. Me. Wills, p. 316.
Elisha b. 2 May 1703.
Mary, died young.
Anne b. 27 March 1712; m. John Smith.
Mercy b. July 1714; m. Edward Barton, 1754?
Hannah b. 22 Feb. 1716-7.
Sarah b. 30 Sept. 1718; m. James Dillaway.
Betty b. 27 Dec. 1721.
Joseph b. 25 April 1724; d. 21 May 1728.

Third Generation.

Barsham, son of James and Dorothy (Barsham) Allen, married, 4 Nov. 1726, Martha, dau. of Joseph Pray of Berwick, and had the following children registered in York.

Dorothy b. 18 Feb. 1726-7; m. Stephen Grover, 1742.
Daniel b. 24 Dec. 1728.
Barsham b. 2 Nov. 1730; m. Mary Smith of Kittery, 1755.
James b. 23 Nov. 1732; m. Dorcas Dill, 1755.
Mary b. 22 March 1734-5; m. 1763, Daniel Blaisdell of Wells.

Joseph, son of James and Dorothy (Barsham) Allen, married Eleanor, dau. of Matthew Young of York. His estate was administered by widow Eleanor in 1761. Children recorded in York.

Mercy b. 27 March 1740.
Joseph b. 12 Feb. 1742; m. Mary Harmon, 11 Oct. 1763.
Anne b. 17 May 1744; m. Benjamin Grover, 29 Oct. 1765.
Joel b. 13 Feb. 1746-7; m. Margaret, dau. of John Junkins and had son Joseph, born 17 Nov. 1767.
Amos b. 6 March 1749.
Eleanor b. 8 July 1751.
Rhoda b. 13 Nov. 1763; m. Micum McIntire 17 Oct. 1773.
Susanna b. 26 March 1757; m. Wm. Sargent, July 1779.
Lydia b. 22 Aug. 1759.

* * *

Thomas Allen, shipwright, married, 24 Aug. 1712, Mary, dau. of Joseph and Joanna (Deering) Couch and lived in Kittery Point. He may have married (2) Elizabeth Tucker, 30 Feb. 1723-4. He had children Furber, William and Hannah. See Probate Records, VII. 42. Furber Allen married Mary Ball, 13 Nov. 1736.

Unclassified Marriages.

2 Dec. 1700, in Dover, Thomas Pinkham and Elizabeth Allen.
1 Dec. 1699, in Dover, Thomas Kenney and Leah Allen.
3 Oct. 1692, in Dover, John Twombly and Rachel Allen.
2 Dec. 1717 John Ball and Anne Allen.
14 Feb. 1721-2. John Allen and Elizabeth Sheers.
28 Oct. 1747 John Carter and Joanna Allen.
5 March 1746-7, Enoch Clark and Joanna Allen.
20 Jan. 1725, in Berwick, Anthony Early and Lucy Allen.
31 Oct. 1765, Henry Estes and Sarah Allen of Berwick.

AMEE.

This name is of French origin, *Amie,* and the first one who bore it in Kittery is sometimes called Friend in old records. John Amee had wife, Sarah, perhaps dau. of Joseph Gunnison. See Gunnison.

John b. 11 July 1695; died young.
John b. 27 Dec. 1699; m. Sarah Deering? See Deering.
Lawrence b. 28 Feb. 1702; pub. to Rachel Dolbe 16 Dec. 1724.
Elizabeth perhaps, m. Thomas Pillar 5 Jan. 1731.
Stephen, pub. to Mehitable Hodsdon 29 March 1740.

The records of this family, that is still represented in Kittery, are insufficient to construct a connected genealogy. Jacob Amee m. Martha Cluff 21 Dec. 1752. John, Jacob, and Edward Amee were bapt. 12 Oct. 1735.

ANDREWS.

John Andrews, born in 1600 as shown by a deposition, was at Kittery in 1640 and signed the submission of 1652. He died in 1671, and his widow, Joan, married, 1672, Philip Atwell. Andrews' children were:

JOHN m. Margaret ———.
SARAH m. Christopher Mitchell.
JOANNA mentioned in 1653.
ANN m. John Billing.
ELIZABETH m. Thomas Mannering.

John Andrews, Jr., born in 1652, had wife, Margaret. He and his mother sold land at Braveboat Harbor in 1688. In 1694 administration was granted to Robert Andrews on the estate of his father, John Andrews late of Kittery.

Robert Andrews had wife, Susannah, who administered his estate in 1719. They had children:

SARAH m. John Varrel. Ch., John, Solomon, Samuel, and Hannah, who m. Paul Williams, all named in a deed in 1766. York Deeds, XLI 35.

WILLIAM pub. to Margery Walker 21 Nov. 1737. Ch., Henry and William, named in same deed.

MARY m. William Trickey of York before 5 March 1739.

Edward Andrews sold land at Thompson's Point in 1707. He was of Berwick in 1720. He married, about 1709, Sarah, dau. of Arthur and Eleanor (Bonython) Churchwell, granddaughter of John Bonython of Saco.

James Andrews of Casco Bay had sons Elisha and James See Me. Hist. Coll. Vol. VI. p. 340. It was probably this Elisha who married Rebecca Weymouth, 23 May 1712. The name appears also as Andros. Children were:

SARAH b. 24 Jan. 1712-3.

ELIZABETH b. 24 August 1715.

ELISHA bapt. with the two above 2 March 1719-20; m. 16 Feb. 1740-1 Mary Butland of Wells.

JOSHUA bapt. 7 August 1720; m. Olive Emery.
TABITHA bapt. May 1723.
JOHN bapt. 5 June 1726; died young.
MARY bapt. 4 Aug. 1728.
JOHN bapt. 21 March 1730-31; m. Miriam Emery 27 Dec. 1748.

BALL.

John Ball had a grant at Agamenticus in 1649 and was juryman the same year.

Peter Ball is mentioned in Portsmouth in 1667. A deposition in 1672 gives his age as 27. It was probably Peter Ball, Jr., who married, 17 Dec. 1712, in Portsmouth, though his wife's name does not appear in the record. His will is dated 4 May 1752, and names wife Mary, (called also Amy in the will), and children, Peter, Samuel, Susanna Shores (she married Peter Shores 12 March 1737), Margaret and Sarah.

John Ball, perhaps son of the John Ball named above, bought land on the west side of Spruce Creek in 1667. Depositions in 1716 gave his age as about 80 and his wife, Joanna's, as about 70 (York Deeds, X. 34). He sent a petition to Governor Andros in about 1687, saying that he had served in the Indian wars without recompense and mentioning his "numerous family." In 1702 John Ball administered the estate of his father's brother, Richard Ball, fisherman. He and wife, Joanna, sold their homestead to son-in-law, Francis Pettegrew, for maintenance the rest of their lives, 17 June 1717. The following seem to have been their children:

JOHN, had lot laid out in 1698; m. Anne Allen 9 Dec. 1717.
ELIZABETH m. Edward Hammons 20 Oct. 1700, (2) Francis Pettegrew.
MARY m. Joseph Crocket, Jr., 12 Oct. 1700.
WILLIAM. His widow, Mary, administered his estate in 1695.
JOANNA m. Benjamin Hutchins.

Anne Ball owned the covenant and was bapt. 5 Oct. 1718. This was, doubtless, the wife of John Ball, Jr. The same day were bapt. children, Anne and Mary, and Martha Ball was bapt. 17 March 1722.

Thomas and William Ball, fishermen, sold land in Kittery in 1721. Thomas had a grant of 30 acres in 1703.

Mercy Ball owned the covenant 10 Aug. 1718, and the same day were bapt. William and Mary Ball, infants.

Hannah Ball owned the covenant and was bapt. 28 Dec. 1735, and the same day were bapt. Christian, Rebecca and Dorothy Ball.

The marriage intentions of William Ball and Mrs. Mary Bragdon were published 14 May 1737, and a son William was bapt. 4 Oct. 1741. 12 July 1769, administration of estate of William Ball was granted to his widow Mary.

The following intentions of marriage are recorded in Kittery:

29 Oct. 1735, Joshua Hutchins and Mary Ball.

1 May 1736, Ebenezer More and Mary Ball.

13 Nov. 1736, Furber Allen and Mary Ball.

28 Jan. 1737, Richard Fennick [Phoenix] and Dorothy Ball.

8 Dec. 1722, Peter Bragg of Isles of Shoals, and Anne Ball.

M. in Portsmouth 3 May 1720, Edward Hopkins of Appledore in Devonshire, and Joanna Ball of Berwick.

BARTER.

Henry Barter, a Welshman, is said to have come over in the same vessel with William Pepperrell, about 1675. He married Sarah, dau. of Ephraim Crocket and lived at the east end of Crocket's Neck. He died in 1747 and named wife, Jean, in his will. Children recorded were:

SARAH, b. 26 March 1693; m. 3 May 1716 James Griddle (or Grindle).

ELEANOR b. 12 Aug. 1695; m. Joseph Creesy (or Creese) of Rowley, 25 Oct. 1724.

HENRY b. 29 Jan. 1697; m. Mary Heard.

RICHARD b. 7 Sept. 1700. Prob. unm.

WILLIAM b. 29 Aug. 1703; m. Mary Jones. Pub. 22 Aug. 1730. Moved to Arundel. Ch. bapt. Martha 9 Aug. 1741, and Catharine 15 April 1744.

ELIZABETH m. ——— Jones.

MARTHA m. Samuel Jones. Pub. 8 Feb. 1729.

Henry Barter, Jr., married, 1 July 1722, Mary, dau. of Capt. John and Jane (Cole-Littlefield) Heard. Will, 1765-1779, names grandchildren, Nathaniel and Sarah. Children were:

MARY bapt. 18 Oct. 1724; pub. to Samuel Racklief 26 Nov. 1743.

JOHN bapt. 1 Oct. 1727; named in will.

JANE bapt. 10 Aug. 1729; pub. to William Moore 1 Feb. 1745.

SARAH bapt. 11 July 1730; m. Samuel Hutchings.
HENRY bapt. 11 Nov. 1733; not named in will.
PELATIAH bapt. 23 Aug. 1741.

John Barter married Deborah Keen 15 Dec. 1720. She married (2) Jacob Remick 9 April 1752. It may have been his son, John Barter, who married Ann Adams 1 Jan. 1737-8, and probably had sons John and Mark, who were both soldiers in the Revolutionary Army.

BARTLETT.

The ancestors of the Bartletts came from Normandy with William the Conqueror and fought at the battle of Hastings. Stopham, Eng., is the ancestral seat of the family. Richard Bartlett came to America about 1635 and settled in Newbury, Mass. He died there 25 May 1647. He was a shoemaker.

Richard, his son, married Abigail ——— and died in 1698, aged 77, leaving six children, of whom

John Bartlett, a tanner, was born 22 June 1655. He married Margaret Rust 29 Oct. 1680 and died 24 May 1736. Of his ten children

Nathan Bartlett was born 23 Dec. 1691 and removed from Newbury to Kittery in 1713. He also was a tanner. He married, 10 March 1714-5, Shuah, dau. of Capt. John and Phebe (Littlefield) Heard. He died in 1775.

SHUAH b. 1 Jan. 1715-6; m. Dr. Edmund Coffin 15 Nov. 1732.
MARY b. 1 March 1717-8; m. Thomas Dennett, (2) ——— Lord.
NATHAN b. 30 April 1720; d. 7 May 1720.
PHEBE b. 8 May 1721; m. John Dennett of Portsmouth Feb. 1739.
ABIGAIL b. 6 Dec. 1723; m. 1741, John Shapleigh, (2) Moses Hanscom; d. 3 June 1800.
1. JOHN HEARD b. 8 April 1726; thrice married.
HANNAH b. 29 Oct. 1728; m. Robert Cutts 9 June 1745.
NATHAN b. 3 Nov. 1730; d. 21 May 1736.
JAMES b. 24 May 1732; d. 17 Dec. 1738.
SARAH b. 25 Dec. 1735; d. Jan. following.
2. NATHAN b. 31 March 1737; m. Sarah Shapleigh.
SARAH b. 26 May 1741; m. Stephen Ferguson 28 March 1782; (2) ——— Wentworth.

Second Generation of the Family in Kittery.

1. John Heard Bartlett, Harvard 1747, married Dorcas Moulton of York in 1747, who died 29 Jan. 1788, (2) widow Elizabeth Atkinson 15 June 1788, (3) 1799, widow Bertha Miriam of Berwick, who died 11 April 1817, aged 82. He died 28 July 1805. He was a successful school teacher.

Shuah b. 15 May 1748; d. 31 Jan. 1750.
Hannah b. 16 Dec. 1749; m. James Shapleigh.
John b. 16 June 1751; m. 12 Nov. 1772 Mary, dau. of Dea. William Leighton and settled in Shapleigh, Me. Had sons John and William.
3. Jeremiah b. 15 May 1753; m. Lydia Blaisdell.
Nathan b. 30 March 1755; d. 12 April 1756.
William Rogers b. 8 Nov. 1756; d. 12 Sept. 1775.
Dorcas b. 25 Feb. 1759; m. Daniel Sewall of York.
Lucy b. 13 March 1761; m. Seth Littlefield of Wells 20 Oct. 1780.
4. Daniel b. 23 July 1763; m. Sarah Cutts.
Ballard b. 31 Aug. 1765; d. 7 April 1766.
Abigail b. 17 May 1767; m. Stephen Sewall; d. July 3, 1798.

2. Nathan Bartlett married, 9 June 1757, Sarah, dau. of Capt. John and Dorcas (Littlefield) Shapleigh. He died 18 June 1775; she died 17 Dec. 1805. Children:

Dorcas b. 9 Jan. 1758; m. Nathan Coffin 20 June 1776.
5. James b. 24 Nov. 1759; m. Lois Hill.
Shuah b. 11 Nov. 1761; died in childhood.
6. Nathan b. 21 Nov. 1763; m. Abigail Staples.
Alice b. 22 Jan. 1767; m. ——— Gile of Alfred, Me., d. s. p.
Mary b. 16 March 1768; m. George Libby 19 Nov. 1799.
Lucretia b. 4 Nov. 1771; m. ——— Hodsdon.
Sarah b. 14 Jan. 1775; m. George Frost 19 Feb. 1795.

Third Generation.

3. Jeremiah Bartlett married, 1774, Lydia Blaisdell of York, and lived in Eliot. Children:

Jeremiah bapt. 3 Nov. 1778.
Lydia bapt. 3 Nov. 1778.
Hannah bapt. 12 Sept. 1780.
Ballard bapt. 29 Sept. 1782.
Rufus bapt. 19 Sept. 1787.
Ivory bapt. 17 July 1789; m. Jane Came of York. Pub. 21 Dec. 1811.
Ebenezer m. Alice Libby 8 Oct. 1818. d. s. p. Adopted two girls.

4. Capt. Daniel Bartlett married, 29 Nov. 1786, Sarah, dau. of Richard and Sarah (Frost) Cutts. He died 22 Oct. 1843. She died 23 Jan. 1856, aged 88. Children:

RICHARD b. 1787; m. and d. in Alabama.

NATHANIEL b. 1788; d. 27 March 1840.

DORCAS MOULTON b. 10 Nov. 1789; m. Joseph Frost 19 Nov. 1811; d. 10 June 1828.

7. DANIEL b. 9 Dec. 1791; m. Mary Yeaton.

WILLIAM b. 29 Nov. 1793; m. Hannah Neal 23 Oct. 1816; d. 9 July 1852. She d. 7 Nov. 1820. They lived in Wells and were buried in Eliot. Had sons Richard b. 1817 and d. 1892, and John who lived in New Jersey. William m. four times. He had son, Capt. Wm. Bartlett, and daus. Matilda Knowlton, Mary York, and Hannah Mumbler.

JOSEPH b. 16 March 1800; m. Mary Poole 25 Oct. 1830; d. 25 May 1885.

OLIVER b. 15 March 1802; d. 26 Dec. 1878 in Natick, Mass.

8. THOMAS CUTTS b. 1 May 1805; m. Anne Donnell.

9. GEORGE CHARLES b. 15 June 1807; m. twice.

MARY JOANNA b. 2 March 1809; m. Daniel Pierce 29 Nov. 1831; d. 7 Jan. 1880. Ch., George Pierce of N. Y.; Annie m. Dennis Shapleigh; Mary m. ——— Stewart; and Ellen, died young.

5. James Bartlett married, 30 May 1782, Lois, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Rogers) Hill. Revolutionary soldier. He died 30 Oct. 1836. She died 3 Oct. 1838.

ELIZABETH bapt. 6 May 1784; m. Samuel Shapleigh 28 Dec. 1802.

SHUAH bapt. 21 June 1784; m. Andrew Emery 1 Feb. 1810; d. 30 Jan. 1844.

JAMES b. 18 June 1787; m. Lucy Knowlton 28 Nov. 1814; lived in Portsmouth, N. H. Had 3 sons and 3 daus.

JOHN HILL b. 9 Dec. 1789; m. Phebe Burbank 7 Feb. 1814; d. 21 Jan. 1878. Lived in N. New Portland, Me. Had 7 sons and 5 daus.

10. NATHAN b. 22 Feb. 1792; m. Mehitable Emery.

SARAH b. 16 July 1796; m. Hugh Kennison 24 Dec. 1812; d. 24 Nov. 1883. Lived in Temple, Me. Had 7 sons and 4 daus.

WILLIAM b. 4 Oct. 1797; m. Abigail Burbank 11 March 1824. Lived in New Portland, Me. Had 3 sons and 4 daus.

6. Nathan Bartlett married, 3 Jan. 1793, Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel and Margery (Frost) Staples.

SARAH b. 7 Aug. 1793; m. Jacob Morrell 16 Aug. 1812.

NATHAN b. —— ———; died at sea when a young man.

11. NATHANIEL b. 23 Jan. 1798; m. Sarah Kennison 4 Aug. 1819.

CHARLES ELMORE b. 27 Dec. 1803; m. and l. at Great Falls, N. H.

FOURTH GENERATION.

7. Daniel Bartlett married, 9 Nov. 1816, Mary Yeaton of Dover, N. H., whose father kept the toll gate on the old turnpike. She died 13 Aug. 1836. He married (2) Placentia Odiorne, who died 10 Oct. 1839. He died 27 March 1872. Had a grist mill on the stream that flows from York Pond. Children:

HENRY b. 1817; m. Mary Grant. Had a second wife and 2 daus. Lived in Ind. and died in 1894.

ANN ELIZA b. 1819; m. 1843 Benj. Poole, a lawyer. Lived in Topsfield.

DANIEL b. 22 May 1822; m. 1845, Sarah J. Kincaid of Madison, Me., who d. in 1899 He lived in Portland, Me. Ch., Frank b. 1846 and d. at age of 6; Charles F. b. 1851; Frank Eldon b. 1854; and John b. 22 Feb. 1862. The last two live in Somerville, Mass.

ORLANDO b. 1824; d. 1844.

MARY b. 1827; m. Gershom H. Horne of Great Falls, N. H. Went west.

LYDIA b. 20 May 1830; m. Levi Blake.

SARAH b. 1832; m. Cyrus Wentworth. Lives in Centerville, Iowa.

EMILY MARIA b. 1834; d. 1841.

Children by second marriage:

GEORGE E. b. 1838; m. 1862, Ellen Whitney of Casco, Me.; (2) Sarah Davis of Naples, Me.; (3) Lizzie Emery; (3) Barbara O'Neil. Ch., Howard, Orlando, Augustus, Lillian m. Elmer Langdon, Sarah m. George Nason of Eliot.

LIZZIE b. 1837; m. Benjamin Dunning of Eliot. 8 ch.

8. Thomas Cutts Bartlett married, 17 Nov. 1828, Anne Donnell of Wells. She died 27 Aug. 1882. He died 3 April 1893, aged 88. Lived near Bartlett's Hill in Eliot, and owned a saw mill.

JOSEPH b. 18 May 1829. Lives in Cal.

NATHANIEL b. 29 Dec. 1830; d. 1898.

DORCAS FROST b. 13 April 1832; d. 6 Sept. 1835.

GEORGE HENRY b. 8 Aug. 1834; d. 29 Jan. 1835.

SPALDING STAPLES b. 30 Sept. 1836; d. 30 Sept. 1855.

12. HORACE EDWARD b. 16 Nov. 1838; m. Maria Whitney.

JULIA YEATON b. 26 Oct. 1841; m. Stephen Deshon. One dau., who m. George Walker.

9. Col. George Charles Bartlett married (1) 13 May 1841, Hannah Elkins, who died 17 Feb. 1858, (2) Phebe, dau. of John Hill Bartlett of North New Portland in 1861. She died in 1880.

He was a school teacher for many years and lived next to his brother, Thomas C., in Eliot.

Ellen b. 1842; d. 1850.
Mary b. 1844; m. Oren Hammond of Eliot.
George C. b. 1846; d. 1847.
Ariana b. 1850; d. 1859.
Charles b. 1853; m. (1) Miss Drew, (2) Clementine ———. Lives in Auburn, Me.
Emilie b. 6 July 1857; d. 6 April 1888.

10. Nathan Bartlett married, 25 Dec. 1817, Mehitable, dau. of William and Philomelia (Webber) Emery. Lived in Eliot. Died 15 Oct. 1875.

Lucinda b. 24 May 1819; d. 7 May 1852.
13. Sylvester b. 4 July 1822; m. Clementine Raitt.
Elizabeth b. 14 June 1824; m. Edward P. Farley 11 Nov. 1873; d. 28 Jan. 1898.
Sarah b. 30 Aug. 1826; m. Hiram W. Emery 1 March 1860; d. 11 Jan. 1875.
14. James W. b. 1 July 1828; m. Caroline A. Goodwin.
Justin S. b. 11 Sept. 1830; m. Emily D. Shorey 12 Jan. 1857; d. 3 Jan. 1868. Had 2 children who died in childhood.

11. Nathaniel Bartlett married, 4 Aug. 1819, Sarah Kennison. She was born in Eliot 30 Sept. 1798 and died 23 Sept. 1839. He died 5 April 1846. Lived in Eliot. Children:

William b. 8 Jan. 1821; m. 10 Sept. 1845, Mary Harris Cate, who was b. in Northwood, N. H., 9 July 1821, and d. 25 Aug. 1893. He d. in Nasonville, R. I., 3 April 1895. Ch., Susan b. 1 Jan. 1847 and d. 4 Jan. 1847; James Henry b. 21 Sept. 1848; Nathaniel b. 1 Jan. 1850; Benjamin Franklin b. 7 Oct. 1851; John Heard b. 23 Aug. 1854; and Fred E. b. 12 Feb. 1856 and d. 28 Dec. 1891. All born in Eliot.

Meribah K. b. 19 Oct. 1822; m. 8 Sept. 1850, James Wentworth, who was b. in Exeter, N. H., 9 Nov. 1818 and d. 21 March 1882 in Rollinsford, N. H. Ch., Chas. Elmore, b. 9 Nov. 1851 and d. 24 May 1886; Lizzie H. b. 6 June 1853; Lewis Everett b. 11 Feb. 1859; and Annie G. b. 7 July 1862 and d. 30 Nov. 1873.

Abigail Staples b. 24 Nov. 1824; m. 4 March 1847, Henry Curtis Proal b. in Lancaster, N. H., 19 Nov. 1817 and d. in Rollinsford, N. H., 20 Sept. 1898. Ch., John Henry b. 23 Sept. 1848 d. 13 April 1877; Emma Francis b. 5 Aug. 1850 d. 21 June 1896; Charles Edward b. 14 Feb. 1855 d. 13 Oct. 1879; George Washington b. 3 Nov. 1857; Frank b. 2 Feb. 1860 d. 6 Feb. 1861; Ella May b. 10 Oct. 1862; Edward James, twin to Ella, d. 21 Nov. 1890.

Mary E. b. 6 July 1827; m. 12 Jan. 1852, Robert A. Coan b. 22 April 1827 and d. 1 April 1893 in Exeter, N. H. Ch., Lillian b. 27 April 1853 d. 9 May 1853; Frank A. b. 16 March 1857; Charles S. b. 24 March 1860; Fred W. b. 4 May 1862; Anna B. b. 27 Feb. 1865 d. 22 March 1896.

B. Franklin b. 26 Aug. 1822; d. 21 July 1887 in Kittery; m. 12 June 1853, Cynthia E. Hanscom b. 10 Nov. 1834, d. 17 Sept. 1864. Ch., Laura E. b. 22 Jan. 1854 d. 6 Oct. 1854; Wallace E. b. 14 April 1858; William F. b. 29 June 1863. B. Franklin Bartlett m. (2) 18 Dec. 1867, Hannah C. Fernald b. 27 July 1842 and had son Calvin b. 15 March 1869 d. 18 Aug. 1871.

Sarah Maria b. 18 Oct. 1832; m. 24 Nov. 1852, Elbridge Clark b. in Eliot 8 Aug. 1825. She died in Worcester, Mass., 19 Aug. 1902. Ch., Ella Maria b. 17 Sept. 1853; Charles Herbert b. 27 Nov. 1855; Mabel b. 22 May 1859; Emma Augusta b. 13 Oct. 1861; and Albert Elbridge b. 27 June 1872.

Dora Frost b. 5 Jan. 1837; m. 9 June 1859, Charles J. Goodwin b. in Somersworth, N. H., 20 July 1834 d. in Indian Orchard, Mass., 27 May 1898. Ch., Nina Noble b. in Indian Orchard 7 April 1873.

Clara Augusta b. 7 Sept. 1839; d. in Providence, R. I., 7 Feb. 1894; m. Dec. 1856, Joseph Samuel Frost b. in S. Berwick, Me., 17 Sept. 1833 and d. in Providence, R. I., 22 Aug. 1902. Ch., Charles Edwin b. 23 Sept. 1857; George Herbert b. 20 Sept. 1861.

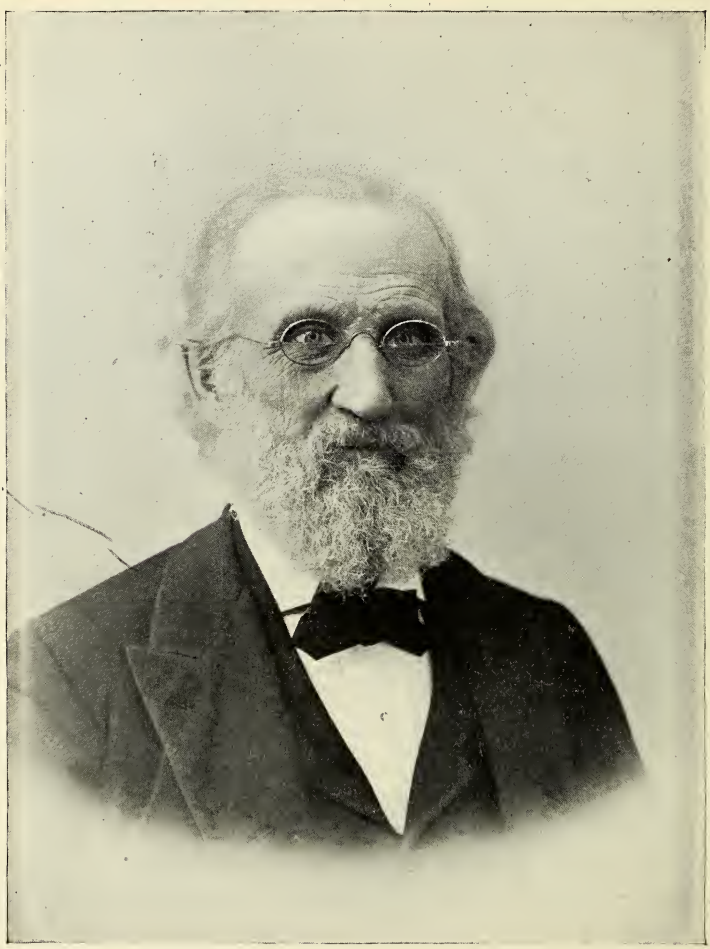
Fifth Generation.

12. Horace Edward Bartlett married, 1861, Maria Whitney of Casco, Me. She was born 24 July 1838.

Edith Florence m. 16 Feb. 1899, Frederick Stone of Cambridge.
Nellie, d. at age of 9 years.
Edward, died at age of 3 years.
William b. 11 June 1878.
Grace b. 8 July 1879; m. 16 Oct. 1901 Wallace Shapleigh of Eliot.

13. Sylvester Bartlett, born 4 July 1822, married, 30 Dec. 1855, Clementine, dau. of John and Betsey (Ferguson) Raitt. He was educated in the public schools and taught for a time. After his marriage he was engaged for several years with his brother James in the meat business and was interested in shipping. In 1867 he moved to the house built for his brother Justin, who had died the year before. This is on the site of the old Heard house and quite near the old Bartlett homestead. The Heard family and several generations of Bartletts are buried in the field south of the house. Mr. Bartlett was devoted to his home and to the time of his death continued making the most modern improvements upon his homestead.

He united with the Methodist Episcopal Church in early manhood and generously contributed to its support. His religious views were broad and not confined by any creed. Hospitable and social by nature he delighted to entertain his friends in his



SYLVESTER BARTLETT.

home, and young and old always found there a welcome. Possessed of an intellect naturally keen and strong and having a most retentive memory, he continually added to his store of knowledge by wide reading and close observation. Many of a

younger generation have been entertained by him with recitals from prose and poetry learned in his youth. He always read with avidity the doings of the world at large and delighted to inform himself upon the current topics of the day.

He was elected Representative from Eliot to the Maine Legislature of 1895-6 and was always a staunch Republican. He died after a short illness 24 April 1901. Children were:

Elizabeth Mehitable b. 21 Sept. 1857.

John Howard b. 29 Oct. 1860; d. 5 Feb. 1863.

Charles Edward b. 19 Jan. 1863. Lives on the homestead.

Ralph Sylvester b. 29 April 1868. Graduated at Dartmouth College in 1889 and at the Law School of Boston University in 1892, *"magna cum laude."* Is a member of Suffolk bar, practicing in Boston.

Rolla Willis b. 2 Sept. 1869. Graduated at Dartmouth College in 1894 and at the Law School of Boston University in 1897, when he was admitted to Suffolk bar. He is engaged in the banking business in Boston.

Grace Isabel b. 14 Feb. 1871; d. 28 April 1874.

14. James W. Bartlett married Caroline A. Goodwin of Biddeford, Me., 24 Oct. 1861. She died 26 March 1887. He married (2) Lydia F. Worster of Eliot, 30 Oct. 1888.

Abigail G. b. 30 April 1863; m. 16 Oct. 1888 John H. Griffin. Lives in Newmarket, N. H. Ch., Caroline, Bartlett, and Ione.

John Heard b. 9 April 1866.

Alfred b. 15 June 1870.

BELLAMY.

John Bellamy, born 9 Oct. 1734, was from New Haven, Conn., and perhaps son of Matthew. He married Mary Burnham, who was born 11 Sept. 1738 and died 25 Sept. 1814. He died 22 Dec. 1810. Nicholas Grace and Mary Bellamy were married in Kittery 26 Oct. 1753. Children of John Bellamy were:

Anne b. 29 Sept. 1760; d. 8 April 1761.

Elizabeth b. 18 March 1762; m. John Leavitt of Stratham, N. H., 13 Dec. 1781; d. 13 May 1827.

Charles b. 12 May 1764; m. Margaret Haley 3 July 1787; d. 25 July 1810.

Mary b. 7 July 1766.

John b. 24 Jan. 1769; m. Tamsen Haley.

Sarah b. 28 Aug. 1781; d. 28 Oct. 1781.

Nancy b. 14 July 1774; d. 25 Aug. 1777.

Martha b. 25 April 1777; d. 1801.

Dolly b. 17 April 1782.

John Bellamy married, 21 Nov. 1791, Tamsen, dau. of Samuel King and Mary (Orme) Haley. He died 12 Nov. 1834. She was born 6 June 1769 and died 16 April 1836.

Mary b. 17 Sept. 1792.

Susannah b. 23 May 1794; m. Francis Raynes of York, 4 Dec. 1822. Second wife.

Sarah b. 9 May 1796; m. John Wilson 29 Aug. 1816.

Elizabeth b. 17 Nov. 1798; m. James Adams of Newington 20 Nov. 1820?

Martha b. 25 Oct. 1800; died young.

Anne b. 23 Sept. 1802.

John H. b. 12 Feb. 1805; m. Fanny Keen; d. 22 Sept. 1831.

Charles b. 15 Dec. 1807; d. 25 July 1810.

Charles G. b. 3 Jan. 1811; m. Mrs. Fanny Bellamy.

Martha b. 13 May 1813.

John H. Bellamy married, 23 April 1828, Fanny, dau. of Ephraim and Katharine (Fernald) Keen. She was born 10 Feb. 1807, and died 21 Jan. 1892. He died 22 Sept. 1831. Children:

Elizabeth b. 18 Aug. 1828.

Catherine b. 13 Dec. 1830; m. Moses A. Safford 29 Nov. 1866.

Charles G. Bellamy married the widow of his brother, John. Their children were:

John H. b. 16 April 1836.

Charles b. 17 Nov. 1837.

Elisha P. b. 20 June 1839; d. 4 July 1884.

Sophronia b. 20 Sept. 1841; d. 24 Dec. 1899.

Martha Ann b. 26 Dec. 1843; d. 11 July 1880.

Laura E. b. Nov. 1847; d. 14 May 1897.

George W. b. 1 Feb. 1850; d. 17 April 1852.

Frances b. 9 Oct. 1851; d. 10 July 1887.

BENNET.

John Bennet was published to Ruth Voden 2 Nov. 1728. The following children of John Bennet were baptized at South Berwick: Jane, 6 May 1731; Sarah, Mary and John, 8 April 1737; Jenny, 6 Sept. 1739; Moses, 6 Sept. 1744; Sarah, 8 March 1747-8.

Moses Bennet married Mary Marr 26 May 1768 and had the following children baptized: Elisha, 7 May 1769; Mary, 20 Sept. 1771; Sarah, 15 Feb. 1775.

A John Bennet m. Mary Wilson; in 1740 they sold ten acres in Great Cove to William Tetherly.

BENSON.

Henry Benson married Mary, dau. of John Waters. He had a grant in 1694 and bought forty acres of Dodavah Curtis, on the road from the head of Spruce Creek to York in 1702. He was living in 1722. The following appear to have been his children:

James m. Deborah, dau. of James Rollins of Newington, N. H., 20 March 1719. A dau., Elizabeth, m. 19 March 1750, Wm. Beal of York.

Elizabeth m. Wm. Beal of York 6 Dec. 1719.

Mary m. Wm. Nicholson 1 Jan. 1721-2.

Abigail m. Ebenezer Wittum. Pub. 2 Jan. 1730-31.

John m. Eunice Place 2 Aug. 1733, (2) perhaps, Nov. 1749 Sarah Quint. Perhaps settled in Parsonsfield. Ch., Hannah bapt. 4 Feb. 1753; m. Samuel Johnson? Pub. 25 March 1769. Sarah bapt. 18 Feb. 1755; m. Wm. Tapley? 14 Aug. 1760.

Henry m. 4 April 1736 Mary Quint of Newington, N. H., and moved to Arundel. Children were Olive? bapt. 30 March 1739; m. James Curtis of Arundel, 30 Oct. 1760. Sarah bapt. 25 April 1744, "sick." Lucy bapt. 7 April 1745. John bapt. 3 May 1747; m. Mary Rogers 13 May 1773; sons, Wm. Rogers and Thomas. James bapt. 1 March 1753. Revolutionary soldier. Molly bapt. 3 Nov. 1751. Robert Waters bapt. 24 Nov. 1754. Hannah m. Joseph Curtis 5 Jan. 1774.

M. 12 Oct. 1741, Daniel Caton and Mary Benson.

M. 6 Aug. 1741 James Johnson and Rebecca Benson.

BERRY.

William Berry was in the service of John Mason in 1631. He died about 1654, and his widow, Jane, married Nathaniel Drake. He lived in Rye, N. H.

It was probably his son, Joseph Berry, who was living in Kittery in 1683 and had wife Rachel.

Benjamin Berry married, 27 Nov. 1689, Elizabeth Withers, and had sons Benjamin and Withers, both of whom died unmarried. Withers Berry died 11 Dec. 1732 in the 39th year of his age. He was then deputy to the General Court. His mother married (2) Dodavah Curtis.

George Berry, born 1674, married, in Hampton, N. H., 1 Jan. 1702, Deliverance, dau. of Andrew Haley. He was then of

"Sandy Beach," or Rye, N. H. He settled at Kittery Point. Children were:

George b. 1706; m. 11 Jan. 1726-7, Elizabeth, dau. of George and Rebecca (Skillin) Frink. Moved to Falmouth. Ch. bapt. in Kittery, George 12 May 1728, Joseph 30 March 1729, Elizabeth 6 Dec. 1720, and George 8 April 1732. The last m. Sarah Stickney and settled in Paris, Me. See baptisms of First Parish, Portland, and Hist. of Paris, p. 510.

Deborah m. William Walker of Kittery 16 Jan. 1723-4.

Elizabeth? m. Tobias Fernald 22 Oct. 1730.

Mary? m. Samuel Lunt, Jr. Pub. 3 Oct. 1741.

Josiah m. Mary Hidden. Pub. 20 Dec. 1740.

Children of Josiah and Mary (Hidden) Berry:

William bapt. 24 Oct. 1742; died young.

Mary bapt. 18 Dec. 1743.

Deborah bapt. 8 Dec. 1745.

John bapt. 22 June 1754.

Josiah bapt. 10 Oct. 1756.

William bapt. 9 Oct. 1763; prob. m. Elizabeth Fernald, 1793. She m. (2) Ralph Nelson 1797.

M. 4 March 1729-30 Benjamin Berry and Catherine Gowdy.

M. 30 June 1751 Richard Berry and Eunice Moore.

M. 10 Aug. 1779 David Welch, Jr., and Sarah Berry.

Pub. 27 Dec. 1794 John Fernald, Jr. and Rebecca Berry.

M. 7 Dec. 1814 John Keen and Mary Berry.

BILLING.

1. John Billing was in the employ of John Winter at Richmond's Island in 1635 and owned the end of Kittery Point in 1639. He is mentioned in the records of Portsmouth in 1640. He had a gift of land from Gorges in 1645 and died in 1646. His widow married Rice Thomas. Later generations spell their names Billings.

2. John Billing, son of the above, lived at Braveboat Harbor. He married (1) before 23 May 1671, Ann, dau. of John and Joan Andrews, (2) Rebecca, dau. of Humphrey and Elizabeth Scammon. Bought land of Francis Champernowne in 1686. Inv. of his estate rendered 3 Dec. 1690. Children:

Elizabeth, mentioned in 1687.

3. Joseph m. Hannah Wilson.

Third Generation.

3. Joseph Billing married, 29 Nov. 1716, Hannah, dau. of Joseph and Hannah (Endle) Wilson. Will, 1748-1764. Children:

John bapt. 21 July 1717; pub. to Sarah Sellers of York, 14 Aug. 1742. (Sarah Sellers m. Wm. Mitchell, 9 May 1756.)

4. Joseph bapt. 25 May 1718; m. Joanna Norton, (2) Sarah Cox.

Benjamin; pub. to Ann Hidden 2 Oct. 1742. Dau. Hannah bapt. 31 July 1743.

Mary m. John Hutchins, Jr., 5 May 1748.

Elizabeth m. ——— Austin.

Rebecca. Unm. in 1748.

Samuel m. Sarah Hicks and had dau. Eunice bapt. 1 Oct. 1749, (2) Hannah Hughes 12 Oct. 1758.

Fourth Generation.

4. Joseph Billing married Joanna Norton in 1742, (2) Sarah Cox, 25 Jan. 1781. Will, 1 Jan. 1797-4 Nov. 1797, does not mention wife.

John bapt. 6 March 1743. Received land in Berwick by will.

5. Daniel bapt. 3 July 1747; m. Hannah Billing, (2) Jane Cox.

Sarah bapt. 20 July 1745; m. John Norton.

6. Joseph bapt. 2 June 1751; m. Mercy Fernald.

Samuel bapt. 10 Aug. 1753; not named in will.

Rebecca m. Thomas Morgrage 7 Dec. 1773.

Susannah bapt. 1 Oct. 1749; m. Noah Parker, 18 Jan. 1788.

Joanna. Unm. in 1797.

Fifth Generation.

5. Daniel Billing was a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary Army. He married, (1) 30 Dec. 1770, Hannah Billing, or Billings as the name came to be written, (2) 9 Dec. 1790, Jane Cox. Lived at Kittery Point. Children:

Daniel bapt. 7 May 1775; m. Elizabeth Jones 6 Dec. 1824?

Hannah bapt. 8 Dec. 1776.

Josiah bapt. 29 Sept. 1779; m. Mehitable Witham, 3 June 1804.

Samuel bapt. 30 April 1782.

7. Joseph b. 22 Dec. 1793; m. Elizabeth Bunker.

Betsey bapt. 8 July 1785.

Ephraim? m. Betty Bryar, 5 Feb. 1792. Had dau. Rebecca, unm. and Benjamin, who m. and had ch. Mehitable, Hannah and Samuel. The last settled in Biddeford.

6. Joseph Billing married, 3 Jan. 1782, Mercy, dau. of Tobias and Lucy (Lewis) Fernald, (2) 8 Feb. 1816, Margery, dau. of James and Sarah (Wilson) Pickernell. Children:

Lucy b. 15 Sept. 1782; m. John Payne of Kittery.
John b. 15 Oct. 1784; m. Maria ———. Moved to Lebanon, Me. Had son Albert.
Sally b. 6 March 1785; m. Wm. Sayward.
Mercy b. 27 Nov. 1787; prob. died young.
Joanna b. 22 April 1790; m. Henry Manson.
Lydia b. 12 March 1792; m. Josiah Phillips.
8. Joseph b. 5 Nov. 1798; m. Lydia Williams.
Tobias b. 5 Nov. 1798; died young. Unm.

Sixth Generation.

7. Joseph Billings married Elizabeth Bunker. He died 18 Oct. 1861. She was born 24 June 1796, and died 11 Sept. 1844. Children:

Lovina S. b. 22 Oct. 1816; m. Capt. Thomas Clarkson of Kittery.
Daniel b. 16 Sept. 1818; d. 9 June 1846.
Joseph b. 4 June 1821; m. Dorothy J. Frisbee. d. s. p. She d. 2 May 1851, aged 23.
Elizabeth b. 11 Dec. 1823; d. 2 June 1844. Unm.
Hannah b. 30 Sept. 1825; d. at age of six months.
Isabel b. 14 Sept. 1827. Unm.
Joanna b. 7 Aug. 1829; d. in infancy.
Mary F. b. 9 June 1831; m. John Smith, 2 Oct. 1853.
Emily A. b. 23 July 1833; m. Daniel Peterson of Boston, 21 Oct. 1852.
Rhoda b. and d. 1834.
Thomas J. b. 9 April 1841; m. Margery B. Dame, 15 Dec. 1860.

8. Joseph Billings married, 11 Dec. 1823, Lydia, dau. of John and Lydia (Fernald) Williams. He died 17 Feb. 1854. She was born 1 Aug. 1805 and died 13 May 1882. Children:

Lydia F. b. 26 Sept. 1824. Unm.
Joseph b. 11 Nov. 1827; d. 18 March 1897. Unm.
Sylvester b. 23 Aug. 1831; m. Maria S. Williams. Had son Herbert.
Julia b. 24 Oct. 1835; m. Thomas Riley.

John Billings, son of Joseph and Joanna (Norton) Billings was born 10 March 1743 and died 14 March 1834. He lived in Berwick and had son Joel born 21 Dec. 1770, who married Lydia

———. Joel died 13 July 1842. Lydia, born 30 Dec. 1775, died 10 June 1865. Children:

JOHN B. b. 11 Dec. 1795.
SUSAN b. 30 Aug. 1797.
OLIVE b. 27 Nov. 1798.
STEPHEN b. 24 May 1800.
RHODA b. 3 April 1802.
EZRA b. 8 May 1803; m. Hannah Ford.
HIRAM b. 17 May 1805; m. Polly ———; d. 24 Oct. 1836.
IVORY b. 9 March 1807.
LYDIA b. 24 Oct. 1808.
LOUISA b. 9 Dec. 1810
DANIEL b. 25 Feb. 1813; d. 25 Feb. 1816.

BLACK.

Daniel and Josiah Black were settled in York before 1700, and their families are there recorded. William Black's will was probated 1 Jan. 1727-8. It names wife Sarah and sons William and Joshua. William then had children William and Elizabeth, and soon after he and his family moved to Bailey's Island, Harpswell, Me.

Joshua, son of William Black, made his will in 1753, which was probated 6 April 1756. His wife Mary is not named. Descendants are still living in Kittery, and some have changed their name to Blake. Children recorded were:

BENJAMIN b. 19 April 1719. Not named in will.
JONATHAN b. 15 Feb. 1720.
MARY b. 2 Jan. 1722.
JOSHUA b. 27 Dec. 1724; d. 3 May 1742.
HENRY b. 27 Dec. 1724; d. Feb. following.
HENRY b. 1 Dec. 1726.
THOMAS b. Aug. 1728; d. in 1729.
SARAH b. 12 May 1730. Pub. to Nicholas Collins 18 May 1754.
ALMY or AMY b. 8 March 1731.
CATHERINE b. 15 May 1734.
THOMAS b. Oct. 1738; d. about 1756. Unm.
MARGERY b. 19 Aug. 1739.

BODGE.

Henry Bodge and wife Elizabeth sold six acres to Nicholas Weeks 16 Dec. 1772. This implies that he had been living some time in Kittery. He had a grant of ten acres at a place called

"Pudding Hole" 12 June 1673, and a grant of twenty acres in 1682. The last was "by the brook that runs into Spruce Creek," bounded by land of Joseph Curtis. He died in 1696, leaving widow Rebecca. There are many descendants throughout New England. Children:

HENRY, of Charlestown, Mass.
BENJAMIN m. Sarah ———. Ch. bapt. in Durham, N. H.
EDWARD, of Kittery in 1728.
PRISCILLA m. James Bradeen about 1702.
ABISHAG m. Henry Barnes before 15 June 1698. See York Deeds, VII. 28.
ELIZABETH, perhaps, who witnessed a deed in 1700.

BRACKETT.[1]

Anthony Brackett was a settler in Portsmouth, N. H., before 1640, and died in 1696. He had children Anthony, Thomas, John, Eleanor, Jane and perhaps others.

Thomas, son of Anthony Brackett, Sen., was born about 1640 and settled in Falmouth, Me., about 1662. He married Mary Mitton, dau. of Michael and Elizabeth Mitton and granddaughter of George Cleeves, the first settler in Falmouth. He was killed by Indians 11 Aug. 1676, and his wife and children were carried into captivity, where she died within a year. Her children returned to Portsmouth. They were:

JOSHUA b. 1671; m. Mary Weeks and settled in Greenland, N. H.
SAMUEL b. 27 April 1672 in Falmouth; m. Elizabeth Botts.
SARAH b. 1673; m. John Hill of Portsmouth.
MARY b. 1674; m. Christopher Mitchell of Kittery.

Samuel, son of Thomas and Mary (Mitton) Brackett, lived with his aunt Martha, wife of John Graves, at Berwick. He married, 20 Nov. 1694, Elizabeth, only child of Isaac Botts of Berwick. Her father was killed by Indians in the attack on Salmon Falls, 16 Oct. 1675. She was born in 1673 and died 21 April 1753. Samuel Brackett was fined in 1697 for not attending church. He died 27 April 1752. Children were:

SAMUEL b. 6 Sept. 1695; m. Sarah Emery, (2) Abigail Copp.
MARY bapt. 20 Dec. 1719; m. Thomas Tuttle about 1722.
ELIZABETH bapt. 20 Dec. 1719.

[1]See "Descendants of Anthony Brackett," by Alpheus S. Brackett, 1897.

Bathsheba bapt. 24 Dec. 1719; m. Jonathan Abbot 28 Feb. 1725.

Hannah bapt. 24 Dec. 1719; m. Samuel Thompson of York. Int. Rec. 11 Nov. 1730.

Dorothy.

Samuel, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Botts) Brackett, married (1) Sarah, dau. of Job and Charity (Nason) Emery, who was born 4 Feb. 1700 and died 20 Dec. 1742, (2) Miss Abigail Copp 13 Sept. 1743, who died Sept. 1789. His will was probated in 1786. Children were:

John b. 29 Jan. 1721; m. Miriam Thompson.
Isaac b. 7 Oct. 1722; m. Mary Hamilton.
Samuel b. 5 Aug. 1724; m. Mehitable Ricker.
James b. 22 April 1726; m. Margery Lord.
Joshua b. 9 July 1728; m. Anne Libby.
Mary b. 2 Oct. 1730; m. 8 Nov. 1747 John Woodsum; d. 16 May 1798.
Elizabeth b. 20 Feb. 1733; m. John Kilgore 30 Sept. 1756; d. 1821.
Sarah b. 8 June 1736; d. 15 June 1737.
Jacob b. 8 Nov. 1737; d. 13 Nov. 1737.
Joseph b. 9 April 1739; d. 9 Oct. 1739.
Sarah b. 15 Nov. 1742; m. Zebulon Libby; d. 7 March 1825.
Children by second marriage:
Bathsheba b. 9 June 1744; m. ——— Pray.
Joseph b. 22 Oct. 1746; d. 8 Feb. 1755.
Olive b. 6 Sept. 1750; d. 13 Oct. 1751.

Fifth Generation.

John, son of Samuel and Sarah (Emery) Brackett, married, 4 July 1745, Miriam, dau. of Miles and Abigail (Gowen) Thompson, who was born 26 Jan. 1723 and died 2 Dec. 1810. He died 18 Feb. 1814. Children were:

John b. 19 Sept. 1746; m. Eunice Wentworth 29 Nov. 1779. Served seven years in the Revolutionary Army. Died 8 Feb. 1830.

James b. 12 March 1748; m. Ann Stillings 23 Dec. 1773. His will, dated 21 March 1818, names ch. John, Isaac, Levi, Ebenezer, James, Abigail, Anna, Miriam and Susannah.

Daniel b. 2 March 1750; m. Mary Andrews 3 Nov. 1774. Settled in Acton, Me.

Miles b. 3 May 1752; m. Lydia Keay 26 Jan. 1775; d. 4 March 1827. His wife was born 7 Aug. 1754 and d. 22 Aug. 1831. Eight ch.

Nathan b. 26 Aug. 1754; m. Mary Heard 6 Aug. 1788. Settled in Acton, Me.

Moses b. 26 March 1756; m. (1) 16 Oct. 1788 Sarah Heard. Lived in Clinton, Me.

Marian b. 23 May 1758; m. Morrel Hobbs 26 Feb. 1778.
Abigail b. 27 Oct. 1761; m. Jacob Remick 7 Aug. 1788.
Mary b. 17 March 1764; unm.
Susannah b. 5 May 1768; m. Moses Smith of Berwick.

Isaac, son of Samuel and Sarah (Emery) Brackett, married, 17 Nov. 1748, Mary, dau. of Gabriel and Margaret Hamilton. He died 2 June 1780. Children:

Reuben bapt. 24 Nov. 1748; not named in will, 1778.
Amy bapt. 3 Feb. 1751; died young.
Amy bapt. 9 Nov. 1755; m. Richard Yeaton 10 Nov. 1774.
Mary bapt. 26 Feb. 1768; m. Nathan Nock 1 June 1775.
Sarah bapt. 5 June 1762.
Isaac bapt. 22 April 1764.
Samuel bapt. 29 June 1766; m. Adah Hooper 17 Feb. 1791.

Samuel, son of Samuel and Sarah (Emery) Brackett, married 9 Aug. 1750, Mehitable, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Garland) Ricker. He died 2 June 1801. She b. 20 Oct. 1730, d. 15 June 1819. Children:

Nathaniel b. 13 Jan. 1751; m. 12 Sept. 1776 Sally Chadbourne, who was b. 10 March 1756 and d. 24 Nov. 1834. He died 10 April 1842. Lived in Lyman, Me.

Samuel b. 9 July 1753; d. July 1754.

Sarah b. 29 May 1755; m. Thomas Lord of Sanford 6 Nov. 1777; d. 28 May 1826.

Samuel b. 1 Aug. 1757; m. 26 April 1781 Mary Wentworth; d. 31 Oct. 1850. He lived in Limington, Me. His wife b. May 1763, d. 24 Jan. 1853. Ten ch.

Elizabeth b. 22 Oct. 1759; m. Daniel Emery 12 Sept. 1779; d. 22 Dec. 1829.

Mary b. 1 June 1761; m. Daniel Coffin of Sanford 14 Oct. 1782; d. 17 Jan. 1787.

Reuben b. 23 Sept. 1764; d. in Limington, Me., 21 April 1816.

Mehitable b. 2 Sept. 1766; m. James Hamilton 9 June 1791; d. 26 Jan. 1828.

Joseph b. 31 March 1769.

Hannah b. 30 April 1771; m. Paul Stone, Jr., 12 Aug. 1790; d. March 1800.

James, son of Samuel and Sarah (Emery) Brackett, married, 19 July 1750, Margery, dau. of Benjamin and Patience (Nason) Lord. He died Feb. 1825.

Patience b. 6 Aug. 1754; m. Rev. Wentworth Lord Feb. 1777; d. 8 Feb. 1841. He was born 15 Sept. 1755 and lived in Parsonsfield, Me.

JOSEPH bapt. 8 June 1755; m. Jemima Roberts 21 Feb. 1782. She was b. 19 March 1763. He m. (2) 1798 Anna Winchell.

STEPHEN b. 11 April 1762.

JAMES bapt. 6 May 1764; m. Bethulah Bale.

LYDIA bapt. 15 March 1767; m. (1) Benjamin Stanton, Jr., 24 Sept. 1786, (2) Caleb Wentworth 2 Feb. 1799. She died in Lebanon, Me., 24 Jan. 1839.

JOHN b. 16 Aug. 1769; m. Lydia Allen of York, Me. He died in China, Me., 5 May 1855. She b. 1773, d. 13 Aug. 1853. Eight ch.

Joshua, son of Samuel and Sarah (Emery) Brackett, married, 3 Dec. 1755, Anne, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah Libby. He died at Acton, Me., 3 Jan. 1822.

MARY bapt. 29 Aug. 1757; m. Silas Heard 12 Sept. 1776.

JOSHUA bapt. 26 March 1758; m. 10 Sept. 1784 Mary Tebbetts of Shapleigh, Me.

JACOB b. 14 Aug. 1760; m. 1 May 1796 Hannah Wentworth at Acton, Me. He died 29 Sept. 1829. She b. 25 Feb. 1777, d. 3 Aug. 1866. Eleven ch.

SIMEON bapt. 28 April 1765.

LEVI bapt. 30 March 1768.

HANNAH bapt. 3 June 1770.

SARAH bapt. 5 July 1774.

JOTHAM bapt. 5 July 1774.

BENJAMIN m. Eleanor Chamberlain.

JONATHAN.

See "Descendants of Anthony Brackett,' by Alpheus S. Brackett, 1897.

BRAWN.

John Brawn of York married a daughter of William Dixon. John Brawn, Jr., married Hannah Langley and lived for a short time at Kittery Point.

Michael Brawn had a grant in Dover in 1655 and was taxed at Bloody Point 1662-72. Had a son, Michael, born in 1643.

George Brawn of Bloody Point, doubtless son of Michael, married (1) Mary ———, (2) 1 April 1700, Widow Sarah Saunders. She was daughter of Peter Wittum and married William Saunders Dec. 1687. In 1702 Brawn exchanged land in Newington with John Hoyt for fifty acres north of Sturgeon Creek. Children:

GEORGE, "oldest son;" m. Mary Tidy.

ELEANOR m. Jacob Rhodes 7 Sept. 1704.

Michael m. Abigail Wittum 8 Jan. 1722, (2) Hannah Smith, 21 June 1750?

Richard m. Anne (or Eunice) Witham 5 Nov. 1725. Lived in York.

Peter m. Elizabeth Musset 1 Jan. 1729. Ch., Benjamin b. 14 Feb. 1730-31; Lydia b. 23 May 1733.

Elizabeth m. ——— Thomas.

George Brawn, Jr., married, 9 Feb. 1710-11, Mary, dau. of Robert and Sarah (Libby) Tidy. His widow married, 17 Aug. 1732, Thomas Penney of Wells, Me. Brawn bought land at Humphrey's Pond in Berwick in 1718. The following children were living in 1752:

Mary b. 3 July 1713; m. Nathaniel Gubtail.

George b. 8 May 1717.

Sarah bapt. 12 Nov. 1727; m. William Childs.

Robert bapt. 12 Nov. 1727.

John bapt. 12 Nov. 1727.

BRAY.

John Bray with wife Joan came from Plymouth, Eng. He was a shipbuilder at Kittery Point and died 1689-90. Some genealogists have confused him with another John Bray of York, and have assigned to him two or three wives. There is no proof of more than one. Administration was granted, 11 Jan. 1693-4, to Wm. Pepperrell, Joan Deering and Mary Bray on estate of Joan Bray, deceased. Children were:

John. d. s. p.

Joan m. Clement Deering 1678.

Margery b. 1660; m. 1680, Wm. Pepperrell.

Mary m. Joseph Deering.

BREEDEN.

This name is also spelled Bradeen, Brudean, Burdeen. Some think the ancient name was Bradwardine. A widow Breeden married Joseph Cross, who died in 1684. She had a son, William Breeden, who removed to Taunton, Mass.

James Breeden married Priscilla, dau. of Henry Bodge. Both were living 10 Dec. 1730. He had a grant of 30 acres in 1699. Children:

James b. 18 April 1703; m. 11 Feb. 1727 Mary, dau. of Robert Oliver of York. Nine children are recorded in York.
Mary b. 8 Feb. 1705; m. 7 Aug. 1727 James Oliver of York.
Bryant b. 11 Feb. 1707; m. Hannah Fernald.

Bryant Breeden married (1) 27 Dec. 1733, Hannah, dau. of Nathaniel and Anne (Allen) Fernald, (2) 9 April 1761, widow Elizabeth Cate. Children:

Tobias b. 6 Nov. 1734.
Timothy b. 18 June 1736.
Elizabeth b. 21 June 1738.
Martha b. 16 May 1743.
Nathan b. 19 Oct. 1745.
Nathaniel b. 18 April 1749.
Ebenezer b. 17 April 1751.
Dorcas b. 5 Nov. 1753.
James b. 13 April 1756.
M. 11 Sept. 1715 Elizabeth Bradeen and James Davis.
M. 1 Jan. 1729 Peter Bradeen and Elizabeth Mussett.
Pub. 23 April 1724 Sarah Breeden and Nathaniel Hooper.
Pub. 3 Oct. 1730 Martha Breeden and Thomas Chick.
Pub. 30 July 1737 Lucy Burdeen and Richard Roberts.
M. 4 Dec. 1770 Martha Breeden and Timothy Hodsdon of Berwick.

BRIAR.

Richard Bryer of Newbury married, 21 Dec. 1665, Eleanor Wright and had a son Richard, born 19 Aug. 1667. It may have been the latter who married Mary, dau. of Robert and Mary (Hoel) Cutt (Y. D. VI. 153). Lieut. Richard Bryer was chosen Deputy to General Court in 1702. The Cutts Genealogy errs in assigning the family of William Bryer to Richard.

William Briar, or Bryer, possibly son of Richard by a former marriage, perhaps a brother, married, about 1702, Sarah Eastman. Jan. 6, 1712-13, he was appointed administrator of the estate of his father-in-law, Robert Eastman. He died 5 May

1718. Widow probably married, 19 Oct. 1722, Benjamin Hammons. Children of William Briar were:

WILLIAM b. 20 Dec. 1702; m. Elizabeth Weeks.
MARY b. 9 Jan. 1705; m. Andrew Haley 7 Aug. 1727.
REBECCA b. 9 Jan. 1708; m. William Tapley of the Shoals 19 March 1726-7.
SARAH b. 12 Jan. 1709-10; m. Caleb Hutchins 15 Feb. 1727.
ADAH b. 4 July 1712; m. William Wilson 1732.
ELIZABETH, named in will bapt. 1 May 1715; m. Joseph Hutchins. Pub. 17 June, 1732.
RICHARD, named in will.
MARGARET? m. John Haley.

William Briar, 2d, married, 11 May 1728, Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas and Priscilla (Gunnison) Weeks. Children were:

WILLIAM b. 6 June 1734; d .in the army 2 July 1758.
NICHOLAS b. 31 July 1736; m. 14 Nov. 1759, Ruth Wilson. A son, William, b. 7 May 1760, m. Betsey Wilson 22 Sept. 1800.
RICHARD b. 13 July 1740.
SAMUEL b. 14 March 1743; m. Margery Norton 3 Aug. 1788.
ELISHA b. 9 Dec. 1746; m. Elizabeth Wilson 1775.
ROBERT b. 21 Oct. 1750; m. Sarah Wilson 1 Dec. 1775.

BROOKS.

John Brooks had a grant in 1694. His widow Eleanor administered his estate 26 Nov. 1712 and prob. married, 8 Jan. 1712-13, John Bishop. Children of John Brooks were Elizabeth b. 24 Jan. 1695, Robert b. 1 Nov. 1698, Sarah b. 11 Oct. 1699, Hester b. 22 Nov. 1702, and John b. 27 Feb. 1703-4. This family probably moved out of town. Robert and Sarah his wife were in Biddeford in 1741.

William Brooks married, 11 Aug. 1709, Mary, daughter of James Fogg. He bought land of Nicholas Shapleigh in 1710. Children were:

MARY b. 4 Aug. 1710; m. John Hanscom 16 June 1730.
1. JOSHUA b. 2 Oct. 1712; m. Anne Staple.
HANNAH b. 8 March 1713-14.
ANNE b. 30 April 1716; m. Amos Paul 5 Sept. 1738.
DORCAS b. 23 Jan. 1717-8.

SECOND GENERATION.

1. Joshua, son of William and Mary (Fogg) Brooks, married, 2 Aug. 1733, Anne, dau. of John and Mary (Dixon) Staple. Their children were:

DANIEL bapt. 1 Nov. 1739.

JOSHUA bapt. 1 Nov. 1739; m. 20 March 1760, Lydia Clark of Wells, Me. Settled in Wells.

JOHN bapt. 9 Dec. 1739; m. Martha Staple. Int. Rec. 5 Sept. 1761.

MARY bapt. 20 Feb. 1742.

2. SAMUEL bapt. 18 June 1749; m. Olive Knight.

ANNA bapt. 1 Sept. 1751.

3. WILLIAM bapt. 5 Sept. 1756; m. Mary Gowell.

JOSEPH bapt. 20 Jan. 1760; m. 8 Dec. 1776, Abigail Fernald. Was a Revolutionary soldier. Had sons James and Nathaniel.

4. JOSIAH, probably. See below.

THIRD GENERATION.

2. Samuel, son of Joshua and Anne (Staple) Brooks, married, 30 May 1770, Olive, dau. of Gideon Knight. He was a Sergt. in the Rev. Army. Children:

SAMUEL bapt. 30 May 1784; m. Lydia Staple 18 Nov. 1790.

5. DANIEL m. Molly Spinney 31 Dec. 1792.

6. GIDEON bapt. 15 Aug. 1779; m. Betsey Haven.

7. WILLIAM bapt. 9 July 1786; m. Mary Hammond.

JOHN HANSCOM bapt. 26 July 1790. Unm.

OLIVER bapt. 4 Nov. 1792.

ABRAHAM m. Margaret Paul, 17 March 1804. Ch., Alexander, Margaret, Statira and others.

3. William, son of Joshua and Anne (Staple) Brooks, married, 21 Aug. 1777, Mary, dau. of Capt. John and Hannah (Fernald) Gowell. Fogg says she died 9 Jan. 1814, aged 55. Children were:

ANNA b. 14 April 1778; m. Elijah Varney, (2) Ichabod Cole 23 Nov. 1806.

JOSHUA b. 14 Oct. 1779. Lost at sea. Unm.

WILLIAM bapt. 11 Aug. 1782; died young.

HANNAH bapt. Sept. 1784; m. William Varney 17 Dec. 1803.

8. WILLIAM bapt. 19 Oct. 1786; m. Prudence Hammond.

OLIVER m. Susan Ham of Dover, N. H., and had children, among them Rev. Elbridge Gerry Brooks.

LEVI bapt. 8 Jan. 1799; m. Shuah Leach 10 Oct. 1828. 3 sons.

POLLY m. William Cole.

9. ASA m. Abigail Tobey.

4. Josiah, probably son of Joshua and Anne (Staple) Brooks, was a revolutionary soldier. He died in Kittery 16 Aug. 1814, aged about 75. Children:

WILLIAM bapt. 2 June 1775; prob. died young.
JOHN bapt. 6 Jan. 1779; prob. died young.
SAMUEL bapt. 13 June 1774; m. Rebecca Paul? 26 Oct. 1806. Had son Samuel.
SARAH bapt. 13 June 1774.
MARY bapt. 13 June 1774.

FOURTH GENERATION.

6. Gideon, son of Samuel and Olive (Knight) Brooks, married, 13 Aug. 1799, Betsey Haven. He died 30 Dec. 1853, aged 75. Children were:

OLIVER bapt. 30 June 1807.
MARY bapt. 30 June 1807; m. Jeremiah Staple 22 Oct. 1820.
JANE bapt. 30 June 1807.
EPHRAIM bapt. 30 June 1807.
THOMAS FLOYD bapt. 30 June 1807; m. Catharine Tobey 13 Oct. 1831.
JAMES ALFRED pub. to Eliza Jane Dixon 7 Sept. 1734; d. Dec. 1834.

7. William, son of Samuel and Olive (Knight) Brooks, married, 27 July 1809, Mary, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Fernald) Hammond. Children were:

ALPHEUS b. 24 Jan. 1810.
WILLIAM WALKER b. 7 Oct. 1811.
MARTIN PARRY b. 3 Sept. 1815.
SARAH ANN b. 14 Dec. 1820. Unm.
SYLVESTER MARSH b. 30 April 1823; m. Olive Jane Shapleigh.
AUGUSTUS WALDRON b. 11 Sept. 1826; m. Mary Jane Shapleigh.

5. Daniel, son of Samuel and Olive (Knight) Brooks, married, 31 Dec. 1792, Molly, dau. of John and Joanna (Pettegrew) Spinney, and had children:

JEREMIAH m. Lucy Scriggins? Int. Rec. 17 May 1823.
DANIEL *m.* Elizabeth Remick? 29 Dec. 1815.
ABRAHAM m. Mary G. Brooks. Int. Rec. 8 Dec. 1838, (2) Jane Card. Son Abraham.
ELIZABETH m. William Remick, 7 June 1840.
OLIVE H. b. 4 July 1818; m. Martin Remick, 3 March 1841.
JOHN.

8. William, son of William and Mary (Gowell) Brooks, married 30 Nov. 1808, Prudence, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Fernald) Hammond. Children:

Chandler m. Sarah B. Kingsbury 7 April 1842, (2) ——— Thompson.
Isasih. Unm.
Joshua m. Ruth Varrel, (2) Eliza ———.
Mary G. m. Abraham Brooks.
Hannah L. Unm.
William O. m. Mary Jane Sinclair of Stratham, N. H.
Leander b. 1827 m. Ann Guptail. s. p.

9. Asa, son of William and Mary (Gowell) Brooks, married, 29 Oct. 1822, Abigail, dau. of James and Hannah (Shapleigh) Tobey. He died 20 May 1872, aged 74 years, 9 mos. She died 2 Aug. 1884. Children were:

Hannah T. b. 14 May 1824; m. William G. Cole, 25 Feb. 1851; d. 30 April 1860.

John Wesley b. 3 Oct. 1825; m. Julia Caswell of Gosport, N. H.; d. 8 May 1901. His wife b. 13 May 1826, d. 16 Feb. 1889. Son James.

Isabel b. 23 Jan. 1828.

10. James William b. 7 April 1830; m. Anna Augusta Wilson.

Angeline b. 3 April 1834; m. Joseph B. Remick 7 Nov. 1858.

Fifth Generation.

10. James William, son of Asa and Abigail (Tobey) Brooks, married, 8 Oct. 1854, Anna Augusta, dau. of Gowen Wilson, Esq., of Kittery. Children:

Anna Luella b. 25 Sept. 1855; d. 3 Oct. 1863.

Abbie Lillian b. 13 Aug. 1858; m. William Linwood Fernald 7 Sept. 1886.

John Paschal b. 24 Sept. 1861; m. Maude Pepperrell Perkins 25 June 1888. She died 31 Aug. 1892. Ch., Raymond Wentworth b. 31 Aug. 1889 and Elizabeth Maude b. 1 May 1891.

Gowen Wilson b. 25 July 1867; m. Mary Carrie Todd 31 Oct. 1893. Ch., Marion Augusta b. 5 Feb. 1895.

Marriages.

26 Sept. 1793, John Pettegrew and Susannah Brooks.
22 Nov. 1821, Samuel Brooks 4th and Ameline Staples.
27 Dec. 1821, Chandler Edward Staples and Hannah Brooks.
5 Jan. 1826, Washington Brooks and Eliza Ann Scriggins.
24 July 1824, Dudley Nichols and Lydia Brooks of Eliot.

30 May 1827, Alvah N. Rugg of P—th and Olive Ann Brooks.
20 Oct. 1831, James Spinney, Jr., and Ann W. Brooks.
23 Dec. 1841, Lyman Staples and Mary Ann (or J.) Brooks.
17 April 1842, Oliver I. Leighton and Mrs. Eliza Jane Brooks.
20 June 1843, Thomas Brooks and Lucretia Staples.
29 June 1843, William Tetherly and Ann E. Brooks.
28 Oct. 1841, Daniel L. Brooks and Serene Tetherly.
26 June 1842, Isaac R. Brooks and Lydia D. Cole.
Pub. 27 Oct. 1827, Ebenezer Plaisted of York and Mary Brooks.
Pub. 14 May 1837, Jacob Willey of K'y and Eliza Ann Brooks.
Pub. 8 Dec. 1843, William W. Brooks and Abigail F. Allard of Portsmouth.

BUTLER.

Thomas Butler, born about 1674, witnessed a deed in Berwick, 11 May 1695. He married, about 1697, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Green) Abbot. He was a prominent man in town affairs, being schoolmaster, selectman, and elected to office 35 times. He owned the land where Berwick Academy now is. Was living in 1736. Wife died 2 Dec. 1728. Children:

THOMAS b. 6 March 1698; m. Mehitable ———.
ELIZABETH b. 22 Sept. 1699; m. Thomas Goodwin 22 Dec. 1722.
MOSES b. 13 July 1702; m. Mercy Wentworth.
ABIGAIL bapt. as adult 18 Feb. 1719-20.
LOVE b. 10 July 1713; m. William Frost.

Thomas Butler, Jr., married Mehitable ———. His will was made 12 Feb. 1759. Children:

MARY bapt. 17 July 1726; m. William Goodwin 19 April 1750.
OLIVE bapt. 31 March 1728; ———— Fippenney.
THOMAS bapt. 15 Feb. 1729-30; m. Margaret Rogers; lived in Georgetown, Me. Lieutenant in militia and ensign before Machias. Ch., John, Margaret and Nancy.
ELIZABETH bapt. 12 Sept. 1731; m. ———— Sayward.
SAMUEL bapt. 19 May 1734; m. Lydia Kimball.
ICHABOD bapt. 4 Jan. 1737.
MOSES bapt. 28 Feb. 1741-2; m. Keziah Nason.

Moses Butler was often selectman and surveyor of lumber, was captain at the siege of Louisburg in 1745. Deputy to General Court in 1749. Died in 1756. Married Mercy Wentworth of Dover. Children:

Elizabeth bapt. 2 Sept. 1727; unm. in 1756.

John bapt. 2 Sept. 1727; m. Elizabeth Tucker, 15 March 1761. Son John bapt. 15 March 1763.

Sarah, named in will; m. Joshua Nason, 2 Dec. 1747.

Moses bapt. Feb. 1730-1; m. Sarah Goodwin, 7 Feb. 1750. Ch., Moses, Peter, Nathaniel, Mercy, George and Sarah.

Thomas bapt. 27 May 1733; m. Bridget Gerrish 10 March 1757.

Charles bapt. 8 June 1735; m. Sarah Cross.

Martha bapt. 18 Dec. 1737; not named in will.

Love bapt. 30 March 1740; m. James Percy 24 Aug. 1757.

Mary bapt. 16 May 1742; not named in will.

James bapt. 26 April 1747; m. 22 Nov. 1769, Elizabeth Hartford of Dover, N. H. Died in Revolutionary Army before Boston.

Mercy, named in will.

Third Generation.

Samuel, son of Thomas and Mehitable Butler, married 4 May 1757, Lydia dau. of Nehemiah and Mary (Wentworth) Kimball. He died 15 July 1799. Wife died 13 May 1802. Lumber Merchant. Served in the Revolution before Boston.

Ichabod b. 4 July 1758; m. 20 Dec. 1786 Abigail Wentworth.

Samuel b. 11 May 1760; m. (1) Susan Chadbourne; (2) Martha Libby; (3) Nancy Shorey.

Nehemiah b. 29 July 1762; m. Mary Yeaton.

Mehitable b. 16 Nov. 1764.

Ephraim b. 22 Nov. 1766; m. Lydia Libby.

Lydia b. 3 Feb. 1768; m. 29 Dec. 1789 John Drew.

Mary b. 25 July 1771; m. Thomas Goodwin 23 April 1797.

Pelatiah b. 24 April 1776; m. Betsey Goodwin.

Robert b. 11 July 1778; m. Sarah Drew.

Martha b. 16 March 1780; m. Nathaniel Garland 17 Sept. 1809?

Moses, son of Thomas and Mehitable Butler, married 18 Dec. 1764 Keziah, dau. of William and Keziah (Lord) Nason. He died 28 July 1824. Was a soldier of the Revolution.

Thomas b. 2 Oct. 1765; m. Dorcas Hodsdon, (2) 27 Aug. 1835 Thankful Dixon. d. s. p.

Mary b. 15 Jan. 1767; m. 11 Oct. 1788 Ebenezer Ricker.

Moses b. 22 June 1769; m. Dorcas Ricker. Lived in Lebanon.

William G. 3 May 1771; m. Abigail Cross. Lived in Standish.

Olive b. 18 March 1773; m. 1 April 1796 Joseph Hersom.

Ichabod b. 22 Aug. 1775; m. 16 March 1796 Sarah Shorey; (2) Mrs. Sarah (Hays) Remick.

Benjamin b. 14 Aug. 1777; m. 11 Sept. 1799 Sarah Gowell.

NATHAN b. 28 Sept. 1779; m. (1) 1801 Adah Chick, (2) 1838 Sally W. Paul.

EDWARD b. 2 Oct. 1781. d. s. p.

JAMES b. 17 Jan. 1783; m. 1804 Hannah Grant; d. 21 Jan. 1856. 10 ch.[1]

LOIS b. 2 April 1786; m. (1) Charles Brown, (2) Joseph Goodrich.

Thomas, son of Moses and Mercy (Wentworth) Butler, married 10 March 1757, Bridget, dau. of William and Mary (Morrell) Gerrish. Moved to Sanford. Lieutenant in Revolution. Died 24 Aug. 1809. His wife died 18 Sept. 1813.

MOSES bapt. 4 June 1758.

WILLIAM bapt. 4 June 1758; died young.

ELIZABETH bapt. 6 June 1760; m. 18 May 1780 Wm. Chadwick, Jr.

NATHANIEL bapt. 5 July 1761; m. Tabatha Joy b. 25 April 1759. See Hist. of Sanford, p. 416.

THOMAS bapt. 19 June 1763; m. Olive Abbot; lived in Limerick.

MARY m. (1) 5 Aug. 1789 Isaac Gerrish, Jr., (2) ——— Cunningham.

SARAH m. 17 April 1790 Stephen Libby.

EUNICE *m.* ——— Hatch.

HANNAH m. Barnabas Sawyer. Lived in Buxton.

BRIDGET m. 12 March 1782 Wm. Heard.

MERCY m. Jacob Stone. Lived in Sanford.

SUSAN m. (1) ——— Thurston of Wells, (2) Stephen Edgerly.

WILLIAM m. 27 Aug. 1803 Lois Littlefield.

Charles, son of Moses, and Mercy (Wentworth) Butler, married Sarah Cross of Kittery. Revolutionary soldier. Lived in Salmon Falls and Sanford.

JOHN, shipmaster. Died at sea.

JOSEPH b. 16 Jan. 1761; m. 8 Jan. 1795 Mary Lydston of Kittery. Moved to Sanford.

BENJAMIN, shipmaster. Drowned 1 Nov. 1789.

MOSES b. 21 Jan. 1766; m. (1) Abigail Pugsley, (2) Mary Pray. Res. Sanford.

JAMES m. 25 April 1802 Olive Earl. Res. Sandford and S. Berwick.

LOVE m. 18 June 1785 Jedidiah Jenkins.

SARAH b. 12 Feb. 1775; m. 6 Nov. 1800 Wentworth Chadbourne.

NANCY m. 1800 Moses Roberts.

ABIGAIL b. 2 Oct. 1791; m. (1) James Murray; (2) Joseph Littlefield.

[1]His grandson, George H. Butler, M.D., of New York City, is the author of the Butler Genealogy, which see for later generations.

CASWELL.

William Caswell, written also Kerswell, married Mary, dau. of Robert and Sarah (Deering) Mitchell. Their children were:

John b. 12 Sept. 1719; m. Jane or Margery? ————. Dau. Mary born 10 Dec. 1742, who prob. m. William Deering 5 April 1763.
James b. 8 June 1721; m. Abigail Fernald.
Elizabeth b. 4 Oct. 1723; m. Nathaniel Todd. Pub. 20 Jan. 1741.
Rebecca b. 9 Jan. 1725; m. Richard Lamb Pub. 10 Feb. 1750-51.
Sarah b. 10 Dec. 1727; m. William Stevens 10 March 1747.
Hannah b. 23 Sept. 1730.

James Caswell married, 17 Nov. 1748, Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel and Margaret (Tripe) Fernald. The following were their children:

William bapt. 3 Jan. 1752; m. Temperance Mitchell?
Joshua bapt. 23 Sept. 1751; m. Hannah Wilson.
Mark, probably m. 2 July 1778 Mary Titcomb, (2) 1 July 1804 Susanna Morgrage.

Joshua Caswell was a soldier of the Revolution. He married Hannah Wilson. Pub. 2 Feb. 1793. Children recorded were:

Mark b. 26 July 1793; m. Lydia Trefethren 23 Oct. 1815?
Sally b. 15 Dec. 1794; m. Henry Sargent 3 April 1816.
Abigail b. 5 June 1796; m. Joseph Pickernell 23 Jan. 1814.
Charity, twin to Abigail.
Hannah b. 26 Aug. 1801.
Samuel b. 1 Sept. 1803; m. Elizabeth Goodrich of York 20 Dec. 1826.
Betsey b. 21 Aug. 1805.
John b. 17 Feb. 1809.
Timothy b. 5 Oct. 1811.

CHADBOURNE.[1]

William Chadbourne came in the employ of Capt. John Mason in 1634 with son William, who had wife Mary and dau. Mary, who was born in Boston in 1644 and married John Fost of Dover, N. H. William, senior, had a dau. Patience who married Thomas Spencer, and a son Humphrey.

[1]Prepared with assistance of Mr. Seth H. Chadbourne of Dorchester, Mass., who has studied the genealogy of this family many years.

1. Humphrey Chadbourne came over in 1631 and built the Great House at Strawberry Bank. He settled at South Berwick and bought a large tract of land of Sagamore Rowles in 1643. He was Deputy to the General Court in 1657, and 1659, and Associate Judge in 1662. Had grants of 300 acres in 1651 and 1652. He married Lucy, dau. of James and Katherine (Shapleigh) Treworgy and died between 25 May and 13 Sept. 1667. See Maine Wills. His widow married Thomas Wills of Kittery in 1669 and later Hon. Elias Stileman of Portsmouth. She died in 1708. Children of Humphrey Chadbourne were:

2. Humphrey b. 1653; m. Sarah Bolles.
Alice m. after 5 Nov. 1677 Samuel Donnell, (2) Jeremiah Moulton, both of York.
Catharine m. Edward Lydstone, (2) James Waymouth.
3. James m. Elizabeth Heard.
William, died about 1674. Unm.
Elizabeth b. 1667; m. Samuel Alcock.
Lucy m. Peter Lewis, Jr.

2. Humphrey Chadbourne married Sarah, dau. of Joseph Bolles of Wells and Cape Porpoise. She was born 20 Jan. 1657. He died about 1694. Children were:

Humphrey b. 2 Sept. 1678; m. 6 Nov. 1712 Hannah Abbot; d. s. p. 26 Jan. 1763.
4. William b. about 1683; m. Mary ———.
Elizabeth prob. m. Amos Fernald of Portsmouth? or Andrew Fernald?
Mary m. Wm. Dyer 1 July 1708. Ch., John Elizabeth and Joseph bapt. 7 April 1716-7. This family settled in Biddeford, Me.
5. Joseph m. Sarah Phipps.

3. James Chadbourne married Elizabeth, dau. of James and Shuah Heard. He died about 1686 and his widow married Samuel Small.

6. James b. 29 Sept. 1684; m. Sarah Downing.
Lucia m. Jeremiah Calef of Portsmouth 2 Dec. 1708.

Fourth Generation.

4. William Chadbourne married Mary ———. Both were bapt. and owned the covenant at S. Berwick 21 Nov. 1714. Children were:

7. William b. 30 July 1714; m. Phebe ——.
8. Humphrey b. 19 June 1716; m. Phebe Hobbs.
9. Benjamin b. 23 July 1718; m. Sarah Heard, (2) Mary Chesley.

10. Joseph b. 1 June 1720; m. Abigail Hodsdon.
Thomas b. June 1723; died young.
Thomas b. July 1724; died young.
Elizabeth b. Oct. 1725; died young.
Sarah bapt. 9 June 1728; m. (1) Ichabod Smith, (2) William Ross.
Catherine bapt. 28 March 1736; died young.
Elizabeth bapt. 28 March 1736; d. before 1762.
Thomas b. 26 March 1736-7; m. 21 Jan. 1758 Hannah, dau. of Samuel Long of Portsmouth; d. 7 March 1810. She d. 9 April 1814, aged 79. 8 ch.

5. Joseph Chadbourne married, 14 Sept. 1738, Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Danforth) Phipps of Portsmouth, Children were:

Joseph b. 3 March 1739-40; died young.
Humphrey b. 13 March 1740-41; m. 7 June 1787, widow Mary Parsons. d. s. p.
Thomas b. 30 April 1743.
John b. 1 April 1744.
Mary b. 26 Feb. 1746; d. 8 Jan. 1837. Unm.
Sarah bapt. 26 June 1748; d. 17 Nov. 1836. Unm.
Hannah bapt. 16 Nov. 1750; m. Richard Clements 14 Nov. 1771.
Olive bapt. 7 June 1752; d. 18 Nov. 1831. Unm.
Lucy bapt. 9 Jan. 1755; m. Samuel Butler.

6. James Chadbourne married, 24 Sept. 1713, Sarah, dau. of Capt. John Hatch and widow of Joshua Downing. See Ridlon's Saco Valley Settlement p. 563.

James b. 23 May 1714; m. 6 July 1740 Bridget Knight of Portsmouth.
John b. 23 March 1716-7; m. Dec. 1741 Mary Spinney. See Hist. of Sanford, p. 422.
11. Samuel b. 7 May 1718; m. Sarah Goold. Pub. 6 Nov. 1742.
Sarah b. 3 July 1720; m. Tobias Leighton 20 June 1738.
Elizabeth b. 2 Feb. 1722; m. Joseph Shorey. Pub. 3 Jan. 1740-41.
Lucia b. 25 Oct. 1724; m. Benjamin Fernald. Pub. 21 Nov. 1744.
Joshua b. 25 June 1729; m. 27 Dec. 1750 Susanna Spinney. Lived in Sanford and Cornish, Me.

Fifth Generation.

7. William Chadbourne married Phebe ———, who administered his estate in 1761 and lived in Berwick. He had the following children:

William bapt. 9 Sept. 1744; m. 12 Sept. 1767 Sarah Weymouth.
Francis b. 1752; m. Olive Neal 14 Aug. 1777, (2) Mrs. Betsey Staples.
Humphrey, lived and died in Berwick. No record.

Catherine b. 3 Jan. 1726; m. Solomon Abbot 10 April 1755.

Elizabeth bapt. 27 March 1739; m. Daniel Smith; d. 19 Sept. 1777. 5 ch.

Mary m. Jacob Hodsdon 23 Nov. 1763.

Phebe bapt. 7 July 1749; m. Peaslee Morrell 14 July 1768.

Joanna m. Isaac Morrell 28 May 1772.

8. Humphrey Chadbourne married, 1 April 1742, Phebe Hobbs, who died in Waterboro, Me., 6 Aug. 1807, aged 85. He died at Cornish, Me., 11 May 1798. Both were buried at North Waterboro.

Humphrey b. 24 May 1744; m. Elizabeth Libby 1 Dec. 1768. Lived at N. Berwick. He d. March 21, 1792. She d. April 17, 1792.

Elizabeth b. 20 May 1746; m. Elijah Hayes 8 Feb. 1764.

Paul b. 9 March 1747-8; m. Joanna Yeaton 16 April 1770.

Simeon b. 16 April 1750; d. 29 Oct. 1846 at Lyman, Me. A Revolutionary pensioner; m. Jan. 13, 1778, Catherine Hanscom. She d. Sept. 21, 1778. He married (2) April 18, 1780, Elizabeth Yeaton.

Silas b. 8 Aug. 1752; m. April 23, 1775, Abigail Crockett; d. 15 June 1823. See Hist. of Gorham, Me.

Levi b. 18 April 1758; m. (1) Martha Hodsdon 24 Aug. 1779. M. (2) ——— Clough. Baptist minister.

Phebe Hobbs b. 13 Sept. 1760; m. Jonathan Dana Clark Dec. 30, 1778.

William b. 17 Jan. 1763; m. 2 Feb. 1786 Margery, dau. of Israel and Mary (Lord) Hodsdon. He d. 12 Dec. 1817.

Thomas b. 1754; died young.

Sarah b. 10 March 1756; m. Nathaniel Brackett 12 Sept. 1776.

James Hobbs b. 15 Feb. 1766; m. Dorcas Whitmore 4 Jan. 1789. See Hist. of Gorham, Me.

9. Benjamin Chadbourne married, 21 July 1742, Sarah, dau. of James and Mary (Roberts) Heard, (2) 10 Oct. 1751, Mary Chesley of Durham, N. H. He died 16 March 1799.

James Heard b. 7 May 1743; d. 27 June 1743.

Martha b. 26 April 1744; m. 1 Oct. 1768 Capt. Thomas Leigh of Portsmouth.

Lydia b. 20 July 1746; m. John Haggens 1 May 1765.

Sarah b. 20 July 1748; d. 24 March 1773.

Children by second marriage:

Jonathan Chesley b. Aug. 1752; m. Elizabeth Rollins 10 Nov. 1779.

Mary b. 14 Feb. 1754; d. 19 Sept. 1774.

Benjamin b. 8 Nov. 1756; m. Nov. 1781 Comfort Weeks, who d s. p. Feb. 1784, (2) Nov. 11, 1790, Eunice Greenleaf.

George b. 3 June 1764; d. 21 June 1764.

10. Joseph Chadbourne married, 25 Nov. 1747, Abigail Hodsdon, (2) 19 Nov. 1762, widow Mary Hamilton, (3) Sally Hodsdon. He died 15 Jan. 1808. His third wife died 31 July 1803.

Joseph bapt. 26 June 1748; m. Martha Hamilton 12 Sept. 1771; d. at Little Falls, Me.

Prudence bapt. 7 July 1749; m. Andrew Clark, (2) Enoch Chase.

Mary m. Nathaniel Guptil 3rd 20 Feb. 1779.

Scammon m. Hannah Guptil. Pub. 8 May 1777. Rev. soldier. M. (2) widow Polly (Hodgdon?)

Mark b. 1753; m. Peggy Beck of Portsmouth and lived there.

Benjamin m. Mary Walker. Died in the South. Rev. Soldier.

Japhet, lost at sea. Unm. Rev. Soldier.

Sarah (?)

11. Samuel Chadbourne married Sarah Goold. Published 6 Nov. 1742. He died in the army 27 Oct. 1758. Children:

Mary m. Thomas Hardison 2 Dec. 1756?

Samuel, moved to Wells. Revolutionary soldier.

Lucy bapt. 26 July 1751; m. prob. Daniel Libby, Jr., 4 Aug. 1774; d. 1 Nov. 1790.

Benjamin b. 2 April 1757; m. Lucy Riggs of Portland. Taken prisoner at Ticonderoga and d. of small pox. 5 ch.

Perhaps others.

CHANDLER.

Rev. Samuel Chandler was born in Lexington, Mass., 16 Feb. 1766. His father, John, was born 26 Nov. 1731 and married, 12 July 1757, Beulah Merriam. He was one of the Spartan band led by Capt. Parker in 1775. He died 22 Nov. 1810, and his wife died 9 Feb. 1813. John was son of Samuel Chandler, born 19 Oct. 1704, grandson of Samuel and Dorcas (Buss) Chandler, great grandson of Roger and Mary (Symonds) Chandler of Concord, Mass.

Rev. Samuel Chandler married, 39 May 1793, Lydia, dau. of Rev. Alpheus and Sarah (Frost) Spring. He died 8 Aug. 1829. She died in Columbia, Me., 31 Aug. 1851, aged 76 years. Children were:

Mary Ann m. 14 Oct. 1813, Dr. Caleb Emery of Eliot.

Alpheus Spring bapt. 6 March 1796; physician at Columbia, Me.

Hannah Lee bapt. 18 March 1796; m. 10 March 1819 James W. Shapleigh.

CHANDLER.

William Chandler, mariner, from Dedford, County Kent, Eng., married, at Portsmouth, N. H., 22 Dec. 1714, Elizabeth Lucy. Estate administered by son William in 1747. Children were:

WILLIAM; pub. to Mary Pope 12 May 1739. Estate administered in 1756.
BENJAMIN.
MARY, pub. to John Marr 15 May 1742.
LUCY.
JOSEPH.
SAMUEL.
THOMAS; m. Jane Marr.
ALEXANDER.
CATHERINE, pub. to Benjamin Rand of Rye, N. H., 6 Aug. 1749.
JOHN.

Thomas Chandler m. Jane, dau. of John and Catherine (Surplus) Marr and had the following children:

THOMAS b. about 1754.
CATHERINE b. 15 July 1755; m. Josiah Weeks Fernald 13 Sept. 1787.
JOHN b. 15 Oct. 1758; m. Olive ——— of Arundel and lived in Saco.
MARY b. about 1760; m. Wm. Parker of Lynn 25 Jan. 1785.
HANNAH b. 25 Sept. 1765; m. Elihu Fernald 18 Jan. 1786-7.
ALICE (Elsie) b. about 1768; m. Thomas Rogers, (2) Nathan Dame.
BENJAMIN b. 16 Oct. 1772; m. 20 Oct. 1799 Martha Gilkey of Gorham, Me.
ELIZABETH b. April 1775; m. Capt. Samuel Fernald 19 July 1791; d. 20 Nov. 1815.

Joseph Chandler b. in Kittery 20 Oct. 1747, m. 16 June 1774 Margaret, dau. of Samuel and Alice (Fernald) Gunnison. He had a brother, Eliphalet, who m. widow Hannah Seavey, Oct. 1782, in Saco. Cf. Old Eliot II. X. 152. Their father, as tradition says, was killed by Indians. Was he the William Chandler who m. Mary Pope?

John, son of Thomas Chandler, m. Olive ———, who was b. in Arundel 8 Aug. 1767. Lived in Saco. He d. 13 June 1825. Children were.

THOMAS b. 20 April 1786.
MOSES STEVENS b. 15 April 1788; lost at sea in 1814.
OLIVE S. b. 5 Feb. 1791.
JOHN b. 7 Dec. 1793; m. Sarah W. Fernald.
JANE b. 13 Oct. 1796.

Bathsheba b. 11 Aug. 1799.
Benjamin b. 30 Jan. 1803; d. 30 April 1848.
Elizabeth Fernald b. 22 June 1806.
Martha b. 26 July 1809.

John Chandler, b. in Saco 7 Dec. 1793, m. 5 April 1813, Sarah W. Fernald of Kittery, dau. of Joseph Weeks and Catharine (Chandler) Fernald. He died 19 Nov. 1825. Children:

Olive Jane b. 30 Nov. 1813; d. 9 March 1839.
Catherine Fernald b. 24 May 1816; d. 22 Jan. 1844.
Sarah b. 8 May 1820; m. 8 March 1846 ——— Cleaves; d. 9 June 1874.
John b. 19 Aug. 1822; d. 31 Dec. 1822.
Betsey b. 23 March 1824; m. Mark T. Holt; d. 27 Oct. 1869.

CHAPMAN.

Nathaniel, son of Edward and Mary (Symonds) Chapman of Ipswich, Mass., married, 30 Dec. 1674, Mary Welborn. He was a housewright and settled in what is now Eliot about 1700. Children were:

Elizabeth? m. Joseph Wilson 27 Aug. 1707.
Mercy? m. Adrian Frye 8 June 1705.
John m. Rachel Ingersoll.
Mary? m. John Lord 26 Dec. 1716.
Abigail m. 11 Feb. 1723-4 John Bridges, (2) Joseph Muzzeet.
Edward b. 14 April 1702; see below.

John Chapman married, 10 March 1710, Rachel, dau. of John and Deborah (Gunnison) Ingersoll and lived east of Spruce Creek. Children were:

John b. 14 Feb. 1710-11; m. Martha Rice. Published 11 March 1731-2. Widow in 1754 with ch. Martha, Rachel and Anne.
Wellborn b. 20 Nov. 1712 d. before 1735.
Abram b. 14 April 1714; m. 16 Sept. 1741 Elizabeth Ellis in Portsmouth, N. H. Cf. Hist. of Kennebunkport, p. 233. Had dau. Elizabeth bapt. 24 Oct. 1741.
Mary b. 4 Feb. 1715-16; m. Thomas Main?
Isaac b. 9 Jan. 1717-18; pub. to Jane Wentworth 15 Aug. 1741; m. Mercy Grace 22 Dec. 1763 and had son Isaac bapt. in 1st parish 24 Nov. 1765; Abraham bapt. 18 May 1766; Katie bapt. 5 July 1768; and George bapt. 27 Sept. 1777.
Jacob b. 1 March 1719-20; d. April 1720.

Edward, son of Nathaniel Chapman, married, 28 Oct. 1725, Abigail Broughton of Portsmouth, (2) Elizabeth Libby. Pub. 2 Sept. 1738. He was then of Biddeford. He died in 1751. See Me. Wills, p. 675. Children were:

Abigail 5 Nov. 1727; m. Anthony Brackett?
Edward b. 5 May 1731; m. Elinor Small 13 April 1751.
William b. 2 Jan. 1733-4; not named in father's will.
Nathaniel bapt. April 1729; prob. died young.

Isaac Chapman of Kittery, will 27 Nov. 1789—18 Dec. 1789, names wife Mercy, sons Isaac, George, William, dau. "Cata" (Katy), and Polly Grace, dau. of Susanna Grace.

CHASE.

Rev. Josiah Chase, born at Newbury, Mass., 20 Nov. 1713, died 26 Dec. 1778. His wife Sarah died 23 Oct. 1799. Children were:

Bradstreet b. 19 Jan. 1743-4; pub. to Mary Sheaf of Newcastle April 1771.
Josiah b. 16 April 1746.
Thomas b. 14 Aug. 1747; m. Sarah Dennett.
John b. 15 June 1749; m. Hannah Dennett 17 Aug. 1775; d. 11 Dec. 1826.
Cotton b. 21 Feb. 1750-51.
Simon b. 8 Jan. 1754. Probably lived in Wells, Me.
Sally b. 31 May 1757.

Thomas Chase married Sarah, dau. of John and Mary (Tetherly) Dennett, 7 Jan. 1778. She died 6 April 1817. He died 22 Dec. 1828. Children:

Joshua T. b. 6 July 1778; m. 18 July 1792, Nancy, dau. of Rev. Joseph Litchfield and had a son, Dr. Charles Chase of the Navy.
Polly b. 11 April 1779; m. Thomas Jackson of Portsmouth 13 Aug. 1810.
Sally b. 27 Jan. 1781.
Thomas b. 13 Sept. 1788.
Nancy b. 16 March 1792.
Ruth b. 27 Oct. 1796; m. Dennis Shapleigh.

CHAUNCY.

Charles, son of Rev. Charles Chauncy, D.D., of Boston, graduated at Harvard in 1748 and settled at Kittery Point. He married, (1) 21 May 1756, Mary, dau. of Richard and Eunice (Curtis) Cutts, (2) 1 July 1760, Joanna Gerrish. Children:

CHARLES b. 22 April 1761; d. 10 Sept. 1789.
ISAAC b. 14 Jan. 1763; lost at sea 11 March 1792. Unm.
SARAH b. 12 Feb. 1765; m. John Moore.
SAMUEL b. 12 May 1767; m. 1795, Betsey, dau. of Col. Eliphalet Ladd. One son d. unm.
ELIZABETH HIRST b. 11 July 1769; m. Jeremiah Clarke of York.
MARY b. 9 April 1771.
JOANNA b. 26 Feb. 1773; m. Edward Parry, Jr., of Portsmouth; d. 1800.
ANDREW b. 23 Nov. 1774.
JANE b. 6 April 1776.
SHIPLEY b. 25 Aug. 1777.
LUCY b. 20 Oct. 1778; m. William Yeaton of Portsmouth.
ROBERT b. 8 Dec. 1779.
MARIA b. 30 May 1782.

CHICK.

Thomas Chick was on a coroner's jury in Berwick in 1668. He married, about 12 May 1674, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Patience (Chadbourne) Spencer. She was a widow before 1687 and married Nicholas Turbet in 1693. Two sons are mentioned.

RICHARD m. Martha Lord.
THOMAS m. ——— ———.

Richard, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Spencer) Chick, married, 11 July 1702, Martha, dau. of Nathan and Martha (Tozier) Lord. Had a grant of land in 1699. His will, made 19 Dec. 1735, was probated 19 Sept. 1737. Wife survived him. He lived in upper Eliot. Children were:

MARY m. Christopher Huntress of Newington. Int. Rec. 26 Oct. 1724.
RICHARD m. Bethiah Gould 19 Jan. 1728. Dau. Mary bapt. July 1737.
THOMAS m. Martha Breeden. Int. Rec. 3 Oct. 1730.
JOSHUA m. Mary Davis Jan. 1733-4.
WINNEFRED m. Dodavah Bickford of Newington. Int. Rec. 13 Oct. 1730.
ELIZABETH m. Noah Emery 22 Jan. 1722; d. 15 Jan. 1739-40.
MARTHA m. ——— Bickford.
NATHAN m. Mary Small. Int. Rec. 8 Jan. 1742.

Thomas, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Spencer) Chick, married ——— ———. Had a grant in 1699. Died before 1733. Two sons are mentioned.

Moses m. Esther ———. Both bapt. and dau. Abigail 25 Feb. 1737-8.

Aaron m. Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Clark of Portsmouth. Ch., Elizabeth bapt. 25 June 1741; Aaron bapt. 23 March 1741-2, m. 17 Dec. 1763 Mary Keays and had ch. Betsey, Molly, Adah, Hannah, Aaron, William, Moses, John and Mercy; Agnes bapt. 22 April 1744; Samuel bapt. 11 April 1749.

Mary m. 22 June 1717 John Randall of Berwick?

CHILD.

Henry Child married Sarah, dau. of Richard and Sarah Nason, and had a daughter Sarah b. 26 Oct. 1680. They had also son William, whose birth is unrecorded. He was killed by Indians 29 Sept. 1691. His widow married, 10 Nov. 1685, John Hoyt, afterward of Newington, N. H. They had daughter, Mary Hoyt, b. 2 May 1697.

William Child had wife Elizabeth in 1714. He died before 1725. Children bapt. at South Berwick were:

Sarah b. 1 Sept. 1713; m. Philip Door before 1729.

Henry b. 7 Aug. 1718.

Richard bapt. 17 Jan. 1724-5. He had dau. Mary bapt. 22 Dec. 1741.

William bapt. 17 Jan. 1724-5; m. Sarah dau. of George Brawn. Ch., Elizabeth bapt. 1743-4, and William bapt. 26 Aug. 1746.

CLARK.

Several disconnected Clark families appear in old Kittery. Edward Clark and wife Mary lived on Crooked Lane in 1672. He died before 1677. Sarah, daughter of Edward Clark, married James Harmon of York in 1659.

John Clark of Portsmouth and wife Elizabeth bought and sold land on Spruce Creek in 1670.

Elisha Clark and wife Sarah appear in Court "for not frequenting the public worship of God on the Lord's day," in July 1696. His wife was daughter of John and Martha Taylor. (See Maine Wills, p. 139.) He was living in Dover in 1730 and 1739.

(See Miss Thompson's Landmarks of Ancient Dover p. 42.) Children recorded in Kittery:

KATHERINE b. 25 Nov. 1691; John b. 20 April 1694, m. Judith ———; Sarah b. 9 Jan. 1696; Abijah b. 7 Sept. 1699; Elisha b. 16 May 1702; Josiah b. 20 Feb. 1704, m. 21 April 1725 Mary Wingate; Solomon b. 17 April 1707-8; Stephen b. 10 Jan. 1709-10; d. 26 Oct. 1716.

The children of John and Judith Clark were Stephen b. 22 Aug. 1723; Mary b. 28 Feb. 1725; Sarah b. 16 Feb. 1727; Elizabeth b. 28 Jan. 1729; Judith b. 16 Aug. 1730; John b. 11 April 1733; Katherine b. 19 Oct. 1735. Judith Clark was a widow in 1737.

The following children of George Clark were baptized at South Berwick. Did he marry Agnes, dau. of Benjamin Libby?

GEORGE bapt. 22 June 1729; Benjamin bapt. 22 June 1729; Matthew bapt. 4 July 1731; Elisha bapt. 10 Aug. 1732; James bapt. 17 Nov. 1734; and Mary bapt. 7 Aug. 1737.

William, perhaps son of Hanniel and Mary (Gutterson) Clark of Haverhill, Mass., and Joyce Clark, owned the covenant at S. Berwick April 1724. The following children were baptized:

ELEAZER, WILLIAM, HANNIEL, JOSIAH and MARY 16 July 1724; JONATHAN and JAMES 8 Nov. 1733. The last two may belong to the family of William and Ruth, below.

Eleazer Clark and wife Rachel (Goodwin?) owned the covenant at South Berwick 28 March 1741-2. Their children were baptized as follows:

STEPHEN and SARAH 30 March 1741-2; ELEAZER 22 July 1742; RACHEL 17 April 1745; ANN 30 Dec. 1746; EUNICE 17 May 1751.

The children of William and Ruth were baptized as follows at South Berwick:

HANNIEL 23 June 1737; AMY 13 Jan. 1741-2; MARY 30 Dec. 1746; DELIVERANCE 5 Oct. 1748; JOANNA 28 Sept. 1750; WILLIAM 10 June 1753.

Joseph Clark and Mary Davis of Haverhill were married 18 Aug. 1685. He was born 6 March 1653 and was son of Edward and Dorcas (Bosworth) Clark of Haverhill, Mass. Their children were Hannah b. 29 Oct. 1685; Joseph b. 6 Sept. 1687; Jonathan b. 25 March 1690; d. 20 Nov. 1690; Ephraim b. 18 Aug. 1694; Tabitha b. 1 Dec. 1696; David b. 21 Aug. 1699; and Nathaniel b. 25 Feb. 1702-3. (See Hist. Mem. of Dover p. 305.)

David Clark, above named, is thought to have been the one who settled in Kittery. No other David Clark has been found

who so well fits the facts. "Mercy Clark, wife of David," was one of the early members of the church in Eliot. David Clark married (2) Hannah, widow of Bartholomew Frost, 12 Jan. 1723-4. His son Nathaniel was administrator of his estate 4 April 1761. Children:

NATHANIEL b. 20 Dec. 1724; m. Abigail Dennett.
HANNAH b. 7 Dec. 1726; d. 29 June 1736.
RACHEL b. 5 Feb. 1728-9; d. 15 July 1736.
ELIZABETH b. 5 Feb. 1728-9.
DAVID b. 4 Feb. 1733; d. 29 June 1736.

Nathaniel, son of David Clark, married, 21 Dec. 1749, Abigail, dau. of Ebenezer and Abigail (Hill) Dennett. He died 5 Oct. 1807. She b. 29 May 1727 and d. 21 Sept. 1820. Children were:

DAVID b. 9 July 1750. Settled in Limerick, Me.; m. Lydia Dennett, his cousin, 3 Oct. 1773.

EBENEZER b. 6 Jan. 1752; m. Anne Hanscom 11 Nov. 1778. Settled in Limington, Me.

NATHANIEL b. 14 April 1754; m. Sarah Pepperrell Frost 21 Oct. 1779. Settled in Hollis, Me. He d. 8 Aug. 1832.

EPHRAIM b. 14 May 1756; m. Lucy Small 7 Aug. 1785.

ABIGAIL b. 10 April 1758; m. Isaac Frost of Berwick.

HANNAH b. 17 Nov. 1760; m. ——— Clements; d. 28 June 1785.

MARY b. 10 March 1763; m. Joshua Small.

SAMUEL b. 5 Feb. 1766; m. Lydia Cutts.

JOHN b. 14 Jan. 1771; settled in Hollis, Me.; m. Mary Cutts 29 Jan. 1801.

Ephraim, son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Dennett) Clark, married 7 Aug. 1785, Lucy, dau. of Joshua Small of Scarborough, Me. She was born 17 Feb. 1763. Their children were born in Limington, Me.

NATHANIEL b. 24 Dec. 1785; d. 6 March 1850; m. (1) 13 Oct. 1808 Martha Small, (2) Mrs. Mary G. Adams Small.

SAMUEL b. 28 Sept. 1788; m. Harriet Sumner 15 Aug. 1818.

JOHN b. 24 Jan. 1791; m. Dec. 1814 Sally Hicks; d. 3 Sept. 1871 at Baldwin, Me.

MARY b. 14 July 1793; m. 1824 Joshua Emery; d. 1881.

EDWARD b. 9 Aug. 1795; m. Abigail Hicks; d. 1871.

EPHRAIM b. 6 April 1797. Unm. d. 3 Oct. 1817.

LUCY b. 22 July 1799; d. 14 March 1887. Unm.

ELLIOT b. 3 Jan. 1802; d. 23 Sept. 1803.

ASENATH b. 26 Aug. 1804; m. Oct. 1852 George Douglass; d. 1884.

ELLIOT b. 25 May 1807; d. 25 Sept. 1826.

Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Dennett) Clark, married, 21 Oct. 1779, Sarah Pepperrell Frost, dau. of Charles and Sarah (Raynes) Frost, who was born 28 July 1757, and died 9 Feb. 1846. He lived in Hollis, Me., and died 8 Aug. 1832. Children were:

CHARLES b. 23 Jan. 1780; m. Betsey Patterson 9 Jan 1809.
SARAH FROST b. 4 March 1781; m. Caleb Locke 17 March 1802.
NATHANIEL b. 16 Oct. 1785; m. Betsey Frost 13 Oct. 1811.
HANNAH b. 6 Oct. 1789; m. John Gilpatrick.
MARY b. 9 April 1796; m. John Smith.

Samuel, son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Dennett) Clark, married, 15 Dec. 1793, Lydia, dau. of Robert and Lydia (Fernald) Cutts. He died 10 March 1816. She died 26 Oct. 1838, aged 73 years, 2 months, 18 days.

POLLY b. 8 Aug. 1794; d. 23 Nov. 1869. Unm.
OLIVER b. 16 Oct. 1798; m. Paulina H. Fry.
NATHANIEL b. 23 Nov. 1798; m. Charlotte Ham. Settled in Dover, N. H.
ROBERT, twin to Nathaniel, m. Polly Dearborn. Lived at Eppingham, N. H.
NABBY b. 2 Feb. 1801; d. 12 May 1804.
SAMUEL b. 8 July 1803; d. 19 Sept. 1860. Unm.
MARGERY b. 8 July 1803; d. 20 Oct. 1819.
JOHN b. 27 Jan. 1806; m. Mary Low of Wells, (2) ——— Libby. Died in Lowell, Mass.

Oliver, son of Samuel and Lydia (Cutts) Clark, married, 23 Dec. 1821, Paulina Hammond Fry, dau. of Tobias and Grace (Remick) Fry. She was born 24 Sept. 1800 and died 29 Feb. 1872. He died 6 Sept. 1851. He lived in Eliot. Was Representative in the Legislature and a Methodist class-leader.

EDWIN b. 3 June 1823; m. Huldah Getchell of Springvale, Me.; d. in Brookline, Mass.
ELBRIDGE b. 28 Aug. 1825; m. Sarah Maria, dau. of Nathaniel Bartlett. See Bartlett.
ANN AUGUSTA b. 28 April 1828; m. George E. Stearns of Milbury, Mass.
SAMUEL b. 10 Aug. 1830; m. 11 Jan. 1863 Ellen Josephine, dau. of Dependence and Jane (Goodwin) Shapleigh, b. 1 Dec. 1841. Ch., Arrabell Shapleigh, b. 18 Jan. 1866; Everett Oliver b. 24 Jan. 1868, d. 11 Jan. 1877; Frank Raymond b. 6 Dec. 1877.
JOHN HENRY b. 6 Nov. 1832; m. Jennie Dow. Res. Worcester, Mass.
ALBERT b. 1 Jan. 1835; d. 2 Dec. 1871.
EMILY ELIZABETH b. 6 Nov. 1837; m. Wm. O., son of Dr. Wm. O. Jones of Eliot.

COFFIN.

Dr. Edmund, son of Hon. Nathaniel Coffin, was born in Newbury, Mass., 19 March 1708. His father, born 22 March 1669, was son of Tristam Coffin, born in 1632, who was son of Tristam born 1609 in Brixam Parish, Plymouth, Eng. Dr. Coffin removed to what is now Eliot about 1730 and commenced practice as a physician. He married, 15 Nov. 1732, Shuah, dau. of Nathan Bartlett. Children:

EDWARD b. 18 Nov. 1733; d. 17 Jan. 1735.
PHEBE b. 15 March 1734-5; m. David Lord 6 Dec. 1759.
EDMUND b. 3 Nov. 1736; d. 2 May 1758.
NATHANIEL b. 25 Aug. 1738; m. ——— ———. Ch., Edmund b. 13 July 1769; Hephzibah b. 13 Nov. 1771; Mary b. 12 Jan. 1774; Apphia b. 6 Nov. 1776; John Norton b. 21 May 1778.
SARAH b. 1 July 1740; m. James Hill 1 Jan. 1761.
JANE b. 13 Feb. 1742-3; m. John Dennet. Pub. 9 July 1763.
JAMES b. 11 July 1745; m. Martha McLellan 17 Nov. 1768. Lived in Saco.
MARY b. 12 Sept. 1747; m. Waldron Kennison 1 Jan. 1772.
NATHAN b. 28 Aug. 1749; m. Dorcas Bartlett 20 June 1776.
ENOCH b. 19 June 1751; d. 9 Sept. 1761.
JOHN b. 8 Sept. 1753; d. 11 May 1756.
SHUAH b. 31 May 1756.
APPHIA b. 17 May 1759.

COLE.

Nicholas Cole, aged 73, deposed, 23 July 1729, that 55 years before he lived with Roger Plaisted.A Nicholas Cole of Wells, perhaps his son, was killed by Indians 11 May 1704. Thomas, son of Nicholas Cole, and wife Abigail, were killed by Indians 24 June 1696. The Coles were numerous in Wells and Saco.

Thomas Cole of Kittery, parentage unknown, married Martha, dau. of Christian Remick. Estate adm. by widow Lydia in 1725. Various deeds and wills show the following children:

DANIEL. Lived in Eastham, Mass. Made will about 1760.
HANNAH. Unm. Made will in 1767. Lived in Portsmouth.
1. ABNER m. Patience Spinney, 13 Oct. 1731.
2. ASAHEL m. Lydia ———.

Remick m. 2 Nov. 1732, Hannah, dau. of John and Hannah (Preble) Burrill, b. in York 27 June 1695. Was a mariner, of Kittery, in 1741.

Jerusha m. 1731 David Spinney.

Charity m. ——— Fernald before 30 April 1759.

Abiel. Will, 1759, names dau. Susanna Tripe dec'd.

3. Robert. See below.

Second Generation.

1. Abner Cole married, 13 Oct. 1731, Patience, dau. of Samuel and Margaret (Shepherd) Spinney. Both died in 1791. His estate was divided in 1792. The following children are recorded:

Abner b. 9 Nov. 1734. Not named in division.

Mary b. 29 Dec. 1736; m. David Pope 24 Aug. 1772.

Samuel b. 10 April 1739. Rev. soldier. Not named in division.

Timothy b. 25 April 1742; d. leaving heirs, Josiah and Patience, who m. ——— Rutter of Biddeford.

Josiah b. 7 Nov. 1744. Not named in division.

Joseph b .12 Dec. 1746. Not named in division.

Obediah b. 12 Jan. 1749. Settled in Cornish.

Susannah b. 15 March 1749; m. John Remick 14 Jan. 1773.

Eleanor m. John Cole 30 May 1787.

2. Children of Asahel and Lydia (———) Cole, who appear to have moved to Cornish.

Richard b. 8 Aug. 1738.

Miriam b. 25 Feb. 1740.

Lydia b. 19 Oct. 1743.

Jerusha b. 21 April 1746.

Elizabeth b. 30 June 1748.

Abigail b. 17 July 1750.

3. Robert Cole (See Me. Wills p. 507) married, 22 Nov. 1726, Phebe Shepherd, (2) Martha ———, (3) 22 Jan. 1765, Mrs. Ann Cottle, (4) Oct. 1775, Mrs. Agnes Weeks. Will, 1784, names wife Agnes and following children:

Robert, witnessed a deed in 1745; named in will. Pub. to Mary Pendexter of Arundel 29 Sept. 1750.

Ezra bapt. 14 April 1751; m. Charity ———. Ch., Joanna bapt. 22 July 1764, Ezra bapt. 28 Sept. 1766.

Remick born about 1740, bapt. 14 April 1751; m. 1762 and l. in Wells. 10 ch.

William bapt. 14 April 1751; pub. to Elizabeth Burdean 22 Aug. 1761; d. before 1784, leaving heirs.

4. Ichabod bapt. 14 April 1751; m. Elizabeth Gowell.

5. John bapt. 14 April 1751; m. Elinor Cole.
Phebe bapt. 14 April 1751; m. ——— Spinney.
Mary, named in will; m. ——— Wilson.
Thomas d. before 1784, leaving widow Dolly and ch. Robert, Betsey and Sally, all under 14 years of age.
Simeon d. before 1784, leaving a daughter.

Third Generation.

4. Ichabod Cole, married, 8 Nov. 1770, Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. John Gowell. She died in Oct. 1834, aged about 85. Children were:

John Gowell b. 2 Sept. 1772; unm. Drowned in the Pascataqua about 1822.
6. Ichabod b. 23 Nov. 1773; m. widow Ann Varney.
Elizabeth b. 22 June 1776; m. 1799, Daniel Staples.
Nabby b. 24 Oct. 1778; m. Joshua Cottle.
Eli b. 26 March 1781; m. 2 Sept. 1804 Sally Libby. Ch., Eli, James Madison, Woodbury who m. 25 Nov. 1841 Mary Jane Spinney, Sarah L., who m. Thomas Staples in 1842, and Ann who m. Reuben Frost 12 May 1833.
Mary b. 8 May 1783; m. Simon Staples.
7. Robert b. 24 Oct. 1785; m. Rachel Remick 20 May 1809.
Nancy b. 19 July 1788; m. Simon Staples.
William b. 1 March 1791; m. Polly Brooks 24 May 1820.

5. John Cole married Elinor, dau. of Abner Cole, 30 May 1787. He died 18 June 1832. She died 23 Dec. 1836.

Patience b. 28 Aug. 1788; m. Nicholas Spinney.
John b. 2 July 1790; m. Mercy D. Carter 20 March 1825. d. s. p.
Rosanna b. 14 July 1792; m. John Dame. Lived in Salem, Mass.
8. Abner b. 17 Oct. 1794; m. 21 Dec. 1828 Esther D. Spinney.
Ephraim b. 2 Sept. 1797. Went to West Indies and never returned.
Lydia N. b. 13 Nov. 1799; m. Wm. T. Pettegrew 24 Aug. 1826.
Elinor Olive b. 29 Dec. 1802; m. another Nicholas Spinney, 10 Feb. 1833.

Fourth Generation.

6. Ichabod, son of Ichabod Cole, married, 23 Nov. 1806, Anna, widow of Elijah Varney and dau. of William and Mary (Gowell) Brooks. He died in Eliot 20 June 1832. Children were:

Ai, died young.
Levi m. 27 June 1831, Elizabeth Hanscom and was lost at sea 5 April 1838. Widow m. James M. Welch in 1843. Ch. of Levi Cole were Ai

who died leaving only a dau., Andrew J., who lives in Newington, N. H., and John R., who lives in Eliot and has two sons, Ichabod and Frank.

9. Ichabod b. 12 July 1818; m. Mary K. Tetherly.

Samuel m. Sarah Ann Tetherly 30 Oct. 1842; d. 22 Nov. 1900. Sons Henry C. and Samuel E.

Mary m. William R. Dixon 26 Nov. 1829.

Lydia Ann b. 12 Jan. 1816; d. 19 Aug. 1834. Unm.

7. Robert, son of Ichabod Cole, married, 20 May 1809, Rachel, dau. of Isaac and Martha (Staples) Remick. Children were:

Polly m. John H. Fernald 6 June 1830.

Nancy m. Jotham Jellison 22 May 1836.

Rhoda.

Lucy Ann m. John Nelson, 21 Oct. 1838.

Martha Jane.

Lydia D. m. Isaac D. Brooks. Pub. 28 Nov. 1841.

Charles, drowned. Unm.

8. Abner, son of John and Elinor Cole, married, 21 Dec. 1828, Esther D., dau. of John and Abbie (———) Spinney. He died 25 March 1877. She was born in 1797 and died 27 June 1868. Children were:

Eleanor b. 6 Oct. 1829; died same day.

Sarah Ann b. 8 Sept. 1830; m. Samuel A. Littlefield; d. 4 April 1888.

Ephraim J. b. 28 Nov. 1831; m. 29 June 1853 Elizabeth Dutton, dau. of Samuel and Permelia Decatur. Ch., Ephraim P. b. 29 Feb. 1854, m. Abbie A. Young 20 Nov. 1898; and Isabella F. b. 26 Nov. 1859, m. Richard J. Remick 22 July 1877.

Augusta Morrill b. 31 July 1833; m. George Hutchings; d. 11 June 1894.

Isabel M. b. 31 May 1835; m. John Gentleman.

Abner b. 31 Dec. 1836; d. 15 Oct. 1844.

William H. b. 5 Jan. 1843; d. 23 Jan. 1862.

Fifth Generation.

9. Ichabod, son of Ichabod Cole, b. 12 July 1818, married, 25 Nov. 1845, Mary K., dau. of Charles and Rebecca (Spinney) Tetherly. She died 19 Nov. 1892. He is living in Eliot. Children:

George C. b. 12 Sept. 1842; m. 4 July 1871, Ellen Brooks. No ch.

Ichabod b. 18 July 1844. Unm.

Frank b. 10 Nov. 1846; m. 30 Dec. 1868 Emily Brooks. 2 sons and 1 dau.

Charles H. b. 30 Jan. 1849; m. April 1869 Ariana Dixon. 3 daus.
Anna b. 15 Aug. 1851; m. 14 Nov. 1869 Charles H. Dixon.
Susan Rebecca b. 12 July 1856; m. Nov. 1880 Joshua M. Vaughan of Portsmouth.
Hannibal H. b. 30 Dec. 1853; m. 26 Dec. 1894, Arvilla Dixon.
John H. b. 17 Sept. 1859. Unm.
Florence b. 12 Sept. 1862; m. Nov. 1892 John Grant of Portsmouth.

A John Cole married, 23 Sept. 1700, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert and Hannah (White) Allen. See York Deeds, VIII. 5, 14. He had a grant of 30 acres in 1703. Was a blacksmith. No record of his family. The following may have been his son.

John Cole married, 24 Oct. 1728, Elizabeth Hill, perhaps dau. of David and Anne (Adams-Couch) Hill. Children recorded:

Samuel b. 13 July 1733.
John b. 23 Nov. 1735.
Abigail b. 11 June 1738; d. 25 Jan. 1743.
William b. 26 Jan. 1740; m. 10 Sept. 1761, Elizabeth Burdean. Ch., Hannah, John, Mary and Timothy, all bapt. 12 Dec. 1769, John and William bapt. 1 March 1775, and Nathan bapt. 2 March 1783.
Mary b. 18 Nov. 1744.
Abigail b. 4 Aug. 1747.
Tobias b. 5 Jan. 1753.

Rebecca Cole, parents unknown, b. 5 July 1737, m. William Gowell.
Eli Cole soldier of the Revolution, b. 1758, m. Olive Wilson, 19 Feb. 1778 and d. in Buxton 13 Dec. 1832. Widow Olive aged 81 in 1836.
M. 23 April 1797, Benjamin Marden and Hannah Cole.

COOPER.

Ebenezer Cooper had a grant in 1673. Alexander Cooper had a grant in 1671. He died 11 Feb. 1683-4, leaving one son.

John Cooper, born 1667, married, 13 Dec. 1691, Sarah, dau. of Nathan and Martha (Everett) Lord and lived in what is now South Berwick. Children:

Alexander b. 28 Dec. 1697.
John b. 7 Oct. 1702; m. Mary (Goodwin) Lord.
Sarah b. 29 Jan. 1704; m. Noah Emery 30 Oct. 1740.
Ebenezer bapt. 3 May 1707-8.

John Cooper married Mary, widow of Richard Lord, Jr., and dau. of Thomas and Mehitable (Plaisted) Goodwin. Children:

SARAH bapt. 14 Feb. 1741-2.
ALEXANDER bapt. 18 Aug. 1745; m. Patience Goodwin 31 Dec. 1767.
MARY bapt. 21 March 1746-7; m. Moses Warren 27 Nov. 1765.
DANIEL bapt. 25 May 1749; m. Mary Warren 2 Dec. 1773.
JOHN perhaps. He had ch. Sarah and Elinor, bapt. at South Berwick.

COUCH.

Joseph, son of William Couch of Cornwall, Eng., was apprenticed to John Bray 30 March 1662. He married Joanna, dau. of the first Roger Deering. She witnessed a deed in 1677 and is not mentioned again. The inventory of his estate was returned 22 Jan. 1713, by widow Catherine and son Roger. Children:

JOSEPH m. Anne Adams, dau. of Christopher. Had dau. Mary b. 3 Jan. 1696, who m. James Spinney 28 Dec. 1718. Widow Anne Couch m. (2) 25 Oct. 1710, David Hill in Portsmouth, and (3) Nicholas Weeks.

WILLIAM m. Elizabeth ———. Was of Newbury in 1724 and then sold land in Kittery that belonged to his father, Joseph Couch. John Norton of Kittery quitclaimed all right to said land. William Couch, Jr., of Newbury m. Lydia Mitchell of Kittery.

ROGER m. Bridget, dau. of John and Susanna Bickford of Newington, N. H., who was b. 30 July 1685. She was made administratrix of his estate 5 Jan. 1719 and m. Roger Mitchell 17 Aug. 1720. By first marriage she had William, named in a deed as minor in 1725, probably Joseph bapt. 18 Sept. 1715 and of Newbury in 1736, and John bapt. 15 Sept. 1717.

MARY m. 24 Aug. 1712, Thomas Allen in Portsmouth, N. H.
SARAH m. Richard Mitchell.
JOANNA m. Joseph Mitchell.

James Couch was drowned off Cape Cod in 1721, leaving widow Rebecca in Portsmouth.

CROCKETT.

Thomas Crockett, born about 1606, according to one deposition and in 1611 according to another, received, 23 April 1634, six pounds of Ambrose Gibbons for service of one year rendered to Capt. John Mason. It was probably at Portsmouth, where he

had "3 weeks diet" of John Pickering at a cost of twelve shillings. He signed the submission of York in 1652. About 1641 he had a gift of land from Thomas Gorges. It contained about 187 acres on the east side of Spruce Creek and was called "Crockett's Neck." Widow Ann administered his estate in 1679 and married before 1683 Diggory Jeffreys at Kittery Point. She was living in 1712. Thomas Crockett was constable in 1657. Children:

1. EPHRAIM b. about 1641; m. Ann ———.
   ELIHU, deeds land in 1683, living in 1698.
2. JOSEPH m. Hannah ———.
3. JOSHUA m. Sarah Trickey.
4. HUGH m. Margaret ———.
   MARY m. ——— Barton.
   ANNE m. William Roberts.
   SARAH m. John Parrott. A dau. Mary m. Philip Gammon of Portsmouth. See York Deeds, XI. 264-5.

1. Ephraim Crockett was a tailor. He married Ann ——— before 1672. Will, 17 July 1688. Inv. returned 10 Sept. 1688. Children:

RICHARD m. Deborah, dau. of Andrew Haley. Lived in Exeter, N. H., in 1714 and in Stratham in 1719.
EPHRAIM m. Rebecca Frink, 13 March 1728-9.
SARAH m. Henry Barter. See York Deeds VII. 32 and IX. 20.
MARY, named in father's will.

2. Joseph Crockett married Hannah ———. Will, 12 March 1713-4—29 Jan. 1716-7. Children:

JOSEPH had grant in 1699; m. Mary Ball, 12 Oct. 1700. He and daus. Rebecca and Hannah bapt. 22 Jan. 1715-6. Rebecca d. young. Hannah b. 13 July 1705 m. Edward Moore, 3 Dec. 1722. Other ch. Joseph and Elizabeth d. young.
LYDIA m. John Edwards of Portsmouth, Nov. 1712? Ch. recorded in Haverhill.
JOHN b. 16 March 1693; d. 23 March 1693.
ELIZABETH b. 15 March 1693-4; m. Benj. Hilton of York about 1713.
ABRAHAM b. 14 May 1696; living in Kittery in 1733.
ANNE b. 19 Aug. 1698; m. James Titcomb, 19 Nov. 1721?
NATHANIEL b. 4 May 1700.
SARAH b. 8 March 1702.
HANNAH.
DOROTHY.
MARY.

3. Joshua Crockett married Sarah, dau. of Thomas Trickey of Bloody Point, before 19 May 1682. He died before 6 July 1719, when son John is mentioned, who m. in Newington, N. H., 16 May 1718, Mary, dau. of Nathan and Mary Knight of Scarborough. This John Crockett was a shipwright of Falmouth in 1748. Another son may have been Joshua, who m. Mary Bickford in Portsmouth, 8 Dec. 1707.

4. Hugh Crockett married Margaret ———. Had a grant in 1678. Children recorded were:

MARGARET b. 12 May 1698; m. Noah Dodge of Portsmouth, 15 Nov. 1717.
SAMSON b. 14 March 1700.
ANNE b. 3 Oct. 1702.
ELIZABETH b. 24 Dec. 1703; d. 16 Jan. 1704.

Thomas Crockett had grants in York in 1696, 1702 and 1714. Had wife Dorothy. See York Deeds, IX. 50. Son Jonathan born in Portsmouth, 2 Aug. 1717. This last may have m. Elizabeth Rice of Kittery, 26 April 1739.

CURTIS.

Thomas Curtis, in company with others, bought land of Gorges in York in 1645. He removed to Scituate, Mass., and back to York in 1663. His wife was Elizabeth ———. His will, made 19 April 1680, was probated in 1706. Children were:

JOSEPH m. Sarah Foxwell.
BENJAMIN.
SAMUEL bapt. 1659; lived in Scituate, Mass.
DODOVAH m. (2)? Elizabeth (Withers) Berry.
JOB lived in York; m. Bethiah Mastin, 1716, perhaps his second marriage.
ABIGAIL m. Benoni Hodsdon.
HANNAH m. Jabez Jenkins.
LYDIA.
DAUGHTER m. ——— Cooke.
REBECCA.
SARAH.
ANNA m. Alexander Thompson.

Joseph, son of Thomas Curtis, married Sarah, dau. of Richard Foxwell, Esq., Sept. 1678. He had a grant in Kittery in 1694. Was High Sheriff of York County. He died between 1704 and 1706. She died before 1720. His estate was administered by his son Joseph in 1710. He had a garrison house at the head of Spruce Creek. Children were:

JOSEPH b. 22 June 1678; m. (1) perhaps, Sarah Potwain at Boston, 25 May 1703, (2) 7 May 1719, Sarah, widow of Jonathan Mendum and dau. of Joshua and Patience (Hatch) Downing. He died 20 Aug. 1751; she died 4 Dec. 1757. Had a son Joseph bapt. 17 Sept. 1721, who m. Philadelphia Jenkins.

SARAH b. 10 Aug. 1781; m. Tobias Lear Jan. 1702; d. 29 Nov. 1703.

RICHARD b. 2 April 1684; d. 6 May 1686.

RICHARD b. 15 July 1688; d. the same day.

ELIZABETH b. 16 July 1686; m. Diamond Sargent.

THOMAS b. 15 July 1688; d. s. p. before 1720.

FOXWELL b. 16 July 1692; m. prob. Elizabeth Goodridge in Boston 30 July 1724; d. s. p. Will in Boston,, 20 Aug. 1724-28 Aug. 1727. Widow died in January, 1742.

LOIS b. 13 May 1695; m. James Starrett of York between 29 Oct. 1723 and 7 July 1724.

EUNICE b. 23 Dec. 1698; m. Richard Cutt 20 Oct. 1720; d. 30 March 1795.

Joseph, son of Joseph Curtis, 2d, married Philadelphia, dau. of Thomas and Anne (Dixon) Jenkins. Int. Rec. 4 Jan. 1743. He died 15 June 1772. She died 7 Dec. 1793 in the 70th year of her age. Children were:

SARAH b. 3 Feb. 1744.

JOSEPH b. 3 April 1747; m. 5 Jan. 1774, Hannah, dau. of Henry and Mary Benson. She died 30 May 1776. Ch., Philadelphia b. 24 July 1774, and Sarah b. 20 April 1776.

THOMAS b. 15 April 1749.

BENJAMIN b. 19 June 1751.

ANNE b. 28 July 1753.

EUNICE b. 23 March 1756.

LOIS b. 8 June 1759.

FOXWELL b. 5 July 1764; m. Abigail Tredick at Newcastle, N. H., 28 April 1792.

CUTTS.

John and Richard Cutt (anciently the name was spelled without an s) settled at Strawberry Bank before 1646. Their brother Robert came from the West Indies and settled in Kittery a few years later. He had a ship yard and built many vessels. His first wife's name is unknown. His second wife was Mary Hoel, daughter of an English clergyman, whom he married in the West Indies. He died at Kittery June 18, 1674, and his widow married Francis Champernowne. After the death of her second husband, 1687, she removed to South Carolina. The children of Robert Cutt were:

1. Richard m. Joanna Wills.
   Elizabeth m. Humphrey Eliot. Moved to South Carolina. M. (2) Thomas Witherick.
   Bridget m. 23 July 1674, Rev. William Scriven.
   Sarah m. John More.
   Mary m. Richard Briar.
2. Robert b. 1673; m. Dorcas Hammond.

Second Generation.

1. Richard Cutt married, 1686, Joanna, daughter of Thomas and Lucia (Treworgy) Wills of Kittery. Lived on "Cutts Island," formerly called Champernowne's Island. Was seven times selectman. He died about 1735.

   Robert b. 13 Nov. 1687; d. prob. unm.
   Elizabeth b. 25 Nov. 1689; m. Nathaniel Raynes.
   Mary b. 28 Feb. 1691; d. 23 March 1691.
3. Richard b. 5 April 1693; m. Eunice Curtis.
   Sarah b. 6 Sept. 1695; m. 3 Nov. 1717 Roger Mitchell; d. 1718.
   Bridget b. 18 Feb. 1697; d. 13 April 1700.
4. Thomas b. 16 April 1700; m. Dorcas Hammond.
   Bridget b. 13 Dec. 1702: m. 23 Dec. 1725, Samuel Hart; d. s. p.
   Lucia b. 23 April 1705; prob. d. young.
   Edward b. 9 July 1707; m. Miss Welsh and had a son Edward.
   Samuel b. 21 Sept. 1709; prob. d. young.
   Joseph b. 22 April 1713; prob. d. young.
   Joanna b. 14 April 1715; m. 12 April 1739, Capt. Timothy Gerrish; d. 2 July 1812.

2. Robert Cutt married, 18 April 1698, Dorcas, dau. of Maj. Joseph and Katherine (Frost) Hammond. He lived in the Garrison House at Whipple's Cove, directly opposite the Marine Bar-

racks. The house, probably built by the first Robert Cutt, is still standing, though greatly altered. He died 24 Sept. 1735. His wife died 17 Nov. 1757, aged 82. They left four daughters.

Mary b. 26 Dec. 1798; m. 14 May 1722 Wm. Whipple; d. 28 Feb. 1783.

Catherine b. 30 Sept. 1700; m. 20 Aug. 1723 Hon. John Moffat; d. Dec. 1769.

Mehitable b. 18 Aug. 1703; m. 29 Dec. 1725 Hon. Jotham Odiorne; d. Jan. 1789.

Elizabeth b. 20 March 1709; m. (1) 23 Oct. 1727 Rev. Joseph Whipple; (2) Rev. John Lowell; d. s. p. 22 Sept. 1805.

Third Generation.

3. Richard Cutt married, 20 Oct. 1720, Eunice, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Foxwell) Curtis. He was a Major, Justice, Councillor, Selectman, and Deacon, one of the most prominent men of his time and place. He had a luxurious and hospitable residence on Cutts Island. He died about 1790. His wife died 29 March 1795, aged 97.

Sarah b. 21 July 1721; d. unm.

5. Robert b. 9 May 1723; m. Hannah Bartlett.

Joseph b. 14 March 1724-5. Unm.

Samuel b. 8 Dec. 1726; m. Nov. 1762 Anna Holyoke, dau. of Rev. Edward and Margaret (Appleton) Holyoke. Nine ch. He was a prominent citizen of Portsmouth, N. H. Died 29 May 1801. His wife died 28 March 1812.

6. Edward b. 19 Oct. 1728; m. Elizabeth Gerrish.

7. Foxwell Curtis b. 9 Sept. 1730; m. Mary Goodwin.

8. Richard b. 16 Aug. 1732; m. Sarah Frost.

Mary b. 27 Jan. 1734-5; m. 21 May 1756 Charles Chauncey; d. 25 April 1758.

Thomas b. 5 April 1736; m. 24 Aug. 1762 Elizabeth, dau. of Dominicus and Rebecca (Smith) Scammon. Eight ch. Lived in Saco. Died 10 Jan. 1821.

Eunice b. 27 July 1739; d. unm. 1794.

4. Thomas Cutt married, 23 April 1724, Dorcas, dau. of Judge Joseph and Hannah (Storer) Hammond. Lived near Spruce Creek in Kittery. First Deacon in the Congregational Church there. Died 10 Jan. 1795. The house built by him was burned in 1891 after standing 167 years.

Mary b. 30 April 1726; d. 28 March 1730.

Lucy b. 26 May 1728; d. 14 March 1745.

John b. 28 Aug. 1730; d. young.

9. Thomas b. 23 Nov. 1732; m. Elizabeth Donnell.
10. Robert b. 19 Sept. 1734; m. Lydia Fernald; (2) M. P. Wentworth.
Joseph b. 2 Aug. 1736; m. 2 Nov. 1758 Mary Stevenson. Eleven ch. Moved to Goshen, N. H., in 1789, where he died in 1808. His wife died in 1828, aged 94.
Hannah b. 23 April 1740; m. Mr. Woodbridge.
11. Samuel b. 20 Sept. 1744; m. Sarah Hill.

Fourth Generation.

5. Robert Cutts, married, 9 June 1745, Hannah, daughter of Nathan and Shuah (Heard) Bartlett. He died in 1791.

Sarah b. 4 Oct. 1746; d. 12 May 1748.
Sarah b. 5 March 1749-50; m. 1772 Benj. Fitz; d. 14 July 1801.
Eunice b. 15 March 1752; m. 1773 Jon. Sawyer.
Noah b. 30 Dec. 1754; m. Mary Wilson.
Robert b. 3 July 1764; d. unm.
Richard b. 14 April 1767; d. unm.

6. Edward Cutts, married, 14 Nov. 1758, Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Timothy and Sarah (Eliot) Gerrish. He was Representative, Councillor, and Judge of Probate. Served on the Committee of Safety and was Senator at the General Court 1780-82. He died 24 Jan. 1818. His wife died in 1810.

Wm. Richard b. ———; m. (1) Lydia Johnson; (2) Abigail Junkins.
Edward b. ———; m. 24 June 1812, Mary H. Sheafe. Attorney in Portsmouth, N. H. d. s. p. 22 Aug. 1844. His wife died 8 April 1869, aged 82.
Mary b. 28 May 1764; m. 6 April 1788 Rev. Asa Piper; d. 4 Jan. 1802.
Sarah b. ———; m. 16 Oct. 1808 Wm. Cutts; d. Jan. 1828.

7. Foxwell Curtis Cutts married, 1756, Mary, dau. of Capt. Ichabod and Elizabeth (Scammon) Goodwin. He died in May 1761, and his widow married the Rev. John Fairfield.

Richard Foxwell b. 3 June 1757; m. Elizabeth Cutts.
Samuel b. 3 May 1759; d. young.
William b. 26 April 1761; d. unm. 1780.

8. Richard Cutts married, 19 May 1763, Sarah, dau. of John and Sarah (Gerrish) Frost. He was Special Justice of the Court of Common Pleas 1747-61.

Joseph b. 5 July 1764; m. 10 April 1790 Mary Chauncey.
Richard b. 25 Nov. 1765; m. Joanna Raynes.
Sarah b. 31 Aug. 1767; m. 29 Nov. 1786 Capt. Daniel Bartlett.

Mary b. 13 Sept. 1768; m. 4 Aug. 1793 Wm. Pepperrell Frost; d. s. p.
John b. 9 Oct. 1776.
Joanna b. 18 July 1772; d. unm. 1792.
Eunice b. 31 Jan. 1774; m. 1813 Thomas Cutts; d. 1821.
Elizabeth b. 24 May 1782; m. 8 July 1813 Francis Raynes.

9. Thomas Cutts married Elizabeth Donnell. He died 29 Nov. 1800. She died 29 April 1800.

Thomas Donnell b. 8 June 1760; m. Joanna Staples.
Theodore b. 24 July 1764; prob. d. young.
William b. ——— ———; m. (1) 17 Nov. 1796 Anna Kent; (2) 16 Oct. 1808 Sarah Cutts.
Elizabeth d. young.

10. Robert Cutts married, (1) 18 Nov. 1758, Lydia Fernald; (2) 1766, Margery P., dau. of Capt. Wm. and Margery (Pepperrell) Wentworth. The second wife died 10 Jan. 1835. Robert Cutts died 17 March 1810. Three children by first marriage, ten by the second.

John b. 1759; m. 29 Dec. 1782 Abigail Johnson.
Joseph b. 1761; m. Polly Jacobs.
Lydia b. 1765; m. 15 Dec. 1793 Samuel Clark; d. 26 Oct. 1838.
Samuel Solley b. 1767; m. 25 May 1805 Susanna Lewis.
Theodore Atkinson b. 1768; m. 25 Nov. 1804 Mary A. Fernald.
Thomas b. 1770; d. young.
Polly b. 1772; m. 29 Jan. 1801 John Clark.
Oliver b. 1774; died at sea, 1793.
William b. 1776; m. 29 June 1802 Hannah Grouard.
Thomas b. 1776; m. 1813 Eunice Cutts; d. 1845. Had son, Wentworth, who m. Ann M. Curtis.
Robert b. 1782; d. in Baltimore, Md.
Margery P. b. 14 Feb. 1784; m. 6 March 1807 Mark Fernald; d. June 1864.
Nancy b. 26 July 1786; d. unm. 3 April 1869.

11. Samuel Cutts married, 15 Oct. 1767, Sarah, dau. of Judge John and Mary (Plaisted) Hill. He died 16 Nov. 1820.

Mary b. 30 July 1768; m. (1) Enoch Billings; (2) Jabez Bradbury; d. 17 Sept. 1855.
Sarah b. 23 March 1770; m. 3 Dec. 1803 Wm. Stevens; d. 17 Nov. 1854.
Hannah b. 11 July 1772; m. (1) 20 Feb. 1790 Philip Fowler; (2) 4 April 1822 Capt. Robert Clarke; d. 9 Nov. 1854.
Thomas b. 30 March 1775; m. 30 Nov. 1797 Sarah Colburn; d. 2 March 1857.

SAMUEL b. 2 Aug. 1777; m. 2 Nov. 1806 Catherine Woodward; d. 1 Oct. 1853.

ELISHA b. 1 Oct. 1780; m. 1808 Hannah Hooper; d. 1841.

ROBERT b. Nov. 1782; d. unm. 23 Dec. 1810.

BETSEY b. 20 Jan. 1785; m. 23 April 1807 Jos. Flitner; d. 1 July 1869.

DORCAS b. 23 Aug. 1787; m. 8 July 1816 Isaac Lapham; d. 3 July 1879.

ABIGAIL b. 23 Sept. 1790; m. 20 Oct. 1810 Elijah Jackson; d. 25 April 1870.

DAM OR DAME.

JonathanDam bought house and lot on Crooked Lane in 1710. He married, 25 Oct. 1711, Sarah, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Langdon) Fernald, who was born 24 April 1691, and died 5 Nov. 1748. His will, dated 8 July 1748, was probated 3 April 1749. Children named in will:

JOSEPH b. 12 Aug. 1712; pub. to Hannah King 16 Jan. 1741. Ch., Keturah, bapt. 25 June 1743, and Mary bapt. 2 Oct. 1748.

SIMEON m. Joanna Fernald 11 May 1749, dau. of Ebenezer and Patience (Mendum) Fernald. Ch., Joel bapt. 9 Sept. 1750; Patience bapt. 15 Oct. 1752; Dennis bapt. 8 Sept. 1754; Edward bapt. 20 March 1755.

JONATHAN m. in Newington, 1740, Abigail Nutter.

Children of Jonathan and Abigail (Nutter) Dam:

NATHAN bapt. 17 Jan. 1742; m. Mrs. Elsie (Marr) Rogers.

SARAH bapt. 6 Nov. 1743; m. John Godsoe?

JERUSHA bapt. 30 Nov. 1746; m. Aaron Witham 2 Feb. 1788.

JONATHAN bapt. 18 Aug. 1751; d. in Kittery about 1838.

HATEVIL bapt. 26 Aug. 1753; m. Jerusha Witham 22 March 1784.

CHILD, perhaps BENJAMIN, bapt. 11 July 1755; m. Elizabeth Mitchell 10 April 1786.

Children of Hatevil and Jerusha (Witham) Dam:

JONATHAN bapt. 10 Aug. 1785.

LYDIA bapt. 3 Sept. 1786.

NATHAN bapt. 9 Dec. 1787.

MOSES bapt. 5 Nov. 1789.

DEERING.

George Deering came from England about 1635 and settled at Black Point, Scarborough, Maine. He died about 1645, and his widow married Jonas Bailey. Deering was a planter and shipwright. The name is also frequently written Dearing.

His son, Roger, moved to Kittery before 1663, singed a petition there in 1673 and died 26 June 1676. His widow Joan married William Crafts. She was a widow again in 1696 and died about 1713. Feb. 23, 1691, administration was granted to "William Crafts and his wife on the estate of John Deering deceased, sone of the said Crafts ~~and~~ his wife." So say Probate Records at Alfred, Me. Jan. 20, 1727-8, Mary Deering, aged about 78, deposed that "thirty-three years past Joan Crafts lived in the house where John Hix and his mother, Sarah Hix, now live, and that about fourteen years past the said Crafts died in Possession of said house, reputed to be the estate of Joseph Deering." William Crafts' license to keep an ordinary was renewed May 26, 1785, and after his death Joan Crafts continued in the business of an inn-keeper. Her inn was "near the meeting house." The children of Roger Deering were:

1. Roger m. Mary ———.
2. Clement m. Joan Bray.
3. Thomas m. Elizabeth ———.
4. Joseph m. Mary Bray.

John, died about 1690. Unm.
Joanna m. Joseph Couch.
Sarah? m. Dennis Hicks.

Third Generation.

1. Lieut. Roger Deering signed the petition of 1673, administered his father's estate in 1676 and moved to Scarborough about 1700, where he bought of Robert Jordan in 1716 the "Nonesuch Farm" of 2,000 acres. He died in 1718. His wife Mary, born in 1649, as a deposition shows, survived him. Their children were:

Roger m. (1) Sarah (Scammon?) She was killed by Indians in 1723, and three children were captured by them. He m. (2) 16 Jan. 1723 Elizabeth, widow of Josiah Skillin and daughter of Edward Lydston of Kittery. He died in 1741. A son, William, m. Mary, dau. of Charles Pine of Scarborough and had ch. Isaac b. 9 July 1736; Mary b. 20 Sept. 1738; Margery b. 9 Jan. 1740; Grace Pine b. 18 Jan. 1742, d. 20 Dec. 1763; Anna Maria b. 1 Nov. 1744; Bray b. 2 Nov. 1746; and William b. 25 Dec. 1748. Another son of Roger and Sarah Deering was probably Humphrey Deering of Arundel.

5. Clement m. Elizabeth Fernald.

Margery m. Samuel Scammon about 1712; d. in Biddeford, 1740, aged 51.

Sarah m. Robert Mitchell.

Martha m. William Rackliff 5 Jan. 1708-9.

Prob. Joanna m. Ebenezer Moore 25 Nov. 1700.

Mary m. Tobias Fernald 12 June 1701.

2. Clement Deering married, about 1679, Joan, dau. of John and Joan Bray. She was a widow in 1695 and was then licensed by the court to keep a house of entertainment. She died in 1707. Children were:

6. John b. 17 June 1680; m. Temperance Fernald.

Joanna b. 8 May 1687; m. Dominicus Jordan.

Miriam b. 22 April 1692.

3. Thomas Deering married Elizabeth ———. He died in 1723 and she in 1737. Children were:

Thomas b. 15 June 1692; prob. died young.

7. John b. 2 April 1695; m. Mary Carpenter.

Roger b. 1 Jan. 1698: m. Martha, dau. of John Lydston. A son John is mentioned in 1752, who prob. m. Miriam Boothby 28 Dec. 1754.

Margaret b. 2 Jan. 1701; m. Thomas Cleare.

Sarah m. Francis Deed.

Elizabeth m. 18 April 1727 Samuel Reeves, (2) Samuel More. Pub. 4 Sept. 1731. (3) Benj. Welch of North Yarmouth, Me., before 1739.

4. Joseph Deering married Mary, dau. of John and Joan Bray. He died Oct. 1719. She was living 28 Oct. 1752.

Joseph b. 28 May 1698; died young.

Bray b. 18 Oct. 1701; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Flye and had a dau. Mary b. 12 Nov. 1728, who m. John Underwood. Bray Deering was an officer in the Louisburg expedition.

8. Clement b. 10 Nov. 1704; m. Miriam Hutchins.

William b. 17 Sept. 1708; died young.

John, died in 1743, "late of Damariscotty."

Fourth Generation.

5. Clement Deering married, 25 Sept. 1701, Elizabeth, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Langdon) Fernald. He lived on the homestead at Kittery and died in 1742. She died 2 June 1745. A deed dated 1745 shows their children to have been:

Clement m. Hannah, dau. of James Davis of Oyster River, 23 March 1726-7. She died at the age of 77. Lived in Rochester, N. H. He is

mentioned as "deceased" in 1775. Had son James, who had wife Joanna in 1775.

Tobias m. Elizabeth Berry 22 Oct. 1730. Both living in Kittery in 1745.

9. Roger m. Mary Littlefield.

Mary m. Samuel Jones 25 Sept. 1733, (2) Richard Mitchell in 1740.

Sarah? m. John Amee. Widow in 1742.

6. John Deering was a sea captain, he m. 12 Dec. 1705, Temperance, dau. of Capt. William and Elizabeth (Langdon) Fernald. He died in 1712, and his widow married Ebenezer More, whom she survived. She was living 16 July 1746. Two sons by first marriage.

10. William b. 16 Sept. 1706; m. Dorothy Mendum, (2) Eunice Gunnison.

11. John b. 16 July 1710; m. Anna Dunn.

7. John Deering married, 22 Oct. 1719, Mary, dau. of Philip Carpenter of Kittery.He died in 1725, and his widow married, 17 March 1729-30, Stephen Seavey.

Thomas b. 8 Oct. 1721; died January following.

John b. 13 Oct. 1722; m. Eunice, dau. of James and Mary (Couch) Spinney, 18 Feb. 1743. See Hist. of Paris, Me.

Thomas b. 19 Jan. 1724-5; d. 16 June 1728.

8. Clement Deering married Miriam, dau. of Benjamin and Joanna (Ball) Hutchins. Pub. 18 Dec. 1731. Their children were:

Joanna b. 2 Feb. 1735.

Joseph b. 5 March 1738-9; m. 28 Oct. 1765, Eleanor Knight? Bapt. 14 Oct. 1770, Joanna, dau. of Eleanor Deering.

Edward b. 8 April 1741; pub. to Mary Mitchell 5 Oct. 1793. She adm. his estate in 1797.

Elizabeth bapt. 17 June 1744; m. William Pillow 9 April 1767?

Margery bapt. 10 Aug. 1746; m. Andrew Bradeen 25 Jan. 1768?

Miriam bapt. 29 Aug. 1752.

Fifth Generation.

9. Roger Deering married Mary Littlefield. Pub. 26 Sept. 1741. The will of Mary Ball, dated 8 Feb. 1744, names "Isabella Deering and Elizabeth Gerrish children of Roger Deering and his wife Mary my daughter," also "Mary Frizzell, daughter of my said daughter Mary Deering," and "Mary Ball Gerrish daughter

of my granddaughter Elizabeth Gerrish." Roger Deering's will, dated 11 Sept. 1792, was probated 1 April 1794. Children were:

SARAH bapt. 10 Oct. 1742; m. Richard Sayward 18 April 1788. Not named in will.

MARY bapt. 1 April 1744; m. Thomas Frizell.

12. ROGER bapt. 22 Feb. 1747; m. Sarah Gerrish.

ELIZABETH bapt. 13 Oct. 1751; m. Eliot Gerrish 16 Nov. 1772; (2) Joseph Mitchell, 15 July 1787.

ISABELLA bapt. 17 Jan. 1754; m. John Weeks 30 Nov. 1777.

10. William, son of John and Temperance (Fernald) Deering, married (1) 13 Nov. 1729, Dorothy, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Downing) Mendum; (2) Int. Rec. 22 July 1738, Eunice, dau. of Elihu and Mary (Rawlins) Gunnison. He was a noted carver and builder, building some of the best houses in Portsmouth. Children by first marriage:

13. EBENEZER b. 3 June 1730; m. (1) Mary Frost; (2) Sarah Colender.

JOANNA b. 12 April 1732; m. Samuel Landfair or Lanphear 25 Aug. 1749. Dau. Dorothy b. 5 June 1753.

DOROTHY b. 26 March 1734; d. 1734.

DOROTHY b. 1735; d. 1735.

WILLIAM b. 1736; d. 1736.

JONATHAN b. 1737; d. 1737.

Children by second marriage:

MARGARET b. 26 July 1740; pub. to Samuel Norton 23 May 1761; perhaps m. Elihu Weeks in Portsmouth 24 Jan. 1765.

WILLIAM b. 14 Aug. 1741; m. Molly Caswell 5 April 1763.

DOROTHY b. 15 March 1743; m. Thomas Brown.

EUNICE b. 17 May 1744; m. Noah Parker 17 Aug. 1763.

ELIHU b. 29 Nov. 1746; d. 1769.

SIMEON b. 1749; d. 1749.

ANDREW b. 31 Dec. 1751; d. 1752.

MARY b. 22 Sept. 1753.

ELIZABETH m. Samuel Odiorne. Bapt. 17 Nov. 1765 "Samuel Odiorne, grandchild of Capt. William Deering."

11. John, son of John and Temperance (Fernald) Deering, was a ship master. He married, 13 March 1732, Anna, dau. of Nicholas and Deborah (Grindall) Dunn of Boston. He died at sea in 1758, and his widow moved to Falmouth, now Portland, and married Deacon James Milk, a wealthy merchant and ship builder. She died 7 Sept. 1769. Children by first marriage, all born in Kittery:

JOSIAH b. 6 April 1733; d. 14 May 1733.

SUSANNAH b. 11 June 1735; m. William Wormwood.

Nathaniel b. 29 Jan. 1736; m. 15 Oct. 1764, Dorcas, dau. of Dea. James Milk. He was a prominent merchant of Portland and a Captain in the Revolutionary Army. Died 14 Sept. 1795. Ch., James b. 23 Aug. 1766, m. 9 March 1789, Almira, dau. of Enoch Ilsley and d. 21 Sept. 1850; and Mary b. 14 Feb. 1770, m. 17 March 1801, Commodore Edward Preble of the U. S. Navy, and d. 26 May 1851.

John b. 16 Nov. 1738; m. 8 June 1766, Eunice dau. of Dea. James Milk. He d. 4 Nov. 1784, leaving children.

Mary b. 29 June 1740; m. James Milk, Jr.

Anna b. 16 May 1742; m. William Fullerton.

Nicholas b. 9 April 1744; d. young.

Miriam b. 4 Feb. 1746.

Joshua b. 23 Feb. 1749; died young.

Samuel b. 16 July 1752.

Benjamin b. May 1754; d. young.

Joseph b. 3 Feb. 1758; d. 8 Dec. 1779.

Sixth Generation.

12. Roger Deering married Sarah, daughter of William and Sarah (Mitchell) Gerrish, and had children:

14. Roger m. Eady Wilson.

Mary, named in grandfather's will. Unm. in 1792.

Abigail, named in grandfather's will, m. Wm. Seward or Sayward 3 June 1792.

13. Ebenezer, son of William and Dorothy (Mendum) Deering, married (1) 14 Sept. 1752, Mary, dau. of Charles and Sarah (Pepperrell) Frost. She died 15 April 1770, and he married (2) 30 Aug. 1770, Sarah Colender. He died 6 April 1791. He was an officer in the Revolutionary Army. Children were:

Andrew Pepperrell b. 16 Jan. 1754; d. in London in 1770.

Elliot b. 27 May 1757; m. 18 Dec. 1787 Hannah dau. of William and Hannah (Fullerton) Deering, his cousin; d. 13 Sept. 1811.

William b. 17 July 1759.

Dorothy b. 24 March 1761.

Sally b. March 1763; d. 1764.

Nathaniel b. 1764; d. 1765.

Simeon b. 1766; d. 1767.

Marion b. 1768; d. 1772.

Elihu b. 21 May 1769; m. 27 Dec. 1795, Anna, dau. of John and Eunice (Milk) Deering, his cousin. No. ch.

Children by second marriage of Ebenezer Deering:

Dezier b. 1771; d. 1773.

Charles Williams b. 1773.

John b. 1774.

Seventh Generation.

14. Roger Deering married, 3 Aug. 1794, Eady, dau. of Edmund and Susanna (Gunnison) Wilson. She was born 1 March 1772 and died 28 Oct. 1856. His will, dated 14 Feb. 1835, was probated 1 June 1835. Children were:

15. Roger b. 25 April 1795; m. Lucinda Boston.

Thomas m. Louise Gilbert. Lived in Boston. Ch., George, Theodore, etc.

Edmund W. m. Eunice Tobey 9 June 1822, (2?) Mary Wilson 24 Sept. 1826. Ch., Albion K. Paris, Havilah, Edmund Gowen, Susan Marcely.

Capt. Isaac m. Rebecca Wilson 17 Oct. 1832. He d. 2 Jan. 1867, aged 64. She d. 2 Jan. 1865, aged 55. Ch., Abram, Franklin, Elizabeth who m. John J. Phillips, and Carlton. Abram m. 17 Dec. 1855 Elizabeth Martin and was lost at sea 24 Aug. 1873, aged 40. A son, Edward C., was lost at same time, aged 16. Wife died 31 July 1867, aged 33 years 4 months.

16. Alpheus b. 5 June 1806; m. Hannah B. Hutchings.

Eady m. Paul Chase 6 May 1828.

Susan m. Jonathan Langton 4 Jan. 1849.

Sarah m. Asa Gunnison 5 June 1842.

Mary, died young.

Hannah d. 31 Jan. 1857, aged 45. Unm.

Rosanna, died young.

Eighth Generation.

15. Roger Deering married, 1 Dec. 1824, Lucinda, dau. of John and ——— (Moody) Boston of York, Me. She was born 14 Dec. 1802 and died 9 March 1867. He died 12 Jan. 1873. He was in the fight of the Enterprise and Boxer in the War of 1812 Children:

Thomas Haven b. 25 Oct. 1825; m. 1 July 1856 Mary Jane, dau. of Dea. Solon Jenkins of Boston, (2) Helen A. Nevers. Ch., Mary J., m. C. A. Belcher; H. Flora, deceased; Frank H.; and Dr. Henry L. See sketch and portrait.

Roger Moody b. 11 May 1827; m. Miss Breed of Lynn, Mass. Surgeon in the Army. Died at Hudson, Miss., 29 Aug. 1865.

Jane Seavey b. 22 Feb. 1829; d. May 1887. Unm.

John Wentworth b. 28 March 1831; m. (1) Martha A. Fenn Carter; (2) 3 Oct. 1894, Lucy A. Kimball, dau. of Dr. John E. L. Kimball of Saco, Me. See sketch and portrait.

Moses Howe b. 5 Oct. 1833; m. Priscilla Lord of Ipswich, Mass.

Henry Livingston b. 29 Aug. 1835. Harvard M. S. Surgeon in Navy. Unm. Died at Pensacola, Florida, 2 Oct. 1864.

George West b. 26 July 1837; m. widow of his brother Moses.

Marcia Lucinda b. 26 May 1840; m. Capt. Horatio Whitten of Portland, Me.

Charles Sumner b. 26 March 1845. See sketch and portrait.

Annie Augusta b. Sept. 1850; m. ~~John L. Kimball.~~ Wm Ladd

16. Capt. Alpheus Deering married, 5 April 1830, Hannah B. Hutchings. She was born 28 June 1805, and died 19 Jan. 1878. He died 25 April 1886, aged 79 years 10 months. Children were:

Harriet Clark b. 18 Sept. 1830; m. Darius F. Williams.

Rosanna b. 3 Nov. 1832; m. Horace Mardon of Portsmouth.

Alpheus Thurston b. 30 Jan. 1835; d. 10 Sept. 1835.

George Edmund b. 10 Sept. 1836; d. 28 Nov. 1855 at sea.

Sarah B. C. b. 10 Dec. 1838. Unm.

Joseph Orlando b. 22 Nov. 1840; m. Eunice Williams of York.

Mary J. H. b. 19 Nov. 1842; m. Josiah Williams 22 May 1864.

Charlotte M. b. 23 Dec. 1844; d. 26 Aug. 1865.

Clara W. b. 12 June 1847; d. 11 April 1848.

James Alpheus b. 14 June 1849; d. 1 Sept. 1849.

Albion b. 13 Sept. 1851; d. 3 Oct. 1851.

The following sketch is condensed from the *Braintree Observer* of Nov. 1900.

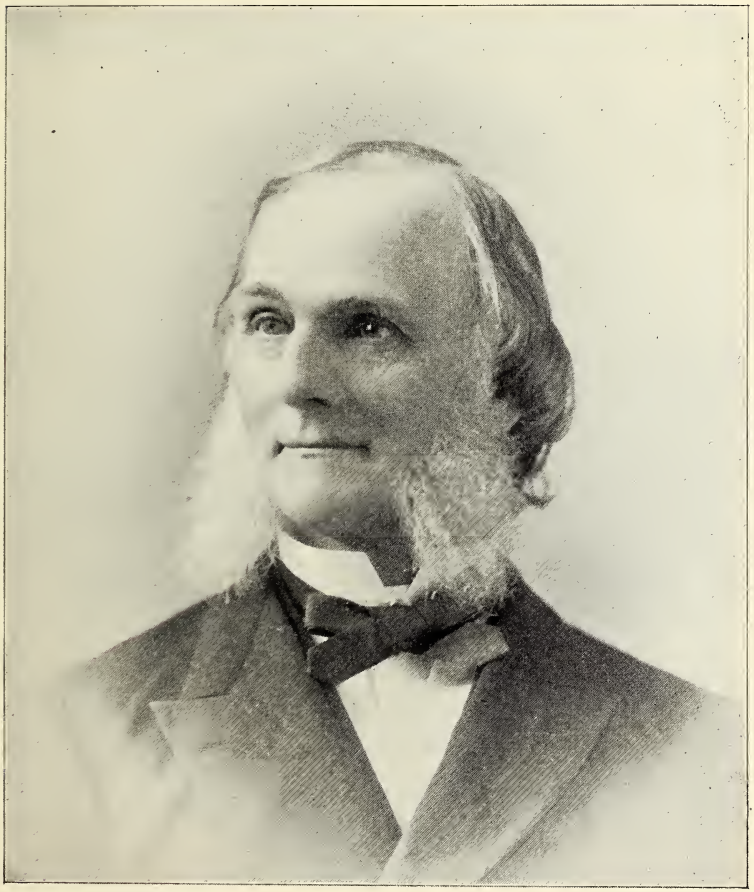
T. Haven Dearing, M.D., a well known and popular physician of Braintree, received his early education in the common schools of Kittery, in different New England academies, and continued it under special tutors and in special college courses. He taught school for some years in Maine and New Hampshire. He began the study of medicine and subsequently studied at the best colleges of New York, Philadelphia and Boston, and visited the principal hospitals of Europe.

He first settled in Boston, was professor of surgery and dermatology in the College of Physicians and Surgeons, for nearly six years was dean of the college, and was assistant surgeon of a Boston regiment. In the late war he was surgeon in one of the largest hospitals of Washington. Was pension examiner, and is examiner for many life insurance companies.

Since May, 1863, Dr. Dearing has been a resident physician of Braintree, and to-day controls a large local practice, with a firmly established reputation as physician and surgeon. He is president of the South Norfolk Medical Society, is a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society, the American Medical Association,

vice-president of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and member of the Harvard Medical Alumni Association.

While a resident of Boston he was placed upon the school board of that city, has since been for many years a member of the

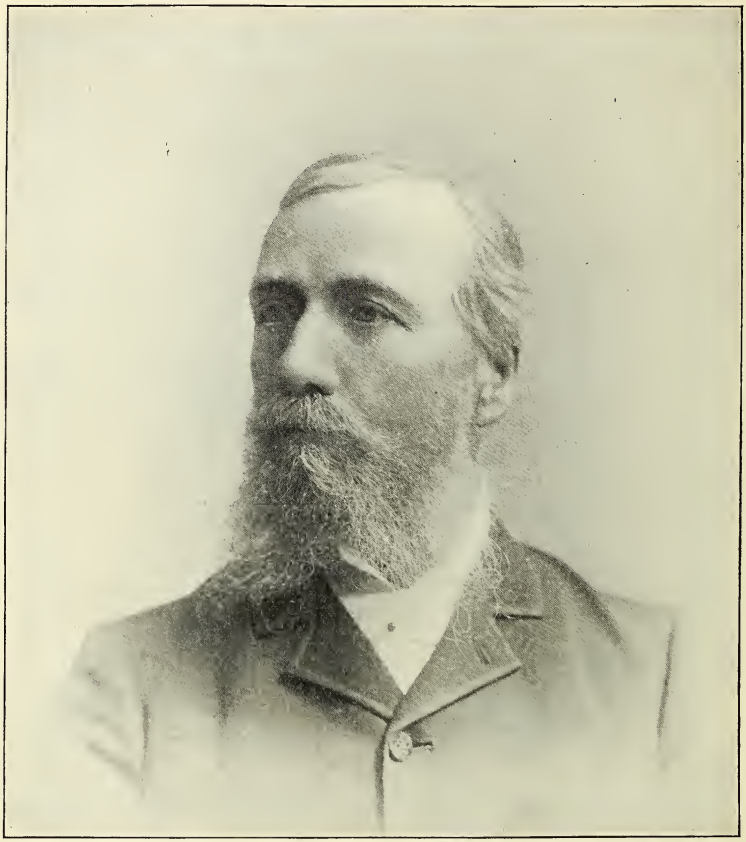


THOMAS HAVEN DEARING, M.D.

Braintree board and for five years its chairman. In 1889 he was elected Representative to the House. He has always been associated with the Republican party.

Dr. Dearing is a member of the First Congregational Church. He is well known in musical circles, is a member of the Union

Choral Society of Braintree and was its president for three years, and is also identified with the Stoughton Musical Society. He was for many years the chorister of the Congregational Church, he is identified with the Masonic order and with the Knights of

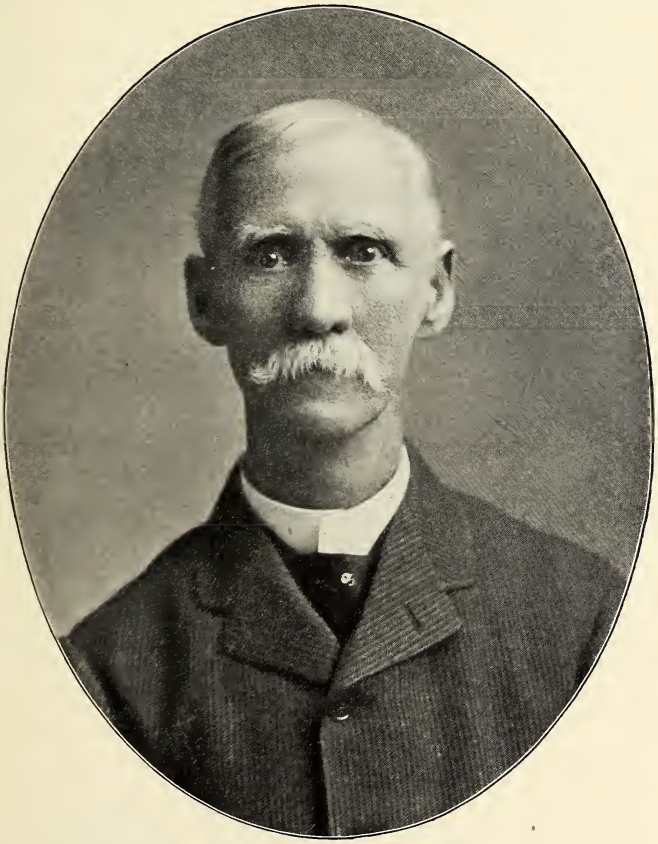


JOHN WENTWORTH DEERING.

Honor, a member of the Boston and Braintree Pine Tree Clubs, and president of the latter organization. He is at the present time vice-president of the Massachusetts society of that name and enjoys a very wide and extended acquaintance.

He has always been a strong advocate of temperance and upon appropriate occasions has delivered lectures on this subject, thus gaining added reputation in the vicinity.

John Wentworth Deering, son of Roger and Lucinda (Boston) Deering, left Kittery when about ten years of age and went to New York City, where he had an active and successful business career. In company with Thomas C. Smith he carried on the business of a cotton merchant under the firm name of John W. Deering and Company. The firm was also interested in shipping,



CHARLES SUMNER DEARING.

and was rated at half a million of dollars. Mr. Deering retired from active business about twenty-five years ago and has traveled extensively in Europe. He now resides in Boston.

Charles Sumner Dearing, brother to the two just mentioned, left Kittery at an early age and was educated in public and pri-

vate schools of Boston. He learned the trade of a jeweler and watch-maker, and for more than twenty-five years has carried on extensive business in Boston and Everett, Mass. He is a member of the Baptist Church and an active worker in Sunday School and in the Young Men's Christian Association. His residence is now Everett, Mass. He married (1) Aug. 1867, Allie Graves, who died without issue Feb. 1869. He married (2), in 1870, Miss Mary Redford, daughter of James and Mary Ann (Gibson) Redford, who were born in England. She was born in Terryville, Conn., 24 May 1844. Their children are Wayland Anderson b. 24 March 1872, d. 17 July 1872; May Annie b. 17 Aug. 1873; Charles Sumner b. 10 Nov. 1876, m. Charlotte Trowbridge of Newark, N. J., 25 Sept. 1901; Henry Herbert b. 7 April 1878.

DENNET OR DENNETT.

The Dennet family is of Norman origin, and Hugh D'Anet is said to have come into England with William the Conqueror. There are many of the name Dennet in England who can trace their lineage back six centuries or more.

Two brothers, John and Alexander Dennet, came from England to Portsmouth between 1660 and 1670. John Dennet died 5 May 1709, aged 63, and was buried at the Point of Graves. He was a carpenter. Wife's name was Amy. Children:

1. JOHN b. 15 Dec. 1675; m. Mrs. Mary Shapleigh.
   AMY b. 9 April 1679; m. John Adams.
   JOSEPH b. 19 July 1681; m. 24 June 1704, Elizabeth Meed; d. about 1714. Ch., Elizabeth b. 13 Jan. 1705; Hannah b. 1 Oct. 1707; and Lydia b. 29 Dec. 1709.
2. EPHRAIM b. 2 Aug. 1689; m. Katharine ———.

2. Children of Ephraim and Katharine Dennet.

KATHARINE b. 14 Jan. 1714-5; m. John Shackford 20 Jan. 1731.
JOHN b. 15 Oct. 1716; m. Phebe Bartlett Feb. 1739. 8 ch.
EPHRAIM b. 22 July 1718; m. 24 Feb. 1751 Mrs. Lydia (Waterhouse) Colby. Had son Jeremiah b. 25 Dec. 1752, m. 21 Jan. 1772 Susannah Peverly and had ten ch.
ELIZABETH b. 12 June 1721; m. Nathaniel Bartlett 23 Oct. 1739.
MARY b. 23 March 1723.
GEORGE b. 1 April 1725; died young.
NATHANIEL b. 21 Feb. 1727-8, died young.

1. John Dennet, Jr., bought land of Isaac Remick in 1698 and settled in Kittery at Great Cove. He was a house-carpenter. He married, 5 Feb. 1701-2, Mary, widow of Alexander Shapleigh and dau. of Christopher and Margaret Adams. He died 18 Nov. 1742. Children:

Mary b. 16 Jan. 1703-4; unm. She was blind.
Sarah b. 15 Aug. 1706; m. Joseph Hill. Pub. 17 July 1725.
3. John b. 22 Dec. 1708; m. Mary Tetherly.
4. Thomas b. 15 June 1712; m. Mary Bartlett.
Eleanor b. 8 March 1714-5; d. 2 March 1735-6.

Third Generation.

3. John Dennet married Mary, dau. of William and Mercy (Spinney) Tetherly. He died 26 Oct. 1797. She was born 25 March 1712 and died in 1777. He was selectman 19 years, Deputy to General Court 1750-1. Children:

John b. 18 Oct. 1731; d. 20 Jan. 1736-7.
Eleanor b. 28 April 1734; m. John Orr 2 Dec. 1756.
Mercy b. 11 June 1736; m. Mark Adams, 1759.
John b. 15 March 1737-8; m. Abigail Carter? Lived in North Berwick. Sons, Hunking and John.
5. William b. 1 Feb. 1739-40; m. Sarah Paul, (2) Mary Adams.
Mary b. 7 March 1741-2; m. 13 May 1768 Joseph Adams.
6. Mark b. 13 Nov. 1744; m. Mary Dennet.
Anne b. 2 Nov. 1747; m. (1) William Ham, (2) Tobias Walker.
Elizabeth b. 2 Feb. 1750; m. 1777, Samuel Rice, Jr.
Sarah b. 8 June 1751; m. 1778, Thomas Chase.
Thomas b. 22 March 1754. Unm. Went to sea and died abroad.
Hannah b. 13 Aug. 1756; m. 17 Aug. 1775 John Chase; d. 9 Nov. 1806.

4. Thomas, son of John and Mary (Adams-Shapleigh) Dennet, married Mary, dau. of Nathan and Shuah (Heard) Bartlett. She m. (2) ——— Lord.

Sarah b. 16 Oct. 1737; m. 1762, Stephen Tobey.
Abigail b. 28 April 1741; m. William Fernald 28 June 1763.
7. John b. 26 Aug. 1743; m. 3 July 1763 Jane Coffin.
Mary b. 7 Nov. 1746; m. 7 July 1767 Mark Dennet.
Eleanor b. 10 July 1753; m. Mr. Kimball.

Fourth Generation.

5. William, son of John and Mary (Tetherly) Dennet, married (1) 31 Oct. 1765, Sarah, dau. of Jeremiah and Hannah (Hamilton) Paul; (2) May 1770, Mary Adams. She was born

17 May 1752 and died 6 March 1843, dau. of John and Mary (Fernald) Adams. William Dennet died 25 Oct. 1803. His children were:

WILLIAM b. 18 Nov. 1766; m. 1792, Sarah Rice.
Children by second marriage:
8. JOHN b. 19 April 1772; m. (1) Betsey Dennet, (2) Dorcas Fernald.
9. JOSEPH b. 24 Nov. 1774; m. 10 April 1796 Abigail Spinney.
SARAH b. 9 Oct. 1778; m. John Jenkins; d. 29 Oct. 1834.
THOMAS b. 25 Sept. 1782; m. 4 April 1805 Anne Fernald; d. 7 March 1840.
10. MARK b. 28 Aug. 1786; m. Alice Wilson, (2) Miriam Pettegrew.
BENNING b. 30 Aug. 1790; m. 24 Dec. 1812 Hannah Perkins.

6. Mark, son of John and Mary (Tetherly) Dennet, married, 7 July 1767, his cousin Mary, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Bartlett) Dennet. He died at sea.

SALLY b. 15 March 1770.
BETSEY b. 25 April 1772 d. 13 March 1807.
MARK b. 4 April 1774; died at sea.
POLLY b. 27 Aug. 1779.

7. John, son of Thomas and Mary (Bartlett) Dennet, married 9 July 1763, Jane, dau. of Dr. Edmund and Shuah (Bartlett) Coffin. M. (2) 20 April 1797 Phebe Hutchings; (3) 1816 widow Sarah Ferguson. He died 7 May 1819. Children:

MARY b. 2 April 1764.
SHUAH b. 6 Aug. 1766; m. Enoch H. Lewis.
THOMAS b. 11 Aug. 1768; m. Polly Pray, and had a son John b. 4 Aug. 1795. See Hist. of Paris, Me.
JANE m. Benning Parker.
Children by second marriage:
OLIVER b. April 1799; d. 18 Dec. 1851; m. (1) 1820 Sophia Paul, (2) 3 Nov. 1822, Lydia S. Neal.
PHEBE b. May 1801; d. 18 Sept. 1862. Unm.
JOHN, died in South America, leaving two children.

FIFTH GENERATION.

8. John, son of William and Mary (Adams) Dennet, married, 10 Dec. 1795, Betsey Dennet; (2) 19 Nov. 1807 Dorcas Fernald. He died 25 June 1837. Children were by first marriage.

MARY A. b. 7 Oct. 1796; m. Joseph Frost.
BETSEY m. John Frisbee.

9. Joseph, son of William and Mary (Adams) Dennet, married, 10 April 1796, Abigail Spinney. He died 10 Jan. 1808. Children:

JOSEPH b. 7 July 1796; d. 30 June 1839.
WILLIAM b. 7 July 1798; d. 16 March 1812.
SARAH b. 25 July 1802; d. 15 Oct. 1818.

10. Mark, son of William and Mary (Adams) Dennet, married (1) 22 Dec. 1808, Alice, dau. of Edward Wilson; she was born 22 Sept. 1785 and died 4 Feb. 1819. He married (2) 4 May 1820, Miriam Pettegrew. She was born 12 Dec. 1802 and died 10 Aug. 1881. He died 30 April 1883. See biographical sketch, page 257.

AUGUSTUS b. 17 Oct. 1809; d. 30 Dec. 1811.
ALEXANDER b. 10 Nov. 1811; m. Mary Remick. She died 18 July 1878.
BETSEY b. 19 Sept. 1817; d. 18 Nov. 1841.
SON b. and d. 3 Feb. 1819.

Children by second marriage:

ALICE b. 24 May 1821.
SYLVESTER b. 26 Nov. 1822; d. 30 Aug. 1847.
SARAH b. 29 April 1824, d. 21 Feb. 1844.
CHARLES W. b. 15 Feb. 1826; d. 6 April 1847.
JULIA ANN b. 21 Jan. 1828.
MARY b. 2 Jan. 1830; m. Burlinton Paul; d. 22 March 1863.
MARK JACKSON b. 22 April 1834; d. 15 July 1856.
JOHN b. 31 July 1836; d. 12 May 1838.
OREN b. 9 Jan. 1839; d. 14 Aug. 1859.
EMILY b. 22 June 1841; d. 13 Feb. 1857.
LOUISA b. 15 Jan. 1844; d. 17 June 1847.

DENNETT.

Alexander Dennett, brother of John the emigrant, was born about 1639 and died in Newcastle, N. H., in 1698.

His son Alexander was born about 1670. He settled in what is now Eliot in 1681. Had a grant in 1694. Married Mehitable, dau. of Gabriel Tetherly. Died in 1733 in Portsmouth, leaving children, Moses, Samuel, Ebenezer, Mehitable Stewart (?) Elizabeth Sanborn, Sarah, who married Joshua Weymouth, and Susanna, who m. Joshua Downing of Newington 17 Nov. 1724.

Ebenezer Dennett, son of Alexander, Jr., born about 1692, married, 10 June 1714, Abigail, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Williams) Hill. He died about 1758. His children were:

SAMUEL b. 19 March 1714-5; m. 14 Oct. 1742, Sarah Frost. Settled in Biddeford or Saco and has many descendants.

ELIZABETH b. 22 Oct. 1718; m. Jabez Jenkins about 1740.

EBENEZER b. 22 Oct. 1721; m. 19 July 1748 Mary Hanscom; d. in North Berwick 13 March 1808.

MEHITABLE b. 23 May 1724; m. 9 Jan. 1752 Joseph Pilsbury.

SUSANNA b. 29 May 1727.

ABIGAIL b. 29 May 1727; m. 21 Dec. 1749 Nathaniel Clark.

JOHN b. 20 May 1730; m. 26 June 1754 Dorothy Furbish; d. at Lyman, Me., 5 Dec. 1812. He had children Joseph b. 30 May 1755, Moses, Ebenezer, Paul, James, Hannah, Abigail, and Annie.

DIAMOND.

John Diamond and wife Grace were living in Kittery in 1651. He was constable in 1659 and clerk of the writs in 1662. He lived on Crooked Lane and was a shipbuilder. John Diamond, Jr., was made administrator of his estate 9 July 1667. Children:

JOHN, sold land to brother William in 1667. Mentioned in 1685. Probably married a dau. of Francis Raynes of York. Ch., Thomas and John, who were of Boston in 1708, and Mary, who m. John Spinney. A John Diamond m. Mary Wilson in Boston 22 Aug. 1709.

ANDREW, taverner and magistrate at the Isles of Shoals, born 1640; lived in Ipswich, Mass., where he m. 1705, Mrs. Elizabeth Eliott; d. s. p. 1707. Widow m. Theophilus Parsons, 5 April 1707-8.

WILLIAM m. Joan ———; d. about 1667. Widow m. (1) Edward Carter, (2) James Blagdon. Joan Carter in a deed dated 1691 names children John, Grace, and Margaret Diamond. John may have been put to death with torture by Indians in Wells in 1692, or it may have been his uncle John. Grace m. Richard Tucker. Margaret m. Sylvanus Tripe.

THOMAS m. (1) Mary, widow of James Weymouth, Senior, (2) Jane Gains of Ipswich, Mass. Pub. 19 April 1707. His will, recorded in New Hampshire, is dated 14 July 1707. It names wife Jane, brother John deceased, who had sons Thomas and John, sister Grace Lewis, cousin Mary Spinney, daughter of my brother John Diamond, cousin Margaret Tripe daughter of my brother William Diamond, Diamond and Weymouth Currier, sons of my son-in-law Richard Currier. (Richard Currier m. Elizabeth Weymouth, dau. of Thomas Diamond, first wife. Diamond Currier d. int. about 1731.)

GRACE m. Peter Lewis.

DIXON.

William Dixon was living in York in 1648 with wife Joan. "Ould William Dixon" is mentioned in 1660. His will was probated in 1666. He had son James, daughter who married John Brawn of York, daughter Susanna who married ——— Frost, Dorothy Dixon, cousin to James, married William Moore.

No connection has been traced between these and Peter Dixon, who had a grant of thirty acres in Kittery 26 March 1679. He married Mary, dau. of Christian Remick. Will, dated 1708, was probated 15 May 1718. He built his house at a point just below Boiling Rock, which has ever since been called Dixon's Point. The house of the late F. N. Dixon marks the spot. He was a shipwright. Children:

Mary b. 23 Sept. 1679; m. John Staples.
Hannah b. 3 Feb. 1684; m. Jorn Morrell 16 Dec. 1701.
Anne b. 17 July 1689; m. Thomas Jenkins 14 Sept. 1708; d. May 1749.
1. Peter b. 29 Feb. 1692; m. Abigail Flanders.

Second Generation.

1. Peter Dixon married, 28 Sept. 1712, Abigail Flanders. His will, dated 18 Feb. 1779, names wife Elizabeth. Children:

Abigail b. 30 June 1713; m. Roland Young of York 4 Nov. 1735.
Mary b. 13 March 1714; m. ——— Remick.
2. Peter b. 6 Dec. 1717; m. Hannah Fernald.
3. Thomas b. 13 Jan. 1719-20; m. Hannah Fernald.
4. Stephen b. 19 Nov. 1721; m. Molly Linscot.
Sarah b. 2 Sept. 1723; m. John Young of York; d. before 1757.
Jane b. 9 Dec. 1729; m. David Brawn of York about 1754.
Benjamin, named in father's will.

Third Generation.

2. Peter Dixon married Hannah, widow of William Fernald and dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Wallis) Seavey of Rye, N. H. Her dau. by first marriage, Hannah Fernald, married Thomas, brother of this Peter Dixon, and (2) John Gowell. Children of Peter Dixon:

5. Peter b. 14 Dec. 1738; m. Betsey Feathergill.
Benjamin b. 18 July 1740; living in 1762. Settled in Sanford?
Ichabod, perhaps; m. Lydia Dennett. Settled in Berwick.

3. Thomas Dixon married, 17 June 1741, Hannah, dau. of William and Hannah (Seavey) Fernald. He died about 1744. She married (2) John Gowell. Children:

WILLIAM b. 3 Jan. 1742-3; d. 20 May 1778 in Revolutionary service. Probably left a family.

6. THOMAS b. 19 Dec. 1744, after the death of his father; m. Susanna Remick.

4. Stephen Dixon married, 19 Oct. 1747, Molly Linscot of York. Children:

7. SAMUEL b. 27 Sept. 1748; m. Margaret Remick.
LUCY b. 19 Feb. 1749-50; m. Stephen Pettegrew 20 Dec. 1768.
MARY b. 7 March 1752; m. James Paul.
8. STEPHEN m. Susanna Tetherly.
9. ABRAHAM m. Anna Tetherly.
THOMAS.

FOURTH GENERATION.

5. Peter Dixon married Betsey Feathergill. He died 2 April 1816. Children:

10. PETER b. 1772; m. Mrs. Elizabeth (Remick) Floyd.
11. JOSEPH; m. Elizabeth Libby.
SARAH m. 25 Aug. 1793, Joseph Cotton of Portsmouth, N. H.
ABIGAIL m. 28 April 1808, Samuel Wilson, native of Norway.

6. Thomas Dixon married, 19 Oct. 1768, Susanna, dau. of Joshua and Dorcas (Hill) Remick. Children:

THOMAS bapt. 22 Jan. 1770; m. May 1787, Sarah Remick; d. 14 Feb. 1820. She d. 24 Nov. 1846, aged 87. Ch., Lucy b. April 1788; m. Peter Bonin, d. 9 Dec. 1859; Esther b. 1792, d. 20 Nov. 1827; Hiram, drowned when a young man.

12. JOHN bapt. 11 Aug. 1772; m. Betsey Willey.
SUSANNAH bapt. 13 June 1774.
BETTY bapt. 15 Sept. 1775.
SHADRACH bapt. 9 July 1778, b. 20 April; m. Elizabeth Hall 8 Sept. 1805. See Hist. of Monmouth, Me.
POLLY bapt. 26 June 1785.
NANCY b. 1789; m. Jeremiah Remick 11 May 1808, (2) William Hanscom 8 June 1820; d. 19 Oct. 1881.

7. Samuel Dixon married Margaret, dau. of Joshua and Dorcas (Hill) Remick. He died in 1796. Children:

SARAH bapt. 18 Oct. 1786; m. Ebenezer Frye 17 June 1802.
13. SAMUEL bapt. 18 Oct. 1786; m. Sally Staples.

Mary bapt. 18 Oct. 1786; m. ——— Ayers.
Stephen bapt. 18 Oct. 1786; unm.
Nathaniel bapt. 9 May 1788; died at sea.

8. Stephen Dixon married Susanna Tetherly, 1789. She died 19 Oct. 1840, aged 72. Children:

14. Stephen b. 15 Oct. 1793; m. Abigail Staples.
Mary F. b. 7 Oct. 1794; m. 3 May 1829, Richard F. Dunn, a gunner in the Navy; d. 17 March 1872. He d. 1 Feb. 1863. Had ch.
Susan b. 1809; m. Joseph Fox of Kittery; d. 17 March 1872.
Sarah m. Edward Rand of Newcastle, N. H.
Daughter m. ——— Blackburn of Kittery.

9. Abraham Dixon married, 1 March 1784, Anna Tetherly. She died 6 Oct. 1834, aged 74. Children:

Nancy B. died 2 Jan. 1839.
15. Nicholas R. b. March 1787; m. Sarah Sowersby.
16. William b. 1798; m. Martha M. Dixon.
Maria m. Samuel Edgerly of Boston.

Fifth Generation.

12. John Dixon married, 25 Sept. 1796, Betsey Willey of Newington, N. H. She died 9 Dec. 1842, aged 68. Children.

Stephen.
Ira b. 1798. Lived in Portsmouth. Pub. to Betsey P. Tetherly 18 Nov. 1822.
17. Thomas b. 1797; m. Martha M. Hatch.
Isaiah lived in Boston.
Shadrach lived in Boston; m. 12 Jan. 1843, Hannah, dau. of Stephen and Abigail (Garland) Hanscom. Ch., George and Laban.
Betsey b. March 1807; m. ——— Quimby, (2) 9 March 1845 John Lydston; d. 11 Feb. 1877.
Sarah b. 5 Jan. 1818; m. ——— Kimball, (2) 23 Dec. 1846 Charles C. Goodwin; d. 8 July 1893.

13. Samuel Dixon married, 16 June 1805, Sally Staples. She died 16 May 1862. He died 18 July 1848. Children:

18. James S. b. 29 Jan. 1807; m. Mary Tobey.
Mary H. b. 3 Feb. 1809; m. 12 Nov. 1829 Samuel Tobey; d. 1891.
Nathaniel b. 11 Dec. 1811; killed by lightning 5 July 1835.
Eliza Jane m. James Alfred Brooks, (2) Oliver P. Leighton.
Olive S. b. 1813; m. Martin P. Paul; d. 18 July 1896.

Samuel b. 15 Feb. 1816; d. 31 Dec. 1834.
19. Oliver b. 22 Sept. 1818; m: 1848, Frances Lord.
20. Edmond A. b. 10 Feb. 1821; m. Ann P. Paul.

10. Peter Dixon married, 23 June 1795, Mrs. Elizabeth (Remick) Floyd. He died 14 Aug. 1850. She died 4 Aug. 1854, aged 91. Children:

Alice b. 17 May 1797; m. 8 June 1815 Benjamin Brown of Wakefield, N. H.; d. 31 Jan. 1884. 8 ch.

Martha M. b. 1801; m. William Dixon, (2) 31 Oct. 1847, John Lewis of Portsmouth.
21. Abram C. b. 1804; m. Statira H. Spinney.
22. William R. b. 1808; m. Mary E. Cole.

11. Joseph Dixon married, 20 Sept. 1798, Elizabeth, dau. of Azariah and Betsey (Paul) Libby. He died at sea in 1847. She died 5 Nov. 1849, aged 75. Children:

Henry T. m. 20 March 1823, Fanny Spinney; 15 Nov. 1833. One child, John H., lived in North Reading, Mass.

John, died in infancy.
23. Joseph b. 7 March 1801; m. Olive Rogers.

Mary H. b. 1807; m. 1824, Samuel H. Staples; d. 15 Sept. 1891.

Lucinda L. b. Jan. 1810; m. Jacob R. Spinney; d. 10 Oct. 1891.

Nathaniel L. b. 1813; m. Nancy J., widow of Stephen Hobbs of Berwick; d. 25 Aug. 1885. She d. 24 Oct. 1881, aged 72. Ch., Mary S. b. July 1835, d. 30 Aug. 1865; m. 8 Jan. 1851, Wm. W. Dixon; Ellen M. b. Sept. 1837, d. 23 May 1855.

Elizabeth P. b. July 1816; m. 16 March 1848, Joseph Spinney, Jr.; d. 11 Dec. 1848.

14. Stephen Dixon married, 3 July 1818, Abigail Staples. He died 19 Aug. 1842. She died 25 Dec. 1851, aged 52. Children:

Mary E. b. 14 Feb. 1820; m. Thomas J. Cottle; d. 22 April 1898; 6 ch.
24. Daniel S. b. 14 Sept. 1822; m Lydia N. Tetherly.

Abigail b. 18 March and d. 23 March 1823.

Harriet b. 29 Aug. 1824; m. 9 Nov. 1845 John H. Staples; d. 28 June 1859. 6 ch.

Eliza Jane b. 24 April 1826; m. John Knox of Portsmouth; d. 25 Oct. 1874.

Susan A. b. 9 Dec. 1827; m. Charles Gotham of Kittery. 2 ch.
25. Stephen A. b. 24 April 1829; m. Mary Ellen Hanscom.

Louisa S. b. 13 Feb. 1832; d. 27 June 1838.

Andrew J. b. 18 Oct. 1833; m. 8 Dec. 1858 Mary J. Dixon; d. 8 Feb. 1876.

Lucy M. b. 24 May 1835; m. 4 Nov. 1860, John H. Staples; d. 28 March 1899.

Richard F. b. 28 April 1837; m. 22 Jan. 1860 Sarah A. Dixon. Ch., Nellie b. May 1862, d. 6 Feb. 1870; Edwin; Nettie.

Alvin b. 19 April 1840; m. 28 Nov. 1866 Mary Ann Libby, who d. in 1892. He lives in Farmington, N. H. 3 ch.

15. Nicholas R. Dixon married Sarah Sowersby of Portsmouth. He died 20 Aug. 1873. She died 5 Oct. 1875, aged 88. Children:

Charles W. b. 14 Feb. 1827; d. 23 July 1827.

Sarah S. b. 18 Sept. 1829; m. 27 Oct. 1850 Sylvester Staples; d. 28 Aug. 1889. 8 ch.

Lucy Ann b. 17 Jan. 1834; m. Samuel Edgerly, his second wife.

Alexander b. 21 Jan. 1842. Adopted 25 Feb. 1843; m. 6 Feb. 1862 Ellen E. Staples.

16. William Dixon married Martha M., dau. of Peter and Betsey (Floyd) Dixon. He died 20 May 1843. Children:

Sarah A. b. 1820; d. 11 Nov. 1830.

Charles W. b. July 1822; m. 28 March 1844 Sarah C. Spinney, (2) 1857, Mary J. Staples; died 12 Jan. 1870. Ch., Henry, Flora, Lizzie, Almena, Albert R. who m. Eva C. Staples 26 Dec. 1881.

Martha J. b. Aug. 1824; m. 15 Oct. 1844 Charles H. Brown of Portsmouth; d. 1 March 1869.

George M. b. ———; m. 10 June 1849, Marcia Spinney. Moved to Farmington, N. H. Ch., Willie, Emma, George.

Caroline; unm.

Augustus F., lived in Portsmouth.

Ann Sarah m. Edwin Milton.

Sixth Generation.

17. Thomas Dixon married Martha M. Hatch of Wells. Published 23 April 1820. He died 31 March 1854. Children:

Samuel m. Lucy Newson. Lives in Stratham, N. H. 4 ch.

Alzira m. Jairus Jenkins 28 Nov. 1844.

John A. m. Mary J. Carter. 2 ch. Lived in Medford, Mass.

Mary E. m. William Neal.

Charles S. m. Czarina Goodrich. Lived in Charlestown, Mass. 3 ch.

26. William W. b. Aug. 1832; m. 8 Jan. 1851, Mary S. Dixon.

Sarah C. b. 1840; d. 5 Jan. 1857.

Nellie, died young.

18. James Dixon married Mary, dau. of Samuel and Lucy (Paul) Tobey, 11 June 1829. He died 12 Dec. 1836. She died 9 Jan. 1864, aged 54 years 8 months. Children:

James E. b. 1830; m. 1854, Helen Dixon of Portsmouth; d. s. p. 6 April 1854.

27. Charles E. b. 4 Oct. 1831; m. Hannah Simpson.

Sarah Alice b. 1834; d. 16 Jan. 1854. Unm.

Alexander b. 1836; d. 1894; m. and had one ch., Lyman, b. 1862.

19. Oliver Dixon married, 1848, Frances Lord of South Berwick. He died 19 Feb. 1891. She died 29 Jan. 1860, aged 30. M. (2) Lucy Wiggin of Dover, N. H., who d. 15 June 1870; m. (3) 1871, Mrs. Elizabeth Foye of Portsmouth, N. H. Children:

Albert D. b. 18 Dec. 1849; m. 2 Sept. 1876 Mary Tucker; d. 27 Nov. 1893. Ch., Emma F., b. 10 Oct. 1877, m. 24 Dec. 1896 Edwin F. Staples; Oliver H. b. 15 Oct. 1880; Alice S. b. 9 Dec. 1885

Willard I. b. 27 July 1851.

Helen F. b. 4 Sept. 1857; m. 18 March 1881, James E. Todd of Portsmouth; d. 20 Jan. 1890.

Melvin C. b. 19 April 1853; m. 22 Feb. 1882, Grace E. Foye. Ch., Lizzie, Roy, Howard, Lillian M., Major, Grace and Ralph.

Children by third marriage:

Sarah A. b. 14 June 1873; m. Charles E. Frost 20 March 1892.

Jessie L. m. Clarence E. Plaisted, 22 Dec. 1894.

20. Edmund A. Dixon married, 2 March 1845, Ann P. Paul. He was Capt. of Co. G 27th Regt. Me. Vol. Inf. in the Civil War. Died 13 Jan. 1888. Wife died 26 Oct. 1876, aged 53. Children:

Annette.

Josephine.

Clara b. 1849; m. Edwin C. Hanscom; d. 18 July 1877.

21. Abram C. Dixon married, 29 Nov. 1825, Statira W. Spinney. He died 25 Jan. 1859. She died 22 Aug. 1868, aged 66. Children:

Peter F.

Lysander.

Edwin F. b. 1828; d. Dec. 1853.

Hiram L.

Sarah E.

Francis N. b. 21 Feb. 1838; d. 6 Sept. 1894; m. 14 May 1861 Lydia N. Sanborn. Ch., Arvilla L. m. 26 Dec. 1894 Hannibal H. Cole; Alveda L. b. 1864, d. 24 Feb. 1875; Bernice.

Estella m. Alfred Proctor of Danvers, Mass.

Evelyn S. b. 1845; d. 13 Aug. 1854.

22. William R. Dixon married, 26 Nov. 1829, Mary E., dau. of Ichabod and Anna (Brooks-Varney) Cole. He died 26 Feb. 1860. She died 12 July 1859, aged 47. Children:

Henrietta m. John Wentworth of Greenland, N. H.

Adeline b. 5 March 1832; m. 25 Oct. 1855 Albert J. Knight; d. 4 July 1900. 6 ch.

William F. b. 1834; d. 9 Dec. 1854.

Mary J. m. 8 Dec. 1858 Andrew J. Dixon.

Samuel m. 1858, Sarah A. Hanscom. Ch., Laura E. m. 6 Sept. 1881 David W. Merrow; Bernard lives in Minnesota; Ellwood b. Sept. 1858, d. 25 July 1859; Frank m. M. Dyer of Biddeford and lives in Chicago; Alice M. m. 19 April 1894 George S. Ramsbury of Philadelphia.

Sarah A. m. 22 Jan. 1860 Richard F. Dixon. 3 ch.

Betsey m. 1864, Joseph W. Davis. 7 ch.

Martha W. Unm.

23. Joseph Dixon married, 19 Jan. 1829, Olive, dau. of Richard and Lydia (Reed) Rogers. He died 21 Oct. 1875. Children:

Mary F. b. 4 June 1830; m. 4 July 1857 Joseph Hammond. 7 ch. D. 16 March 1872.

Olive P. b. 13 Aug. 1832; d. 7 Feb. 1901.

Salome L. b. 10 Jan. 1835; d. 2 June 1838.

Lydia E. b. 11 Nov. 1835; d. 8 June 1838.

27. Joseph H. b. 22 April 1839; m. 11 Jan. 1876, Bertha M. Pirsch.

Samuel L. b. 13 Nov. 1841; d. 27 Nov. 1842.

Franklin E. b. 7 June 1844; d. 30 Nov. 1872.

Augustine M. b. 5 Sept. 1845; d. 14 Aug. 1851.

Albert G. b. 10 Oct. 1848; d. 22 Jan. 1851.

Annie F. b. 29 March 1850; m. 9 March 1873 Albert A. Kent, of Lynn, Mass., (2) 10 May 1899, William C. Pease of Sandy Hill, N. Y.

24. Daniel Dixon married, 28 Dec. 1843, Lydia N. Tetherly, He died 7 April 1891. Children:

Arabella b. Oct. 1844; d. 8 April 1850.

Charles H. b. Jan. 1847; d. 6 June 1894; m. 14 Nov. 1869 Annie Cole. Ch., Carrie b. 31 July 1871, d. 17 Sept. 1881; George P. b. 1874, m. 12 Sept. 1894 Leonora M. Spinney; Annie M.; Ethel L.; and Oren L.

Lydia O. b. Nov. 1848; d. 12 April 1850.

Arianna m. Charles Cole.

Abbie A. m. E. Ansel Staples.

Mary Eva m. 1875, Charles E. Huntress.

Daniel W. m. 12 May 1874 Arabella Roberts. Ch., Charles R. m. 2 March 1895 Alte J. Drew and has ch. Velma b. 6 Oct. 1895, and Cassie b. 10 April 1898.

25. Stephen A. Dixon married 16 Aug. 1859, Mary Ellen Hanscom. He died 27 Sept. 1895. She died 10 Dec. 1863, aged 26. He married (2) 21 June 1865, Mrs. Anna L. S. Roberts, who died 22 Sept. 1899, aged 63. Children:

Florence A. m. 27 April 1884 Willard A. Staples. 8 ch.
Augustus b. Sept. 1862; d. 3 Feb. 1863.

Children by second marriage:

Lillie O. b. 16 March 1866; m. 30 Dec. 1886 Frank Leibman.
Abbie b. Nov. 1867; d. same day.
Gustavus L. b. 1 Nov. 1868.
Stephen H. b. 16 Feb. 1871.
Nellie R. b. 10 April 1876; d. 17 Aug. 1879.

Seventh Generation.

27. Charles E. Dixon married 18 Oct. 1854, Hannah Simpson of York and lived in Portsmouth, N. H. He died 19 Dec. 1878. Children:

James Edwin b. 2 Sept. 1855; m. 7 June 1876, Ida Fernald; d. 1 Jan. 1890. Ch., George Edwin b. 28 Feb. 1877, d. 20 March 1878; Olbourne C. b. 1 July 1881, d. 20 Feb. 1886; Claude B. b. 6 April 1887, d. 30 May 1889.

Alice Mary b. 5 Aug. 1857; m. Sept. 1877 James Bickford; d. 18 Dec. 1879. One ch.

Charles I. b. 30 July 1872; d. 3 Oct. 1895. Unm.

26. William Dixon married, 8 Jan. 1851, Mary S., dau. of Nathaniel and Nancy J. Dixon. (2) L. M. Goodrich. He died 16 May 1896. Children:

Charles C. b. Aug. 1855; m. Amanda A. Lewis. Ch., Maude B.

John W. b. 5 May 1863; m. 1896, Lilla E. (Foss) Dearborn. Ch., Clara M. b. 25 Jan. 1897; Charles C. b. 25 April 1899; Willie J. b. 12 May 1900; Fermon F. b. 14 Jan. 1902.

Children by second marriage:

George W. b. 3 Sept. 1867; m. 13 Jan. 1892, Alice W. Lamos of Berwick. Ch., Raymond E. b. May 1893.

Fred E. b. 25 Dec. 1870; m. 24 Dec. 1896 A. C. Millen.

27. Joseph H. Dixon married, 11 Jan. 1876, Bertha M. Pirsch of Jersey City, N. J., and lives in Eliot. Children:

Viola R. b. 5 April and d. 10 April 1877.
Vienne P., twin to Viola; d. 10 April 1877.
Otto H. b. 30 Dec. 1882.
Winnefred M. b. 14 May 1888.
Lulu A. b. 2 March 1897.

UNCLASSIFIED.

William Dixon, born 11 Nov. 1812, married, 29 Jan. 1842, Mary C. Hayes. He died 5 June 1885. Children:

MARTHA E. b. 24 May 1843; d. 12 Oct. 1863.

GEORGE W. b. 18 July 1847; m. 30 Sept. 1875, Lizzie M. Bullard of Wayland. Mass. Ch., Mea and Charles. He m. (2) 26 Oct. 1896, Mary Emery of Dover, N. H. Ch., Jennie Emery b. 27 March 1900.

Wallace Dixon b. 14 Aug. 1866, married, 9 Nov. 1889, Alberta N. Ham of Dorchester, Mass. Children:

FRANCIS E. b. 27 Jan. 1891.
HARRY W. b. 11 Aug. 1893.
GEORGE ALBERT H. b. 4 March 1899.

DOWNING.

Dennis Downing, blacksmith, signed the submission to Massachusetts in 1652. He was living in 1690. Name of wife unknown. Children:

DENNIS, probably killed by Indians 4 July 1697. See page 168.

JOHN. See below.

JOSHUA. See below.

John Downing was before court in 1653 for disobedience to his father. John Downing married, a little before 27 May 1684, Susanna, dau. of John Miller of Arundel. April 18, 1720, Benjamin Miller, Jeremiah Miller, Daniel Quick and Hannah, his wife, quitclaim to John Downing, senior, of Newington, a piece of land at Cape Porpoise "in consideration of the charges and expense in maintaining and keeping their honored father John Miller late of Cape Porpus alias Arundel." See York Deeds XII. 124. Sept. 10, 1725, John Downing of Newington and wife Susanna sold to son Benjamin land at Cape Porpoise. Mention is made in the deed of another son John. The Hist. of Kennebunkport says that this John Downing died in 1727, aged 67.

John Downing married Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas and Mary (Bickford) Harrison of Newington, N. H. See Landmarks of Ancient Dover, page 158. He died 16 Sept. 1744, aged 85; born, therefore, in 1659. Wife Elizabeth survived him. Elizabeth

Downing, aged 88, deposed, 8 Aug. 1738, that she lived in Scarborough 64 years ago, i. e. in 1674. She was born in 1650 and could not have been mother of the John Downing who married Susanna Miller.

Dennis Downing names in a deed three daughters of his son John, viz., Anne, Alice and Joanna.

The best solution I can suggest is that John, son of Dennis Downing married (1) ——— ——— and had sons Benjamin and John, born about 1659; (2) Susanna dau. of John Miller and died in 1727, aged 87 rather than 67. John, Jr., married Elizabeth Harrison and had children Harrison, John, and Benjamin. This family became very numerous in Newington, N. H., and in Kennebunk, Me.

Joshua Downing was born in 1644, as shown by a deposition. He married (1) about 1675, Patience, dau. of Philip and Patience Hatch, (2) Rebecca, widow. of Joseph Trickey and dau. of William and Rebecca (Mackworth) Rogers. See Coll. of Me. Hist. Society, I. 208. He died in 1717, leaving widow Rebecca and children:

JOSHUA m. Sarah Hatch.

ELIZABETH m. about 1698, Jonathan Woodman of Oyster River; d. 17 April 1729, aged 60 years lacking five days. He died in 1750, aged 85.

SARAH m. Jonathan Mendum before 1702.

ALICE m. Richard Downing of Dover, N. H., 24 April 1709.

Joshua Downing 2d married, 28 April 1709, Sarah, dau. of Capt. John and Sarah Hatch of Portsmouth. He was killed by Indians at Wells 18 Dec. 1712. Widow married, 14 Sept. 1713, James Chadbourne 2d. Children of Downing:

PATIENCE b. 9 Feb. 1709-10; m. James Ferguson in 1729.

SARAH b. 8 Jan. 1711-12; d. Oct. 1718.

JOSHUA b. 18 Sept. 1712; prob. died young.

DROWNE.

Leonard Drowne, born 1646, came from the west coast of England. He married Elizabeth, dau. of Walter Abbot of Portsmouth, N. H. He was a shipwright and lived a little north of Sturgeon Creek. Moved to Boston, where he married, (2) 4 Nov. 1707, Mary Caley. He died 31 Oct. 1729. The Indian

War drove him from Kittery about 1692. Savage calls him one of the founders of the first Baptist Church in Maine, in 1682. First wife died in 1704. Children were:

SAMUEL b. 7 March 1676-7; m. 3 Feb. 1698 Elizabeth, dau. of John and Sarah (Hodsdon) Morrell; d. 25 Jan. 1720-21, as his head stone on the old Morrell homestead shows. Children recorded in Boston, Elizabeth b. 20 April 1700, m. 12 March 1720-21 James Wittum in Kittery; Samuel b. 5 July 1704. and had ch., Elizabeth and Samuel, bapt. in Dover 29 May 1736; Solomon b. 26 March 1706; Thomas b. 23 Dec. 1708.

SOLOMON b. 23 Jan. 1681; d. 1730; m. 8 Nov. 1705 ——— ——— and had 11 ch.

SHEM m. 18 Sept. 1712 Katherine Clark in Boston.

SIMEON m. 7 Oct. 1725 Mary Everenden in Boston.

SUSANNA m. John Johnson at Boston.

MARY m. James Kettle of Charlestown 24 April 1712; d. 24 Jan. 1732, aged 39.

ELIZABETH b. 2 Nov. 1699 in Boston.

HANNAH? m. John Wardell in Boston 11 April 1727.

ELIOT.

Hon. Robert Eliot was born in 1643 and is first mentioned 13 Jan. 1660. In 1662 he was appointed Constable for Strawberry Bank. He lived in Portsmouth, now Newcastle, N. H., Scarborough, Me., and on Gerrish's Island in his last days. Was selectman in Portsmouth in 1679 and 1680, and in Scarborough in 1682 and town's Deputy to General Court in 1685. In 1692 he was appointed one of the Councillors of New Hampshire and held that office with the exception of one year till 1715. Timothy Gerrish recorded in his family Bible: "My father-in-law, Robert Eliot, Dyed in 82 year of his age in March 24th 1724."

A court record, dated 29 May 1683, speaks of "Robert Eliot, who married the relict and administratrix of Ric. Young of Cape Porpus." He and wife Margery deeded land, 13 June 1687, to son-in-law, Emanuel Davis, and Mary his wife. This Mary was probably daughter of Richard and Margery (Batson) Young. In a Bill of Sale, dated 7 June 1692, Robert Eliot names "my wife whose maiden name was Margery Batson." She was daughter of Stephen Batson of Cape Porpoise, whose will names daughter Margery Young.

Robert Eliot and wife Sarah signed a deed 10 May 1702 and again in 1707. This wife was Sarah, daughter of Hon. Nathaniel Fryer of Newcastle, N. H., and was born in Boston 20 July 1656.

It is evident that there were no children by the last marriage, neither could all of his children have been born of Margery. There was an earlier marriage, and his will gives the clue as to who his first wife was. It names as one of the executors "my loving Broth^r^ Willm Pepperrell Senr." His first wife, then, was a sister of Col. William Pepperrell. Children were:

HUMPHREY m. about 1685, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Cutt and moved to South Carolina. No positive proof has been found that Humphrey was the son of Robert Eliot, but circumstantial evidence points to that conclusion.

ROBERT, received deed of land from his father in 1705 and prob. d. unm. before 1709.

NATHANIEL, witness of deeds in 1698. Cf. p. 72.

ELIZABETH m. Col. George Vaughan before 1702. (See York Deeds, VII. 117.)

SARAH b. 1 Oct. 1687; m. Col. Timothy Gerrish 14 Nov. 1706.

JANE b. 1684; m. (1) 1707 Andrew Pepperrell, (2) 25 Nov. 1714, Lieut. Charles Frost.

ABIGAIL m. Capt. Daniel Greenough of Newcastle, N. H., 16 Dec. 1708.

These four daughters are the only children named in his will, 1718. There may have been an earlier daughter Sarah, who witnessed a deed in 1685 and probably died soon after. See Coll. of N. H. Hist. Society Vol. VIII. p. 356, and Coll. of Me. Hist. Society, Vol. III. p. 210.

ELWELL.

Children of Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Endle) Elwell. She is called a widow in 1719. She may have m. Robert Elwell of Biddeford. Pub. 28 May 1726.

ANNE b. 12 Aug. 1693; m. Richard Clarenbole. Pub. 13 March 1735. He d. 1749. Ch., Hezekiah and Richard.

MARY b. 17 Feb. 1696; m. 18 Jan. 1718-9, Wm. Moore of York.

DEBORAH b. 6 Jan. 1792; m. 24 Dec. 1723, Daniel Williams.

ELIZABETH b. 10 July 1705; m. 6 June 1728, Joseph Elwell of Biddeford.

BENJAMIN bapt. 16 Oct. 1715; m. 31 Dec. 1731, Mary Grover of York. Ch. b. in York, Mary b. 13 Oct. 1737; Hezekiah b. 20 Feb. 1738-9; Joseph b. 29 April 1733.

SARAH bapt. 16 Oct. 1715; m. Abraham Weeks. Pub. 13 Feb. 1730-31.

HEZEKIAH bapt. 16 Oct. 1715.

EMERY.

Anthony Emery, second son of John and Agnes Emery, was born in Romsey, Hants, Eng., married Frances ——— and came to America in the ship "James," landing in Boston 3 June 1635. He lived in Newbury, Mass., till 1640, then in Dover, N. H., till 1649, when he settled in Kittery. He was often juryman and selectman. In 1660 he was fined for entertaining Quakers and disfranchised. This led him to remove to Portsmouth, R. I., where he was living in 1680. His children were James, another son whose name is unknown, and Rebecca.

1. James Emery, son of Anthony, was born in England about 1630. He married (1) Elizabeth ———, who died after 1687; (2) 28 Dec. 1695 Mrs. Elizabeth (Newcomb) Pidge, widow of John Pidge of Dedham, Mass. He was eight times chosen selectman and twice Representative to the General Court. He died before 1714. The following children were born in Kittery:

2. James b. about 1658; m. Margaret Hitchcock.
3. Zachariah b. about 1660; m. Elizabeth Goodwin.
Noah b. about 1663; m. Elizabeth ——— and had three children, of whom there is no record. He died before 1729.
4. Daniel b. 13 Sept. 1667; m. Margaret Gowen.
5. Job b. in 1670; m. Charity Nason.
Elizabeth m. Sylvanus Nock; d. 6 June 1704.
Sarah m. (1) John Thompson, (2) Gilbert Warren; d. after 1738.

Third Generation.

2. James, son of James and Elizabeth Emery, married 18 Dec. 1685 Margaret, dau. of Richard Hitchcock. In his will made 28 Dec. 1724, he mentions wife, Elizabeth. She married Thomas Abbot about 1726.

Margaret b. 18 Dec. 1686; m. Samuel Smith about 1707.
6. James b. 18 Feb. 1688; m. Elizabeth Nock.
Lydia b. 28 April 1691.
Frances b. 17 Dec. 1694; m. 17 May 1720 John Roberts of Somersworth, N. H.
Rebecca b. 7 March 1697; m. (1) 1 Jan. 1719 Capt. Daniel Smith of Saco; (2) 28 May 1755 Capt. Nathaniel Ladd of Falmouth. She died in Biddeford 27 Jan. 1786.
Samuel b. 2 Sept. 1700.
Elizabeth b. 7 March 1703; d. unm.

THOMAS b. 2 Dec. 1706; m. 22 March 1731 Susannah, dau. of Deacon Ebenezer Hill. Settled in Biddeford.

LUCRETIA b. 6 March 1709; m. Wm. Dyer; lived in Biddeford.

3. Zachariah, son of James and Elizabeth Emery, married 9 Dec. 1686, Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel and Margaret (Spencer) Goodwin. His widow married 22 Dec. 1692, Philip Hubbard.

ELIZABETH b. 24 Nov. 1687; m. Nathaniel Tarbox before 1709. Lived in Biddeford.

ZACHARIAH b. 5 Oct. 1690; settled in Chelmsford, Mass.

4. Daniel, son of James and Elizabeth Emery, married 17 March 1694-5, Margaret, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Frost) Gowen. He was a noted surveyor, often selectman, and Deacon in the Congregational Church at the Parish of Unity, now South Berwick. He died 15 Oct. 1722. His wife died 21 Nov. 1751.

7. DANIEL b. 25 June 1697; m. Mary (Lord) Hodgdon.
8. NOAH b. 11 Dec. 1699; m. Elizabeth Chick, (2) Sarah Cooper.
9. SIMON b. 6 Jan. 1702; m. Martha Lord.
10. ZACHARIAH b. 12 March 1704-5; m. Ann Hodgdon, (2) Hannah Johnson.

MARGARET b. 3 March 1706-7; m. Stephen Tobey; d. s. p. 1795.

11. CALEB b. 17 Oct. 1710; m. Jane Frost, dau. of James and Margaret (Goodwin) Frost of Berwick.

ANNA b. 19 March 1712-13; m. Eliezer Ferguson.

12. JOSHUA b. 30 June 1715; m. Adah Tidy.

TIRZAH b. 19 Sept. 1717; m. 12 July 1753 Dudley James of Exeter, N. H.

HULDAH b. 4 Aug. 1720; m. John Bowden; d. 1817.

5. Job, son of James and Elizabeth Emery, married 6 April 1696, Charity, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Jenkins) Nason. Lived in South Berwick. Was a deacon and thrice selectman. Died about 1738. His wife died about 1751.

JOB b. 29 Jan. 1697; m. 10 Feb. 1725, Phœbe Goodwin. One daughter, Eleanor.

CHARITY b. 24 April 1699; m. Samuel Lunt; lived in Falmouth.

SARAH b. 4 Feb. 1700; m. 11 Aug. 1720 Samuel Brackett of Berwick.

13. JOSEPH b. 24 Feb. 1702; m. Mehitable Stacey.

BENJAMIN b. 25 May 1704.

ELIZABETH b. 27 Aug. 1705; d. 2 Feb. 1707.

JONATHAN b. 31 Jan. 1707; m. Phœbe Bracey lived in Biddeford.

ELIZABETH b. 2 July 1710; m. ——— Pasen.

MARY b. 2 July 1710.

ABIGAIL b. 20 Sept. 1713; m. Benjamin Tarbox of Biddeford.

Miriam b. 27 Feb. 1716; m. John Andros.

Jabez bapt. 13 July 1718; m. 6 Feb. 1744-5 Elizabeth Butland. Lived in Kennebunk. Died 19 May 1790.

Mercy bapt. 4 Dec. 1720; prob. m. ——— Stone.

Olive bapt. 9 Feb. 1724; m. Joshua Andros.

Fourth Generation.

6. James, son of James and Margaret (Hitchcock) Emery, married Elizabeth, dau. of Sylvanus Nock. He died before 6 July 1724, and his widow married Thomas Abbott, Jr.

Obed b. 10 March 1718; m. 9 Aug. 1742 Sarah Dyer. Removed to Biddeford.

John bapt. 28 Feb. 1719.

Margaret bapt. 10 April 1722.

Elizabeth bapt. 12 April 1724.

7. Daniel, son of Daniel and Margaret (Gowen) Emery, married 16 June 1720 Mary Hodsdon, dau. of Nathan Lord, Jr., and widow of Thomas Hodsdon. He died about 1779.

Martha b. 24 June 1721; d. 27 Feb. 1777; m. Richard Shackley, Jr.

Margaret bapt. 2 Sept. 1722; prob. d. young.

Margaret bapt. 31 March 1724; m. Alex. Goold.

Elizabeth b. 24 Sept. 1725; m. 29 Oct. 1743 Wm. Hooper.

Sarah b. 1 Oct. 1727; m. Joseph Hubbard.

14. Daniel b. 18 Aug. 1731; m. Sarah Shackley.

8. Noah, son of Daniel and Margaret (Gowen) Emery, married (1) 22 Jan. 1721-2 Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Chick, who died 28 Dec. 1739; (2) 30 Oct. 1740 Sarah, dau. of John and Sarah (Lord) Cooper. Willis says he was "the first lawyer who ever resided in the State of Maine," but several were admitted to the bar before him. He was "King's Attorney" for the Province of Maine and also captain in the militia. He died 9 Dec. 1761.

Daniel b. 24 Sept. 1722; d. 24 Dec. 1722.

15. Daniel b. 19 Nov. 1723; m. Anne Emery.

Noah b. 23 Dec. 1725; m. 20 March 1745 Joanna Perryman. Lawyer at Exeter, N. H.

Richard b. 9 May 1728; m. 1765 Mary Blunt of Chester, N. H.

Mary b. 12 May 1730; d. 14 Jan. 1736.

16. Japhet b. 27 July 1732; m. Mary Emery.

Sarah b. 10 March 1733-4; d. 15 Jan. 1736.

Elizabeth b. 1 Feb. 1735; d. 14 Jan. 1736.

Mary b. 6 April 1737; d. same day.
Shem b. 6 May 1738; d. 8 July 1758.
Elizabeth b. 11 Dec. 1739; d. 21 May 1744.
John b. 9 June 1743.

HOUSE OF NOAH EMERY.

9. Simon, son of Daniel and Margaret (Gowen) Emery, married 21 Oct. 1725 Martha, dau. of Nathan and Margaret (Hearl) Lord. He died 10 Nov. 1760. His wife died 29 April 1760, aged 58.

Martha b. 6 Aug. 1726; m. Ebenzer Lord; d. 5 May 1773.
Simon b. 26 Nov. 1727; m. 17 Jan. 1746 Elizabeth Bean of York; settled in Shapleigh.
Margaret b. 1 July 1729; m. 21 Dec. 1750 Noah Ricker; d. Jan. 1822.
17. Stephen b. 21 March 1730; m. Sarah Hodgdon.
Samuel b. 1732; m. (1) Abigail Shackley; (2) Abigail Ferguson.
John b. 15 May 1734; m. (1) Adah Emery; (2) Mary (Bragdon) Dunning; lived in York; d. 10 April 1810.
Mary b. 15 Feb. 1737-8; m. Japhet Emery.
Meribah b. 20 March 1740; m. Jabez Dame, of Newington, N. H.; d. 24 Feb. 1838.
Sarah b. 3 Sept. 1742; m. 18 May 1762 Capt. Jonathan Tibbetts; d. 25 Jan. 1825.
Charles b. 16 Aug. 1745; m. Ann Hodgdon; (2) Jane Vance; moved to Vermont.

10. Zachariah, son of Daniel and Margaret (Gowen) Emery, married (1) Ann Hodgdon; (2) Hannah Johnson. He died about 1789. Three children by first marriage, six by second. He lived in Kittery.

Ann b. 29 Feb. 1728; m. Daniel Emery.
James bapt. 1 Nov. 1730. Thrice married.

ZACHARIAH bapt. 5 May 1734; m. Huldah Bean.
PELETIAH bapt. 6 March 1737; d. July 1756.
HANNAH.
JOSIAH bapt. 4 Feb. 1738-9.
HULDAH bapt. 9 Feb. 1755; m. ——— Frost.
SARAH prob. m. Joseph Pilsbury.
BETSEY m. ——— Bowen.
SIMEON.

11. Caleb, son of Daniel and Margaret (Gowen) Emery, married 10 March 1747-8 Jane Frost. He was a lawyer, farmer, and tanner. His wife died 5 March 1767. Their children, besides five who died young, were:

JANE b. 19 Nov. 1759; m. (1) Simon Frost, Jr.; (2) Peaslee Morrill.
CALEB b. 27 July 1763; m. 3 Dec. 1782 Mary James; d. in Lebanon, Me.

12. Joshua, son of Daniel and Margaret (Gowen) Emery, married 4 Nov. 1735 Adah, dau. of John and Hannah (Morrell) Tidy. Through his influence the first Baptist Church was organized in Berwick, 28 June 1768, in which he was an elder and preacher. He died in Feb. 1797. His wife, born 22 Jan. 1716, died in 1815. Besides several who died young their children were:

MARGARET b. 20 Oct. 1739; m. 24 Jan. 1777 David Blaisdell of York.
ADAH b. 29 June 1741; m. John Emery.
MERIBAH bapt. 20 Aug. 1754.
HANNAH b. 1756; m. 7 Oct. 1771 Jedidiah Goodwin of Berwick.

13. Joseph, son of Job and Charity (Nason) Emery, married 10 Oct. 1726 Mehitable Stacey, who died in 1786. He died 1 July 1793.

JAMES b. 6 Nov. 1728; m. 24 Aug. 1750 Mercy, dau. of Capt. Jonathan Bean of Saco. Lived in Buxton and Hollis. Died in 1821.
JOHN b. 22 Jan. 1730; m. 1753 Hannah Furbish of Kittery; d. in Hampden 24 Feb. 1795. His wife died 12 Oct. 1805.
MARY b. 25 Nov. 1732.
ESTHER b. 31 May 1734; m. Asa Burbank.
MEHITABLE b. 10 March 1736; m. James Emery.
STEPHEN b. 21 March 1738.
ELIZABETH b. 28 Feb. 1740.
JOSEPH b. 25 Aug. 1742; m. 30 Oct. 1767 Rebecca Wakefield; d. s. p.
JOB b. 29 Jan. 1745; m. Polly Hubbard.
WILLIAM b. 6 Feb. 1747; m. Philomelia Webber.
JOSIAH b. 24 Sept. 1751.

Fifth Generation.

14. Daniel, son of Daniel and Mary (Hodsdon) Emery, married 25 May 1751 Sarah, dau. of Richard and Hannah (Hodsdon) Shackley. Lived in Berwick. Besides three who died young their children were:

Sarah bapt. 7 Aug. 1757; m. Stephen Emery.
Daniel bapt. 25 March 1759; m. Olive Lord. Lived in Eliot.
Nahum bapt. 30 Oct. 1763; m. (1) Rhoda Emery; (2) Eunice Hodsdon; (3) Sarah Pickernell. Rhoda, a dau. by second marriage, m. Wm. Pike.
Nathan bapt. 30 Oct. 1763; m. Hannah Kingsbury.
Joel bapt. 1 Sept. 1765.
Hosea bapt. 30 May 1767.

15. Daniel, son of Noah and Elizabeth (Chick) Emery, married 21 Oct. 1747 Anne, dau. of Zachariah and Anne (Hodsdon) Emery. Cooper, lawyer, and constable of Kittery.

Daniel b. 31 Jan. 1741; m. Elizabeth Crosby.
Noah b. 3 May 1748; m. Elizabeth Goold.
Elizabeth b. 1 Jan. 1749-50; m. 18 March 1785 Nathaniel Bowen.
Anna b. 14 Feb. 1753.
Richard b. 3 May 1755.
Sarah m. Joseph Pilsbury. Moved to S. Thomaston, Me.
Margaret.
George b. about 1763; m. Sarah Dean. Lived in S. Thomaston.
Shem.
Dennis.
Nathaniel b. 20 April 1772; m. (1) Lucy Crockett; (2) Barbara S. Whittier. Died in Thorndike, Me., 21 May 1865.

16. Japhet, son of Noah and Elizabeth (Chick) Emery, married 30 Jan. 1755 Mary, dau. of Simon and Martha (Lord) Emery. Lieutenant of militia in 1762. He died 2 March 1804. His wife died 29 July 1824. Lived in Kittery.

Mary b. 23 March 1758; d. unm. 12 Jan. 1797.
Shem b. 6 Nov. 1760; m. (1) Keziah Emery; (2) Martha Tibbetts.
Japhet b. 11 Jan. 1763; m. Molly Shorey.
Rhoda b. 13 Aug. 1775; d. 11 Feb. 1797.
Theodore b. 9 May 1770; m. Polly, dau. of Daniel Emery, Jr. Lived in Porter, Me.

17. Stephen, son of Simon and Martha (Lord) Emery, married 6 March 1753 Sarah Hodsdon. He was an Elder in the Free Baptist Church at Kittery.

STEPHEN b. Dec. 1753; m. (1) 8 Sept. 1775 Sarah, dau. of Daniel and Sarah (Shackley) Emery; (2) 6 March 1783 Mrs. Mary (Libby) Sharples. He died in Gorham, Me., in 1830. Ten ch.

JOSHUA b. 1755; m. (1) 3 Sept. 1778 Tirzah, dau. of Zachariah and Huldah (Bean) Emery; (2) ——— Hall. Prob. d. in Gorham, Me., 6 April 1827.

JACOB b. 1757; m. 3 Jan. 1779 Huldah Thompson of York. Lived in Waterboro, Me.

SIMON b. Feb. 1670; m. March 1785 Martha Nowell.

ABIGAIL b. 1761; m. Ebenezer Nowell of York.

PRUDENCE bapt. 22 May 1763; m. 18 March 1791 Israel Emery.

GEORGE b. 1765; m. Betsey Pierce.

DOMINICUS b. 1767; m. 1798 Hannah Goodwin; d. at sea.

MARY b. 1768; d. unm.

WILLIAM b. 1770; physician in New Orleans.

ICHABOD b. 1784; m. 25 Nov. 1804 Mary Tetherly; d. 21 Oct. 1825 in York.

ENDLE.

William Endle was presented at court in 1662. Michael Endle, born 1620, was early a fisherman at the Isles of Shoals. He bought land on the west side of Spruce Creek in 1679 and in 1691 deeded the same to John Morgrage for maintenance during life of himself and wife Willmot who was dau. of John Baly. His daughter may have married John Morgrage. Savage says he was a juryman in 1659. Ephraim Endle witnessed a deed in 1684.

John Endle administered the estate of William Ash in 1676, and his own estate was administered by his brother Richard Endle in 1690.

Richard Endle, according to Jenness, was with his brother Michael at the Isles of Shoals in 1650. He bought a house there in 1661. In 1665 he bought land on the south side of Goose Cove. Here he died and was buried. His estate was adminis-

tered by his son Richard in 1694. He married Anne, daughter of Thomas and Agnes Turpin.* Children were:

HANNAH m. Joseph Wilson in 1684.
RICHARD m. Jane ———; d. s. p. in 1716.
JOHN, above mentioned, was either son or brother.

FALL.

Phillip Fall, aged 25, is mentioned in the court records of New Hampshire in 1674. John Fall married, 26 Oct. 1710, Judith Heard. He died about 1746. See Maine Wills. Children:

JOHN b. 10 Sept. 1711; m. Lydia ———. Ch., Elizabeth, Lydia, Thomas and Judith.
SAMUEL b. 14 Dec. 1712.
TRUSTUM b. 18 Oct. 1714; m. ——— ———. Ch., Trustum, Stephen, Ebenezer, Eunice, Dorcas and John.
SUSANNA b. 10 Nov. 1716.
JUDITH b. 3 April 1719; m. Richard Hodsdon.
THOMAS b. 20 May 1721.
ZEBEDEE b. 8 Nov. 1724.
MARY b. 18 July 1726.
PHILIP bapt. 1 Feb. 1729-30.
MARGARET bapt. 29 Oct. 1732.

FERGUSON.

Christopher Ferson was presented at York Court in 1653. Nothing more known of him.Thomas ffurson was living at Bloody Point, now Newington, as early as 1641. Was taxed in Dover in 1648, sold "Ferson's Island," now Noble's Island, at Portsmouth, in 1662, subscribed to maintain a minister in Portsmouth in 1658 and 1666 and owned land there in 1657. Jane

*Leonard Weeks. aged 40, deposed, 26 (4) 1672, that he knew in England three reputed daughters of Thomas Turpin, viz., Elizabeth, Jane and Anne, who are now come to this country and are married to James Leach, Philip Adams and Richard Endall. Court Records of New Hampshire. Thomas Turpin was drowned 30 Oct. 1649.—YorkDeeds, I. 62. He left widow Agnes in Portsmouth.

ffurson was plaintiff against Richard Commins in an action "For witholding her thirds of a plantation." Non suited.

John Forguson, born 1655, had a grant near Great Falls in 1678. He was probably father of the Mary Ferguson who was captured by Indians at Salmon Falls, 22 June 1690. She m. 16 July 1693, James Treworgy, q. v.

Daniel Ferguson was living in what is now upper Eliot in 1659. He died in 1676. Gilbert Ferguson, perhaps his brother, born 1646 as per dep., attended Daniel in his last sickness and was paid three pounds therefor. Daniel left widow Mary, living in 1708. Children:

Mehitable b. 1670.
1. Alexander b. 1672; m. Elizabeth Gowen.
Sarah b. 1676; m. 19 Dec. 1695 James Ross of Casco Bay.
James b. 1676; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Benoni Hodsdon. Both slain by Indians, 28 Sept. 1707, leaving son James who m. 1729, Patience Downing.
Abigail, ransomed with sister Sarah from Quebec by Matthew Cary, Oct. 1695.

Second Generation.

1. Alexander Ferguson married, 11 Feb. 1694, Elizabeth, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Frost) Gowen. He died 11 Sept. 1731. Wife survived him. Children:

Daniel b. 18 Nov. 1695; d. in 1752, leaving ch., Alexander and Elizabeth, who m. Benjamin Goold, Jr., in 1744.
Elizabeth b. 3 Feb. 1699; m. John Gowen, Jr., 1 Feb. 1719-20.
Alexander b. 30 June 1701; d. before 1753.
2. Eliezer b. 29 Nov. 1703; m. Anna Emery.
Mary b. 18 March 1705; m. Nicholas Hartford 29 Jan. 1731.
Sarah b. 17 May 1707; m. Thomas Staples 21 Nov. 1738.
John b. 8 Aug 1710; m. Hannah Chase of Edgarstown. Pub. 2 Nov. 1745.

Third Generation.

2. Eliezer Ferguson married Anna, dau. of Daniel and Margaret (Gowen) Emery. He may have had a previous wife Mehitable. He was living in Eliot in 1760. Children:

Eleazar b. 15 Dec. 1734. Soldier in 1761.
Mehitable b. 24 Jan. 1736.
Anna b. 5 Jan. 1738.
Abigail b. 3 Feb. 1740; m. Samuel Emery 29 Jan. 1785.

Susannah b. 19 Feb. 1742.

Phineas b. 31 March 1745; m. Molly Mitchell in Portsmouth 10 Dec. 1772.

Eunice b. 19 July 1747; m. Samuel Emery 23 Dec. 1781.

William b. 21 July 1749.

Daniel b. 14 Dec. 1751.

Margaret b. 5 June 1755.

James, son of James and Elizabeth (Hodson) Ferguson, married, 1727, Patience, dau. of Joshua and Sarah (Hatch) Downing. Lived on the old homestead in Eliot. Widow Patience administered his estate in 1766. She died in 1789. Children:

James m. Elizabeth Stanley 24 April 1749; prob. d. s. p.

3. Daniel m. Abigail Frost; d. about 1783.

Robert.

Elizabeth m. John Hill 7 Oct. 1756.

Dennis m. Elizabeth Weymouth 3 Feb. 1773. Will, 1803. Ch., Dennis, Jonathan, Timothy, Dorcas, Hannah, b. 16 July 1792, m. 23 Jan. 1815 James Goodwin; and Betty, who m. Nicholas Shapleigh 14 Nov. 1801.

Stephen m. Shuah Bartlett 28 March 1782. Ch., Shuah m. Richard Shapleigh 5 Aug. 1819, Nathan m. Anne Goodwin 29 June 1817 and had ch. Albert, Lizzie and Sarah. Widow Shuah Ferguson m. John Dennett 23 July 1816.

William m. Miriam Raitt 27 Nov. 1781. She m. (2) Benjamin Gerrish, 23 Dec. 1788.

Sarah b. 16 March 1739; m. Joseph Furbish 28 Sept. 1775.

Reuben m. Mary Raitt 18 Feb. 1779; d. about 1805. Ch., Alexander, Polly Goodwin, and others.

Fourth Generation.

3. Daniel Ferguson married Abigail, dau. of Charles and Sarah (Pepperrell) Frost. Widow Abigail was made adm'x of his estate 20 Dec. 1783. Children:

Sarah b. 13 May 1765; m. Nathaniel Frost 13 March 1785.

Betty b. 12 Dec. 1767; perhaps m. Robert Fernald 13 Nov. 1791.

Daniel b. 15 Feb. 1768.

James b. 22 March 1772.

William b. 3 Aug. 1774.

Charles b. 20 Jan. 1777.

Joshua b. 18 June 1779; m. Sally Ferguson 10 Nov. 1803.

Nathaniel b. 18 March 1782.

William Ferguson died in April 1801 and left widow Mary and children Alice m. James Hill 8 March 1798; Jane m. Moses Chick of Sanford; William; Polly; Stephen; Sarah; Statira; Keziah; and Elizabeth.

Timothy Ferguson married Sarah Paul 25 May 1775. He was adjudged *non compos mentis* 5 Nov. 1794. Children:

TIMOTHY b. 12 March 1776; m. Elizabeth Demeritt in Portsmouth 3 Feb. 1803.

SALLY b. 13 Nov. 1778; m. Samuel Frost 11 Oct. 1806?

WILLIAM b. 1 Dec. 1781.

NAHUM b. 19 June 1783.

M. 26 Nov. 1808 Jonathan Ferguson and Miriam Ferguson.

M. 14 June 1810 Dorcas Ferguson and Thomas Worster.

FERNALD.[1]

Renald (also called Reginald) Fernald came to Portsmouth in 1631 as the surgeon of Capt. John Mason's Company. It is a tradition that he was a surgeon in the English Navy, resigning his post to come to America. He was Clerk of Court, Recorder of Deeds, Commissioner, and Surveyor, and was Town Clerk at the time of his death. He lived on "Doctor's," now Peirces Island, where he died between 17 May and 7 Oct., 1656, and is said to have been buried at Point of Graves cemetery in Portsmouth. His wife's name was Joanna, who died in 1660. Children:

1. THOMAS b. about 1633; m. Temperance ———; d. before 25 Aug. 1697.

ELIZABETH b. about 1634; unmarried.

MARY b. about 1637; m. John Partridge 11 Dec. 1660; d. 16 Aug. 1722. 8 ch.

SARAH b. about 1640; m. Allen Lyde 3 Dec. 1661, (2) Richard Waterhouse.

2. JOHN b. about 1642; m. Mary Spinney.
3. SAMUEL b. about 1644; m. Hannah Spinney.
4. WILLIAM b. 5 March 1646; m. Elizabeth Langdon 16 Nov. 1671.

SECOND GENERATION.

1. Thomas Fernald made a deposition 18 April 1679, giving his age as "46 about." In 1645 Puddington's Islands were leased to him by the agent of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, and in 1671, he deeded one of them to his brother William, "for the fulfilling of the last Will of our Dere father, Renald Firnild."

[1]Prepared by Prof. H. T. Fernald of Amherst, Mass. Mr. Henry W. Fernald of Roxbury, Mass., has also been consulted.

Thomas Fernald married Temperance ———. He was a shipbuilder. His inventory was returned 25 Aug. 1697. The larger of his two islands, afterwards known as Seavey's Island, was divided by his widow 20 Nov. 1702, among the surviving children. Children:

JOHN b. about 1659; unmarried; d. between 1698 and 1702.
ANN b. about 1661; unmarried; living in 1711.
PATIENCE b. about 1664; m. Ebenezer Evans, (2) Robert Atkins 9 Nov. 1686.
THOMAS b. about 1668; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Hunking; d. before 1699.
MARY b. about 1671; m. Samuel Pray before 1 Sept. 1697.
5. SAMUEL b. about 1673; m. Susanna Paul, (2) Elizabeth Seaward?
JOANNA b. about 1676; m. Charles Kelley 25 May 1698.
SARAH b. about 1678; m. William Henderson 16 July 1700. 2 children.
6. HERCULES b. about 1680; m. Sarah Hinckes.
ELIZABETH m. Capt. Stephen Eastwick. She d. 26 April 1714, aged 31 years, 2 months and 20 days, as her tomb stone declares.

2. John Fernald married Mary, dau. of Thomas and Margery Spinney. He was a cordwainer and had a grant of land in 1671. He died 19 April 1687. Children:

7. JOHN b. about 1672; m. Sarah ———.
8. JAMES b. about 1675; m. Mary ———.
9. THOMAS b. about 1678; m. Mary Thompson; living in 1735.
LYDIA b. 1681; m. ——— Harmon, (2) Benjamin Miller.
MARGERY b. 16 April 1686; m. John Marshall.
AMOS b. 16 April 1686; m. Mary Woodman 4 Nov. 1714, or Elizabeth Chadbourne, or perhaps both.

3. Samuel Fernald married Hannah, dau. of Thomas and Margery Spinney. He was a shipwright. He died 1 Dec. 1698. Children:

?SAMUEL b. 9 March 1676; died young.
SARAH b. 17 June 1678?
10. NATHANIEL b. 28 May 1671?; m. Ann Allen.
HANNAH b. 16 Oct. 1684?
MARTHA b. 18 Feb. 1692?

4. William Fernald married 16 Nov. 1671, Elizabeth, dau. of Tobias and Elizabeth (Sherburne) Langdon of Portsmouth. He bought "Lay Claim" Island (purchased by the United States for a Navy Yard in 1809) of his brother Thomas in 1671. Here he

lived for a number of years and is said to have built a vessel of 148 tons for Isaac Boyd. He was a selectman in 1674 and 1692-1696. He was commissioned lieutenant of militia by Sir Edwin Andros 10 Feb. 1686 and is called "Captain" in town records, 1695. During his last years he lived on his farm near Spruce Creek where he died 5 July 1728. His widow died 11 May 1740. Children:

ELIZABETH b. 17 Aug. 1674; m. Clement Deering 25 Sept. 1701; d. 2 June 1745.

WILLIAM b. 31 Oct. 1676; d. 6 Dec. 1683.

TOBIAS b. 26 Dec. 1678; m. Mary Deering 12 June 1701; d. 18 Aug. 1701. 1 ch. Elizabeth b. 19 March 1702; m. John Moore 10 Jan. 1721-2.

MARGARET b. 27 March 1681; m. Solomon, son of John and Sarah (Hart) Cotton of Portsmouth, 14 May 1702; d. 12 Jan. 1719 or 1720. 6 children.

TEMPERANCE b. 17 Sept. 1683; m. John Deering 12 Dec. 1705, (2) Ebenezer Moore; d. 19 May 1761. 6 children.

11. WILLIAM b. 11 May 1686; m. Elizabeth Cotton.

JOSEPH b. 21 Dec. 1688; not named in father's will, 1724.

SARAH b. 24 April 1691; m. Jonathan Dam 26 Oct. 1711; d. 5 Nov. 1748.

LYDIA b. 19 April 1693; m. John Clark 27 May 1725; d. 17 April 1743. Children, Mary bapt. 8 Sept. 1728, Elizabeth bapt. 12 Nov. 1728, and Edward who m. Dorothy Mendum 30 April 1755.

12. BENJAMIN b. 11 July 1695; m. Catherine ———; d. 8? April 1743.

13. NATHANIEL b. 12 June 1697; m. Margaret Tripe.

14. EBENEZER b. 7 Oct. 1699; m. Patience Mendum.

15. TOBIAS b. 3 Dec. 1702; m. Mary Mendum. Called "Captain."

THIRD GENERATION.

5. Samuel Fernald married Susanna, dau. of Stephen and Katherine (Maverick) Paul, 12 Oct. 1699, (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Seaward? pub. 27 Aug. 1743. He was a blacksmith. He died between 9 Dec. 1745 and 20 Feb. 1746. Children:

TEMPERANCE b. 25 Oct. 1702.

SAMUEL b. ———; m. Joanna Furbish 20 Feb. 1731-2; living 1764.

SUSANNA b. ———; m. William Lawry or Lary 12 Nov. 1727.

HANNAH b. ———; unmarried.

16. ?THOMAS b. ———; m. Hannah Whitney 16 Nov. 1733.

17. HERCULES b. 8 Sept. 1713; m. Mary Tucker, pub. 18 March 1735-6.

ELIZABETH b. ———.

ANN b. ———; m. Moses Fowler of Durham, pub. 29 April 1743.

6. Hercules Fernald married Sarah, dau. of Hon. John and Elizabeth (Fryer) Hinckes of Newcastle. He was a shipwright. He died before 1731, and his widow was living in 1746. Children:

18. JOHN b. 25 Aug. 1718; m. Margaret Fernald 7 Sept. 1739; d. 1790.

JANE b. ———; m. Samuel Gunnison 6 Feb. 1745-6; d. 20 Jan. 1750. He m. (2) Alice Fernald whom see below.

SARAH b. ———; m. Thomas Fernald (his second wife) pub. 1 Dec. 1744.

7. Dea. John Fernald married, about 1697, Sarah ———. He was a farmer and cordwainer, and lived near Spruce Creek. He died in 1754. Children:

19. JOHN b. 15 March 1698; m. Elizabeth Rogers, (2) Dorothy Main.

MARY b. 20 March 1700; m. Thomas, son of Richard and Eleanor (Hurd) Rogers 5 July 1723; d. 4 Feb. 1758. 8 children.

20. SAMUEL b. 1 June 1702; m. Mary Johnson 26 Feb. 1729-30.

21. JAMES b. 4 Oct. 1704; m. Hannah Rogers, pub. 30 Oct. 1730.

22. JOSEPH b. 4 Oct. 1704; m. Anna Fernald, pub. 14 June 1737.

SARAH b. 13 April 1707; m. Richard Rogers, pub. 10 Jan. 1735-6.

ABIGAIL b. 10 Sept. 1710; m. Joshua, son of Peter and Mary Staples, 17 Jan. 1734-5; d. —— Aug. 1761. 6 children.

BENJAMIN b. 1 April 1717; m. Lucy Chadbourne, pub. 21 Nov. 1744, (2) Jane Gerrish 12 Jan. 1764; d. s. p. 1765.

LYDIA b. 26 March 1719; m. James Johnson, pub. 8 Nov. 1740. 6 children.

8. James Fernald married Mary ———. He was a farmer. He died in 1740. His wife died 1740-42. Children:

ELIZABETH b. 8 Sept. 1706; m. James, son of Daniel and Hannah (Libby) Fogg, 23 Oct. 1728, d. 1766.

MARY b. 14 May 1712; m. John, son of John and Amy (Dennett) Adams, 15 Oct. 1734. 7 children.

JOANNA b. 29 Jan. 1713-14; m. George Rogers, pub. 25 Dec. 1736.

ANNA b. 28 Oct. 1716; m. Joseph Fernald, pub. 14 June 1737.

MARGARET b. 13 Jan. 1719-20; m. William Hammett, pub. 26 Sept. 1741.

DORCAS b. 14 Sept. 1722; m. John Seavey, pub. 8 Dec. 1744.

EUNICE b. 13 March 1725; m. John Gunnison, pub. 18 Sept. 1742. 1 ch. He m. (2) Rebecca Norton 10 Feb. 1747, and had 6 ch.

23. JAMES b. 24 May 1728; m. Mary Fernald 7 April 1748.

9. Thomas Fernald married 28 Nov. 1700, Mary, dau. of John and Sarah (Remick) Thompson. He was a "cordwinder." Children:

24. WILLIAM b. 1 Nov. 1701; m. Hannah Seavey 24 June 1724.

LYDIA b. 11 Feb. 1703; m. Moses, son of Alexander Dennett of Portsmouth, 11 Feb. 1723-4. He d. 15 July 1749.

Mary b. 22 April 1708.
Hannah b. 22 Feb. 1710-11; m. Benj. Welch of Ipswich 9 Nov. 1736.
Margery b. 10 Dec. 1713.
25. Thomas b. 3 March 1716-7; m. four times; d. about 1768.
26. Abraham b. 14 Nov. 1719; m. Mary Trickey 16 May 1742.
Benoni b. 17 Feb. 1723; probably died young.

10. Nathaniel Fernald married Ann, dau. of Robert and Hannah (White) Allen, 10 Sept. 1702 at Dover, N. H. He was a farmer and shipwright. He made will 15 Feb. 1742-3; probated 4 April 1748. Children:

27. Tobias b. 25 Aug. 1703; m. Abigail Smith.
28. Nathaniel b. 19 Feb. 1707; m. Mary Weeks 10 Oct. 1734.
Elizabeth b. 17 July 1710; not named in her father's will.
Hannah b. 19 Feb. 1712; m. Bryant Bradeen 27 Dec. 1733.
Ruth b. 22 May 1715; m. ——— Knight.
Mary b. 3 Aug. 1717; unmarried in 1743.
?Timothy bapt. 11 Oct. 1719.
Timothy b. 27 March 1721. Not named in father's will.

11. William Fernald married 31 July 1707, Elizabeth, dau. of William and Abigail (Greenleaf) Cotton. He inherited "Lay Claim" Island from his father and probably lived there, though he attended church at Portsmouth and his children were baptized there. He died 12 Jan. 1728 and his widow made her will 29 May 1756; proved in 1761. Children:

Mary b. 13 March 1711; m. Mendum (prob. Jonathan, 17 April 1727).
William b. 19 Feb. 1713; prob. settled in Portsmouth.
Abigail bapt. 10 April 1715.
John bapt. 31 May 1719; prob. m. Abigail Coffin and settled in N. H.
Elizabeth bapt. 15 Oct. 1721.
29. George bapt. 27 Oct. 1723; m. Elizabeth Lang, (2) Anna Leach.
Abigail bapt. 15 May 1726.

12. Benjamin Fernald married, about 1718, Catherine ———. Children:

30. Joseph b. 5 May 1719; m. Anna Moore of York.
31. Benjamin b. 27 June 1721; m. Sarah Fernald 6 March 1746.
Josiah b. 29 June 1724; m. Mary Pierce 26 Nov. 1748. Lived in Newcastle, N. H.
Mark b. 19 Aug. 1726; m. Mary Simpson 3 May 1752; d. 14 May 1779. Lived in Newcastle, N. H.
?Edward bapt. 7 Dec. 1729.
Catherine b. 8 July 1735.

13. Nathaniel Fernald married 7 April 1720, Margaret, dau. of Sylvanus and Margaret (Diamond) Tripe. He was a farmer. He died 18 Sept. 1771, and his wife died during the same month. Children:

Margaret b. 6 Jan. 1721; m. John Fernald 16 Sept. 1739; d. April 1791.
32. Tobias b. 27 March 1723; m. Lucy Lewis 19 May 1748.
Elizabeth b. 2 Oct. 1725; m. Samuel Johnson 19 May 1748. (2) Edward Ingraham, pub. 2 June 1766; d. 6 April 1818.
Abigail b. 30 Nov. 1727; m. James Caswell 17 Nov. 1748; d. 28 Jan. 1776.
Joshua b. 29 June 1730; d. 18 Sept. 1748.
Mary b. 5 Aug. 1732; d. 10 Sept. 1749.
33. William b. 16 Sept. 1739; m. Abigail Dennett 28 June 1763.

14. Ebenezer Fernald married 22 Dec. 1724, Patience, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Downing) Mendum. He died 29 Jan. 1787. His wife died 5 Jan. 1775, aged 74. Children:

Alice b. 21 Jan. 1726; m. Samuel Gunnison 3 May 1752 (his second wife); d. 5 July 1804.
Sarah b. 21 Jan. 1726; m. Benj. Fernald 6 March 1746; d. 13 May 1801.
Joanna b. 17 Feb. 1728; m. Simeon Dam 11 May 1749. 4 children.
34. Ebenezer b. 27 March 1729; m. Sarah Lewis; d. 9 June 1807.
35. Jonathan b. 31 Aug. 1731; m. Sarah Weeks 21 Aug. 1755.
Olive b. 25 Feb. 1733; m. Relicker Weeks; d. 25 July 1774.
Dorothy b. 25 Feb. 1733; perhaps m. Eleazer Coleman 1 Jan. 1756-7; d. 29 May 1791.
Elizabeth b. 4 Feb. 1736; m. Benj. Underwood 7 Sept. 1762, (2) 4 May 1780 William Holbrook; d. 14 May 1814. 5 children.
36. Simeon b. 28 Sept. 1738; m. Margery Gunnison 14 Nov. 1763.
Miriam b. 13 April 1741; m. Timothy Fernald 10 May 1764; d. 6 March 1766.
Patience b. 16 Dec. 1743; d. 7 Aug. 1749.
Joshua Downing b. 22 July 1748; d. 5 Aug. 1749.

15. Capt. Tobias Fernald married 22 Dec. 1724, Mary, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Downing) Mendum. He died 11 May 1761. His wife died 16 Oct. 1767. Children:

37. Dennis b. 7 Dec. 1725; m. Sarah Frost 9 Oct. 1750.
Mary b. 5 Aug. 1728; m. James Fernald 7 April 1748; d. 25 May 1761.
Miriam b. 26 March 1733; d. 8 April 1739.
Robert b. 11 Dec. 1736; d. 7 March 1741.
Robert b. 2 March 1741; d. 1764 in London, Eng.
38. Tobias b. 1 Feb. 1743-4; m. Dorcas McIntire of York. His widow m. Capt. Richard Rogers 18 Dec. 1786.
39. Eleazer b. 23 Sept. 1746; m. Margery Staples 31 Jan. 1771.

FOURTH GENERATION.

16. Thomas Fernald (possibly son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Hunking) instead of Samuel) married Hannah, dau. of John and Lettice (Ford) Whitney, 16 Nov. 1733. His will was probated Oct. 1794. Children:

?HENRY bapt. 2 Nov. 1735.
?THOMAS bapt. 23 Jan. 1737.
?MARGERY bapt. 16 Dec. 1739.
?WILLIAM bapt. 19 April 1741. These four prob. died young.
HANNAH b. 17 Jan. 1744.
EUNICE b. 2 Feb. 1746; m. Andrew Grace.
SUSANNA b. 7 Jan. 1751; m. Samuel Fowler, (2) ——— Todd; d. 15 May 1841.
LETTICE b. 7 Dec. 1754; m. Andrew Phillips 19 March 1771; d. March 1843. He was a Sergeant in the Revolution. 5 children.

17. Hercules Fernald married Mary Tucker, pub. 18 March 1735-6. She was born 23 March 1719. Children:

ALICE b. 24 May 1737.
SUSANNA b. 29 July 1740; m. (prob.) David Duncan.
MARY b. 29 Oct. 1742.
40. JOEL b. 13 Feb. 1745; m. Elizabeth Peters about 1767.
JOSIAH b. 11 March 1746-7; d. young.
HERCULES b. 4 Dec. 1749; m. Miriam Pursley (or Percy) of York, 30 Jan. 1772; d. 27 Oct. 1833. In the Revolution. Lived in North Berwick.
JOSIAH b. 19 Sept. 1751.
STEPHEN b. 21 Aug. 1754. Lived in Rochester, N. H.?
SARAH b. Nov. 1756.
ESTHER b. 5 Sept. 1759; m. William Paul 10 May 1783?

18. John Fernald married 7 Sept. 1739, Margaret, dau. of Nathaniel and Margaret (Tripe) Fernald. He was a carpenter. Children:

SARAH b. 5 April 1740; unm.
ARCHELAUS b. 25 Sept. 1741; d. Jan. 1760 at sea.
41. JOSHUA b. 7 Aug. 1743; m. Elizabeth White 18 Nov. 1764.
MARGARET b. 8 April 1745; m. ——— Moore of Sanford, Me.; d. Nov. 1843.
PELATIAH b. 22 April 1747; married and settled in England.
42. JOHN b. 20 Feb. 1750; m. Mary Fernald.
JANE b. 30 April 1752; m. Capt. John Seavey 1 Oct. 1776, (2) John Stevens; d. 17 Feb. 1836.
MARY b. 10 April 1754; m. William Pierce of Newcastle 16 Nov. 1783; d. 30 June 1845.

Abigail b. 29 April 1756; m. Benj. Remick 15 Jan. 1777; d. 22 Oct. 1825.

Betsey b. 2 Sept. 1758; m. Wentworth Ricker of Somersworth, N. H., 21 June 1778.

Miriam b. 20 April 1762; m. Samuel Fletcher (his third wife); d. Nov. 1812.

Archelaus b. 16 March 1769; m. Eunice Trefethen 10 June 1790; d. 24 Nov. 1853. No children.

19. John Fernald married 16 Jan. 1723-4, Elizabeth, dau. of Richard and Eleanor (Heard) Rogers. He married (2) Dorothy Main of York, 19 Jan. 1730-31. He was a farmer and died before 18 April 1738 at which date the widow was appointed administratrix. Children:

John b. ———; m. ——— ——— and had a son James.
Mercy b. ———.
Elizabeth b. 2 Dec. 1731.
Child b. posthumously.

20. Samuel Fernald married 26 Feb. 1729-30, Mary, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Haskins) Johnson. He was a farmer and lived in the Second Parish. Children:

Samuel b. 1732; unmarried.
Noah b. 1735; unmarried; will probated 1798.
Mary b. 1740? died young.

21. James Fernald married (pub. 30 Oct. 1730) Hannah, dau. of John and Hannah (Fogg) Rogers, b. 11 June 1710, and living in 1763. He died between 1754 and May 1769. Children:

Keziah b. 3 April 1734; m. Richard Gowell 9 Jan. 1752, (2) Timothy Hanscom.

43. John b. 3 July 1737; m. Sarah Wentworth 17 April 1759.

Hannah b. 7 May 1740; m. Capt. John Wentworth 1758. 2 ch. He m. (2) Sarah Bartlett 17 Sept. 1762.

44. James b. 20 Sept. 1744; m. Abigail Wentworth 1762; d. 1762 or 1763 and she m. (2) Charles Peoples, (3) Clement Jordan.

22. Joseph Fernald married (pub. 14 June 1737) Anna, dau. of James and Mary Fernald. He was a weaver. Children:

Joseph b. 25 May 1738; perhaps m. Mary Lewis, pub. 6 Oct. 1759, and may have been at Ellsworth, Me., about 1763.

Lydia b. 1 Jan. 1740; m. Robert, son of Thomas and Dorcas (Hammond) Cutt, 18 Nov. or 21 Dec. 1758. She d. before 1767 and he m. (2) Margery Pepperell Wentworth.

23. James Fernald married 7 April 1748, Mary, dau. of Tobias and Mary (Mendum) Fernald. He died 17 March 1757. He was a farmer. Children:

45. James b. 16 Feb. 1748-9; m. Mary Stacy 30 Nov. 1769.
46. Mark b. 6 May 1751; m. Dorcas ———, (2) Mary Shapleigh.
Mary b. 20 June 1753; m. John Rogers 19 Nov. 1776.
47. Benjamin b. 17 Jan. 1756; m. Lucy Cottle, (2) Mary Mellen.

24. William Fernald married 24 June 1724, Hannah, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Wallis) Seavey of Newcastle or Rye, N. H. She probably married (2) about 1737, Peter Dixon. Children:

?Lydia bapt. 18 Feb. 1727?
Hannah m. Capt. John Gowell. Perhaps m. (1) Thomas Dixon 17 June 1742.
48. William b. 22 Feb. 1732; m. Abigail Tobey, (2) Mary Staples.
Dimon b. 1734; killed by Indians near Halifax, N. S., about 1753.

25. Thomas Fernald married Mary, dau. of John and Abigail (Paul) Scriggins, pub. 30 Dec. 1738, (2) Sarah, dau. of Hercules and Sarah (Hinckes) Fernald, pub. 1 Dec. 1744, (3) Grace, dau. of Joshua and Dorcas (Hill) Remick, 4 Nov. 1755, (4) Eunice Lewis pub. 21 Jan. 1758. He died about 1768. Children:

Benjamin b. about 1743; m. Betsey (pub. as Hannah) Spinney pub. 8 Dec. 1764. Left family about 1786 and went to Cherryfield, Me., and d. 1833-5. Was a spinning-wheel maker.

Mary b. 1746; m. George Rogers of Berwick 30 Aug. 1770. 2 ch.

Archelaus b. 1748; m. Hannah Trefethen; d. 1798. She d. 1805. He was a baker and lived in Newcastle, N. H. 7 children.

Dimon b. 2 April 1750; m. Margaret, dau. of Abraham and Mary (Trickey) Fernald; d. 28 Dec. 1806. Lived in Loudon, N, H. 15 children.

Renald b. 13 April 1752; m. Elizabeth Viner (Vennard?) 2 Sept. 1781, (2) Mrs. Priscilla Davis 29 July 1792, (3) Mary, dau. of Andrew Sherbourne, 6 Sept. 1801, (4) Mrs. Jane Larkin 4 Nov. 1810. He was a blacksmith; lived in Portsmouth, and d. there 10 April 1844. 5 children, one of whom was A. R. H. Fernald who gave much attention to the genealogy of the family.

Robert b. 1755; impressed in the English Navy and never heard from.

Hannah b. 1761; m. Elisha Gurney of Newburyport, Mass., 17 March 1780; d. 1833. 8 ch.

Nancy b. 6 Feb. 1764; m. John Rogers 26 Dec. 1790; d. 19 Jan. 1852. 2 ch.

Sarah b. 1766; m. Samuel Pray of Berwick; d. 1848 at Topsham, Me. 3 ch.

Three Children; d. in infancy.

26. Abraham Fernald married 16 May 1742, Mary Trickey, at Newington, N. H. He lived in the second (Eliot) Parish of Kittery. Children:

ABRAHAM.

ISAAC bapt. 5 May 1744; m. Judith Hill; d. Sept. 1815. Lived in Barrington, N. H. 13 children.

CLEMENT bapt. 11 May 1746; m. Dorcas Tucker 29 Sept. 1768 at Dover, N. H. Lived in Gouldsboro, Me. In Revolution. 8 children.

THOMAS bapt. 1 May 1747; m. Anna Kenniston. Lived in Nottingham, N. H. 14 children.

JEDEDIAH or JEREMIAH.

CHARLES b. 12 March 1752; m. Abigail Trickey; d. 8 April 1828. Lived in Northwood, N. H. 6 children.

?JOHN.

MARY bapt. 21 Aug. 1757; m. ——— Spokesfield?

MARGARET b. 28 June 1758; m. Dimon Fernald; d. 21 Jan. 1833 at Loudon, N. H.

DAUGHTER, m. ——— Huckins.

KEZIAH b. Feb. 1767; m. Samuel Buswell 1790; d. 30 Nov. 1814 at Wayne, Me.

27. Tobias Fernald married Abigail Smith. Pub. Feb. 1728-9. He died before 5 Oct. 1737. Children:

49. GEORGE b. 8 Feb. 1730; prob. m. Eunice Knight 6 Dec. 1753.

CHILD b. about 1733; prob. d. young.

28. Nathaniel Fernald married 10 Oct. 1734, Mary, dau. of Nicholas and Priscilla (Gunnison) Weeks. He was a farmer. Children:

MARY b. 5 May 1735; d. young.

TOBIAS b. 7 Nov. 1736; m. Mary Hammett 27 Nov. 1760; d. about 1767 at Poughkeepsie, N. Y. His widow m. Thomas Jackson 27 Feb. 1780. 3 ch.

50. TIMOTHY b. 18 Sept. 1738; thrice married; d. 11 April 1775.

51. NATHANIEL b. 6 April 1740; m. Mary Gunnison 5 May 1763.

MARY b. 22 Aug. 1741.

PELATIAH b. 3 Aug. 1743; m. Mrs. Abigail (Strout) Eldridge 4 June 1768; d. 22 Feb. 1816. Lived in Falmouth, Me. Ch., Nathaniel, Anthony, Joshua, Joseph and Mary.

ELIZABETH b. 20 Dec. 1744; m. Joshua Mendum Jan. 1764.

NICHOLAS b. 22 May 1747; m. Esther Thompson of York 1 Nov. 1772, (2) Molly Furbish 12 Oct. 1779. Lived in York, Me. In Revolution. Children: Mary, John, Timothy, Samuel, and Catherine.

JOSEPH b. 11 July 1749.

CHILD b. 3 Nov. 1752.

?ANNE b. 12 Nov. 1759; perhaps m. Samuel Remick 26 Dec. 1780.

HANNAH b. 26 Jan. 1761.

29. George Fernald married 5 Dec. 1754, Elizabeth Lang; (2, 1 Jan. 1767, Anna Leach. He died in 1774. He may have lived in Portsmouth though his children are said to have been born in Kittery. Children:

Daniel b. 19 Nov. 1767; m. Beulah Nichols 2 Sept. 1789, (2) Mrs. Jane (Marden) Otis 3 July 1822; d. 7 March 1866. Sea captain. 12 children.
George b. 7 June 1770. "Lived in New Hampshire."
Simeon b. 20 June 1772; "lived in New Hampshire."
Betsey; m. Moses Griffin of Derry, N. H.
Anna; m. George Griffin of Sandown, N. H.

30. Joseph Fernald married (pub. 1 Jan. 1742-3) Anna Moore of York. He was a shipwright, and was a member of the "Blue Trupe of Hors" at Berwick in 1757. His will dated 5 April 1792, was probated 13 July of the same year. Children:

52. Benjamin b. 12 April 1744; m. Sarah Beaver.
Mary b. 16 May 1746; m. Benj. Gunnison 9 Aug. 1770; d. 22 May 1802.
53. Mark b. 7 June 1749; m. Martha Rackley, (2) Eunice Leach.
Edward bapt. Feb. 1755. In Revolution. An Edward, probably the same, was on the brig Venus when captured by the British, 1 June 1781, and committed to Old Mill Prison Nov. 1781. No later record.
Eleanor b. 5 June 1759; m. Benj. Gunnison (his second wife) 8 June 1803; d. 18 Jan. 1820. He was Lieut. in U. S. Rev. Service.
Joseph bapt. 10 June 1764.

31. Benjamin Fernald married 6 March 1746, Sarah, dau. of Ebenezer and Patience (Mendum) Fernald. He was a shipwright. He died 4 March 1798, and his will was probated the same month. Children:

Lucy b. 25 March 1747; m. ——— Holbrook.
Josiah b. 13 July 1749; not named in father's will.
Joshua b. 11 Nov. 1751; not named in father's will.
Joseph b. 10 Jan. 1753; not named in father's will.
Alice b. 13 Dec. 1754.
Robert b. 16 Aug. 1757; not named in father's will.
Noah b. 23 Sept. 1759; not named in father's will.
Miriam b. 12 July 1762; m. George Phipps 20 Dec. 1781.
Elizabeth b. 25 Sept. 1764; m. ——— Crosby?
Catherine b. July 1766; m. Joseph Fernald?
54. William b. 6 May 1769; m. Lucy Fernald 14 April 1793.
55. Benjamin b. 7 April 1774? m. Eunice Place 2 Dec. 1795.

32. Tobias Fernald married Lucy Lewis 19 May 1748. He died 4 March 1777. He was a farmer, living near Spruce Creek. Children:

Lucy b. 9 April 1749; m. Joel Haley 29 May 1768; d. 16 Aug. 1821.

Mary b. 2 May 1751; m. John Fernald 25 Nov. 1772.

Joshua b. 9 March 1753; m. Lucy Wingate, (2) Mrs. Hannah Snow about 1812; d. 11 Jan. 1830. Lived in Limerick, Me., and Eaton, N. H. Ensign in Revolution. Children: Peninah, Elizabeth, Lydia, Edmund, Diademia and Simon.

Joel bapt. 13 April 1755; d. young.

Eunice b. 10 March 1756; m. James Hutchings 2 June 1774, (2) Joseph Wilson 15 Dec. 1784; d. 25 March 1830.

Edmund b. 5 Sept. 1757; prob. m. Polly Rice 29 May 1787. In Revolution.

Mercy b. 15 Feb. 1759; m. Joseph Billings 3 Jan. 1782; d. at Lebanon, Maine.

56. Nathaniel b. 9 July 1760; m. Hannah Fernald.

Elizabeth bapt. 25 July 1765; m. William Berry, (2) Ralph Nelson Dec. 1797, (3) Edmund Weeks 7 July 1806; d. 12 March 1842.

Tobias b. 31 Dec. 1768; m. Comfort Tarr of Mt. Desert, pub. 24 March 1807; d. Oct. 1839. Lived in Tremont, Me. Children: Daniel, Eben.

Lydia bapt. 28 July 1772; m. Capt. John Williams, pub. 17 Oct. 1801; d. 30 April 1859.

Sarah; m. William Boston of Wells 9 Jan. 1805.

33. William Fernald married 28 June 1763, Abigail, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Bartlett) Dennett. He was a farmer. He died 29 Sept. 1823. She was born 28 April 1741, and died 5 April 1818. Children:

Thomas Dennett b. 29 Feb. 1764; m. Pamelia Jones 13 Sept. 1787; (2) Hannah Goodrich 16 Oct. 1794; d. 8 June 1834. Lived in Berwick, Me. Children: Dorothy, Thomas, John, Hannah, Nathaniel, Sally, Nathaniel 2d, Daniel, Permelia, Abigail and William.

Mary b. Aug. 1766; m. Richard Wilson 16 July 1791.

Abigail b. 24 May 1769; d. 16 Dec. 1800.

Margaret b. 14 Nov. 1771; m. Tappan Hurd of North Berwick; d. 27 July 1844.

Sarah b. 12 Feb. 1774.

Eleanor b. 16 Oct. 1776 d. 14 Dec. 1778.

Eleanor b. 13 Nov. 1779; m. Robert Fernald of Shapleigh, Me., 2 June 1822.

William b. 3 Feb. 1784; m. Mary Souther of Haverhill, pub. 19 Aug. 1804 at Charlestown, Mass., (2) Sarah Carleton 29 July 1806. Lived in

Charlestown, Mass. Children: William R., Mary A., Guy C., Sarah C., and Abigail D.

Elizabeth b. 5 Jan. 1786; m. Rev. George Hurd of North Berwick, 30 Nov. 1820.

34. Ebenezer Fernald married 4 Oct. 1753, Sarah Lewis. Children:

John b. 4 Oct. 1754; d. 20 Nov. 1754.

Ebenezer b. 19 Aug. 1757; d. 4 July 1781.

57. David b. 2 Jan. 1760; m. Esther Tucker Leach.

Eunice b. 2 April 1764; m. Thomas Brown 3 Sept. 1788 (his second wife).

Miriam b. 2 Jan. 1767; m. Simon Fernald 6 July 1794; d. 8 April 1846.

William b. 15 May 1771; d. 20 Oct. 1794.

Sarah b. 22 July 1774; m. John Brown 21 June 1795.

Peter b. 8 Nov. 1777; d. 26 Sept. 1786.

35. Jonathan Fernald married 21 Aug. 1755, Sarah, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Haley) Weeks. He died 26 Dec. 1789. Children:

58. Joseph Weeks b. 4 June 1756; m. Catherine Chandler.

Catherine b. 15 March 1758; m. Daniel Crosby of York, 17 April 1791.

Sarah b. 5 Aug. 1760; m. Capt. James Brown 9 March 1783; d. 3 Feb. 1822.

59. Daniel b. 19 June 1762; m. Hannah Manson 8 Aug. 1791.

60. Elihu b. 3 Oct. 1763; m. Hannah Chandler 18 Jan. 1787.

Mary b. 17 Nov. 1765; d. 26 Jan. 1803.

61. Samuel b. 20 Dec. 1767; m. Elizabeth Chandler, (2) Mrs. Catherine (Fernald) Keen.

Lucy b. 28 May 1771; m. William Fernald 14 April 1793; d. 2 July 1867.

Jonathan b. 14 Aug. 1773; d. 25 Aug. 1773.

Hannah Moore b. 14 July 1774; m. Joseph Keen 10-15 Nov. 1794.

Jonathan b. 3 July 1776.

36. Simeon Fernald married 14 Nov. 1763, Margery, dau. of Elihu and Dorothy or Jane (Emerson) Gunnison. He was a carpenter and died 6 Feb. 1780. Children:

Amos bapt. 2 Dec. 1764; m. Lydia Treadwell 25 Dec. 1791; d. 9 May 1830. He lived in Portsmouth. Children: Amos, Lydia, Isabella A.

Mary; m. William Blunt Sept. 1786; d. 4 Sept. 1859 at Portland, Me.

Dorothy bapt. 17 Sept. 1769; perhaps m. Nathaniel Melcher Nov. 1792.

Miriam b. 28 July 1772; m. Henry Elkins Cotton 27 Oct. 1798; d. 15 Dec. 1828.

Elizabeth; m. Woodbury Tucker 4 Nov. 1797.

Margery b. 8 April 1779; unmarried; d. 11 March 1847.

37. Dennis Fernald married 9 Oct. 1750, Sarah, dau. of Charles and Sarah (Pepperell) Frost. He was a farmer; was called "Captain" and d. 2 Aug. 1805. She d. 20 Aug. 1804, aged 74. Children:

Dennis b. 24 June 1751; d. 5 April 1755.

62. Andrew Pepperell b. 26 Feb. 1753; m. Martha Shapleigh.

Charles b. 1 Feb. 1755; d. 4 Feb. 1778.

63. Dennis b. 29 Sept. 1757; m. Elizabeth Stacy 24 Aug. 1780.

Miriam b. 12 Dec. 1760; m. William Leighton 15 Jan. 1778; d. 5 March 1820.

Sarah b. 24 Dec. 1763; m. James Johnson 10 Oct. 1784.

Molly b. 26 Jan. 1766; m. Ralph Tristram Jordan of Biddeford 8 or 12 Oct. 1789; d. 18 Sept. 1863.

Robert b. 6 March 1768; m. Betsey Ferguson 13 Nov. 1791, (2) Eleanor Fernald 2 June 1822; lived in Shapleigh, Me. Children: Tristam, Abigail, Robert, Frederick Bell, James, Sally, Benj. Johnson and Betsey.

Margery b. 24 June 1770. Unmarried. Died in Shapleigh, Me.

38. Lieut. Col. Tobias Fernald married (pub. 25 Nov. 1780) Dorcas, dau. of Capt. John and Harriet McIntire of York. He was Captain, Major and Lieutenant-Colonel in the Revolution. He died 15 Aug. 1784. Children:

Harriet b. 22 Nov. 1781; unmarried; d. 26 Sept. 1829.

Juliet b. 12 May 1783; m. Col. Daniel Lane of Saco 21 Jan. 1808; d. 27 Feb. 1829. 4 children.

39. Eleazer Fernald married 31 Jan. 1771, Margery, "oldest dau. of Nathaniel Staples of Cape Elizabeth and Margery his wife." He was a farmer. He died 1823 at Ossipee, N. H. His wife was born 18 Nov. 1747, and died in 1826. Children:

Tobias b. 8 Nov. 1771; m. Sally Pray of Lebanon 2 Aug. 1792; d. 3 July 1849. Children: Joanna, Dorothy, Joseph, Mark, Charles, Nathaniel, John Yeaton, Abigail, and Samuel Pray. He lived in North Berwick, Me., and Ossipee, N. H.

Nathaniel b. 20 Oct. 1773; m. Polly ———. Lived in Parsonsfield, Me.

Mary b. 20 Feb. 1775; d. 28 Jan. 1776.

Elliott b. 2 March 1778; m. Sally Mudgett 31 Jan. 1811; d. 16 June 1858. He lived in Parsonsfield, Me. Children: Judith, Dorothy M., Sarah and Elliot.

Margery b. 6 June 1780; m. Levi Pray of Lebanon; d. in Paris, Me.

Joanna b. 25 Sept. 1782; m. Pelatiah Pray 2 Dec. 1800.

FIFTH GENERATION.

40. Joel Fernald married Elizabeth Peters about 1767. He was a blacksmith and served as such in the Revolution. He died 26 April 1823. Children:

SIMON b. 13 Aug. 1768; m. Elizabeth Lowe of York, pub. 8 Nov. 1794. He lived in York.

HANNAH b. 16 Jan. 1770.

SALLY b. 20 Oct. 1771; d. 3 Aug. 1793.

LYDIA b. 14 June 1774.

RUTH b. 23 Feb. 1776; m. Daniel Farley of Charlestown, Mass. 21 Nov. 1805.

SUSANNA b. 9 Feb. 1777; m. William Litchfield 27 Sept. 1799; d. about 1856 at Lowell, Mass. 9 children.

JOEL b. 27 June 1782; m. Eleanor Blaisdell 17 July 1805. Lived in Winterport (then Frankfort), Me. 5 children.

64. STEPHEN b. 18 Oct. 1784; m. Alice Carter 27 Nov. 1806.

JOSIAH b. 20 Oct. 1786; m. Penelope Oakman 18 June 1809; d. 13 Sept. 1865. Lived in Winterport (then Frankfort), Me. 12 children.

DORCAS b. 18 Aug. 1788; m. Francis Brewer 15 June 1817, (2) Elihu Dole about 1822.

41. Joshua Fernald married 18 Nov. 1764, Elizabeth, dau. of Dea. Joshua White. He died 6 Dec. 1815. She was born 16 April 1740, and died 2 Nov. 1816. Children:

MARY WHITE b. 25 April 1766; m. Samuel Fletcher 11 Oct. 1812; d. 26 April 1860.

JOHN b. 7 Feb. 1769; m. Hannah Ball Gerrish 10 Nov. 1791; d. 12 Nov. 1793. Children John and Nancy.

65. PELATIAH b. 5 Aug. 1771; m. Sarah Fernald 10 Dec. 1797.

ELIZABETH b. 19 Jan. 1777; unmarried; d. Oct. 1854.

JOSHUA b. 16 May 1771; unmarried; d. 27 Sept. 1849.

MARK b. 9 March 1784; m. his cousin, Jane Stevens, 16 Oct. 1825, (2) Mrs. Emily St. A. (Badger) Shepard 29 July 1849. First wife d. 19 Nov. 1848. He d. 30 Dec. 1851. He was a preacher of the "Christian" denomination for many years. Children: Four sons who died in infancy, and Elizabeth Jane.

42. John Fernald married 25 Nov. 1772, Mary, dau. of Tobias and Lucy (Lewis) Fernald. He was a mariner and died at sea when quite aged. Children:

SARAH b. 15 May 1774; m. Pelatiah Fernald 10 Dec. 1797; d. 20 June 1855.

ABIGAIL; unmarried; d. 14 Aug. 1852 aged 74.

Mary; unmarried; d. 21 Aug. 1863 aged 84.

Samuel.

Margaret; unmarried; d. 6 Sept. 1854 aged 71.

Edmund.

Mark; m. Mary Milbury of York, pub. 23 Aug. 1825; d. 1841. Lived in York. No children.

John; m. Rhoda Maria Bunker of York, pub. 5 April 1825. Children: Mark Harris, Nancy Maria and Mary. His wife m. (2) Henry Abbott 8 Nov. 1835.

43. John Fernald married 17 April 1759, Sarah, dau. of Capt. William and Margery (Pepperrell) Wentworth. He was a soldier in the French and Indian War. He died 16 May 1825. She was born 24 Oct. 1740, and died 24 May 1784. Children:

66. William Wentworth b. 13 Oct. 1760; m. Waite Salisbury.

67. Samuel b. 12 May 1762; m. Betsey Fernald 11 April 1825.

Sally b. 4 June 1764; m. William Mugridge of Newbury 3 Sept. 1792; d. 26 April 1848. 5 children.

Betsey b. 13 Dec. 1765; unmarried; d. 18 Sept. 1820.

Mary b. 30 March 1767; m. Theodore A. Cutts 25 Nov. 1804; d. 14 April 1853. 2 children.

James b. 1 Aug. 1770; m. Mehitable York of Shapleigh 29 Dec. 1799; d. 9 Feb. 1819. He lived in West Newfield, Me. Children: Sarah W., Martha, Mary, Kezia, Mehitable and Betsey. She m. (2) Joseph Burbank 15 July 1821.

John b. 14 June 1776; m. Olive Moore 17 July 1799; d. 20 May 1837. Lived in Norwich, Conn. Children: Benjamin M., John and Olive.

Hannah b. 11 Aug. 1777; m. Benjamin Fernald 12 Feb. 1800; d. 11 Nov. 1815.

44. James Fernald married (pub. 2 Oct. 1762) Abigail, dau, of William and Margery (Pepperrell) Wentworth. He was a farmer. He died soon after his marriage and before the birth of his daughter:

Hannah b. 1763; m. Nathaniel Fernald July or Aug. 1788. d. 1834.

45. Dea. James Fernald married 30 Nov. 1769, Mary, dau. of William Stacy. He was a farmer; was chosen deacon of the second parish in 1781 and about 1793 moved to Wolfboro, N. H., where he died Sept. 1823. Children:

Mary (Polly) bapt. 4 April 1773; m. John W. Fernald of Wolfboro, 4 June 1795. 8 children.

Fanny bapt. 7 May 1774.

James bapt. 1775? died young.

Betsey Ann bapt. 6 July 1777; m. Rev. Ebenezer Allen of Wolfboro, N. H.

Lois bapt. 20 June 1779; m. Isaac Martin of Wolfboro, 26 Nov. 1800.

James bapt. Sept. 1781; unmarried; lost at sea.

John bapt. 7 Sept. 1783; unmarried; lost at sea.

Randall bapt. 30 July 1785. Probably died young.

Diademia bapt. 1 Nov. 1787; m. Joseph Frost of Wolfboro, 4 Sept. 1803.

Sukey Sparhawk bapt. April 1792; m. Jacob Stanton of Brookfield, N. H., 28 March 1811.

46. Capt. Mark Fernald married Dorcas ———, (2) Mary, dau. of Capt. John and Dorcas (Littlefield) Shapleigh. He was a blacksmith. He died 7 May 1818. She died 27 Aug. 1820, aged 70. Children:

James b. 17 Dec. 1774; d. 18 Jan. 1775.

Dorcas b. 17 Oct. 1777 m. Capt. John Dennett 19 Nov. 1807.

Mary b. 11 Sept. 1779; m. Ebenezer Goodwin 17 Feb. 1807.

68. Mark b. 22 July 1782; m. Margery P. Cutts 6 March 1807.

Alice b. 12 April 1785; m. Moses Goodwin 19 April 1809. 5 children.

Isabella b. 23 April 1788; m. Richard Rogers 28 Jan. 1813.

Betsey b. 13 July 1792; m. John Wentworth 13 Nov. 1819, (2) James Wilson; d. April 1868.

47. Benjamin Fernald married 4 Nov. 1777, Lucy Cottle, (2) 21 Aug. 1808, Mary Mellen of Portsmouth. He died 3 Dec. 1812. Children by first marriage:

Charles b. 28 March 1778; d. 16 July 1778.

Samuel b. 9 Dec. 1779; m. Mercy Rogers of York, pub. 1 Nov. 1810. He lived in York. No children. An adopted dau. died young.

Mary b. 9 Sept. 1781; m. John Hammond 29 Dec. 1802; d. 19 Sept. 1856.

Children by second marriage:

Ann Maria b. 20 March 1809.

Sarah Mellen b. 16 Aug. 1810; m. Reuben Winchell of Limerick, Me. 10 ch.

George Washington b. 29 Sept. 1811; m. Elizabeth W. Shapleigh 28 Nov. 1847.

48. William Fernald married 19 April 1752, Abigail, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Spinney) Tobey, (2) 10 Dec. 1761, Mary, dau. of Robert Staples. He was a carpenter. Children by first marriage:

Eleanor b. 25 May 1752; m. Mark Hanscom 6 Feb. 1773, (2) William Wooster of Sanford 27 Sept. 1802; d. Dec. 1853.

William b. 28 April 1755; m. Mary Hammond 15 or 18 May 1786; d. Dec. 1815. In Revolution. 3 children.

Susanna b. 29 June 1756; m. Miles Ford of Clinton, Me.

Children by second marriage:

ABIGAIL b. 1762; m. John Tetherly 23 Dec. 1793; d. Dec. 1815.

MARY b. 13 March 1765; m. Joseph Hammond 7 Nov. 1784; d. 1857. 6 children.

JAMES b. 24 April 1769; m. Susan Remick 16 Jan. 1792, (2) Mrs. Nancy C. (Goodwin) Wakeham 24 Dec. 1817; d. 11 Aug. 1854. Lived in Lebanon, Me. 14 children.

HANNAH b. 24 April 1769; d. 18 Oct. 1779.

SARAH b. 25 April 1774; m. Nehemiah Green 12 April 1807; d. 9 July 1860.

LYDIA b. 23 June 1776; m. Josiah Remick 6 Sept. 1801; d. 26 Nov. 1866.

49. George Fernald probably married 6 Dec. 1753, Eunice Knight, though entire proof of the identity of George, son of Tobias and Abigail (Smith) Fernald with the George who married Eunice and had the family given below is wanting. Children:

69. TOBIAS b. 13 April 1754; prob. m. Elizabeth Mitchell.

GEORGE b. 3 Nov. 1755.

ABIGAIL b. 26 July 1759; prob. m. Joseph Brooks 8 Dec. 1776.

50. Timothy Fernald married Eleanor Adams, (2), 10 May 1764, Miriam, dau. of Ebenezer and Patience (Mendum) Fernald, (3), 17 Oct. 1770, Patience, dau. of Jonathan and Rachel (Powers) Mendum. He died 11 April 1775. His last wife died 25 Dec. 1775. Children by first marriage:

70. NATHANIEL; m. Hannah Spinney 29 Oct. 1791.

Children by second marriage:

SALLY b. 13 Dec. 1764; m. Nathaniel Hanscom 12 June 1791.

MIRIAM b. 28 Feb. 1766; m. Joshua Small of Limington, Me.; 30 Oct. 1800.

Children by third marriage:

POLLY b. 8 April 1771; d. 19 May 1796.

SUSANNA b. 14 July 1772; d. 14 Dec. 1798.

HANNAH b. 11 June 1774; m. Joshua Small of Limington, 16 Feb. 1819.

51. Nathaniel Fernald married 5 May 1763, Mary Gunnison. He was a shoemaker and probably lived in Berwick and Saco, as well as in Kittery. Children:

NATHANIEL; m. Sarah Googin; d. Feb. 1806. Lived in Saco, Me. Children: Mark, David, Samuel, Nathaniel, and perhaps Sarah and Mary.

JOHN; m. Betsey Carvill, (2) Betsey Rich, pub. 9 Dec. 1810. Lived in Saco and Poland, Me. Children: Hannah, Mary, Joseph, Eunice, Nathaniel, Hope and Sally.

Joseph Gunnison b. 22 Sept. 1770; m. Hope Cobb; d. 3 March 1849. Lived in Portland. Children: Mary, Benjamin Cobb, Ann, Samuel Rand and James Edward.

Timothy b. 5 May 1777; m. Betsey Whiting Ray 1799; d. 14 Aug. 1834. Lived in Otisfield, Me. Children: Miriam, Otis, Betsey, Eli, Mary, Emily, John Colby and Albert Lewis.

Mark b. 7 May 1778; m. Mary Berry 30 Oct. 1804; d. 4 Jan. 1818. Lived in Saco, Me. Children: Gideon Davis, John Allen, Mark and Mary.

Mary; m. Benjamin Clemens of Berwick; d. in Otisfield, Me.

52. Benjamin Fernald married about 1767, Sarah, dau. of John and Sarah Beaver. He died 12 Nov. 1812. She was born 28 Feb. 1745 at Boston, and died 12 May 1801. He served in the Revolution. Children:

Catharine bapt. 4 Jan. 1767; m. Capt. Ephraim Keen 19 Feb. 1800, (2) Samuel Fernald 5 Feb. 1821; d. Aug. 1828.

Sarah bapt. 3 Feb. 1771.

71. Simon bapt. 22 Sept. 1771; m. Miriam Fernald 6 July 1794.

72. Benjamin bapt. 6 Aug. 1775; m. Hannah Fernald 12 Feb. 1800.

Mark; m. a New York lady and died in New York.

Anna bapt. 8 March 1780; m. Thomas Dennett 4 April 1805.

Edward bapt. 3 March 1782.

Joseph bapt. 28 March 1784; unmarried.

John Beaver bapt. 20 Oct. 1785; unmarried.

Fanny bapt. 24 May 1788; m. John Shute of Portsmouth 1811.

Mehitable; m. Josiah Keen, (2) Ebenezer Spinney.

53. Mark Fernald married 2 Jan. 1773, Martha Rackley of Portsmouth, (2) 7 Oct. 1804, Eunice Leach; d. 9 Oct. 1824. He was a sea captain. His first wife was born 5 Feb. 1753 and died 18 March 1803. His second wife was born 28 Oct. 1761 and died 5 Feb. 1844. Children:

Temperance b. 28 March 1774; m. "Esteek" Pray of Portsmouth.

Mark b. 16 April 1779; d. 19 Jan. 1781.

William b. 3 Dec. 1780; d. 10 June 1815 in Dartmoor Prison, Eng.

Martha b. 24 Nov. 1783; m. Benj. Jenkins 4 Jan. 1804.

Joseph b. 27 March 1786; d. 20 Aug. 1805 at Demarara.

Molly b. 25 March 1788; m. Samuel Laighton of Portsmouth; d. 1 March 1834.

Phebe b. 18 Sept. 1790; unmarried; d. 8 July 1855.

54. William Fernald married 14 April 1793, Lucy, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Weeks) Fernald. He was a fisherman and died 17 April 1828. Children:

Noah b. 23 May 1794; m. Lydia S. Brown 15 April 1819; d. 9 April 1831. Lived in Saugus, Mass. Children: Albert H., Angeline and Ammi C.

73. Robert Phipps b. 23 July 1796; m. Mrs. Eunice (Brown) Sullivan.
Benjamin b. 23 Aug. 1798; m. Julia Clark? 17 July 1825.
Marinam b. 18 Jan. 1801; d. 29 June 1830.
Henry Brown b. 6 June 1803; d. 17 March 1805.
Lucy b. 25 March 1809; m. Joseph Fernald 24 Dec. 1835; d. 16 Dec. 1875.

55. Benjamin Fernald married 2 Dec. 1795, Eunice Place. Children:

Catherine b. 30 April 1796; m. Noah Manson 16 July 1817; d. 23 Dec. 1847. 10 children, the fourth of whom changed his name to Benjamin Fernald and his descendants retained the name.

56. Nathaniel Fernald married 1 July (3d. Ch.) or 14 Aug. (Town) 1788, Hannah, dau. of James and Abigail (Wentworth) Fernald. He was a farmer. He died 2 May 1824. Children:

Hannah b. 1 June 1789; m. Robert Manson 27 Nov. 1806; d. 20 Oct. 1871.
James b. 1792; m. Olive Pettigrew, pub. 18 Jan. 1817; d. 30 May 1855. Lived in York, Me. 5 children.
Oliver b. 1795; m. Maria Hichborn 31 Dec. 1820; d. 11 Dec. 1842. Lived in Boston, Mass. 7 children.
Susan b. 1799; unmarried; d. 1841.
74. Reynald b. 23 May 1800; m. Rachel Frost 23 March 1841.

57. David Fernald married 13 Jan. 1791, Esther Tucker, dau. of Samuel and Esther (Tucker) Leach. He served in the Revolution. He was a farmer, and died 27 Dec. 1846. She died 25 March 1839. Children:

Samuel L. b. 6 Dec. 1791; m. Rebecca Harris of Eastport; d. 1827-28. Lived in Eastport, Me. Children: Daniel H. and Ann Maria.
Eunice L. b. 25 Sept. 1793; m. Stephen Young 12 June 1833; d. 1 Nov. 1888. 3 children.
75. Ebenezer b. 4 Oct. 1795; m. Mary Ann Manson 6 July 1820.
76. Theodore b. 31 Aug. 1797; m. Lydia Adams 6 Jan. 1828.
William b. 16 Dec. 1799; m. Miriam Spinney of Eliot 31 March 1836; d. 1856. Lived in Eliot, Me. 6 children.
Esther T. b. 20 July 1802; m. William H. Brown 8 Dec. 1829; d. 4 March 1881.

58. Joseph Weeks Fernald married 13 Feb. 1787, Catherine, dau. of Thomas and Jane (Marr) Chandler. He served in the Revolution. He died 22 Nov. 1822. She was born 15 July 1755, and died 17 Nov. 1815. Children:

Jane Chandler b. 30 Dec. 1787; m. Thomas H. Trefethen; d. 28 July 1869.

77. Daniel b. 30 Oct. 1789; m. Phebe Trefethen April 1811-April 1812; d. at Portsmouth.

Catherine b. 13 July 1792; m. Timothy Parker of Saugus, Mass., 4 May 1815; d. 10 or 15 Feb. 1855 at Saugus.

Sarah Weeks b. 28 Feb. 1795; m. John Chandler of Saco, 5 April 1813-20 April 1814.

59. Daniel Fernald married 8 Aug. 1791, Hannah, dau. of Joseph Manson. He died 9 May 1838. She was born 27 July 1767 and died 24 June 1846. Children:

Lucy b. 23 Nov. 1791; m. Capt. Samuel Pray 5 Nov. 1808; d. 23 Oct. 1826.

William Manson b. 7 April 1796; m. Abigail W. Barry of Boston, 3 Dec. 1820; d. 8 May 1875. Lived in Portsmouth. In War of 1812. 5 ch.

Apphia Maria b. 2 June 1798; m. Capt. Samuel Badger 19 July 1817; d. 3 April 1848. 7 children.

Daniel b. 18 Oct. 1800; d. 29 Oct. 1800.

Lavinia Lyman b. 24 Sept. 1802; m. Benj. C. Fernald 27 Oct. 1824; d. 15 Oct. 1857.

Albert b. 17 Feb. 1806; d. 29 Sept. 1819.

Charlotte Martin b. 3 March 1808; m. Joseph Cox 8 Feb. 1829; d. 24 July 1870.

Frederick Warteman b. 8 Sept. 1810; m. Harriet Rockwell Cate 29 Dec. 1834, (2) Mrs. Ellen Phebe (Abrams) Chamberlain 19 Sept. 1850; d. 30 April 1855. Lived in Portsmouth. 5 children.

60. Elihu Fernald married 18 Jan. 1787, Hannah, dau. of Thomas and Jane (Marr) Chandler. He was a carpenter. He died 4 Dec. 1851. She was born 23 Sept. 1765 and died (prob.) 20 Sept. 1836. Children:

James Brown b. 11 July 1787; m. Ann Card 30 Nov. 1809; d. 25 May 1822. Lived in Portsmouth. 4 children.

Mary b. 9 May 1789; d. 10 July 1790.

Mary b. 9 July 1791; m. Robert Newson.

Hannah C. b. 14 June 1793; m. William Parker of Saugus.

Elizabeth b. 16 Sept. 1796; m. John Alden of Boston. 5 children.

Benjamin Chandler b. 1 June 1798; m. Lavinia L. Fernald 27 Oct. 1824. D. 11 Sept. 1878. Lived in Portsmouth. 8 children.

Sarah b. 23 March 1800; m. Thomas Jones of Portsmouth.

Elihu b. 6 May 1802; m. Margaret T. Holbrook 27 May 1838; d. 24 Aug. 1847. 3 children.

Jane C. b. 9 May 1804; m. Elihu D. Brown 17 May 1838; d. 16 June 1882.

Pamelia b. 14 Oct. 1806; m. Samuel Parker of Saugus, Mass.

Olive C. b. 30 Jan. 1808; m. William B. A. Locke 10 April 1831; d. 30 Nov. 1874.

THOMAS b. 28 Oct. 1809; lost at sea about 1829.
MARTHA b. 18 Jan. 1811; d. 10 Sept. 1814.

61. Samuel Fernald married 19 July 1791, Elizabeth Chandler. She was born 17 April 1773 and died 20 Nov. 1815. He married (2) 5 Feb. 1821, Mrs. Catherine (Fernald) Keen, dau. of Benj. and Sarah (Beaver) Fernald. He was a sea captain and for a part of his life a carpenter. He died 10 July 1821. Child:

MARTHA C. b. 1791; m. Elihu D. Brown (his first wife) 29 April 1824; d. 22 Oct. 1837.

62. Andrew Pepperrell Fernald married 24 Dec. 1778, Martha, dau. of John and Abigail (Bartlett) Shapleigh. She was born 16 April 1760 and died 26 Nov. 1819. He was a farmer and tanner. He was in the Revolution. He died 18 May 1821. Mr. Fogg says, "He was one of the most prominent, useful and public-spirited men in his time in the place." Children:

CHARLES b. 22 Nov. 1779; m. Statira Ayres of Canterbury, N. H., May 1807; d. Sept. 1823. No children.
MARTHA b. 21 Dec. 1781; m. Elisha Shapleigh 9 Nov. 1801.
ANDREW b. 26 May 1785; d. 30 Nov. 1787.
SARAH b. 13 Sept. 1788; d. 13 April 1791.
ABIGAIL b. 7 March 1792; m. Nathaniel Hanscom 18 Feb. 1819; d. Oct. 1849.
ANDREW b. 16 July 1794; m. Mary Ann Lord of South Berwick 19 Feb. 1819; d. 11 Jan. 1826. Lived in Eliot. Ch., Martha b. 28 March 1820; Owen b. 24 Aug. 1821; Mary E. b. 11 May 1823; Andrew P. b. 26 March 1825.
JOHN SHAPLEIGH b. 1 May 1800; m. Sarah Ann Paul 26 Dec. 1826, (2) Mary Ann Meserve of Barrington, N. H., 19 July 1840; d. 4 January 1863. Was a physician in Barrington, N. H. Was the first genealogist of the family. 5 children.

63. Dennis Fernald married 24 Aug. 1780, Elizabeth Stacy. She was born 9 June 1761 and died 14 Oct. 1842. He died 1 Jan. 1836 or 37. Children:

DENNIS b. 24 April 1781; settled in the South and died in Charleston, S. C.
CHARLES b. 7 April 1783; m. Mary Libby 1 Aug. 1817; d. 12 June 1841. 2 ch.
ELIZABETH b. 24 April 1785; m. Samuel Fernald 11 April 1825; d. 22 Sept. 18—.
SARAH b. 7 Feb. 1788; unmarried; d. 5 or 6 Feb. 1852.

William Stacy b. 21 June 1790; m. Elizabeth Batson (or Hayden) of Quincy, Mass.; d. 1854. 5 children.

Margery b. 9 March 1793; unmarried; d. 1823.

Martha b. 29 June 1795; m. Charles Parsons of York, pub. 8 Dec. 1817; d. 1840 at Sparta, Ohio. 5 children.

Robert b. 10 Aug. 1797; d. young.

Hiram b. 5 March 1801; unmarried; d. 12 April 1852.

Miriam b. 29 Dec. 1803; unmarried; d. 1829.

Samuel b. 18 Dec. 1808; m. Laura Graham Cooper of Malden, Mass.; d. 20 Feb. 1896 at Eliot. 7 children.

Sixth Generation.

64. Stephen Fernald married 27 Nov. 1806, Alice Carter. She was born about 1781 and died 26 June 1868. He was a farmer at Kittery and died 11 Feb. 1857. Children:

Clarissa b. 13 April 1807; m. Gideon Bray of Rockport, Mass.; d. 1861.

Stephen b. 14 Sept. 1808; m. Susan Tibbetts of Great Falls, N. H., in 1837; d. 23 Jan. 1891 at Peabody, Mass. Leather dealer. 1 son.

Sarah b. 15 Oct. 1813; m. Parker Maynard; (2) Alpheus Church of Winchester, Mass.

John b. 4 March 1815; m. 7 Sept. 1852 Eliza T. Tomlinson of Alfreton, Eng.; d. 10 Nov. 1859. Safe and lock dealer. 3 children.

Mary Ann b. 4 March 1815; m. ——— Smith of Boston, (2) George Barnes of Concord, N. H., (3) ——— Wardell of Malden, Mass.; d. about 1893.

Cyrus b. 14 Feb. 1817; m. Sally Ann Quimby of York, pub. 1 Feb. 1838; (2) Olive F. Manson 3 July 1843.

Asnath b. 22 Jan. 1819; m. ——— Nutter of Boston, (2) Charles Cook of Boston; d. June 1881.

Luther b. 9 July 1820; m. Mrs. Lucy M. (Norris) Kenney 25 Nov. 1847. Tanner at Peabody, Mass.

65. Pelatiah Fernald married 10 Dec. 1797, Sarah, dau. of John and Mary (Fernald) Fernald. He was a carpenter at Kittery. He died 12 Dec. 1849. Children:

Joanna b. 10 Dec. 1798; unmarried; d. 10 Nov. 1800.

John b. 2 April 1802; m. Mrs. Mary (Caswell) Fernald; (2) Clarissa Caswell; d. 23 April 1887. Child: George W.

Pelatiah b. 19 Aug. 1804; m. Mary Caswell 10 March 1829; d. 20 Sept. 1842.

Mark b. 19 Sept. 1806; unmarried; d. 1 Oct. 1806.

Samuel b. 19 Sept. 1806; m. Caroline Hope 2 Dec. 1829, (2) Ann Jane Seavey 7 Feb. 1832; d. 9 July 1889 at Cliftondale, Mass.

66. William Wentworth Fernald married 10 Oct. 1789, Waite Salisbury of Salisbury, Mass. He was a farmer and a prominent man in town. He died 8 Sept. 1851. She died 2 Sept. 1855. Children:

Wentworth b. 12 Nov. 1790; m. Miriam Staples 30 Nov. 1820; d. 19 Jan. 1878 at Eliot.

Nancy b. Oct. 1794; m. Col. Gowen Wilson 27 Nov. 1816; d. 6 May 1887.

Waite b. 25 June 1797; m. Oliver Staples 16 April 1818; d. 24 Dec. 1876. 4 children.

Alzira b. 11 July 1799; m. James Johnson 15 Nov. 1821. 2 children.

William Salisbury b. 1802; m. Sarah Ann Hanscom 6 May 1827; d. Oct. 1848.

Hannah Salisbury b. 10 Feb. 1805; unmarried; d. 1 Feb. 1806.

Julia b. 9 Feb. 1808; m. Rev. Paschal P. Morrell 27 April 1831; d. 17 March 1901 at Hyde Park, Mass. 2 children.

Sarah Ann b. 11 June 1810; m. Rev. James Cushing 16 Aug. 1832; d. 2 June 1845. 2 children.

67. Samuel Fernald married 11 April 1825, Betsey, dau. of Dennis and Elizabeth (Stacy) Fernald. He died 3 March 1857. Children:

Sarah A. E. b. 12 June 1826; m. 5 Oct. 1845 Warrington Paul of Eliot. 12 children.

Maria b. 1 Sept. 1827; m. 12 March 1848, Samuel Paul; d. 31 Oct. 1848.

68. Mark Fernald married 6 March 1807, Margery P., dau. of Robert and Margery Pepperrell (Wentworth) Cutts. She was born 14 Feb. 1784 and died June, 1864. He was a blacksmith. He died 20 Jan. 1852. Children:

William Cutts b. 7 Sept. 1807; m. Jane Tibbetts of Sanford, 1 Oct. 1835; d. 4 Oct. 1878. Grocer at Rochester, N. H. 6 children.

James Madison b. 23 April 1809; unmarried; d. 8 June 1810.

Hiram b. 16 May 1811; m. Amelia Maria Childs 18 Oct. 1836; d. 23 Dec. 1870. Boot manufacturer at Grafton, Mass. 4 children.

Samuel b. 25 April 1813; m. Lovina Wherrin 26 May 1835; d. 14 Oct. 1886.

Elizabeth Ann b. 19 April 1815; m. Elisha Hammond 7 Oct. 1838, (2) John R. Hanscom 1853.

Robert Cutts b. 4 June 1817; m. Caroline Newell 13 Oct. 1839, (2) Eunice Lord 5 June 1847, (3) Ann Pray; d. 20 Aug. 1894. Merchant at Salmon Falls, N. H. 6 children.

Mark b. 10 Aug. 1820; m. Julia A. Hanson 13 June 1842; d. Nov. 1868 or 1869. Police sergeant. 4 children.

John Dennett b. 7 Oct. 1822; m. Mary A. Paul 7 Oct. 1846; d. 11 Jan. 1892. Farmer at Eliot, Me. 5 children.

Mary b. 18 Jan. 1825; m. Moses Hammond 1854.

Margery C. b. 23 July 1827; m. William A. Fernald 20 Oct. 1850; d. 26 Feb. 1892.

69. Tobias Fernald married 28 April 1776, Elizabeth Mitchell. He was a soldier in the Revolution and died about 1827. Children:

George b. 30 Jan. 1777; m. Catherine Davis 8 Aug. 1800; drowned 3 May 1814. Cooper at Portsmouth. 7 children.

Richard Mitchell b. 24 March 1780. Moved to Port Jarvis, N. J.

Tobias b. 8 Sept. 1782. Killed on the "Constitution" 28 Feb. 1815; m. Abigail Chambers. 5 children, Sophia Ann b. 20 Feb. 1807; Lydia F. b. 18 Aug. 1808; John b. 7 July 1810; Pelatiah M. C. b. 16 March 1812; Wm. H. b. 29 July 1815.

John b. 11 Nov. 1785.

Jones Mitchell b. 22 Aug. 1788.

Eunice b. 1 Dec. 1791.

70. Nathaniel Fernald married 29 Oct. 1791, Hannah Spinney. He was a mariner and died at sea, aged about 50. Children:

Olive; m. Joseph Dame 4 Jan. 1818.

Mary; m. William Marden of Portsmouth.

Patience; m. Lyman Parker 6 or 16 March 1826.

William Dennett b. 4 Jan. 1807; m. Mehitable Odiorne Jan. 1828; d. 5 Dec. 1893. Spar maker at Portsmouth. 7 children.

71. Simon Fernald married 6 July 1794, Miriam, dau. of Ebenezer and Sarah (Lewis) Fernald. He was a shipwright and mariner and died 19 Jan. 1827. Children:

William b. 29 May 1796; d. 27 Sept. 1798.

Simon b. 6 Dec. 1797; d. 4 Oct. 1798.

Simon b. 9 March 1799; m. Joanna F. Williams 11 Dec. 1834.

Sally Ann b. 18 July 1802.

Joseph b. 8 Nov. 1804; m. Eliza Rice of Portsmouth.

Charles W. b. 7 May 1807; m. Abigail Duley of Gloucester, Mass., 16 Dec. 1832; d. 24 May 1867. Cooper at Gloucester. 5 children.

Harriet b. 20 June 1809; m. Oliver Adams.

72. Benjamin Fernald married 12 Feb. 1800, Hannah, dau. of John and Sarah (Wentworth) Fernald. He was a shipmaster and died 1818 at sea. Children:

William Wentworth b. 6 Feb. 1802; m. Elizabeth Makepeace Weeks 19 March 1823; d. 12 Nov. 1871. Farmer at York. 9 children.

Benjamin b. 15 July 1804; unmarried; d. 1820.

John Beaver b. 19 Feb. 1807; m. Prudence Lord 20 Nov. 1828; (2) Abbie S. Langdon 17 Feb. 1859; d. 27 Feb. 1891. Lived at York. Shipmaster. 2 children.

Elizabeth b. 28 Oct. 1808; m. Jonathan Lancton, pub. 11 Feb. 1827.

Elzira b. 22 April 1811; m. Ezekiel Prescott 25 Oct. 1830; d. 1868 at Brookfield, N. H. 7 children.

Ann Wentworth b. 24 April 1813; m. Henry Thompson 30 Sept. 1835; d. 24 Dec. 1893 at York. 2 children.

Sarah b. 1815; d. 1816.

73. Robert Phipps Fernald married 13 Jan. 1828, Mrs. Eunice (Brown) Sullivan. Children:

Sarah Catharine b. 26 Oct. 1828; m. Alfred Jones of Saugus, Mass.

William Henry b. 14 Dec. 1829; m. Eliza Downing 14 Oct. 1851; ship carpenter at Kittery.

Lydia Maria b. 30 Oct. 1831; m. Noah Manson 16 March 1855. 3 children.

Mary Eleanor b. 17 Oct. 1833; m. Charles Clough 12 Dec. 1853. 9 ch.

Elizabeth Crosby b. 23 Nov. 1835; m. Joseph Jenkins 1 Nov. 1859; d. June 1883.

74. Reynald Fernald married 23 March 1841, Rachel, dau. of Elliot Frost. He was a farmer at Kittery and died 20 Dec. 1868. His name though usually spelled as given was really Reginald. His wife was born 18 June 1812 and is a "Real Daughter of the Revolution." Children:

Hannah C. b. 27 July 1842; m. Frank B. Bartlett 18 Dec. 1867.

Calvin b. 18 Feb. 1847; d. 14 Sept. 1852.

Rachel b. 18 Dec. 1851; d. 10 Jan. 1852.

75. Ebenezer Fernald married 6 July 1820, Mary Ann, dau. of Thomas Manson. He was a ship carpenter and was in the War of 1812. He died 17 Nov. 1865. Children:

Sarah Chandler b. 20 Oct. 1820; m. William Cromack.

Timothy b. 13 March 1822; d. 19 May 1822.

William b. 30 April 1823; m. Susan (Gray) True, (2) Carrie Hammond 30 Aug. 1857; d. 11 April 1895. Shipbuilder at Portsmouth. 5 children.

Eunice b. 25 March 1825; m. Lorenzo D. Witham 19 March 1844.

Ebenezer b. 19 May 1827; unmarried; d. 15 May 1851.

76. Theodore Fernald married 6 Jan. 1828, Lydia, dau. of Samuel and Lydia (Coleman) Adams. He died at sea 18 Nov. 1836. Children:

Harriet Olivia b. 9 Sept. 1829; m. Henry W. Trefethen.

Samuel b. 19 Nov. 1831; unmarried; d. July 1862; in Civil War.

Alonzo b. 20 March 1835; m. Martha E. Berry 2 Oct. 1859, (2) Annie Irene Philbrick 27 June 1880.

77. Daniel Fernald married April 1811-April 1812, Phebe Trefethen. He was a ship captain. Children:

Joseph b. 1816; m. Lucy Fernald 24 Dec. 1825; d. 1850. No. ch.

Andrew b. 2 May 1818; m. Mary Rogers Manson 5 Dec. 1839; d. 4 Sept. 1889. Children: George A., Phebe Ann, Mary Lavinia, Joseph H., Frances Jane, Ellen E., Lucy A.

Robert b. 24 Sept. 1820; m. Mary Jane Donnell (pub. 5 Oct. 1848); d. 9 May 1895. Lived at Malden, Mass. Children: Frederick W., Daniel E., Charles F., George E.

Eunice b. 15 Sept. 1822; m. Joseph Tuttle 5 Dec. 1841.

Thomas b. 7 Aug. 1825; m. Delia Elwell 8 Dec. 1849. Mariner. No children.

Henry b. 6 Dec. 1827; m. Mary Eastman 5 Nov. 1850, (2) Mrs. Mary A. Knights 18 Aug. 1877. Children: Francena, Harriet, Clifford, Lillian.

Jeremiah b. 10 Nov. 1829; m. Marcia B. Leach (pub. 18 Oct. 1851); d. 21 Sept. 1877. Children: James, Everett.

Daniel L. b. 8 Jan. 1833; m. Henrietta E. Bright 13 March 1869.

Lucy Maria b. 9 Oct. 1835; m. Daniel Parker of Saugus, Mass.

FIELD.

Stephen Field married, 10 June 1717, Mary, dau. of Richard King, and had the following children recorded. Cf. Genealogy of the Field Family.

Joseph b. 18 May 1718; m. Abigail Pilsbury 29 Oct. 1745.

Mary b. 14 Sept. 1720; m. Moses Hanscom.

Stephen b. 16 Oct. 1722; m. Jane ——— and had son Daniel b. 23 May 1749.

Children of Daniel and Mary (Fernald) Field:

Jane b. 3 March 1773.

James Fernald b. 5 July 1775; m. Joanna Staple 23 Oct. 1799.

Stephen b. 19 July 1777.

Children of Capt. Joseph and Mary (Dam) Field. He m. (2) Elizabeth Buckland 22 Jan. 1801.

John b. 26 Oct. 1777.

Elizabeth, twin to Joseph; m. Parker Foster?

Abigail b. 3 Jan. 1780.

Joanna b. 6 July 1782.

Joseph b. 28 March 1785.

Eliphalet b. 23 Oct. 1787.

FITZ OR FITTS.

Robert Fitts was in Ipswich as early as 1635. He lived sometime in Salisbury, but returned to Ipswich and died there 9 May 1665. He married Grace Lord, who died 25 April 1684. They left only one son,

Abraham Fitts, who married 16 May 1665 Sarah Tomson in Salisbury. He settled in Ipswich and had seven children. His wife was dau. of Simon Thomson. She died 5 June 1664. He died 27 March 1692. Their son,

Abraham Fitts, married (1) Margaret Choate, (2) 9 Jan 1693, Mary Ross. He died in 1714. His son,

Samuel Fitts, born 16 Aug. 1699, married, 6 March 1727 Mary Beal, and settled in Kittery. They had children:

SAMUEL b. 22 April 1728; d. 24 May 1729.
MARY b. 16 Nov. 1729.
SAMUEL b. 19 Feb. 1730.
JOHN b. 21 Oct. 1732.

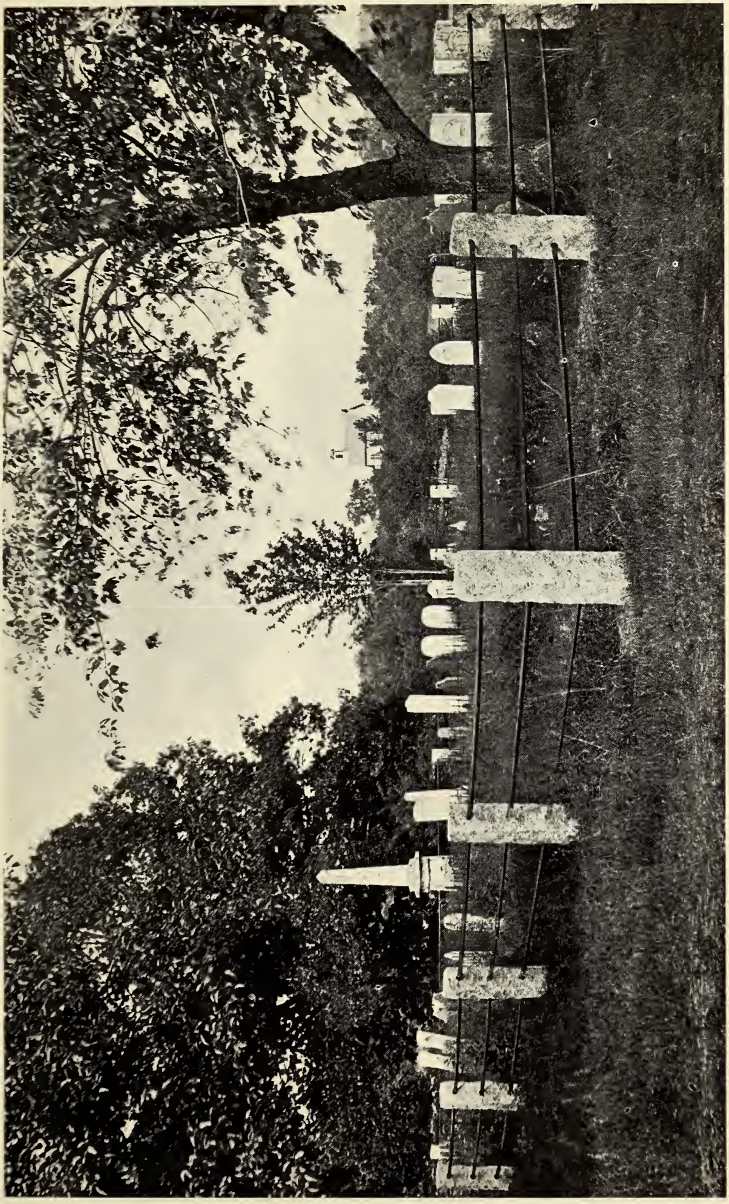
Benjamin Fitts married in 1772 Sarah dau. of Robert and Hannah (Bartlett) Cutts. He died 11 Nov. 1782. She died 14 July 1801.

HANNAH b. 2 June 1773.
MARY b. 13 April 1775.
SARAH b. 20 April 1777; d. 14 July 1801.
EBENEZER b. 21 Sept. 1779.
EUNICE CUTTS b. 4 July 1782.

FOGG.

Samuel Fogg, born 20 Feb. 1600, came in 1630 with Winthrop from Exeter, Eng. He was one of the first settlers of Hampton, N. H., in 1638. He married (1) 12 Oct. 1652 Anne Shaw, who died about 1661, (2) 28 Dec. 1665 Mary Page, who died 8 March 1699, aged 56. He died 16 April 1672.

Daniel Fogg, son by first marriage, was born 16 April 1660, removed to Scarborough, Me., and thence to Portsmouth, N. H., in 1690. About 1700 he settled in what is now Eliot. He married Hannah, dau. of John Libby of Scarborough about 1684 and



THE FOGG BURIAL GROUND.

died 9 June 1755. His wife died between 1730 and 1735. Children:

Hannah b. about 1685; m. John Rogers 21 May 1704.

Capt. Daniel b. about 1688; m. 30 July 1715 Anne Hanscom. Settled in Scarborough. Ch. b. in Kittery, Samuel b. 1 June 1716; Anne b. 17 Feb. 1718; Hannah b. 12 Nov. 1719; Reuben b. 1 June 1722.

Mary b. about 1689; m. Wm. Brooks 11 Aug. 1709; d. before 1747.

Rebecca b. about 1692; m. 1726, Joseph Pilsbury; d. about 1780.

Samuel b. 1691; d. 1712.

Sarah b. about 1694; m. Thomas Hanscom 1 Jan. 1715.

John b. about 1696; m. Mary Hanscom 30 Sept. 1725. Settled in Scarborough.

Joseph b. about 1698; m. Sarah Hill 13 Jan. 1725. d. s. p.

Seth b. Dec. 1701; m. Mary Pickernell 28 Nov. 1727. Lived in Scarborough.

1. James b. 17 March 1703-4; m. Elizabeth Fernald.

Third Generation.

1. James Fogg married, 23 Oct. 1728, Elizabeth, dau. of Dea. James and Mary Fernald. She was born 8 Sept. 1706 and died about 1766. He died 24 Dec. 1787. Lived on the homestead. Children:

2. James b. 23 June 1731; m. Anne Remick.

Mary b. 21 Feb. 1732-3; m. James Emery 4 July 1752.

Elizabeth b. 1 Sept. 1737; m. 1763, Nathaniel Libby of Berwick.

Anne b. 2 March 1739; m. 1767, John Tobey.

Hannah b. 24 July 1741; d. 10 Dec. 1819. Unm.

Eunice b. 12 Nov. 1743; m. Capt. Josiah Staples of Berwick 4 Oct. 1767.

3. Joseph b. 12 Feb. 1745; m. 1771, Mercy Littlefield.

Abigail b. 1747; died young.

4. John b. 17 Sept. 1750; m. Abigail Leighton.

Daniel b. 24 Sept. 1752; died young.

Fourth Generation.

2. James Fogg married (1) 1756, Anne, dau. of Isaac and Anne (Allen) Remick, (2) widow Mary Twombly about 1800. He died in 1805. Lived in Berwick. Children:

Mark b. 15 July 1757; m. 23 March 1785 Eunice Fernald, (2) Mary Keay. Settled in Wolfborough, N. H. 8 ch.

Anne b. 28 Jan. 1761; m. 19 Dec. 1781 Stephen Randall of Berwick; d. 1 June 1792.

James b. 12 Sept. 1763; m. Sarah Keay; d. 9 Jan. 1799. Lived in Lebanon, Me. 3 ch.

Elizabeth b. 26 April 1765; d. 1778.

Joseph b. 8 Feb. 1767; m. 10 March 1791 Mary Hammond, (2) Lydia Keay. 7 ch.

John b. 7 March 1769; drowned 1781.

Susannah b. 29 April 1771; m. Aaron Chick 25 July 1793; d. 28 Dec. 1797.

Mary b. 12 Oct. 1773; m. Love Keay; d. 14 Sept. 1811. Lived in Wolfborough, N. H.

Simon b. 8 Feb. 1777; m. Lydia Fitch. Lived in Limerick, Me. 10 ch.

Elizabeth b. 27 May 1779; m. James Brackett.

Levi b. 2 March 1783; m. Mary Perkins. Lived in Brunswick, Me. 5 ch.

3. Joseph Fogg married, 1771, Mercy Littlefield of Wells. Lived in Berwick. Died 30 Sept. 1807. Wife survived him. Children:

5. Joseph b. 9 Feb. 1772; m. 1 Dec. 1791, Phebe Hayes of Berwick.

Daniel b. 29 Aug. 1778; m. 4 July 1799 Peggy Hodgdon; d. 22 April 1823. 5 ch.

Jane b. 10 May 1776; m. 16 Feb. 1804 David Hodgdon; d. 10 April 1847.

James b. 10 Aug. 1781; m. 20 Nov. 1806, Olive Hodgdon; d. 18 April 1817.

Isaac b. 13 Nov. 1783; m. 17 Sept. 1807, Susannah Hayes. Lived in Limerick, Me. 7 ch.

4. John Fogg married, 17 Oct. 1776, Abigail, dau. of Dea. William and Katharine (Rogers) Leighton. Lived on the homestead in Eliot. Died 8 April 1828. Wife born 8 April 1757, died 27 Sept. 1840. Children:

Abigail b. 22 Dec. 1777; d. 22 March 1825. Unm.

Elizabeth b. 27 Feb. 1780; m. 28 Nov. 1799 Nathaniel Hammond; d. 27 Feb. 1853.

6. John b. 8 Feb. 1783; m. 28 March 1805, Mary Staples, his cousin.

Mary b. 23 Aug. 1785; m. 17 March 1814 Samuel Kennard.

James b. 21 July 1788; d. 25 Oct. 1798.

7. William b. 3 Nov. 1790; m. Betsey Deed Hill.

Joseph b. 3 March 1793; d. 4 Aug. 1874. Unm.

Nancy b. 29 March 1795; d. 21 May 1857. Unm.

Miriam b. 5 Oct. 1797; m. 26 Dec. 1825 Nathaniel Kennard; d. 21 April 1883.

Fifth Generation.

5. Joseph Fogg married, 1 Dec. 1791, Phebe Hayes of Berwick. Farmer and carpenter in Berwick. He died 4 March 1827. Children:

Sarah b. 28 Feb. 1795; m. Pelatiah Shorey 2 Feb. 1818. Settled in Industry, Me.

Phebe b. 11 May 1798; m. 20 March 1817, Moses M. Twombly.

Rebekah b. 31 May 1800; m. 2 Feb. 1830, Joshua Conant of Alfred, Me.

John b. 25 Sept. 1802; d. 15 April 1826. Unm.

Jane b. 24 March 1805; d. 3 Oct. 1825. Unm.

Mercy b. 16 June 1807; d. 19 June 1824. Unm.

Joseph b. 10 Dec. 1809; m. 2 Jan. 1838 Sarah Rogers. Ch., Catharine Rogers b. 1 Sept. 1839; Hiram b. 1 Aug. 1843; and Sarah Jane b. 24 Nov. 1848; d. 5 May 1850.

Hiram b. 1812. Lived in China, Me.

James b. 28 Oct. 1814; Bowdoin College 1840; m. 30 March 1844, Mary Fales. Was an attorney in Boston. Died at Hudson, N. Y., Aug. 1855.

William b. 14 Dec. 1817; m. Elizabeth Perkins. Merchant in Boston.

6. John Fogg married, 28 March 1805, Mary, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Leighton) Staples. Lived on a part of his father's farm in Eliot. Died 6 Aug. 1835. Children:

Nathaniel b. 19 Dec. 1805; d. 29 Sept. 1830. Unm.

Elizabeth b. 26 April 1808; d. 19 Feb. 1881. Unm.

Mary b. 22 April 1810; m. 29 Sept. 1832, Jay W. Upham of Rye, N. H.; d. 3 Jan. 1884. He was b. 13 June 1808 and d. 14 May 1880.

Abigail L. b. 16 Aug. 1814; m. Horace Parker; d. 19 Jan. 1899.

Ann Maria b. 3 March 1817; m. 1838, Hammond Libby.

James b. 3 Jan. 1820; d. May 1847. Unm.

Caroline b. 17 Sept. 1822; d. 1 Aug. 1842.

Paulina Hammond b. 4 June 1826; m. 15 July 1847, Dr. Lemuel Murray Willis.

Augusta b. 7 Dec. 1828; d. 10 Nov. 1849.

7. William Fogg married, 16 June 1821, Betsey Deed Hill, only child of Samuel and Rebecca (Remick) Hill. She was born 9 Aug. 1790, and died 24 Jan. 1846. He married, (2) 30 Aug. 1846, Mehitable Plummer Moody, dau. of Bradstreet Moody of Sanbornton, N. H. She was born 29 April 1798, and died 11 June 1868. He died 18 Sept. 1859. He fitted for college and became a successful school teacher. Was many years selectman and town clerk and served as Representative three terms. Was also postmaster. He was deeply interested in historical and genealogical

researches and did more than any other to preserve the history of the early families of Kittery. He was a leader in all the educational work of his town, and one of the founders of Eliot Academy. Children:

Son b. and d. 18 May 1822.

Ann Rebekah b. 12 Jan. 1824; d. 10 Aug. 1843.

John Samuel Hill b. 21 May 1826; Bowdoin College 1846. See page 259.

Joseph William b. 18 Feb. d. March 1829.

William Ansyl b. 31 May 1832; d. 19 Sept. 1857. Unm.

FORD.

Stephen Ford was at Smuttynose Island in 1660. His wife Joanna is mentioned in 1665. A Stephen Ford married, 26 Nov. 17(02?) Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Hammond of Wells, and removed to Boston. The estate of Robert Ford was administered in 1674 by John Bowden of Saco.

John and Susanna Ford witnessed deeds at Spurwink in 1684. John Ford bought 25 acres of Hugh Crockett in Kittery in 1703. He had wife Joanna in 1708. Was she dau. of John Andrews? He lived at Braveboat Harbor. The following were probably his children:

Lettice m. John Whitney, who moved to Brunswick, Me.

Sarah m. Nathaniel Whitney, who lived in York.

Catharine perhaps, m. James Adams of Wells and was carried captive to Canada, 22 Aug. 1703.

Samuel m. Agnes, dau. of Edmund Gage, or Gach, d. s. p. about 1755.

John m. Hannah Tidy 4 Nov. 1706 and had son John b. 9 June 1708.

It seems to have been the John Ford, born 9 June 1708, who was published to Mary Goodwin of Kittery 15 July 1731. He settled in Berwick and probably had sons, John, Robert, Paul, Miles and Caleb. June 20, 1764, John Ford, Jr., and Robert Ford bought land in Berwick of Richard Cutts. In 1763 Paul Ford bought land in Berwick. He had wife Nabby in 1783. Miles Ford settled in Waterborough.

Deacon Robert Ford of Berwick died 5 Feb. 1802. His wife Sarah died 20 April 1818. They had children:

Hannah b. 14 Sept. 1766; m. William Quint of N. Berwick.

Sarah b. 12 Feb. 1768; m. William Abbot.

Alice b. 16 Oct. 1769; d. 26 Nov. 1769.
Robert b. 8 Jan. 1771; m. and had family.
Daniel b. 12 Oct. 1772; m. and d. s. p. 25 April 1801.
Nathaniel b. 23 Jan. 1774; m. Comfort Perkins and lived in Sanford, Me. Ch., Daniel, William, Polly, Nathaniel and Sophia.
Caleb b. 7 July 1776; m. Polly Fernald.
Francis b. 30 May 1778; m. Olive ———. His will, 1831-1836, names wife Olive and ch., William, James, Hannah m. Ezra Billings and Sarah Jane.
Jemima b. 6 May 1780; m. Ebenezer Quint.
James b. 18 Nov. 1782; died young.
William b. 7 Feb. 1788; died young.
Philinda b. 8 March 1790; m. Daniel Johnson of Lebanon, Me.

Caleb, brother of Dea. Robert Ford, was born 15 March 1755, and died 27 July 1839. The name of his first wife has not been learned. His second wife was Rachel ———, born 6 April 1760 or 1765, and died 11 April 1858. Children by first marriage:

Stephen b. 1 Sept. 1781; m. Lydia Grant.
Molly m. Joshua Littlefield.
Esther m. Daniel Grant.

Children by second marriage:

Isaac b. 22 Feb. 1792; d. 16 Aug. 1863.
Sarah b. 6 Nov. 1796; m. Peter Grant; d. 16 March 1849.
Ira b. 20 Sept. 1802; m. 31 Dec. 1874.
Lydia b. 6 Oct. 1808; d. 19 Dec. 1892. Unm.

Caleb, son of Dea. Robert Ford, married 26 Nov. 1801 Polly Fernald of North Berwick, and died 31 Jan. 1856. Children:

Daniel b. 23 Jan. 1802; d. 13 Dec. 1889.
Robert b. 19 Nov. 1806; d. 23 Oct. 1829.
Hercules b. 6 July 1807; d. 9 Dec. 1815.
Achsah b. 10 Sept. 1809; m. William Johnson; d. 2 June 1890.
Miriam b 1 June 1811; d. 22 Oct. 1841.
Charles M. b. 11 April 1813. Went west.
Sally b. 25 March 1815; d. 16 April 1815.
Infant b. 19 April 1816. Lived only a few days.
Sarah b. 1 Oct. 1819; d. 8 Aug. 1855.
Caleb F. b. 24 July 1820.
Roxanna b. 14 Aug. 1823.

Stephen, son of Caleb and nephew of Dea. Robert Ford, married Lydia, dau. of Peter Grant, who was born 15 March 1784 and died June 1870. Children:

James b. 12 April 1805. Unm.
Peter G. b. 29 Feb. 1808; m. Betsey Roberts; d. April 1870.

Isaiah b. 14 Sept. 1810; m. Lois Roberts.
Stephen b. 20 Oct. 1814; m. widow of brother Isaiah.
Caleb Unm.
Joshua m. ——— Young of Kittery.
Sarah m. James Quint.
Susan m. Caleb Ford.

FOLLET.

John Follet signed the Dover combination in 1640. William Follet was a tax-payer at Oyster River in 1659 and was there as early as 1649. He married, 12 July 1672, Elizabeth, widow of William Drew. She was born in 1628, as per dep. This was probably his second marriage. His daughter Hannah married Godfrey Brooking.

Elizabeth, widow of a William Follet, is named, 2 Oct. 1705, with sons Nicholas and Benjamin. The last was then eight years old and had his brother Nicholas as guardian.

Capt. Nicholas Follet was Deputy to the convention of 1689. He left widow Abigail, who married Richard Nason. His children were Nicholas and Sarah, who married John Meader of Dover and had a child born in 1681.

Nicholas Follet 2d married Hannah ——— and lived in Dover and Portsmouth. Was a sea captain and made his will 29 April 1700. Names wife Hannah and children Philip, Caleb and unnamed children under age. A Philip Follet was of Dover in 1671-5 and perhaps was the same who was fined in Kittery in 1698.

Nicholas Follet, 3d, tailor, of Portsmouth, was born 5 Nov. 1677 and married, 12 Sept. 1700, Mary Hull of Portsmouth. He died 29 Aug. 1722. He is mentioned, 36 May 1711, as "heir of all of estate of William Follet of Oyster River." In a deed, 1710, he mentions cousin John Follet of Barbadoes.

John Follet married in Boston, 14 March 1700, Sarah "Gullison," doubtless daughter of Elihu Gunnison of Kittery. He is called a butcher in a deed. Nov. 8, 1719, he "owened the covenant and was baptized at his house being sick." Children:

Elizabeth b. 23 March 1701; m. 14 Nov. 1720, John Dolly of Newcastle.
Frances b. 16 Feb. 1702; m. 13 Jan. 1725-6, Matthew Vincent.
Sarah b. 5 July 1703; m. in Boston 13 March 1726, Charles Traleaven?

MARTHA bapt. 5 July 1719; prob. died young.
MARY bapt. 5 July 1719, owned the covenant 8 Sept 1728.
JOHN bapt. 5 July 1719; m. Mary Tripe.
CHARLES bapt. 5 July 1719; m. in Boston, 25 Oct. 1739, Lydia Doak?
SAMUEL, perhaps.

John Follet married Mary, dau. of Sylvanus and Margaret (Diamond) Tripe. Pub. 16 Sept. 1731. He and Samuel Follet, perhaps his brother, did extensive business in trade and shipping, 1732-1754. John was drowned one dark night on the Pascataqua. Widow administered his estate 13 March 1741. Widow m. —— Snow. Children:

ROBERT bapt. 3 Dec. 1732; died young.
MARY bapt. 1 Sept. 1734.
ROBERT b. 21 June 1737; m. Mercy Mitchell.
JOANNA bapt. 27 July 1740; m. 8 Nov. 1761, Samuel Mitchell, Jr.

Capt. Robert Follet married, 16 July 1767, Mercy dau. of Joseph and Isabella (Bragdon) Mitchell. He and his sons were shipbuilders and masters at Kittery Point. He was a soldier in the Revolution. Died 21 Aug. 1780. His wife was born 6 Oct. 1743 and died 24 Dec. 1797. Children:

JOHN b. 6 Aug. 1768; m. Lydia, dau. of John Emery of York. Pub. 9 Aug. 1806. Two ch. d. in infancy. He d. 18 Oct. 1820; widow prob. m. John J. Lawrence, 5 Oct. 1823.

ROBERT b. 19 Sept. 1770; d. 13 Sept. 1815. Unm.

MARY b. 1 April 1773; m. 25 Dec. 1814, Wm. T. Gerrish; d. 17 Aug. 1839.

JOSHUA W. b. 19 Oct. 1775; m. Dorothy Parsons. Pub. 15 July 1797. Lost at sea 15 Nov. 1797. Widow m. 23 Feb. 1803, Samuel W. Seavey of Rye, N. H.

MERCY b. 23 Aug. 1780; d. 21 July 1852. Unm. At her death the family name became extinct in K'y.

FOSTER.

Sergt. Thomas Foster, born in England about 1600, married Elizabeth —— and came to America in the ship Hercules in 1634. He lived in Weymouth and Billerica, Mass. His son, Dea. Joseph Foster, was born 28 March 1650 and married Alice Gorton 11 Dec. 1672. Their son, Thomas, was born at Billerica, 11 Feb. 1681 and had wife Hepzibah. John, son of Thomas, was born

11 Jan. 1708, married Hannah, dau. of Nathaniel Parker, and had son Parker, born 11 Nov. 1732. He settled in Kittery. See Genealogy of the Foster Family.

Parker Foster married, 15 Nov. 1753, Mary, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Staples) Tobey. Lived in what is now the lower part of Eliot. Was ensign and lieutenant in the Revolution and captain in the militia. Died before 3 Sept. 1776. It may have been his brother, John Foster, who m. 20 Jan. 1756, Hannah Hanscom and had dau. Molly born 12 Jan. 1763. Parker Foster had children:

John b. 3 Jan. 1755; m. widow Abigail Tucker, 8 Dec. 1774; d. 1 Feb. 1779 in Mill Prison, Eng., a soldier of the Revolution.

Nathaniel b. 28 Aug. 1756.

Joseph b. 1 Dec. 1758; m. Hannah, dau. of Capt. John Gowell, 2 July 1781, Rev. soldier. She was a widow in 1783 and m. (2) perhaps, Peter Varney, Jr., 1789.

Elizabeth b. 25 July ——.

Parker b. 15 Jan. 1761; m. four times.

Hannah b. 4 March 1763; m. Tobias Hanscom, 25 May 1786?

Daughter b. 15 Dec. 1765.

Catharine b. 28 Jan. 1767; m. John Hanscom, Jr., 14 Oct. 1792.

Simon b. 29 May 1771; m. Mary Spinney 22 Nov. 1792.

Parker Foster married (1) 8 March 1781, Elizabeth Hanscom, (2) 6 April 1802, Betsey Field, who was drowned 17 June 1826, (3) 30 Dec. 1826, Mrs. Sally Foster of York, from whom he was divorced, (4) 6 Dec. 1832, Mrs. Lois Thompson. He died about 1846. Children by first marriage:

Mary b. 2 April 1781.

Parker b. 9 Nov. 1784; m. Olive Knight, 25 Nov. 1807. Moved to Bremen, Me., where he had second and third wife. Dau. by first marriage was Olive Ann, b. 5 July 1809, who m. 4 May 1822, Washington Leach and is still living.

Sarah b. 25 May 1786.

Betsey H. b. 13 Dec. 1787; m. Jonathan Tilton, 30 Nov. 1817.

John b. 17 April 1797; m. Susan Preely.

Children by second marriage:

Elizabeth b. 6 Feb. 1803; m. Isaac G. Noyes. Pub. 25 April 1827. Lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Waite H. b. 4 July 1804; m. Joel Hanscom. Pub. 26 Aug. 1832.

Hannah b. 17 Feb. 1806; m. J. Frothingham.

Joseph b. 9 Nov. 1807. Drowned at sea. Unm.

Nathaniel b. 16 Jan. 1809; m. Mary Fry. Pub. 13 May 1831. Lived in Portsmouth. Ch., Charles, William, Annie, Lizzie, Myra.

Catharine b. 4 Oct. 1811; m. ——— Bosworth.

Abigail b. 20 Sept. 1814; m. Samuel Clark of Portsmouth.

Caroline b. 8 March 1818; m. ——— Emery, (2) Charles W. Peterson.

Simon b. 4 Oct. 1822; m. Olive Ann Leach.

Children of John and Susan (Preely) Foster.

Eliza m. Henry Rowe. Lived in Boston.

Mary m. James Kendrick, (2) George Dennett.

Anna m. Charles D. Fernald.

Charles W. m. 21 May 1854, Annie E. Trickey of Portsmouth.

Joseph m. Eliza Wardwell.

John m. Augusta Tucker.

Alden m. Georgiana Nelson; d. 29 May 1902.

Simon Foster married, 2 Nov. 1845, Olive Ann, dau. of Thomas and Pisidia (Parsons) Leach. Lived on the old homestead at Bolt Hill. He died 15 July 1894. Wife, born 31 Aug. 1827, died 27 Nov. 1893. Children:

Frances Abbie b. 29 June 1847; m. Herman Sanborn. 18 April 1872.

Clara Maria b. 22 July 1849; m. Gardner E. Blake; d. 13 Feb. 1900.

Olive Augusta b. 25 Sept. 1850; m. Wilbur E. Perrigo 11 May 1889. Lives in Wilton, Me.

Daughter, died in infancy.

Catherine Bosworth b. 30 Aug. 1854; m. 25 Dec. 1873, Henry Martin Paul; drowned 15 June 1892.

Leonard Parker b. 9 Aug. 1857 ;m. widow Emma Twombly. Has son Prentice.

Annie Belle b. 9 Aug. 1866; m. Willard H. Spinney, 27 Aug. 1887.

FOY OR FOYE.

James Foy, fisherman, bought eight acres of Francis Champernowne in 1686. He and wife Grace deeded land to son-in-law Nathaniel Hix (Hicks) and wife Martha, 31 Jan. 1711-2. Children were:

Martha m. Nathaniel Hicks.

Robert b. 26 Aug. 1691; m. Hannah McKenney.

Joseph, twin to Robert; m. Susanna Jenkins, 1729.

Charles b. 4 March 1702; m. Elizabeth Seavey of Rye, N. H. Pub. 27 April 1728.

James b. 9 Jan. 1704-5.

Robert Foy married Hannah McKenney. She m. (2) William Groves, 27 Jan. 1724. The following were probably his children:

EBENEZER bapt. 3 April 1715.
MARY bapt. 3 Nov. 1716.
BENJAMIN bapt. 26 May 1718.
TIMOTHY bapt. 30 Oct. 1721.
MARTHA bapt. 16 July 1721.

Joseph Foy married Susannah Jenkins in 1729. This may have been a second marriage, for he owned the covenant and was baptized 15 Sept. 1728 and the same day were baptized:

ELIZABETH m. John Whitney? Pub. 22 Jan. 1742.
MARTHA bapt. 15 Sept. 1728.
SUSANNAH bapt. 29 Sept. 1745; m. prob. Wm. Mitchell 1 Jan. 1776.

The following were children of Charles Foy:

CHARLES bapt. 13 Oct. 1728.
?JOHN bapt. 29 Oct. 1732; m. Lydia Stephens 16 April 1767?
?HEPZIBAH bapt. 7 Oct. 1734.
?MARTHA bapt. 7 Nov. 1736.
SARAH bapt. 29 Nov. 1741.
JOANNA bapt. 26 Oct. 1746.
ELIZABETH bapt. 23 April 1749.

SARAH bapt. 7 July 1728.
MARTHA bapt. 7 June 1729.
M. 26 Oct. 1752 Joseph Foy and Elizabeth Tucker.
M. int. 7 Feb. 1785, Benjamin Grace and Eunice Foy.

FROST.

There were three distinct families named Frost in old Kittery, and they have been somewhat confused by genealogists. The family of the first Nicholas Frost is here considered. An old family Bible is said to contain the following record:

"JOHN FROST, Borne Nov'br ye 17th 1558 near Cornbre Hill, Cornwall.
ANNA HAMDEN, Borne Oct'r ye 8th, 1565 near Caer Bran, Cornwall.
JOHN and ANNA, Marride, May ye 10th 1582.

THERE CHILDREN.

JOHN, Borne July ye 15th, 1583, in Tiverton.
1. NICHOLAS, Borne Aprill ye 25th, 1585, Tiverton.
ANNA, Borne Oct'r ye 11th, 1587, Tiverton.

CHARLES, Borne Dec'r ye 15th, 1588, Tiverton.
SAMUEL, Borne Jan'y ye 28th, 1591, Tiverton.
ELIZABETH, Borne ffeb ye 12th, 1593, Tiverton.
Nicholas, Marride Bertha Cadwalla
Jan'y 1630 ffrom Tavistock, Devon.
Bertha Cadwalla, Borne ffeb'y ye 14th, 1610.
Aprill Arrived on
Sailed for America June, 1634, in the year,
In ye Ship Wulfrana, Alwin Wellborn, Master,
ffrom Plimouth, Devon."

1. The Nicholas Frost above named settled at Leighton's Point in 1634. See pp. 107-9. He died 20 July 1663. The tradition that his wife and daughter Anna were killed by Indians 4 July 1650 needs more evidence. The dates of births of his children are said to be based upon old papers of the family. There seem to be some errors. Charles died 4 July 1697, "in the 65th year of his age." He was born, then, in 1633. Two depositions of Elizabeth (Frost) Gowen, one made at the age of 79 and the other at the age of 84, declare that she was born in 1645, instead of 1640. Also his daughter Catharine Hammond is said to have died 15 Aug. 1715, aged 82, born therefore in 1633 instead of 1637. The record is here given, however, as repeatedly published.

2. CHARLES b. 30 July 1631 in Tiverton, Eng.; m. Mary Bolles.
3. JOHN b. 7 Aug. 1633 in Tiverton. Settled in Boston.
ANNA b. 17 April 1635 at Little Harbor, America.
CATHERINE b. 25 Dec. 1637 in Kittery; m. Wm. Leighton, (2) Jos. Hammond.
ELIZABETH b. 10 May 1640 in Kittery; m. Wm. Gowen. 14 May 1667.
NICHOLAS b. 30 May 1645 in Kittery; d. in Limerick, Ireland, Aug. 1672.

2. Major Charles Frost married Mary, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Howell) Bolles (or Bowles) of Wells, Me. The date of marriage is said to have been 27 Dec. 1675, but it must have been ten years or more earlier, as will be seen. He was killed by Indians 4 July 1697, in the 65th year of his age, as the inscription on his tombstone says. His wife was born 4 Jan. 1641, in York, Me., and died 11 Nov. 1704. Old family papers and the records of Kittery are certainly in error as to the births of his children. The account of his family was probably inserted in the records of Kittery many years after his death, and the dates were manufac-

tured for the occasion. Those dates are here reproduced, and suggested corrections are given in parentheses.

Mary b. 18 Oct. 1676; m. Capt. John Hill 12 Dec. 1694.

4. Charles b. 17 April 1678; m. Sarah Wainwright, (2) Mrs. Jane Pepperrell.

5. John b. 1 March 1680-81; m. Mary Pepperrell.

Nicholas b. 17 Sept. 1682; d. before 8 Aug. 1700. (York Deeds, VII. 21)

Sarah b. 17 Sept. 1682 (1666) m. 1687, John Shipway of Portsmouth, N. H., who d. before 1690. A dau. Mary b. 1688; m. Rev. Jeremiah Wise. Widow Sarah Shipway m. before 1695 Hon. Wm. Redford. (Me. Hist. Coll. V. 438.) He was Register of Deeds in N. H. 1693-7, Dep. Sec'y 1695-7 and Capt. of militia. Sarah Redford d. 16 May 1695, aged 29, as her tombstone in the Point of Graves cemetery declares. Wm. Redford seems to have died about 1697, leaving a widow Elizabeth, who m. 10 July 1701 Richard Wibird, Senr., of Portsmouth. Hannah Redford, prob. dau. of Wm. and Sarah (Frost) Redford m. John Wainwright 30 April 1712.

Abigail b. 10 May 1685 (1668); m. Joshua Fryer of Newcastle, N. H. (2) Wm. Moody of Newburyport 30 Dec. 1714.

Lydia b. 30 Nov. 1686 (1674); m. 1692, Benj. Pierce of Newbury, Mass., (2) 13 May 1716 John Greenleaf of Salisbury, Mass. She died 13 May 1752, "aged 78."

Elizabeth b. 4 July 1688 (1683); d. 21 May 1696, "in the 14th year of her age," (Inscription at Point of Graves.)

Mehitable b. 4 Jan. 1690 (1670); m. 5 Jan. 1698-9 Thomas Pierce of Portsmouth.

3. Capt. John Frost married (1) 1668, Mehitable ———, (2) about 1680, Mary Davis. His estate was appraised April 1687. Wife Mary was administratrix.

John b. 9 Jan. 1669; died young.

Mehitable b. 15 July 1671; m. 3 Aug. 1689 Thomas Lincoln, afterwards of Hingham, Mass.

Elizabeth b. 12 July 1677; m. Thomas Short 13 Dec. 1705.

Children by second marriage:

John b. 16 May 1681; died before 1687.

Charles b. 26 Dec. 1683; died in 1705.*

Mary b. 22 July 1684.

*The will of Charles Frost of Boston, cooper, is dated 6 Aug. 1705. It names mother Mary Frost, sister Mary and aunt Margaret Davis. He had a coat-of-arms as follows: "Frost, shield impaled argent, a chevron gules, between three trefoils, slipped. Davis, a stag trippant, gold. Crest, a head, between sprigs of laurel." See Heraldic Journal Vol. I. p. 117. Boston, 1865.

THIRD GENERATION.

4. Lieut. Charles Frost married (1) 7 Feb. 1698-9, Sarah, dau. of Capt. Simon and Sarah (Gilbert) Wainwright of Haverhill, Mass. She was born 17 July 1682 and died 5 June 1714. He m. (2) 25 Nov. 1714, Jane, dau. of Hon. Robert Eliot and widow of Andrew Pepperrell. She died in 1781, aged 97 years. Charles Frost died 17 Dec. 1724. He was register and Judge of Probate. Deacon in the church. Children by first marriage were:

SARAH b. 6 Nov. 1699; m. Charles Pierce 20 Nov. 1718.

6. CHARLES b. 21 May 1701; m. Sarah Pepperrell.

MARY b. 18 Sept. 1702; m. 20 Nov. 1727 Rev. Ward Clark of Kingston, N. H.

ELIZABETH b. 21 Dec. 1703; m. 15 May 1725, Daniel Pierce of Newbury, Mass.; d. 2 Dec. 1729.

7. JOHN b. 9 Feb. 1704-5; m. Tabitha Nowell.

8. SIMON b. 8 March 1705-6; m. Mrs. Mercy (Sewall) Harmon.

ABIGAIL b. 10 Nov. 1707; d. 6 Jan. 1708.

MEHITABLE b. 23 Dec. 1709; d. 20 March 1710.

ABIGAIL b. 16 Sept. 1712; m. Thomas Pierce of Newbury, Mass., 8 Feb. 1732-3.

NICHOLAS b. 21 May 1714; died next day.

Children by second marriage:

JANE b. 2 March 1715-6; d. 9 May following.

ELIOT b. 29 June 1718; m. Miriam Frost, his cousin; d. 8 Jan. 1745.

JANE b. July 1720; d. 3 July 1721.

5. Hon. John Frost married, 4 Sept. 1702, Mary daughter of William and Margery (Bray) Pepperrell and lived in New Castle, N. H. He died 25 Feb. 1732-3. His widow married (2) 12 Aug. 1745 Rev. Benj. Colman of Boston; (3) 6 Oct. 1748 Rev. Benj. Prescott of Danvers. She died 18 April 1766 and was buried in Danvers, Mass. The children of John Frost were:

MARJORIE b. 1 Feb. 1703-4; d. 9 Sept. 1704.

WILLIAM b. 20 Aug. 1705; m. 24 Nov. 1750 Elizabeth Prescott.

9. JOHN b. 12 May 1709; m. Sarah Gerrish.

10. CHARLES b. 27 Aug. 1710; m. 1738, Joanna Jackson; d. 4 June 1756 in Falmouth, Me.

MARY b. 19 Aug. 1711; d. 12 June 1714.

SARAH b. 26 Feb. 1714-5; m. 20 Dec. 1732 Rev. John Blunt; (2) Major John Hill of Berwick; d. 13 Aug. 1772.

ANDREW P. b. 12 April 1716; d. 1795. Blind many years.

JOSEPH b. 29 Sept. 1717; m. 20 Oct. 1744 Margaret Colton. Lived in New Castle.

Abigail b. 26 May 1719; d. 30 Jan. 1742. Unm.

George b. 26 April 1720; m. (1) Mrs. Richards, (2) Mrs. Margaret Smith of Durham, N. H. Four ch. by second wife, George, John, Mary, and Martha. He was Representative to Congress and d. 21 June 1796.

Samuel b. 19 Aug. 1721; d. 7 Aug. 1722.

Miriam b. 8 Oct. 1722; m. (1) 17 April 1742 her cousin Eliot Frost, (2) Alexander Raitt of Kittery. She died 3 June 1807.

Benjamin b. 15 May 1725; d. 14 Aug. 1726.

Jane b. 15 May 1725; m. Andrew Watkins.

Dorothy b. 2 July 1727; m. Capt. Clifford of Salem, Mass.

Timothy b. 2 July 1727; m. Hannah Nowell.

Fourth Generation.

6. Charles Frost married Sarah, daughter of Andrew and Jane (Eliot) Pepperrell 12 Sept. 1723. He died 10 April 1751. She died 24 Jan. 1797, in the 89th year of her age.

Jane b. 17 July 1724; m. 24 June 1749 Daniel Raynes of York.

11. Charles b. 17 Jan. 1725-6; m. Sarah Raynes.

Margery b. 5 Jan. 1727-8; m. Nathaniel Staples.

Sarah b. 18 June 1730; m. 9 Oct. 1750 Dennis Fernald.

Mary b. 10 Oct. 1735; m. 14 Sept. 1752 Ebenezer Deering.

Pepperrell b. 21 June 1737; d. a week later.

Pepperrell b. 10 April 1738. Ensign. Died in the army 8 Oct. 1760.

Miriam b. 9 May 1743; m. 11 Oct. 1770 Joseph Ayers of Portsmouth.

12. Simon b. 21 June 1745; m. Eunice Furbish.

Abigail b. 10 Sept. 1746; m. Daniel Ferguson. York Deeds LI. 40.

7. John Frost married, 26 March 1747 Tabitha, widow of John Nowell and dau. of Samuel and Patience (Bragdon) Came of York, Me. She was born 14 April 1707. Children:

Elizabeth b. 21 Jan. 1747-8.

John b. 21 Oct. 1749; m. 17 Sept. 1771 Elizabeth dau. of John and Sarah (Gerrish) Frost. Said to have had 4 ch.

Hannah m. Major John Nowell of York, Me.

8. Judge Simon Frost married, 20 Feb. 1749-50, Mercy, widow of Joseph Harmon and dau. of Samuel and Lydia (Storer) Sewall of York. Harvard, 1729. Representative to General Court and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. He died 3 May 1766. She was born 30 May 1718 and died 16 May 1817. Children:

Sarah b. 21 March 1751; m. 19 May 1769, Rev. Alpheus Spring; d. 4 Oct. 1815.

Lydia b. 20 June 1753.

Mary b. 1 May 1755; m. 30 Dec. 1779, Henry Sherburn; d. 19 April 1791.

13. Simon b. 7 Aug. 1757; m. 4 Dec. 1777 Jane Emery.

Hannah b. 4 May 1760; m. 24 Nov. 1785 Wm. Stacy of York.

9. John Frost, second son of Hon. John Frost of New Castle, born 12 May 1709, married 31 Oct. 1734 Sarah, daughter of Timothy and Sarah (Eliot) Gerrish. Died in 1770.

Mary b. 3 Oct. 1735; m. Francis Eppes of Danvers, Mass.

14. John b. 15 Aug. 1738; m. Mary Nowell of York 17 April 1760.

Sarah b. 5 Oct. 1740; m. 19 May 1763 Richard Cutts.

15. Timothy b. 4 Oct. 1742; m. Hannah Nowell, 14 March 1761.

Abigail b. 1 Oct. 1744; m. 15 Oct. 1767 Samuel Leighton.

16. William b. 26 May 1747; m. Elizabeth Randall of Berwick.

Jane P. b. 10 Sept. 1749; m. 21 Nov. 1771 Col. John Nowell of York.

Elizabeth b. 1 Feb. 1752; m. 17 Sept. 1771 John Frost, Jr., of York.

Nathaniel b. 2 June 1755; m. Abigail Ferguson 28 Feb. 1785; d. s. p. at sea.

George P. b. 1 Jan. 1758; m. Elizabeth Goslin. Settled in Rochester, N. Y. Capt. in Rev. Army. d. 8 Feb. 1844.

10. Charles Frost married (1) Joanna Jackson, (2) Sarah Jackson of Kittery. He died 4 Jan. 1756. Was Representative to General Court from Falmouth (now Portland). His widow died in 1796, aged 60. Children were:

Abigail b. 26 Aug. 1744; m. 20 Oct. 1765 Daniel Eppes; d. March 1825.

William b. 20 Aug. 1748; d. 1791. Unm.

Jane b. 15 Aug. 1750. Unm.

Andrew Pepperrell b. 1752; m. Eleanor Hemmons; d. 1805. Wife d. 1796. Ch., Nancy, William, Catherine, Eleanor, Andrew P., Joseph and Jane.

Charles b. 6 July 1755; m. 20 Oct. 1782 in York Abigail, dau. of his uncle Timothy Frost, b. 8 Sept. 1763 and d. 11 Aug. 1838. He d. 6 April 1841. Ch., Joanna b. 7 Jan. 1784, George b. 6 Jan. 1785, Henry b. 10 March 1789, Charles b. 17 Nov. 1791, William b. 1794, Abigail b. 7 Nov. 1799, Eliza b. 22 March 1802, and John b. 12 June 1807.

Fifth Generation.

11. Charles Frost, son of Charles, born 17 Jan. 1725-6, married 13 March 1749-50 Sarah Raynes of York, daughter of Nathaniel Raynes. He died 24 Feb. 1788.

17. Charles b. 17 July 1751; m. Martha Scammon.

18. Nathaniel b. 20 Aug. 1754; m. Sarah Ferguson.

SARAH b. 21 June 1757; m. 21 Oct. 1779 Nathaniel Clark, Jr. She d. Feb. 1846.

19. ELIOT b. 25 Dec. 1760; m. 20 July 1786 Jane Clark of Kittery.

12. Simon Frost, son of Charles, born 21 June 1745, married 24 April 1770 Eunice, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Meads) Furbish. The following children are recorded.

JANE b. 31 March 1771; m. 21 Dec. 1791 Ebenezer Frye?

SARAH b. 24 Dec. 1773; m. 13 June 1795 John Johnson of Berwick?

MARY b. 23 Sept. 1776; m. 8 June 1795 Robert Morrell?

13. Simon Frost married, 4 Dec. 1777, Jane, dau. of Caleb and Jane (Frost) Emery. Revolutionary soldier. Died 1 Oct. 1803 in Berwick. Widow m. Peaslee Morrell of Cornville, Me.

JOSEPH HAMMOND bapt. Sept. 1780; d. at sea 1805.

HENRY bapt. Oct. 1786; m. Sophia Gilman. Baptist minister. Sons John and Alanson D.

JANE bapt. 12 Sept. 1780; m. Wm. Nason of Sanford 29 March 1796.

LYDIA bapt. 13 March 1785.

OLIVER bapt. 13 Nov. 1788.

14. Gen. John, son of John and Sarah (Gerrish) Frost, born 15 Aug. 1738, married 17 April 1760 Mary, dau. of Ebenezer and Patience (Hamilton) Nowell of York. He was Representative, Senator, and Councilor. Brig.-Gen. in the Revolutionary Army. Died at Eliot 10 July 1810. His wife born 1 June 1743 died 8 July 1814.

JOHN b. 25 Dec. 1760; d. at sea, 1778. Unm.

20. JOSEPH b. 25 Dec. 1762; m. Mary Shapleigh.

MARY b. 11 Jan. 1765; m. 10 Jan. 1788 Samuel Jordan of Biddeford. d. 27 Nov. 1797.

SARAH b. 23 Feb. 1767; m. 21 Oct. 1784 John Swett of York; d. 10 March 1828.

ANDREW P. b. 14 April 1769; d. 4 Feb. 1771.

GEORGE b. 14 April 1769; d. 8 May 1769.

NATHANIEL b. 22 Jan. 1774; m. Abigail Kimball. Merchant at Kennebunk. Died 13 Oct. 1817. She died 11 Feb. 1849, aged 76.

GEORGE b. 3 Oct. 1776; m. 19 Feb. 1795 Sarah Bartlett of Eliot. He died at sea 1814-5. She died April 1848, aged 75. Ch., John b. 23 Dec. 1794, d. 28 Jan. 1861; Mary b. 1 April 1797, d. young; Sarah Shapleigh b. 4 July 1800, d. young; Charles C. b. 6 March 1805, d. at age of 21; Dorcas Hubbard b. 30 June 1807, m. Benj. T. Tredick and d. in 1891; Catherine b. 3 March 1812 and is living in Newburyport, Mass.

TIMOTHY b. 3 Dec. 1778; m. 14 July 1806 Susan Coffin. Merchant in Kennebunk.

William b. 3 Aug. 1781; m. 1805, Elizabeth W. Keating of York. Physician. Died in Cuba 6 May 1823. One dau. Sally W. who m. 12 Nov. 1827 Stephen Morton of Portland, Me.

Mercy Prescott b. 10 April 1784; m. 11 July 1802 Edmund Kimball; d. September 1823.

15. Timothy, son of John Frost, born 4 Oct. 1740, married 3 March 1761, Hannah, dau. of Ebenezer and Patience (Hamilton) Nowell. Was Clerk of Courts many years. She was born 29 May 1745. Children:

Hannah b. 6 Sept. 1761; m. ——— Wilson of Falmouth, Me.

Abigail b. 18 Sept. 1763; m. Charles Frost, Esq., of Portland, Me.

Timothy b. 9 Nov. 1765; d. young.

William Pepperrell b. 2 March 1768; m. 4 Aug. 1793 Mary Cutts, d. s. p.

16. William, son of John Frost, born 26 May 1747, married Elizabeth, dau. of Eliphalet Randall of Berwick. He was a Commissary in the Revolutionary Army, Register of Deeds and County Treasurer. Died 2 June 1827; she died 1 Oct. 1837. Lived in York.

George b. 20 Jan. 1776; d. in infancy.

Elizabeth b. 21 Nov. 1780; unm.

Sophia b. 15 April 1782. Unm.

Isaac b. 17 Jan. 1785; m. and lived in New Hampshire.

Jacob b. 17 Jan. 1785. Lived among the Shakers.

Sally b. 31 March 1787; m. Noule Young.

Lydia b. 31 March 1787. Joined the Shakers.

Polly b. 24 Feb. 1789; d. young.

Sabra b. 11 Feb. 1793. Joined the Shakers.

John George b. 15 Sept. 1794; m. 3 Sept. 1819 Olivia Hodsdon of Portsmouth.

William Pepperrell b. 22 April 1796.

Charles b. 2 March 1799; d. 10 May 1803.

Lucy b. 28 Jan. 1790; d. unm.

Nancy b. 12 Sept. 1791. Joined the Shakers.

Sixth Generation.

17. Charles, son of Charles and Sarah (Raynes) Frost, born 17 July 1751, married 28 Nov. 1780, Martha, dau. of Humphrey Scammon; (2) 2 Dec. 1810, Sarah Johnson. He died 1 Jan. 1822.

Sarah b. 6 Sept. 1781. Unm.

Samuel b. 27 Oct. 1782; m. 11 Oct. 1806 Sally Ferguson; d. 1850. Lived in Dixmont, Me.

Nicholas Scammon b. 7 May 1795; m. Hannah Hutchings; d. 1838 in Saco, Me.

18. Nathaniel, son of Charles and Sarah (Raynes) Frost, born 25 Aug. 1754, married 13 March 1785, Sarah, dau. of Daniel and Sarah (Frost) Ferguson. He died 17 March 1829; his wife, born 12 May 1765, died 3 Oct. 1846. Children were:

John b. 9 Sept. 1785; m. Jane Graham. Int. Rec. 1 Aug. 1835. Ch., Nathaniel, Elizabeth, John, and Caroline.

Nabby b. 17 Jan. 1788; d. 14 Aug. 1841. Unm.

Betsey b. 14 March 1790; m. Nathaniel Clark 27 Nov. 1811. She died 28 May 1855.

Francis b. 1 June 1792; m. Int. Rec. 24 Sept. 1837, Sarah Raitt; d. 13 April 1850. Wife d. 25 Sept. 1876. One ch., Octavia.

21. Nathaniel b. 30 Sept. 1794; m. Hannah Furbish 25 Jan. 1821.

Charles b. 12 Feb. 1797; m. Wealthy Smith. Ch., Mary, Francis, Charles and Albert.

Sarah b. 30 March 1800; d. 26 Nov. 1812.

James b. 24 Oct. 1802; m. Louisa Joy; d. 11 Aug. 1868. Ch , Sarah and William. The last drowned when a boy.

22. Joshua b. 31 May 1807; m. Catherine Paul.

William b. 26 June 1810; d. 19 Aug. 1811.

19. Eliot, son of Charles and Sarah (Raynes) Frost, born 25 Dec. 1760, m. 20 July 1786, Jane Clark, who was born 22 Aug. 1770 and died 22 Dec. 1844. She was dau. of Thomas and Jenny (Lang) Clark of Rye, N. H., and Kittery. He died 15 Jan. 1849. Children were:

Pepperrell b. 14 Sept. 1787; died at sea, aged 21.

Mary b. 17 April 1789; m. Joshua Johnson of Kittery 10 Oct. 1810?

Susan b. 14 Nov. 1790; died young.

Sarah b. 13 Sept. 1792; m. Nicholas Scammon 17 April 1814.

Jane b. 5 March 1795; m. George Doore of Milton 7 May 1820.

Eliot b. 28 Aug. 1797; died young.

Isaac b. 17 March 1800; m. Judith Odiorne 1 Feb. 1838. Ch., Charlotte O. b. 27 May 1841, m. Horace Flanders; and John Albert b. 30 June 1843.

John b. 7 July 1820; m. Mary Ann Seavey; d. 6 Aug. 1895. Ch., John b. 6 June 1832, d. 14 Sept. 1835; Louisa m. Wm. Raitt; Sarah J. m. Theodore Perkins; and Caroline m. (1) ——— Peckham, (2) ——— Goodwin.

Susan b. 25 Sept. 1804; m. Joel Moore of York 27 March 1825.

Catherine b. 26 April 1808; m. Pelatiah Moore.

23. Joshua b. 14 March 1810; m. (1) Betsey Raitt, (2) Mary Cashman.

Rachel b. 18 June 1812; m. Reynald Fernald 23 March 1842.

20. Major Joseph Frost married, 5 Oct. 1788, Mary, dau. of Capt. Dependence and Catherine (Leighton) Shapleigh. Children were:

John b. 11 July 1789; d. 5 Oct. 1795.

24. Joseph b. 17 May 1791; m. Dorcas C. Bartlett, (2) Margaret Dennett.

Mary Jordan b. 3 March 1793; m. Joseph Paul of York, 5 Dec. 1814. She d. 9 Feb. 1844. He d. 11 July 1837.

25. Dependence b. 31 Dec. 1795; m. Jemima Goodwin of Eliot.

Sarah b. 31 Aug. 1803; m. Joseph Hammond 7 Dec. 1820.

Seventh Generation.

21. Nathaniel Frost married, 25 March 1821, Hannah, dau. of Stephen and Catherine (Hill) Furbish. He died 9 June 1848, She was born 17 April 1801 and died 15 July 1881.

Francis Charles b. 18 Oct. 1822; d. 7 Nov. 1844.

Wm. Edwin b. 10 May 1825; d. 11 Oct. 1844.

Geo. Washington b. 8 Oct. 1827; m. Emma E. Sumpter, 4 March 1852, at Richmond, Va.

Evelin Pearson b. 3 July 1830; d. 3 Nov. 1845.

Joseph Samuel b. 17 Sept. 1833; m. Clara Bartlett 28 Feb. 1857.

Abel Nathaniel b. 19 Jan. 1840; m. Emma Preston 1 Jan. 1867; d. 27 Jan. 1888.

22. Joshua Frost married, 24 March 1833, Catherine Shapleigh Paul. He died 4 Feb. 1893. She was born 13 Dec. 1810 and died 13 April 1900. Children were:

Nathaniel b. 30 May 1834, Friday; m. 27 Aug. 1865 Olive J. Emery. Ch., Nellie O., Chester E., and Georgie E.

Alice Jane b. 26 Jan. 1836, Tuesday; d. 6 April 1890.

Ellen Maria b. 8 Jan. 1838, Monday; d. 4 Sept. 1859.

Moses Albert b. 25 Jan. 1840, Saturday.

George Melville b. 27 April 1843, Thursday; m. Asenath M. Ober 9 Oct. 1873; d. s. p. 20 June 1898. See page 258.

Catherine Augusta b. 27 Feb. 1845, Thursday; d. 25 Oct. 1847.

Charles Franklin b. 16 July 1850, Tuesday; d. 8 Feb. 1851.

Emma Priscilla b. 10 April 1852, Saturday.

23. Joshua Frost married (1) Betsey G., dau. of John and Sally (Goodwin) Raitt, (2) Mary Cushman. He died 13 Aug. 1869. Children were:

Alexander R. b. 25 Nov. 1832; d. Nov. 1898. Twice married. Chelsea, Mass.

Thomas P. b. 19 Nov. 1835; d. 17 April 1837.

Emily W. b. 23 Nov. 1837; d. 29 July 1850.

Joshua b. 18 Jan. 1839; d. 2 Feb. 1839.

George A. b. 2 April 1841; m. Emily Darling. Lived in Arlington, Mass. Ten ch., of whom all but three died young.

Arabella b. 14 Jan. 1843; d. 5 March 1849.

Sarah E. b. 24 Sept. 1844; d. 23 Sept. 1847.

Charles H. b. 8 May 1848; d. 11 May 1848.

John E. b. 21 Nov. 1849; m. Annie Tebbetts. Res., Berwick. Ch., Elmer E. and Grace L.

Twins b. 9 Jan. 1853; d. same day.

Children by second marriage:

Ida A. b. 15 Nov. 1860; m. W. N. Paul 15 March 1876.

William J. b. 21 Oct. 1862; m. Nellie Chapman. 5 ch. Lynn, Mass.

Edward E. b. 18 Sept. 1865; d. 4 June 1884.

Charles P. b. 25 April 1867; m. Elma B. Garland 10 Nov. 1887. Son Edward L. b. 11 May 1889.

24. Joseph Frost married, (1) 19 Nov. 1811, Dorcas Cutts Bartlett, dau. of Capt. Daniel and Sarah (Cutts) Bartlett, (2) 19 Nov. 1828 Margaret Dennett. He died 14 Aug. 1880.

Sarah Cutts b. 23 Aug. 1812; m. 24 Sept. 1835 Isaiah Hanscom; d. 24 Jan. 1865.

Mary Elizabeth b. 1 April 1814; m. 6 June 1832 William L. Kennard; d. 14 Jan. 1879.

Joseph William b. 23 Feb. 1816; m. 16 Jan. 1850 Cornelia Nelson; d. April 1862. Ch., Sarah, Lizzie, Avolyn and Joseph.

Avolyn Sewall b. 12 Sept. 1818; m. 20 July 1858 Edward H. Delano; d. 12 Sept. 1875.

Dorcas Bartlett b. 7 Sept. 1821; m. 4 Dec. 1845 Mark F. Goodwin.

John b. 3 Jan. 1824; d. 2 Sept. 1828.

Geo. Bartlett b. 31 Dec. 1825; d. 12 April 1851. Unm.

Hannah Shapleigh b. 1 Sept. 1827; d. 1 May 1829.

Children by second marriage:

26. John D. b. 5 July 1831; m. Lucy J. Knowlton.

Charles C. b. 22 Jan. 1833; d. 6 March 1837.

Henry Martyn b. 29 Dec. 1836.

25. Dependence Frost married, 19 Feb. 1822, Jemima L., dau. of Capt. Elisha Goodwin of Eliot, who was born 3 Dec. 1799. Children were:

Elisha Whidden b. 19 June 1824; d. at sea about 1847.

Sarah Maria b. 18 Dec. 1825.

Joseph Dependence b. 11 Jan. 1828.

Mary Jane b. 29 March 1830.

Avoline S. b. 13 April 1834.

Dorcas T. b. 2 Feb. 1838.

Elizabeth b. 18 April 1844.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

26. John Dennett Frost graduated at Bowdoin College in 1858, married, 14 Nov. 1859, Lucy J., dau. of James and Isabel S. (Tobey) Knowlton. He died 17 Dec. 1894. Children:

EVANGELINE b. 14 Dec. 1862; d. 2 Nov. 1885.

WALTER L. b. 22 Dec. 1865; m. Emma B. Gould 24 May 1894. Ch., Dorothy K. b. 18 Aug. 1897, and Ruth W. b. 28 March 1899.

CLARENCE D. b. 15 Sept. 1869; m. Florence Emery 13 Dec. 1890. Ch., Evangeline b. 25 Nov. 1891, Dennett b. 29 March 1897, and Geo. Eliot b. 21 Sept. 1899.

JOHN EDWIN b. 11 April 1874.

FROST.

In 1662 Nicholas Frost came from Bristol, Eng., and lived as an apprentice with Francis Littlefield, Senior, of Wells. He took the oath of fidelity in 1669. His wife was Mary, sister to Edward Small. She deposed, 16 June 1677, that she was then twenty-one years of age or thereabouts. This Nicholas Frost is called the "beaver trader." His name appears several times in the Court Records. He and wife Mary sold, in 1674, land on both sides of Salmon Falls Brook and bought land in what is now upper Eliot. In a letter of Ichabod Plaisted to Capt. John Hill it is said that "Nicholas Frost's wife and two children" were carried away by Indians 8 June 1693. Nicholas himself was captured about the same time and was reported as "drowned" in 1698. At this last date his wife was licensed to keep a public house of enertainment. In 1707 she was made administratrix of her husband Nicholas Frost's estate, "late of Kittery, deceased," and Samuel Small was one of the sureties. Administration was granted, 26 Nov. 1712, to "Bartholomew Frost, son of Nicholas Frost, late of Kittery, yeoman, deceased." It is evident that Mary had died. It is also evident from York Deeds, Book VIII., Fol. 123-4, that Nicholas Frost had six children living in 1715. That Nicholas and Mary were his children is proved beyond a question by a court record. Children:

NICHOLAS m. after 1700, Dorothy Mendum.

MARY, mentioned in 1691; prob. died young.

BARTHOLOMEW, witnessed a deed in 1708. He and wife Hannah sold land in 1718. He died about 1723, and his widow m. 12 Jan. 1723-4, David

Clark. Children: Sarah m. prob. Samuel Dennett, 14 Oct. 1746. York Deeds, XXXVI 182. Mercy m. John Lord, *tertius,* of Berwick. Pub. 2 Dec. 1738. York Deeds, XXXIX. 211. Mary m. prob. John Jones of Scarborough 16 Feb. 1761. York Deeds, XXXIX. 63.

ELEANOR m. 28 Feb. 1711-12, Daniel, son of William Sayer of Wells. Ch., John b. 2 March 1712-3; Mary b. 13 July 1714; David b. 18 Dec. 1715; Jonathan b. 6 April 1716 d. March 1721; Sarah b. 26 July 1719; and Stephen b. 26 Feb. 1721.

MARGARET m. 18 Oct. 1708, William Merryfield.

KATHARINE m. Israel Young.

ELIZABETH m. 4 March 1708-9, John Richardson.

Nicholas, son of Nicholas and Mary (Small) Frost, married Dorothy, dau. of Jonathan and Mary Mendum. He was a mariner. Bought a house in Portsmouth, 10 Dec. 1707. He and wife Dorothy were bapt. in Portsmouth 19 Sept. 1708. She died not earlier than June 1713, and he married, 3 Dec. 1714, Sarah Huntress. He died about 1718, and his widow married Thomas Darling, who soon removed to that part of Dover, N. H., which is now Lee. Nicholas Frost left two children:

NATHANIEL bapt. 15 April 1711; m. Elizabeth ———. Ch., Nicholas, Nathaniel, and Winthrop. The last m. Sarah Tuttle and had five children.

JOHN, shipwright of Portsmouth in 1739, living in 1752; prob. m. 11 Nov. 1739 Elizabeth Whidden of Portsmouth.

Cf. Items of Ancestry by Mrs. Ida M. Robinson, pp. 8-13.

FROST.

George Frost lived at Winter Harbor, Saco, and was appraiser of the estate of Richard Williams in 1635. He served on the grand jury in 1640. Nothing more is known of him, but the fact that several Frosts appear in his vicinity a generation later, that can not be traced to any other ancestor, warrants the belief that he was the father of the following. Goody Frost was assigned to a pew in the church at Winter Harbor next to the pew of Goody Wakefield, 22 Sept. 1666.

REBECCA m. Simon, son of Robert Booth of Saco, who was born in 1641. They removed to Enfield, Conn., and she d. in 1668.

1. JOHN m. Rose ———.
2. WILLIAM m. Mary Wakefield.

1. John Frost of York, fisherman, received grants of land in 1663 and 1669. He was killed by Indians. His estate was divided

14 Nov. 1678, between widow Rose, sons John and Philip, and daughter Annis, wife of Alexander Maxwell. Administration granted to John and Philip on estate of their father, 2 July 1677.

John m. 1674, Sarah daughter of Roger Kelly of the Isles of Shoals. (N. H. Ct. Rec. III. 376.) He died in 1718 at Star Island, leaving widow Sarah, and children: *John,* presented at Court in 1707 for "abusing his grandfather Roger Kelly." John Frost of Wells, mariner, and wife Abigail sold house and an acre of land in Wells in 1757. *Samuel* m. Ann, dau. of Edward Cate. They lived in Newcastle in 1723. Feb. 10, 1755, Jane Frost of Portsmouth sold to Samuel Frost, minor, nine acres, originally a part of the estate of her grandfather, Edward Cate of Portsmouth, deceased. *Ithamar,* left a daughter and only heir, who m. Arthur Randall of Gosport, N. H. *Mary* m. William Fox.

Philip m. before 1677 Mrs. Martha Rankin, *nee* Merry. She had m. Andrew Rankin 4 Dec. 1667 and had a son, Joseph Rankin, who was apprenticed in 1677 to Rev. Shubael Dummer of York. Philip Frost died about 1693. A dau., Annis, m. William Shaw of York and has many descendants.

Annis m. Alexander Maxwell before 1678.

2. William Frost witnessed a deed at Winter Harbor in 1667 and bought land in Saco of William Phillips in 1673. It may have been he who had a grant of land on Crooked Lane, in Kittery, in 1658. The Indian War drove him to Salem, Mass., where he was living, 1675-9. William Frost, cordwainer, of Salem, bought land in Wells, Me., in 1679, and had various grants and mill privileges in Wells till 1690. His estate was administered in 1690 by Israel Harden, and William Frost, Jr., was bondsman. Roger Hill wrote to his wife, 7 May 1690, "The Indians have killed Goodman Frost and James Littlefield and carried away Nathaniel Frost and burnt several houses here in Wells." William Frost married Mary, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Littlefield) Wakefield, granddaugher of Edmund and Annis Littlefield. Children were:

William m. (1) Rachel ——— and had a daughter born in Wells 30 Sept. 1695, (2) 5 April 1706, Elizabeth Searle in Salem, Mass.; d. in Salem 23 Sept. 1721. Ch. recorded in Salem: Benjamin b. 24 June 1707; Elizabeth b. 22 Aug. 1708, m. John Brown; Benjamin b. 24 Sept. 1710; Hannah b. 4 July 1712, m. John Prince; Mary b. 2 Dec. 1714; William b. 4 Oct. 1715; Lydia b. 22 May 1717, m. William Cook.

Nathaniel, captured by Indians in 1690.

Elizabeth? m. in York, 8 Nov. 1698 Daniel Dill.

Mary b. at Salem 31-5-1677.

ABIGAIL? m. in Salem, 14 Jan. 1702-3, Samuel Upton.
3. JAMES m. (1) 1 July 1696 Hannah Woodin in Wells, (2) Margaret Goodwin.

3. The last named James Frost can not be classified except as the son of William, though no direct proof has been found. The names of his children indicate such relationship, and such is the tradition of his descendants. He married, 15 May 1707-8, Margaret, dau. of William and Deliverance (Taylor) Goodwin and lived in South Berwick. He was a planter and owner of a mill. Both were members of the Congregational Church. His will, made in 1744, was probated 4 July 1748. Children bapt. at South Berwick.

4. JAMES b. 5 Nov. 1707; m. Sarah Nason.
5. WILLIAM b. 15 Feb. 1710; m. Love Butler.
6. NATHANIEL b. 14 Aug. 1713; m. Elizabeth ———.
JOHN bapt. 22 Oct. 1716; went to Nova Scotia.
7. STEPHEN bapt. 12 April 1819; m. Lucy ———.
MARY bapt. 29 Sept. 1723; m. Major Charles Gerrish. See Hist. of Durham, Me.
JEREMIAH bapt. 24 Dec. 1725; m. Miriam Harding. Went to Nova Scotia.
JANE bapt. 10 May 1728; m. Caleb Emery 10 March 1747
MARGARET bapt. 13 July 1730; m. Wm. Haskell 18 June 1752.

FOURTH GENERATION.

4. James Frost married, 25 Dec. 1729, Sarah, dau. of Jonathan and Adah (Morrell) Nason. Their children were baptized at South Berwick.

JOSEPH bapt. 3 Sept. 1732; died young.
JAMES bapt. 3 Sept. 1732; died young.
SARAH bapt. 23 Jan. 1734-5; died young.
SARAH bapt. 30 May 1736.
JOSEPH bapt. 18 June 1738.
MARY bapt. 15 June 1740.
JAMES bapt. 9 Sept. 1744.
SIMON bapt. 22 Sept. 1747.
JEREMIAH bapt. 9 April 1749.
JERUSHA bapt. 10 Nov. 1752.
TINNY bapt. 24 June 1756.

5. William Frost married Love, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Abbot) Butler. See York Deeds XXXVII. 147. The following children were baptized at Blackberry Hill, Berwick:

WILLIAM bapt. 30 May 1733. Ch., Wm., Benj., James, George, John, Mary Lord and Hannah Lord.

ELIZABETH bapt. 29 Sept. 1734. See Hist. of Sanford, p. 448.

MOSES bapt. 27 March 1736-7; m. Sarah ———. Ch., Moses, William, Nathaniel, Benjamin, Aaron, Nehemiah, Lydia, Dominicus, Betsey, Thomas and others.

JAMES bapt. 6 May 1739; m. 24 Sept. 1767 Love Wingate, (2) Mrs. Eleanor Chapman of Falmouth, Jan. 1778. His first wife, born 15 July 1750, died 15 Oct. 1776. He died 22 July 1798 in Falmouth. Ch. by first marriage, Wingate, Dorothy and Love.

LOVE bapt. 5 April 1741; m. 30 Dec. 1766 Bryant Morton of Gorham, Maine.

THOMAS born 17 July 1744; m. Margaret Warren. Died in May 1775. Ch., Moses b. 22 June 1766; Susan b. 28 April 1770; Mary b. 25 Feb. 1772; James b. 1 Nov. 1774, all recorded in Berwick.

ELIOT bapt. 3 May 1747; m. Sarah Bagley.

ICHABOD bapt. 14 July 1751; m. (1) Susanna ——— (2) Mary ———. He lived in Durham, North Yarmouth, and Boston. Two children were recorded in Durham, Me., George b. 4 March 1774, and Amos Adams b. 20 Feb. 1778.

ABRAHAM bapt. 1 Oct. 1753; m. 30 Sept. 1786 Anna Shorey of Kittery. Died in Lisbon, Me., in 1836.

ISAAC m. 12 Jan. 1779 Abigail Clark of Kittery. He and family are said to have joined the Shakers at Alfred, Me. Ch., William b. 20 July 1792, Isaac b. 1 April 17 94, Mary b. 1796, Nathaniel b. 1798.

PHINEAS m. Margaret Gerrish. Lived in Durham and Freeport, Me. Ten children are recorded in Freeport. See Hist. of Durham, p. 186.

6. Nathaniel Frost married Elizabeth ———. He lived in Falmouth and Gorham, Me. See Hist. of Gorham. He died about 1763. His wife died about 1768.

ABIGAIL b. about 1741; m. James Mosher Dec. 1758.

BENJAMIN b. about 1742; m. Susanna Frost; pub. 24 June 1765.

DAVID b. about 1744; m. Mary Johnson; pub. 10 April 1766. See Hist. of Norway, Me.

PETER b. about 1746; m. Margaret ———.

NATHANIEL b. about 1748; m. Polly Berry 3 June 1780, (2) Sally Brown of Falmouth 16 June 1787; (3) Mrs. Rebecca Higgins of Standish 3 Oct. 1801.

ENOCH b. about 1750; m. Alice Davis 24 April 1780.

ELIZABETH b. about 1752; m. Benj. Adams 26 Nov. 1778, (2) Charles Patrick.

HANNAH b. about 1754; m. Joshua Adams 3 Feb. 1775.

7. Stephen Frost married Lucy ———. He died about 1759. His widow married, 6 May 1770, Thomas Jellison.

Benjamin bapt. 14 Oct. 1743; m. 11 Nov. 1787 Nancy Achibald?
James bapt. 20 Oct. 1749. Unknown.
Gideon bapt. 23 June 1745.
Mark bapt. 20 Oct. 1749; m. 25 Sept. 1770 Hannah Hersom. Rev. soldier. Lived in Lebanon and Belgrade. Died in Belgrade 5 Oct. 1835.
Margaret bapt. 20 Aug. 1751; m. John Hersom 29 Dec. 1770?
Hannah born 1753; m. Samuel Jones 1 April 1771?
Caleb born 1756.
Jacob born 1758.

Fifth Generation.

Eliot, son of William and Love (Butler) Frost, married 28 July 1774, in Salisbury, Mass., Sarah Bagley, probably dau. of Thomas and Ruth (Webster). He settled in Sanford, where he died 3 Jan. 1740, aged 92 years, 9 months 4 days. His children were:

Thomas Bagley b. in Berwick 13 Jan. 1776; d. 21 Aug. 1777.
Ruth b. 6 March 1778 in Berwick.
Sarah b. 10 Jan. 1780 in Berwick.
Eliot b. 28 Jan. 1782 in Sanford.
Thomas b. 14 May 1784.
Elizabeth b. 15 May 1786.
William b. 23 Sept. 1788.
Love b. 29 Oct. 1791.
Enoch b. 22 July 1794.
James b. 28 Oct. 1796.
Dolly b. 30 Oct. 1799.
Love b. ——— ———.

FOST, FROST, FORST, FOSS.

In all of the several Frost families the name sometimes appears in court records and deeds as Fost. John Fost was in Dover in 1665 and was a juryman in1667-9, 1671, and 1688. He married Mary, dau. of William Chadbourne, and she is mentioned in Humphrey Chadbourne's will, 1667. He may have married (2) Sarah Gosse 15 Aug. 1688.

John Fost, perhaps son of the above, made his will 17 Dec. 1699, which was probated 17 April 1700. It names wife Elizabeth and following children:

WILLIAM b. 11 March 1673. See below.
MARY m. James Warren, Jr., about 1692.
HUMPHREY m. Catharine ———. Widow Catharine Frost sold, 16 Nov. 1761, ten acres granted to her husband in 1734, in Somersworth, N. H. Tate says she d. in Dover, 14 March 1776.
MARY.
JEMIMA.
ELIZABETH.
SAMUEL, under age.

William Fost, named above, married Margery, dau. of Nathan Lord, about 1692. A William Foss married, 26 April 1703, Sarah, widow of Nathaniel Heard of Dover and had dau. Lydia born 7 Jan. 1705. A Lydia Fost married Peter Grant 24 Feb. 1717, and this is the only Lydia Fost I can find. She was then but a trifle over twelve years of age, yet such a marriage is not impossible. William Fost or Frost is mentioned in Dover (Rollinsford) in 1704, 1716 and 1732. Jan. 15, 1735, John Waldron of Dover, and Mary, his wife, Joseph Conner of Dover, and Sarah, his wife, James Richards of Dover, and Margery, his wife, and Benjamin Frost of Rochester, quit-claim to Benjamin Lord of Berwick all right to estate of Abraham Lord and William Lord of Berwick. York Deeds, XVIII. 185. June 9, 1737, William Frost of Portsmouth, mariner, made a similar quit-claim. The children, then, of William and Margery (Lord) Frost were:

WILLIAM m. Elizabeth Snell of Portsmouth, 1 June 1716. He is called "William ffoss formerly of Nichawannock, now of Portsmouth."
MARY m. John Waldron of Dover.
SARAH m. Joseph Conner of Dover.
MARGERY m. James Richards of Dover.
BENJAMIN m. Ann Hodsdon.

William Frost bought forty acres of James Stackpole in what is now Rollinsford, in 1714, and sold the same to Benjamin Hoeg 2 Oct. 1721. This was perhaps the one who married Elizabeth Snell. He returned from Portsmouth to Dover and, 13 Dec. 1741, William and Elizabeth Frost, his wife, of Dover, sold to Giles Seward half of a house with small piece of land in Portsmouth. In these deeds the name is written fforst and Frost. The estate

of William Frost[1] of Dover was appraised 29 June 1764, and William Frost was administrator. He is called Frost in the inventory and Foss in the administration.

It was, doubtless, the last named William Frost who married Mary, widow of Benjamin Hanson. June 18, 1739, William Forst and wife Mary sold to Amos Main land in Rochester, which was granted to William Forst, Benjamin Forst and Samuel Alley. Children:

Mary b. 24 June 1728; m. Oct. 1751, Samuel Ricker of Somersworth?
Chadbourne b. 26 March 1731.
Daniel bapt. 26 Aug. 1733.
Lydia bapt. 14 May 1738.

Benjamin Forst married in Newington, 2 Feb. 1735, Ann Hodgdon. Lived at Rochester, N. H. Will, 22 March 1775-20 June 1787. Children; all named in will:

Mary bapt. 13 Jan. 1736.
Daniel bapt. 1 April 1740.
John bapt. 18 Sept. 1743.
Benjamin bapt. 7 April 1745; m. Judith Whitehouse 19 Dec. 1780?
Sarah bapt. 5 July 1747.
Susan bapt. 11 June 1749; born same day.
Lydia bapt. 9 Dec. 1750.
Samuel.
Elizabeth.
Rebecca.
Abigail.

[1]The following were bapt. in Dover. Whether they were children of Humphrey and Catherine Forst or of William and Elizabeth (Snell) Frost is not determined. Humphrey bapt. 3 July 1720; Benjamin bapt. 31 July 1725; William bapt. 22 Aug. 1725; Margery and Lydia bapt .4 April 1725. The will of Philip Stackpole of Somersworth, 1761, names dau. Lydia Frost. The will of William Frost of Dover, 1780, names wife Elizabeth and ch. John, William, Samuel, Lydia and George, all under age. Nathaniel Frost, "formerly of Dover now of Durham, laborer," conveyed, 10 May 1735, to Samuel Chesley his right in commons of Dover, once belonging to Nicholas Brock. All these Forsts, Fosts and Frosts are given here, in order that they may not be confused with the Frost families of Eliot and Berwick. Some of the descendants now write their names Foss. I think the original name was Frost and was miscalled Fost and Forst, just as the Eliot name sometimes was.

Unclassified Frosts.

Samuel Frost of Somersworth married Esther Mason 13 July 1772, as Tate says. In 1795 administration of his estate was granted to widow Esther. Children:

Esther b. 19 Oct. 1772. Prob. died young.
Isaac b. 5 Dec. 1775.
Esther, probably, b. June 1787. Unm.
George, probably b. 18 April 1783; m. 6 May 1801 Phebe Tibbetts. See Hist. of Industry, Me. p. 622.

Reuben Frost of Berwick married, 19 Nov. 1771, Susanna, dau. of Timothy and Mary (Staples) Richardson and lived in what is now Eliot. Was a mariner and drowned about 1787. Served in the Revolution. Children:

Sally bapt. 29 Nov. 1772.
Mary bapt. 3 April 1774; m. Henry Nash 16 Sept. 1792.
Kingman bapt. 17 May 1776.
Lucy bapt. 30 March 1780.
Caleb bapt. 1 Sept. 1782; m. 27 Nov. 1805 Polly Ransom, (2) 16 Dec. 1821 Mrs. Sarah Libby. Son, Caleb Strong Frost b. 3 April 1817; m. 1839 Sarah A. Bracey.
Nathaniel bapt. 14 Nov. 1784.
Reuben bapt. 30 Sept. 1787; pub. to Eliza Ann Cole 14 April 1833? Settled in Boston, Mass.

FRYE.

Adrian Frye witnessed a deed in 1663, was a witness at Court in 1667, had a grant of 100 acres in 1669 and was living just south of Sturgeon Creek in 1674. The place was called "Frye's Point" in a deed in 1713. He married Sarah (dau. of John White?) In 1692 they deeded land to son William for maintenance the rest of their lives. William was made administrator of his mother's estate 22 Nov. 1709. Adrian had probably died some time before. Children:

1. William. See below.
Sarah m. Nicholas Morrell in 1695.
Joanna m. Thomas Mazeet about 1700.
Elizabeth m. James Thompson 3 March 1700-1.
Joseph, aged 15 in 1695, when he was carried captive to Canada.
Adrian m. Mercy Chapman 8 June 1705. Is referred to as "late of Kittery" in 1719. Served as a soldier at Fort William and Mary from 7 June to 17 July 1708.

1. William Frye and wife Hannah, who signed a deed in 1718 and in 1725. In a deed dated 3 June 1708 he mentions "my brother Joseph Hill." He married Hannah, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Strong) Hill. He was living in 1739 and belonged with his family to the Society of Friends.

2. William b. 7 June 1694-5; m. Abigail Varney.
3. John b. 26 June 1698; m. Elizabeth ———.
4. Benjamin b. 9 Nov. 1701; m. Sarah Dow.
5. Joseph b. 12 March 1704; m. Susanna Knowlton.
——— b. 3 Sept. 1710.

Third Generation.

2. William Frye married, 15 July 1725, Abigail, dau. of Ebenezer and Mary (Otis) Varney of Dover, N. H. She was born 11 Feb. 1699 and died 3 March 1766. His will was made 1 April 1771. Lived in Kittery.

Mary b. 26 July 1725, d. 16 Nov. 1730.
Martha b. 5 Nov. 1726; m. Mussey Goold, 1751-9-28; died in 1765.
Hannah b. 6 Dec. 1729; m. Elijah Jenkins, 1751-9-7; d. 4 March 1754.
John b. 22 Jan. 1731; m. Miriam Wheeler and lived in Bolton, Mass. Many descendants.
6. Ebenezer b. 30 Aug. 1734. See below.
Mary b. 7 March 1737-8; m. ——— Varney.
Abigail b. 26 March 1741; m. Joseph Meader, 1767-6-24.

3. John Frye married Elizabeth ———. He was living in 1752. The following children are recorded:

Alice b. 31 Jan. 1714; pub. to Samuel Getchell 19 March 1736-7.
Abigail b. 25 Aug. 1716.
Elizabeth b. 25 Sept. 1721.

4. Benjamin Frye married, 22 Dec. 1732, Sarah, dau. of John and Hannah (Page) Dow of Hampton, N. H. She was born 23 Oct. 1708 and was a widow in 1776.

Jonathan b. 15 Jan. 1733; m. Sarah Moore of K'y 30 Oct. 1757.
Ruth b. 9 Dec. 1735; d. "at the age of seven years and seven months at Newmarket in Exeter in the time of our tryal there."
7. Rowland b. 9 Dec. 1737; m. Judith Nock.
Alice b. 22 Dec. 1739; m. Timothy Robinson, Jr., of Dover 6 Jan. 1762 d. s. p.
Ruth b. 8 Feb. 1743; m. Wm. Jenkins, Jr., 24 Aug. 1772.

8. Silas b. 12 June 1746; m. Mary Folsom.
Judith b. 17 June 1750; d. 14 March 1754.
Judith b. 17 April 1754; m. Stephen Hussey, 1777.

5. Joseph Frye married, 24 Dec. 1735, Susanna Knowlton. He died about 1777 and his will names the following children:

Hannah m. Amos Chick 23 Dec. 1782?
Sarah.
Susanna m. ——— Gibson of Wells.
Ebenezer m. Jane Frost 31 Dec. 1791?
Daniel m. Eunice Greenough 28 Sept. 1802?
James Call.
Catharine m. Joseph Jenkins, (2) James Emery, 27 Jan. 1782.
David, "five shillings if he should return to this country."
William.
9. Tobias m. Grace Remick.

Fourth Generation.

6. Ebenezer Frye married 4 Nov. 1760, Mary, dau. of Joshua and Elizabeth (Estes) Buffum, who died 15 April 1764, (2) 2 Oct. 1765, Mary Hussey, (3) 30 Jan. 1783, Bathsheba, dau. of Ezekiel and Mary (Needham) Allen. He died 28 July 1792, Children by first marriage:

Joshua b. 16 Aug. 1761. Settled in Vassalborough, Me.
10. Ebenezer b. 12 March 1764; m. 9 Feb. 1786, Joanna, dau. of Peter Staples.

Children by second marriage:

John b. 4 March 1767; m. Martha Buffum of N. Berwick.
Obediah b. 6 Aug. 1771; went to Fryeburg, Me.

Children by third marriage.

11. Daniel b. 2 Oct. 1785; m. Jane Smith.
Benjamin m. Jane Furbish of Lebanon.
Edmund m. Sally Dixon 17 June 1802.
William m. widow of his brother Edmond. She d. 6 Jan. 1840, aged 61.
Elizabeth m. Jacob Thayer and lived in Ohio.
Ezekiel m. Abby Lydston 29 March 1822 d. s. p.
Abraham, went away and never returned.
Several others who died young.

7. Rowland Frye married, 1769, Judith Nock. Children were born in Berwick.

Mary b. 1770-8-19; d. 1770-8-27.
Ruth b. 1771-11-18.
Rowland, twin to Ruth.
Rachel, m. Gershom Clark.
Eunice b. 1773-12-26; d. 1774-1-3.
Eunice b. 1775-4-14.
Mary b. 1777-8-8.
Stephen b. 1779-4-30.
Sarah b. 1781-5-21.
John b. 1783-6-16.
Judith b. 1785-7-30.
Benjamin b. 1787-8-10.
David b. 1790-1-23.
James b. 1791-12-30.
Alice b. 1794-1-20.

8. Silas Frye married, 1773-4-19, Mary Folsom. Children were born in Kittery. His will, dated 21 June 1800, was probated 19 March 1805. He was then of Sandwich, N. H.

Hannah b. 1774-7-2; m. John Southwick, Salem, Mass.
Benjamin b. 1776-8-18; d. 1818-10-18 at "Okaloosa."
Abigail b. 1778-6-25; m. John Nichols.
Joshua b. 1780-8-9.
John Folsom b. 1782-8-9. Not named in will.
Elisha b. 1786-3-12; d. 1786-11-18.
Elisha b. 1789-3-6.
Comfort b. 1793-6-5.
Lydia b. 1795-5-8.

9. Tobias Frye married, 8 June 1784, Grace, dau. of William Remick. She died 6 July 1847, aged 80. Children were:

Mary, died 29 July 1862, aged 67.
Paulina Hammond b. 24 Sept. 1800; m. Oliver Clark 23 Dec. 1821.
Abigail died 29 July 1852. Unm.
12. James P. b. 22 Feb. 1793; m. 2 May 1822 Abigail F. Varney, b. 17 Aug. 1802.
Joseph, died in 1818, aged 26.
Ivory m. and lived in Limerick, Me.

Fifth Generation.

10. Ebenezer Frye married, 9 Feb. 1786, Joanna, dau. of Peter Staples. He died 11 April 1854, aged 93. Children were:

William.
Abigail. Unm.
Mary m. David Furbish 20 March 1815.

Ebenezer E. m. 21 July 1819 Betsey Hanscom, (2) 8 Feb. 1829 Elizabeth Tucker. Ch. by first marriage, William m. Hannah Deering in 1845 and Betsey m. Oliver Dennett.

Tobias m. 1829, his cousin Mary Jane Frye, dau. of Edmund.

11. Daniel Frye married Jane Smith, who was born 14 Dec. 1788 and died 5 Feb. 1866. He died 21 March 1871.

Oliver b. 30 Nov. 1808; m. Nancy Somerby and lived in Portsmouth, N. H.

Louisa b. 2 July 1810; m. 1835, Wm. Plaisted of York.

James Wm. b. 24 Sept. 1812; m. Lucretia Winslow and lived in Bath, Me.

Edmund b. 16 Dec. 1814; m. Mary Ann Hoyt and lived in Rochester, N. H.

Sarah Smith b. 8 May 1816; m. James Benney.

Samuel Smith b. 8 Dec. 1819; m. Sarah J. Somerby and lived in Portsmouth.

Robert Smith b. 18 April 1822; m. Louisa Webster and lived in Kennebunk, Me.

Washington b. 22 Sept. 1824; d. at age of 34. Unm.

George Henry b. 4 June 1827. Unm.

Edward Franklin b. 25 Jan. 1830; m. Jane Varney of Lebanon; d. in Lynn, Mass.

Joshua Huntress b. 17 Nov. 1832; m. Mary E. Brooks.

12. James P. Frye married, 2 May 1822, Abigail F. Varney, who was born 17 Aug. 1802. Children were:

Martha Ann b. 27 March 1823; m. Wm. Sargent.
Amritta T. b. 27 July 1825; m. John Leighton.
Asahel Wm. b. 10 Oct. 1829.
Horatio B. b. 28 Feb. 1830; m. Cecil Holbrook.
Alphonso G. b. 18 May 1833; m. Sarah Harvey.
Leonidas B. b. 25 March 1837; m. Mary Batchlar.
John R. b. 27 July 1840; m. Kitty Bryant.
Georgiana b. 24 Sept. 1844; died young.

Sixth Generation.

Children of Joshua H. and Mary E. (Brooks) Frye.

Carrie Luella b. 3 June 1863.
Edgar Clinton b. 25 Dec. 1865.
Marietta b. 14 Jan. 1871.
Emma A. b. 6 Sept. 1873.

UNCLASSIFIED MARRIAGES.

12 Aug. 1766, in Portsmouth, John Fry and Mary Flagg.

5 Nov. 1766 in Newington, N. H., Jonathan Woodman and Catharine Fry of K'y.

28 Nov. 1813 George Pierce of Portsmouth and Susan Frye.

1 Jan. 1815 John B. Haley of Portsmouth and Sally Frye.

20 Oct. 1826, in Portsmouth, John B. Haley and Eliza Frye of K'y.

22 Sept. 1822, in Kittery, William Frye and Sarah Hayden of Eliot.

19 Sept. 1813 William Hayden and Sarah Frye.

14 Nov. 1830 Wm. H. Peters of Dover and Lydia Frye.

30 Nov. 1840 Joseph Crosby of Portsmouth and Nancy Frye.

FRINK.

John Frink of Ipswich, Mass., died in 1676, leaving two sons, John and George, who may have been the following.

John Frink married, 10 April 1700, Hannah, dau. of John Morgrage. Two children are recorded:

GEORGE b. 19 May 1701.

JOHN b. 12 March 1702-3; m. Jane Jackson, 25 May 1718. His widow Jane is named in a deed, 1725. Left sons, Samuel of Newbury with wife Hannah in 1733, and Andrew of Haverhill in 1740. Deeds prove the relationship.

George Frink married Rebecca, dau. of John Skillin. Lived on east side of Spruce Creek. Children:

ELIZABETH b. 14 Jan. 1704; m. George Berry, Jr., 11 Jan. 1726-7.

MARY b. 17 Jan. 1706; m. John Snow 30 Sept. 1725.

REBECCA b. 4 Aug. 1709; m. Ephraim Crockett of Stratham, N. H., 13 March 1728-9.

SARAH b. 2 April 1711; m. Robert More 24 Dec. 1730.

Pub. 2 Sept. 1728 Samuel Frink and Anna Pugsley.

FURBISH.[1]

This name is spelled in more than a score of ways. William Furbish was granted land in Dover, N. H., 18 March 1648, and was a tax-payer there in 1659. He owned land in Kittery in 1664 and had a grant of ten acres in 1668. Lived near Thompson's

[1]Prepared with the assistance of Frederick B. Furbish of Cambridge, Mass.

Point in Eliot. Name of wife unknown. Died in the early part of 1701. Children:

Daniel m. Dorothy Pray.
John, died in 1701.
Hopewell m. 12 May 1693 Enoch Hutchins, Jr. (2) 25 April 1711 Wm. Wilson.
Katharine m. Andrew Neal about 1694.
Sarah m. Thomas Thompson about 1698.
Bethiah m. Joseph Goold in 1705.
William, went to South Carolina.

1. Daniel Furbish lived on the homestead. Married Dorothy, dau. of John and Susanna (Dowman) Pray, who was born in Braintree, Mass. She was made administratrix of his estate 11 Feb. 1745. Children:

2. Daniel b. 9 March 1690; m. Anna Lord.
Rebecca b. 19 April 1694; m. Benjamin Goold 9 Feb. 1715-6.
3. John b. 19 April 1699; m. Hannah Littlefield.
Joanna b. 14 July 1701; m. Samuel Fernald 20 Feb. 1731-2.
4. William b. 19 March 1703-4; m. Sarah Preble.
Dorothy b. 1704; m. Joseph Hartford.
Sarah b. about 1706; m. Hatevil Hall 13 April 1733. Moved to Falmouth, Me.
5. Joseph b. about 1710; m. Elizabeth Meads.
Benjamin b. about 1712; m. 1740, Hannah Hussey of Dover. Settled in Lebanon, Me. Ch., Richard, Benjamin, and perhaps Hannah, Abigail and Charles.
Katharine b. about 1708; m. 1730, Robert Allen of Kittery.
Mary b. about 1715; m. 1743 Benjamin Roberts.

Third Generation.

2. Daniel Furbish married, 18 Dec. 1718, Anna, dau. of Nathan and Martha (Tozier) Lord. Both were received into the church at South Berwick 24 April 1720. He probably died 9 Feb. 1771. Children:

Elizabeth bapt. 24 April 1720; m. 8 May 1754, John or Joseph Thompson of Rochester, N. H.
Joanna bapt. 7 June 1722; m. 23 Nov. 1755 Jonathan Moore.
Daniel m. Elizabeth Hodsdon.
Nathan? m. Mary ———.
Abraham? m. 4 Dec. 1766 Anne Chick of Wells.
William? bapt. 6 May 1731.

[1]Prepared with assistance of Frederick B. Furbish of Cambridge, Mass.

3. John Furbish married Hannah, dau. of Dependence Littlefield of Wells. He was bapt. and received into the church at South Berwick 9 Sept. 1716. Lieutenant in military service in 1722. Widow Hannah was made administratrix of his estate 5 January 1756. She was on the tax list of 1760. Lived south of Third Hill, near York line. Children:

Samuel bapt. 2 Sept. 1726.
John bapt. 2 Aug. 1734; m. 27 July 1751 Katharine Tobey, (2) 9 Sept. 1779 Ruth Moore.
James bapt. July 1735; m. 21 Jan. 1768 Sarah Emery of Wells.
Hannah bapt. July 1735; m. John Emery. Pub. 22 Sept. 1753.
Joshua m. 27 Dec. 1770 Katharine Davis of Wells.
Hepzibah? m. William Merryfield 6 Dec. 1771.
Elizabeth? m. John Lewis 4 Jan. 1773.
Miriam? m. Enoch Hale 1 July 1785.
Dorothy bapt. June 1730; m. John Dennet.
Phebe bapt. April 1738; m. 25 Feb. 1755 Elisha Littlefield of Wells.

4. William Furbish married, 7 Oct. 1731, Sarah Preble of York. He was captured by Indians in 1757 at Fort William Henry and probably killed. Estate administered in 1761. Widow married, 11 Dec. 1760, Samuel Holmes of Berwick. Children:

Olive bapt. 6 May 1733; m. Charles Lord 8 Aug. 1750.
William bapt. 30 June 1736; prob. killed at Fort William Henry in 1757.
Sarah bapt. 30 June 1736; m. 29 Jan. 1756 Johnson Neal of Kittery.
Samuel m. 5 June 1764, Sarah Guptill of Berwick; d. Oct. 1794.
Isaac bapt. 27 March 1751; m. 18 March 1771, Keziah Abbot.
Jacob bapt. 10 Nov. 1755; m. 8 Jan. 1778, Elizabeth Hooper.

5. Joseph Furbish married, 20 May 1734, Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin and Judith (Lord) Meads. Lived at Berwick. Died 5 April 1795. Children:

6. Joseph b. 17 July 1735; m. Hannah Stacy, (2) Sarah Ferguson.
Meads bapt. 12 June 1737; d. 8 July 1758. Prob. killed in battle.
7. David bapt. 16 Sept. 1744; m. 16 Dec. 1773, Lydia Stacy.
Dorcas bapt. 20 March 1746-7; unm. in 1795.
Eunice bapt. 14 May 1749; m. 24 April 1770, Simon Frost.
Daniel bapt. 6 Aug. 1749; m. 27 Dec. 1770 Dorcas Libby.
Abigail b. 12 April 1751? unm. in 1795.
Tobias bapt. 30 Sept. 1755.
Hannah bapt. 5 Aug. 1773; unm. in 1795.
8. Meads b. about 1758; m. 15 March 1788, Mary Goold.

Fourth Generation.

6. Joseph Furbish married, 7 Dec. 1769, Hannah, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Tidy) Stacy, who died 12 May 1773. He died in 1808. Will probated 13 Feb. 1809. He married, (2) 28 Sept. 1775, Sarah, dau. of James Ferguson. Children by first marriage:

9. Stephen b. 12 April 1770; m. Catharine Hill.
Sarah b. abopt 1772; m. 7 March 1795 John Furbish of Lebanon, son of Richard and Jane (McCrillis) Furbish, b. 4 April 1771 and d. 1822. She d. in 1840. 8 ch.
John b. about 1773; m. Polly White of N. H. Died about 1843. s. p.

7. David Furbish married, 16 Dec. 1773, Lydia, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Tidy) Stacy. Children:

Betsey m. Jotham Lord, 9 Nov. 1800.
Lois m. Nathaniel Stacy, 13 Feb. 1803.
Hannah m. Eliakim Staples 26 Dec. 1807.

8. Meads Furbish married, 15 March 1788, Mary Goold. He died 17 April 1819. Children:

Mary m. David Goodwin of South Berwick.
10. Daniel b. 15 April 1793; m. Lucy Smith, (2) Eliza J. Raitt.
Phebe m. Hiram Welch of York.
Eliza b. 5 March 1800; d. 9 July 1884. Unm.
Jane m. George Wilkinson of Berwick.
Nabby b. 20 Sept. 1805. Unm.
Joseph m. Nancy Young of York. Ch., Timothy, William, Samuel, Henry, Catherine, Susan, and Daniel.

Fifth Generation.

9. Stephen Furbish married, 23 April 1797, Catherine, dau. of John and Martha (Rogers) Hill. He died 5 Oct. 1826. Wife died about 1844. Children:

William Cutter b. 22 Jan. 1798; m. 1821, Mary A. Phillips; d. in W. I. about 1824. One son, William Calvin, m. Joanna Williams and had ch., Samuel W. m. Annie R. Sweetman; William d. at age of 21; Mary Joanna.
Martha b. 17 May 1799; m. Wm. Tilton of Sandwich, N. H.
Hannah b. 17 Aprlil 1801; m. Nathaniel Frost of Eliot.
Sarah b. 18 April 1803; m. 23 March 1826 Hall Ham of Dover, N. H.
11. Joseph b. 26 Feb. 1805; m. Hannah Wadleigh, (2) Caroline G. Baker.

12. Samuel b. 8 Feb. 1807; m. Lydia A. Leavitt.
Elizabeth b. 1 Dec. 1809; d. after 1827. Unm.
Lois b. 11 Jan. 1812; m. Wm. Hutchins of S. Berwick; d. 31 May 1847.

10. Daniel Furbish married (1) Lucy Smith, who was born 6 Jan. 1792 and died Jan. 1852, (2) 3 Oct. 1852, Eliza Jan, dau. of John and Anna (Marsh) Raitt. He died 10 Feb. 1874. Children:

Daniel Webster b. 17 Aug. 1853; m. (1) Harriet G. Wiggin, (2) 10 March 1898 Elizabeth Stockton. Ch., Eva May b. March 1882, Hattie Cecilia b. 15 Oct. 1884.
Lucy Ann b. 26 March 1858; m. Wm. H. Hanscom 15 Oct. 1883.

Sixth Generation.

11. Joseph Furbish married (1) 12 Jan. 1834, Hannah, dau. of Ebenezer and Lovey (Hart) Wadleigh. She died 9 Jan. 1845. He married (2) 22 Dec. 1845, Caroline Greenleaf Baker of Portland, dau. of Thomas and Nancy (Lord) Baker. She was born 20 May 1819 and died 4 Jan. 1896. Joseph Furbish died 6Aug. 1886.

Children by first marriage:

Elizabeth b. 26 April 1835; m. 4 June 1861, Charles W. Jenkins.
Hannah Jane b. 4 April 1837; m. (1) Harrison Whitehouse; (2) Albert Shapleigh.
Martha Ann b. 9 March 1839; m. Isaac C. Pingree of Haverhill, Mass. No ch.
Charlotte Ham b. 1 July 1842; m. 6 May 1873, Wiley F. Johnson of Haverhill, Mass. A dau. Bertha Grace Johnson, was born 12 Feb. 1874.
Charles Wm. b. 1 Jan. 1845; d. 20 Sept. 1845.

Children by second marriage:

Joseph Hall b. 17 March 1847; m. 1 Sept. 1870 Emma M. Grant. Two ch. born in Cambridge, Mass. Royal Grant b. 18 Dec. 1874; Joseph E. b. 15 April 1877, d. 2 June 1879.
13. Frederick Baker b. 21 Jan. 1849; m. 29 Sept. 1872, Sarah Lucretia Grant.
Frances Emily b. 24 March 1851; m. 12 Oct. 1876, Calvin W. Brickett.
14. Howard Bartlett b. 18 July 1853; m. (1) 8 Dec. 1873 Minnie C. Grant; (2) 24 Oct. 1883 Mabel C. Grant.
15. Charles Fremont b. 27 Nov. 1855; m. 27 Nov. 1876, Lizzie R. Butler.
Carrie Augusta b. 5 April 1858; m. 12 Sept. 1889, Charles Smith Johns.
Effie Louise b. 8 Oct. 1860; m. 11 Nov. 1891, Stephen R. Bartlett.
16. George Hartly b. 18 Feb. 1863; m. 27 Sept. 1884, Ruth Edna Young.

12. Samuel Furbish married, 2 Dec. 1830, Lydia Ann Leavitt. He died at Portsmouth, N. H., 3 Oct. 1850. Children:

Lois m. 14 Aug. 1856, Capt. Wm. Thompson of Portland, Me. No ch.
Sarah m. 2 July 1859 Capt. Wm. Thompson; d. 15 March 1869. Two daus.
Joseph.
Samuel S. b. 25 Aug. 1840. Lives at Milan, N. H.
Addie A. m. 22 April 1867 Wm. L. Lincoln of Portland, Me.

Seventh Generation.

13. Frederick B. Furbish married, 29 Sept. 1872, Sarah Lucretia, dau. of Sedley and Lucretia (Merchant) Grant, born 13 Feb. 1853. She died 3 Dec. 1897. He lives in Cambridge, Mass. Children:

Rena Cecilia b. 14 July 1873.
Cyrus b. 26 May 1875; d. 1 April 1888.
Mabel Ethel b. 9 June 1878; d. 3 June 1879.
Louis b. 27 June 1882.
Frederick Baker b. 4 July 1887.

14. Howard B. Furbish married (1) 8 Dec. 1873, Minnie Clifford Grant, born at South Berwick 11 Oct. 185—, and died 28 April 1879. He married (2) 24 Oct. 1883 Mabel Cecelia Grant, born 15 Sept. 1862. Children by first marriage:

Wilbur Clifford b. 21 June 1874; m. 12 Sept. 1897 Ethel L. Neal. A child, Ulie Zelma, was born 31 March 1899.
Walter Howard b. 23 Dec. 1876; d. 25 Dec. 1892.

Children by second marriage:

Philip Greenleaf b. 30 May 1885.
Joseph b. 19 April 1887.
Ada Mabel b. 11 Feb. 1891.
Cyrus Lester b. 18 Nov. 1892.
Harold Valentine b. 14 Feb. 1896.
Marion Louise b. 10 June 1897.
Dorothy Cecilia b. 18 April 1899.

15. Charles Fremont Furbish, married, 27 Nov. 1876, Elizabeth R. Butler of Dover, N. H. Children:

Edna Caroline b. 18 July 1877; m. 1 Nov. 1898 George Austin.
Edith M. b. 3 Feb. 1879.
Minnie A. b. 26 April 1880.

Herbert A. b. 14 Aug. 1882.
Charles Baker b. 20 April 1886.
Lizzie C. b. 5 Nov. 1887.
Ralph b. 14 July 1889.
Clifton b. 26 March 1893.
Clarence b. Aug. 1896.

16. George Hartley Furbish married, 27 Sept. 1884, Edna Young of Barrington, N. H. Children born in Cambridge, Mass.

Alice M. b. 14 Oct. 1885.
Martha Gertrude b. 25 Sept. 1887.
Caroline Greenleaf b. 22 Nov. 1891.

GERRISH.

Capt. William Gerrish was born in Bristol, England, 17 Aug. 1620. He came to America as early as 1639 and settled in Newbury, Mass. He married (1) 17 April 1645, Joanna, widow of John Oliver, who died 18 June 1677. He moved to Boston and there married Ann, widow of John Manning. He died in Salem, 9 Aug. 1687.

His oldest son, John, born 12 Feb. 1646, married, 19 Aug. 1667, Elizabeth, dau. of Maj. Richard Waldren of Dover, N. H., where he settled and became a prominent citizen. He died 19 Dec. 1714. His wife died 7 Dec. 1724. Their children were:

John b. 2 Aug. 1668; m. (1) Lydia Watts, (2) Sarah Noyes. Lived in Boston.

Richard b. 17 April 1670; m. Jane Jose of Portsmouth and had one child, Richard. Died in 1717, in Portsmouth, N. H.

Anna b. 30 Jan. 1671.

Elizabeth b. 28 May 1674; m. 3 Sept. 1796 Rev. John Wade, (2) Joshua Pierce. Ch. John Wade b. 16 July 1699; Sarah Wade b. 20 Sept. 1701, m. ——— Winkley.

William b. 8 March 1675-6.

Samuel b. 15 March 1678; d. 6 Dec. 1678.

1. Nathaniel b. 19 Oct. 1679; m. Bridget Vaughan.

Sarah b. 31 July 1681; d. 29 July 1697.

2. Timothy b. 21 April 1684; m. Sarah Eliot.

BENJAMIN b. 6 Sept. 1686; d. 28 June 1750.

PAUL b. 13 Jan. 1688; m. 2 Oct. 1712 Mary, dau. of John and Oner (Langdon) Leighton.

1. Capt. Nathaniel Gerrish lived in what is now South Berwick. He married Bridget, dau. of Hon. Wm. and Margery (Cutt) Vaughan, of Portsmouth. Died 10 April 1729. She was born 2 July 1676 and died 15 Sept. 1743. Both were buried at the old cemetery near the first church in the Parish of Unity.

3. NATHANIEL m. 24 July 1730 Lydia Pierce of Portsmouth; d. 1752. Widow m. Joseph Russell.

4. WILLIAM bapt. 16 July 1710; m. 19 Feb. 1736 Mary Preble, (2) Mary Morrell.

CHARLES bapt. 21 April 1717; m. Mary, dau. of James and Margaret (Goodwin) Frost. Major in the Revolutionary Army. First settler of Durham, Me. For many descendants see Hist. of Durham.

GEORGE m. 3 July 1735 Mary Sherburne. Lived in Boston.

BRIDGET m. John Lord, Jr.

RICHARD bapt. 12 March 1720-1. Living in 1742.

ELIZABETH m. John Hill.

2. Col. Timothy Gerrish, born at Dover, N. H., 21 April 1684, married, 14 Nov. 1706, Sarah, dau. of Hon. Robert and Margery (Batson-Young) Eliot. He received the eastern end of Champernowne's Island as a marriage dowry. He died 19 Nov. 1755. His wife, born 1 Oct. 1687, died 27 Oct. 1770. Children:

ROBERT ELIOT b. 18 Sept. 1708; graduated at Harvard in 1730; m. 15 Nov. 1749, Mrs. Elizabeth Gardner; d. in 1791, aged 83. Two daus., Abigail, who m. Roger Mitchell, and Sarah who m. Roger Deering.

9. JOHN b. 6 Feb. 1710; m. 21 Nov. 1734 Margery Jackson.

5. TIMOTHY b. 17 Jan. 1712-3; m. 12 April 1739, Joanna Cutts.

SARAH b. 25 March 1714-5; m. 30 Oct. 1734, John Frost.

ANNE b. 4 July 1717; m. 29 March 1738-9, Eliot Vaughan of Portsmouth.

6. WILLIAM b. 24 July 1719; m. 29 July 1742, Joanna Raynes, (2) Sarah Mitchell.

ABIGAIL b. 6 June 1721; m. 27 May 1742, Rishworth Jordan of Biddeford.

NATHANIEL b. 20 May 1723; drowned. s. p.

ANDREW b. 4 Aug. 1724; m. Hannah ———. Lived in Portsmouth. 7 ch.

ELIZABETH b. 28 May 1727; m. 14 Nov. 1758, Edward Cutts.

7. BENJAMIN b. 6 June 1728; m. 1 May 1753, Elizabeth Hill of Berwick.

JANE b. 22 May 1729; m. 12 Jan. 1764, Dea. Benj. Fernald.

8. JOSEPH b. 13 Sept. 1732; m. Anna Thompson, (2) Mary Allen.

FOURTH GENERATION.

3. Nathaniel Gerrish married, 24 July 1730, Lydia Pierce of Portsmouth. He died in 1752, and his widow married Joseph Russell. Children bapt. at South Berwick.

NATHANIEL bapt. 22 Oct. 1732.
JOHN bapt. 17 March 1734-5.
MEHITABLE bapt. 7 Oct. 1735.
BENJAMIN bapt. 6 Nov. 1739.
NATHANIEL bapt. 15 July 1739.
THOMAS bapt. 20 March 1743. Lived in Boston.

4. William Gerrish married, (1) 19 Feb. 1736, Mary Preble of York. She died 22 Feb. 1737, and he married (2) Mary, dau. of John and Hannah (Dixon) Morrell. A Capt. Wm. Gerrish died in Berwick 8 Aug. 1794 or 1795, in the 91st year of his age.

Child by first marriage:

JOSEPH b. 19 Feb. 1737, bapt. 5 March 1737-8, d. 29 March 1738.

Children by second marriage:

BRIDGET bapt. 14 Oct. 1739; m. Thomas Butler 10 March 1757.
HANNAH bapt. 14 March 1742; died young.
JEDEDIAH bapt. 13 Jan. 1745; died young.
HANNAH bapt. 9 June 1746; m. John Griffin 18 May 1767. He was born at Cape Cod 25 July 1740. See records of Durham, N. H. for family.
MARGARET bapt. 9 July 1750; m. Phineas Frost.
NATHANIEL bapt. 1 July 1753; died young.
JOHN bapt. 29 Aug. 1756; m. Mary Hardison 14 Feb. 1778.
MARY born 2 Aug. 1758; m. John Witherell 29 March 1778. See Cochrane's Hist. of Monmouth, Me., p. 213.
MARTHA bapt. 14 Sept 1760; m. Benj. Witherell 17 April 1781, (2) James Mitchell.
ELIZABETH bapt. 24 April 1763; m. Stephen Fall 21 March 1785.

5. Timothy Gerrish married Joanna, dau. of Richard and Joanna (Wills) Cutts, 12 April 1739. Children bapt. at Kittery Point.

JOANNA bapt. 16 March 1739-40; m. Charles Chauncy 1 July 1760; d. 30 Aug. 1809.
SARAH bapt. 31 May 1741; m. Daniel Hart, d. 3 March 1789.
10. SAMUEL bapt. 14 Nov. 1742; m. Margaret Cullom.
ELIZABETH bapt. 9 Sept. 1744; died young.

Mary bapt. March 1756.
Elizabeth bapt. 1 Nov. 1747; m. Capt. Hopley Yeaton.
Timothy bapt. 10 July 1749; m. Mary Patterson; d. 30 Dec. 1815.
Jane bapt. 17 Dec. 1742; m. Daniel Raynes 21 May 1784.
Richard bapt. 14 July 1753. Unm.
Robert bapt. 19 May 1756; drowned in 1820.

6. William Gerrish married, (1) 29 July 1742, Joanna, dau. of Nathaniel Raynes of York; (2) 5 Sept. 1753, Sarah, dau. of Joseph and Isabella (Bragdon) Mitchell.

Children by first marriage:

Mary bapt. 28 Aug. 1743.
Timothy bapt. 13 Oct. 1745.
Eunice bapt. 23 Sept. 1750.

Children by second marriage:

Sarah bapt. 27 Oct. 1754.
Margery bapt. 10 April 1763; m. Thomas Appleby of Durham, N. H., 11 Oct. 1787.
Bettey bapt. 14 June 1756.
Elliot bapt. 1 March 1767; m. 16 Nov. 1772, Elizabeth Deering. A dau. Hannah Ball Gerrish m. John Fernald 4th, 10 Nov. 1791; (2) Samuel Mitchell 15 Nov. 1795.
Elizabeth bapt. 6 Jan. 1771; m. ——— Wormwood of Durham, N. H.
William.

7. Benjamin Gerrish married, (1) 1 May 1753, his cousin, Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. John and Elizabeth (Gerrish) Hill. She died 2 Jan. 1763 and he married (2) Margaret ———. He died 24 Jan. 1804. Children:

Nathaniel bapt. 14 July 1754.
Elizabeth bapt. 24 June 1756; m. Capt. John Furness (2) Nathaniel Raynes. She died 1 May 1847.
Benjamin bapt. 23 July 1758; m. Miriam (Raitt) Ferguson 23 Dec. 1788. He died in Savannah, 9 Jan. 1792. She died 7 Jan. 1832, aged 70.
Mary bapt. 2 Jan. 1761; m. Richard Lord.
Timothy born 27 June 1764; m. Elizabeth Staples, 1 June 1786.
Obadiah bapt. 13 July 1766; d. s. p. at Hiram, Me.
Richard bapt. 24 July 1768; m. Eunice Donnell.
Hannah bapt. 2 Sept. 1770.

8. Col. Joseph Gerrish married, 28 Feb. 1764, Anna, dau. of Rev. William and Anna (Hubbard) Thompson, who died 11 Aug. 1772, aged 34. He m. (2) 6 Oct. 1773 Mary Allen of Biddeford,

who died 13 Jan. 1815. He graduated at Harvard College in 1754 and died in Kittery 17 Dec. 1812. Children by first marriage:

12. Wm. Thompson b. 11 Feb. 1765; m. Mary Follet, 25 Dec. 1814.
Joseph b. 8 Jan. 1767; d. 28 Sept. 1844. Unm.
Anna b. 6 May 1769; m. Samuel Goodwin 13 Nov. 1791.
Sarah Eliot b. 27 Jan. 1771; d. 4 March 1863.
Jane bapt. 30 Aug. 1772. Unm.

Children by second marriage:

Mary b. 7 Dec. 1774; died young.
Olive Jordan b. 7 Dec. 1776. Unm.
Betsey b. 29 June 1778 .Unm.
Dolly b. 19 Sept. 1779. Unm.
Lucy b. 26 March 1781. Unm.
Timothy b. 18 April 1783; m. 16 April 1818, Hannah Cutts Brown; d. 3 Feb. 1826. She was born 24 Dec. 1797 and died 24 Feb. 1889. Ch., Mary A., b. 8 Dec. 1820; d. 7 Jan. 1892; Sarah; Charles b. 1819, sea captain, m. Lucy, dau. of Capt. Samuel Pray of Portsmouth, d. in New Orleans 1 Sept. 1854, leaving one dau., Edith Eliot Gerrish; Edwin Augustus m. Ellen Pray, sister of Lucy and had dau. Brownie Gerrish.

9. John Gerrish married, 21 Nov. 1734, Margery, dau. of Dr. George and Joanna (Pepperrell) Jackson. Their children were born in Dover.

11. John b. 5 Sept. 1735; m. Abigail (Phillips) Grace.
George b. 9 April 1737; m. Mary James. Lived in Dover, N. H., and Lebanon, Me.
Sarah b. 11 April 1740; d. 1827 in Greenland, N. H. Unm. A preceptress.
Margery b. 30 March 1742; a preceptress. Died in Eliot. Unm.
Timothy bapt. 15 April 1744; died young.
Dorothy bapt. 21 Dec. 1756; d. 1808 in Kittery. Unm.

Fifth Generation.

10. Capt. Samuel Gerrish married Margaret (Foss) Cullom, widow of Capt. David Cullom and dau. of Zechariah and Sarah Foss. He was committed to Old Mill prison, Eng., 1 July 1780, as prisoner of war. Their children were:

Woodbury. Unm.
Samuel m. 1807 Mary G. Fernald. Drowned 27 Dec. 1853.
George b. 1790; m. Dorothy Gotham.
Daniel b. 1792; m. Sarah Smith.
Henry C. b. 1794; m. (1) Mary B. Mitchell, (2) Judith White; d. 25 Aug. 1878.

11. John Gerrish married Abigail, widow of Nicholas Grace and dau. of Andrew and Miriam (Mitchell) Phillps. She was born 19 June 1736, and died 17 Nov. 1812. He died in 1834, aged 99.

John b. 10 Nov. 1769; died at sea.
Dorothy b. 27 Sept. 1771; m. Capt. Darius Frisbee 25 Nov. 1790.
13. Andrew b. 12 Oct. 1774; m. Ruth Ellis, (2) Rosanna Coombs.
Sarah b. 26 Jan. 1776; m. James Witham, Jr., 21 July 1816.
George b. 20 Nov. 1778; died at sea.
Abigail b. 1 May 1781; m. Joseph Call 22 March 1806; d. 12 Sept. 1814

12. William Thompson, son of Col. Joseph and Anna (Thompson) Gerrish, married Mary, dau. of Robert and Mary (Mitchell) Follet. He died in Kittery 21 March 1845. His wife was born 1 April 1773, and died 17 Aug. 1839. They had one son, Robert Follet Gerrish, born 5 June 1815, who m. 27 Aug. 1840, Sarah Caroline, dau. of Thomas S. and Harriet (Henderson) Lewis of Portsmouth, N. H. He died 16 April 1882. She died 15 Nov. 1901. Their children were Mary Follet, Hannah Sheafe, who m. Charles G. Hinsman; Carrie Lewis; and Follet, who m. Maria F. Blaisdell of Franklin, Me., where he lives and has five children.

Sixth Generation.

13. Capt. Andrew, son of John and Abigail (Phillips) Gerrish, married (1) Ruth Ellis, who was born 22 Nov. 1779 and died at the age of 36. He m. (2) Rosanna Coombs of Goldsborough, Me., whither he removed from Kittery in 1820. He died May, 1834.

Children by first marriage:

Andrew b. 3 July 1797; d. 1846 in Boston; m. 7 Feb. 1822 Hannah, dau. of Capt. Constant Norton of New Bedford, Mass.
Alice b. 7 Sept. 1799; m. Daniel Miles of Boston.
Caroline b. 22 Nov. 1801; d. in Sutton, Mass. Unm.
Frederick P. b. 10 Sept. 1804; m. Susan A. Hammond.
George Jackson b. 14 Jan. 1806; m. Mary Ann Pierce; d. 6 June 1899.
Joseph b. 20 July 1808; died young.
Ira b. 5 Jan. 1810; m. Evelyn Eldredge, (2) Mrs. Abby Tripp.
Almira b. 10 April 1813; m. Nathaniel Harmon of Machias, Me.
Joseph b. 11 Oct. 1815; d. 1866 in Kentucky.

Children by second marriage:

ROSANNA b. 25 May 1828; m. Capt. Warren Brown of Vineyard Haven, Mass.

BENJAMIN F. b. 25 Dec. 1829; m. Mary Browne. Lives in Vinal Haven, Me.

CHARLOTTE b. Dec. 1832; m. Mr. Merchant; d. Aug. 1876.

A James Gerrish appeared in Berwick near the beginning of the eighteenth century, married Mary Wentworth, 17 Feb. 1714 (?) and had three children, Timothy, Mary, and James baptized there in 1724. He may have been son of a James Gerrish who lived in Portsmouth about 1685, and was then about 37 years of age. Much study has failed to connect him with the descendants of the emigrant, William Gerrish. His will, 1770, names daus. Sarah Pulsifer, Olive Pearce, grandson James son of Timothy, and children of son James, deceased.

Timothy, son of James Gerrish of Berwick, married Lydia, dau. of Alexander and Elizabeth Gray, and had children, John, Alexander and Molly, all bapt. 26 July 1748, and James bapt. 1 May 1744, who m. Mary Abbot 14 April 1773. Of these Alexander married Sarah Clark, 12 April 1757, and had the following children:

CLARK b. 8 Jan. 1758; m. Betty Scales 27 Feb. 1780; d. 24 Jan. 1812 in Warren, Me.

JOHN b. 2 Dec. 1760; d. 24 June 1775.

RACHEL b. 5 Nov. 1762; d. 30 Nov. 1776.

LYDIA b. 20 Feb. 1765.

ISAAC b. 22 May 1767; m. Molly Butler 8 May 1788.

JAMES b. 18 May 1769; d. Sept. 1802 in Warren, Me.

ALEXANDER b. 17 Jan. 1771.

NATHAN b. 9 Sept. 1773.

M. 23 Aug. 1750 Jonathan Gerrish and Eunice Tobey.

M. 28 Jan. 1773 Joanna Gerrish and Shadrack Nowell of York.

M. 15 July 1787 Elizabeth Gerrish and John Mitchell.

GODSOE.

William Godsoe, mariner, bought a house lot in Salem, Mass., of John Mason, 15 Nov. 1674. A house lot was laid out to William Godsoe in Salem, 6 March 1678-9, "southward of Will Lords present house." Other purchases of land in 1679 and

1683 are recorded. July 1, 1682, Margaret, daughter of William Lord, sold to her brother-in-law, William Godsoe of Salem, part of a dwelling house. He was then living in the other part. The will of William Lord of Salem, dated 10 Nov. 1685, gives "to my daughter Elizabeth Godsoe fowr shillings." William Godsoe married, 17 Feb. 1680, Elizabeth, dau. of William and Jane Lord of Salem. This may have been his second marriage. He was taxed at Salem in 1683. He was a mariner of Great Island, now Newcastle, in February 1687-8. He married in 1691 Jane, widow of Thomas Withers and settled on the west side of Spruce Creek. He was prominent as a surveyor and appraiser of estates. March 22, 1725, he deposed that he was 80 years of age and that he laid out a lot of land 3 Jan. 1695-6. He was born, therefore, in 1645. His wife (Elizabeth) was born in Salem 26 April 1659. His children were:

WILLIAM b. in Salem 4 March 1680-81. See below.
JAMES b. 1 Nov. 1682; witnessed a deed in 1729.
JOHN, probably; witnessed a deed in 1705.

William Godsoe, 2d, had a grant in 1699. He married Elizabeth, widow of John Surplus and dau. of William and Anne (Crocket) Roberts. She had a daughter, Catherine, by her first marriage who married John Marr. William Godsoe gave, 7 Nov. 1724, land to "my son-in-law John Marr and Catherine his wife." Inventory of his estate 11 March 1731. He also was a surveyor. His children are found partly in the town records, and the rest are named in a deed, dated 6 April 1745, together with widow Elizabeth. See York Deeds, XXVIII. 91.

JOHN b. 16 Oct. 1714; m. Mary Rogers.
ELIZABETH b. 2 April 1716; died young.
ALICE, twin to Elizabeth; m. Nicholas Spinney. Pub. 23 Oct. 1742.
JOSEPH b. 23 April 1719, living in 1745. Shipwright. Had wife Hannah in 1743.
JAMES, living in 1745.
DOROTHY bapt. 10 June 1722; m. John Spokesfield.
ELIZABETH bapt. 3 Oct. 1725; m. Joseph Spokesfield.
HANNAH m. Samuel Wagling. Pub. 23 Aug. 1749.
WILLIAM, *non compos mentis,* supported by his brother John.

John, son of William Godsoe, 2d, married, 13 Sept. 1741, Mary, dau. of John and Hannah (Fogg) Rogers. He was living in 1769. Only one child is recorded, John b. 8 July 1742.

John Godsoe last named, was a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary Army. His first wife was probably a daughter of Jonathan Dam. He married, 20 July 1785, Margery, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Shepherd) Jenkins. Children:

JOHN. See below.
BENJAMIN, lived in Boston.
JONATHAN. See below.
MOLLY m. Joshua Mendum, 21 Nov. 1795.
SARAH? m. John Spinney.

Children by second wife:

WILLIAM m. Fanny Scott, 22 Nov. 1806. Drowned at sea. Ch., William, who went "down east," Katherine, Ann, Margery, who m. ——— Tucker, and Fanny, who d. young.
SIMON m. Hannah Place 11 Dec. 1825. d. s. p.

FIFTH GENERATION.

John Godsoe seems to have married his step-mother, Margery (Jenkins) Godsoe. He was born in 1778 and died in 1823. His will, dated 1814, was probated 7 Feb. 1834, and names wife Margery and following children:

MARY b. 27 July 1803; m. Joseph Adams, 19 April 1821; d. 19 March 1855.
JOHN b. 13 March 1806; m. Catherine Manson.

Jonathan Godsoe, son of Lieutenant John Godsoe, was born 7 May 1781. He married, 20 July 1806, Elizabeth, dau. of John Place. He died 14 Aug. 1853. She was born 4 Nov. 1786 and died 3 April 1863. Children were:

SARAH b. 19 May 1807; m. Samuel Weeks; d. 10 March 1874. Had dau. Rose.
JOHN b. 25 Aug. 1808; m. Mary Ann Palmer of Hampton, N. H., d. 11 Dec. 1876. Dau. Elizabeth Ann m. John J. Hull of Gloucester, Mass.
ELIZABETH b. 14 March 1811; m. 7 Feb. 1836 Nicholas Weeks and had son Nicholas; m. (2) Henry Paul; d. 21 June 1879.
MARGERY b. 22 March 1813; d. 11 Sept. 1896. Unm.
BENJAMIN b. 2 Jan. 1815; m. Hannah Morrell of Amesbury, Mass., and lived there. Ch., John Morrell, George, and Hannah m. John Risteen. He d. 29 March 1897.
WILLIAM b. 17 Nov. 1816; m. 30 May 1841 Lydia Richardson of Manchester, Mass. He d. 17 Sept. 1894. One dau. Clara G.
MARTHA b. 13 July 1813; m. Moses Libby of Eliot.

Jonathan b. 10 Sept. 1821; d. about 1862 in the army. Unm.
Mary b. 18 July 1824; unm. Living in Kittery.
Julia b. 30 May 1831; d. 1832.

Sixth Generation.

John Godsoe married, 22 April 1827, Catharine Manson, who was born 11 March 1810 and died 22 Feb. 1835. He died 14 Aug. 1885. Children:

Elizabeth Catherine m. John C. Prior 3 March 1859.
Julia Granby. Unm.
Augustus Octavius m. 15 April 1869, Frances Emily, dau. of Daniel Jones, who d. 6 March 1892, aged 48 years 28 days; 4 daus.
John Fairfield. Unm; d. 11 Dec. 1888, aged 53 years, 8 months.
Abbie Ann Philbrick. Unm.
Herbert Metz m. Eleanor Manson. He d. 22 Mar. 1892, aged 52 years, 1 month, 16 days. His wife d. 23 Jan. 1886, aged 43 years, 1 month. They had son Ernest H. b. 5 June 1868 who m. had a son and d. 24 Sept. 1901 at Wolfboro, N. H.
Luther Remick m. ——— Leach. Had son Luther A. who m. Georgiana B. Corlis 29 May 1901 at New York. He lives on the old homestead in Kittery and has son Francis b. 13 Feb. 1902.
Edwin William m. Helen Sanderson.
George Whitefield. Unm. Died 24 Dec. 1896, aged 45 years.

GOODRICH.

Isaac Goodrich, "lately from England," bought land of William Palmer in 1685. He was nephew of Margaret, wife of Christopher Adams. York Deeds, IV. 147. I find no mention of him after 1696. Jeremiah Goodrich lived in Kittery a short time after 1670.

Josiah Goodrich married, about 1707, Mary, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Green) Abbot. Both were bapt. and owned the covenant 20 Jan. 1716-7, at South Berwick. Children:

John m. Deborah ———. Ch., Daniel bapt. 13 July 1735; John bapt. 20 June 1742; Josiah bapt. 27 March 1738-9.
Benjamin m. Abigail ———. Ch., Benjamin b. 18 Oct. 1728; John b. 1 June 1731 m. Martha Holmes 30 May 1758; Abigail b. 1 May 1734 m. John Donnel? 4 Feb. 1755; Jedediah b. 3 Dec. 1739; Joseph b. 15 Aug.

1742; Samuel b. 5 April 1745; Joshua bapt. 7 April 1745; and Josiah bapt. 7 April 1756. John and Joshua Goodrich settled in Alfred about 1775.

MARY bapt. 13 June 1717.

SARAH bapt. 13 June 1717.

SUSANNA bapt. 13 June 1717.

ABIGAIL bapt. 29 June 1718.

ANNA bapt. 2 Nov. 1721.

MARGARET bapt. 22 April 1725.

GOODWIN.

Daniel Goodwin of Kittery, who signed the submission of 1652, was probably the son of Daniel and Dorothy (Barker) Goodwin of Oxford, England. The will of Daniel of Oxford, proved 16 Feb. 1625, leaves his estate to his minor sons, Daniel and Stephen. Stephen settled in Charlestown, Mass. Daniel, Jr., married, (1) Margaret, dau. of Thomas and Patience (Chadbourne) Spencer; (2) after March 1670 Sarah, dau. of John Saunders and widow of Peter Turbet. He was one of the founders of the church at South Berwick in 1702. Was living in 1711 and died before 1713. Children:

1. DANIEL b. 1656; m. Amy Thompson.
2. JAMES m. Sarah Thompson.
3. THOMAS m. Mehitable Plaisted.
4. WILLIAM m. Deliverance Taylor.
5. MOSES m. Abigail Taylor.

PATIENCE m. Daniel Stone 19 Sept. 1670.

ELIZABETH m. (1) Zachery Emery 19 Dec. 1686, (2) Philip Hubbard 22 Dec. 1692.

SARAH m. Isaac Barnes 6 Dec. 1694.

ADAM, probably, presented at Court in 1675 for non-attendance at meeting.

DAVID, perhaps, mentioned in Court Records of N. H. in 1670, aged 22.

1. Daniel, son of Daniel and Margaret (Spencer) Goodwin, married 17 Dec. 1682, Amy, dau. of Miles and Ann Thompson. He died in Berwick, April, 1726.

MARGARET b. 23 Aug. 1683; m. Joseph Hodsdon.

6. DANIEL b. 13 June 1685; m. Abigail Roberts.
7. MILES b. 31 July 1687; m. ——— ———.
8. NATHANIEL b. 29 Oct. 1689; m. Mary Gyles about 1712.

AMY b. 19 April 1693; m. Moses Goodwin 6 Nov. 1712.

9. Samuel b. 24 May 1695; m. (1) Sarah Davis, (2) Mrs. Judith (Preble) Smith.

James b. 15 July 1697; m. Elizabeth ——— and lived in Falmouth. Ch., Margaret b. 13 June 1733; Sarah b. 7 March 1735; Sarah b. 30 Feb. 1737; Mary bapt. 1740; Mehitable bapt. 1749; perhaps James and others.

Thomas[1] b. 15 Aug. 1699; m. Abigail Seward of Portsmouth, 20 Dec. 1722.

Sarah b. 23 Sept. 1701; m. Josiah Paul. Int. Rec. 5 Dec. 1729.

Anne b. 19 Oct. 1703; d. 24 Nov. 1703.

Ann b. 16 Feb. 1704; m. William More, 16 Jan. 1723.

2. James, son of Daniel and Margaret (Spencer)Goodwin, married Sarah, dau. of Miles and Ann Thompson, 11 Dec. 1686. He was killed by Indians 31 July 1697. See Pike's Journal. His widow married, about 1703, William Hearl, Senior.

Adam b. 12 April 1687.

Sarah b. 6 Jan. 1689; d. 16 May 1696.

Mary b. 23 May 1691; m. 23 Oct. 1718 John Davis of Bristol, Eng.

Olive, prob.; m. Timothy Davis of Portsmouth 7 Dec. 1727.

3. Thomas, son of Daniel and Margaret (Spencer) Goodwin, married, about 1685, Mehitable, dau. of Lieut. Roger and Olive (Colman) Plaisted. She was carried as a captive to Canada. Her husband ransomed her from captivity and they had children after her return. She administered his estate in 1714 and was living in 1740.

Son, killed by Indians in 1690.

11. Thomas b. 29 July 1697; m. Elizabeth Butler.

12. Ichabod b. 1 June 1700; m. Elizabeth Scammon.

Olive bapt. 14 March 1707-8. Unm. in 1740.

Mary bapt. 18 June 1710; m. (1) Richard Lord, Jr., 1729, (2) John Cooper.

13. James m. Margaret Wallingford.

Bial bapt. 20 May 1716.

[1]Tate says Thomas Goodwin died 3 April 1769. The following were probably children of Thomas and Abigail (Seward) Goodwin.

Henry bapt. 21 Nov. 1723; m. Elizabeth Weymouth 28 Feb. 1747.

Susannah bapt. 23 May 1725; m. Robert Patton 13 March 1784; d. in Biddeford, Me., 9 March 1813, aged 88.

Daniel bapt. 25 Dec. 1726; m. 14 Sept. 1747, Martha Pierce, prob. dau. of Benjamin and Hannah (Ash) Pierce, born 18 Oct. 1725. 11 ch.

Gideon bapt. 5 Oct. 1732; m. 17 Aug. 1753 Elizabeth Jenkins in Portsmouth, N. H.?

Thomas bapt. 5 Oct. 1732; m. 29 July 1754 Mary Hicks?

Reuben bapt. 29 Oct. 1736.

Charity bapt. 29 Oct. 1736; m. 18 Dec. 1760 Thomas Abbot.

4. William, son of Daniel and Margaret (Spencer) Goodwin, married Deliverance, dau. of John and Martha Taylor. He died in Kittery in 1714. His widow was living 4 April 1763, aged 90.

Margaret b. 19 Dec. 1687; m. James Frost of Berwick 15 Feb. 1707-8.
14. Moses b. 18 Nov. 1689; m. (1) Amy Goodwin, (2) Ann ———.
15. William b. 11 May 1692; m. Abigail Stone.
16. John b. 2 Sept. 1694; m. Patience Willoughby 12 June 1715.
10. James b. 4 March 1696-7; m. Susanna Durgin.
Elizabeth b. 17 Dec. 1699; m. William Libby, 29 Oct. 1725.
Hannah b. 29 Aug. 1701; m. Etherington Hearl, 18 Feb. 1723.
17. Adam, named in will, m. (1) Sarah ———, (2) Mehitable Thompson.
18. Taylor, named in will, m. Elizabeth Nason.
Mary, named in will m. Capt. John Libby of Scarborough 15 June 1728.

5. Moses, son of Daniel and Margaret (Spencer) Goodwin, married, 7 Sept. 1694, Abigail, dau. of John and Martha Taylor. He died in Berwick in 1726. Wife living 29 Oct. 1730.

Martha b. 22 May 1695; m. (1) James Gray 30 Aug. 1711, (2) Uriah Page.
Patience b. 11 Feb. 1697; m. Thomas Bond of Portsmouth 4 Dec. 1719.
Mary b. 18 Sept. 1699; m. James Warren.
Abigail b. 29 Jan. 1700; m. William Bennett at Portsmouth 29 Dec. 1727.
Phoebe, named in will, m. Job Emery 10 Feb. 1725.
Elizabeth, named in will, m. John Gray.
Moses, named in will, d. 1759. Unm.
19. Aaron b. 1702, named in will, m. (1) Sarah Thompson, (2) Ruth Beal.
Margaret, named in brother's will; m. Elias Grant.

Third Generation.

6. Daniel Goodwin married, 30 Dec. 1708, Abigail Roberts and lived in that part of Dover which is now Somersworth, where he died in 1737. Their first six children were bapt. in Berwick, 18 Oct. 1722.

Lydia b. 27 March 1710; m. 1731 Daniel Paul of Kittery.
Daniel b. 29 Sept. 1713.
Abigail b. 15 Aug. 1715.
Amy b. 15 Nov. 1718.
Mary b. 15 Jan. 1720. Pub. to Thomas Kimball of Wells 23 March 1737-8?
Sarah b. 3 Aug. 1722.
James b. 22 June 1724.
Ann bapt. 11 Sept. 1726 in Berwick; m. perhaps, Thomas Cousins. Pub. 16 Sept. 1740.

7. Miles Goodwin married ——— ———. Children bapt. in Berwick. Perhaps he removed to the Penobscot.

Mary? m. John Ford. Pub. 15 July 1731.

Caleb bapt. 28 Sept. 1736. Settled in Bowdoinham and his son Caleb lived in Castine and Bangor.

Margaret bapt. 28 Sept. 1736; prob. m. Nathaniel Bartlett of Exeter, N. H.

Daniel bapt. 28 Sept. 1736; m. perhaps, Prudence Wyman in Brunswick 11 March 1758.

Stephen bapt. 28 Sept. 1736. Probably lived in Castine.

8. Nathaniel Goodwin married, about 1712, Mary Gyles, as a Court record shows. Children bapt. at Berwick.

Amy bapt. 16 Jan. 1723-4.

Nathaniel bapt. 16 Jan. 1723-4; m. Mary White of York. Pub. 12 Nov. 1737.

Benjamin bapt. 16 Jan. 1723-4; m. Sarah Hearl or Earl, 27 Aug. 1747. He and brother Nathaniel built the Goodwin's Mills in Lyman, Me.

Mary bapt. 16 Jan. 1723-4.

Solomon b. ———; m. 5 June 1747, Abigail, dau. of John Hooper; d. in Arundel 2 Nov. 1772. 4 ch.

8. Samuel Goodwin married (1) 13 Sept. 1719 Sarah Davis, (2) 7 Nov. 1734, Mrs. Judith (Preble) Smith, dau. of Benjamin Preble of York.

Sarah bapt. 7 April 1721.

George bapt. 5 Aug. 1722; m. Abigail Ayers of York, 14 Dec. 1745.

Bartholomew bapt. 9 Aug. 1724.

Davis bapt. 4 May 1729.

Sarah bapt. 4 May 1729; m. Moses Butler.

Keturah bapt. 27 June 1731.

Children by second marriage:

Benjamin b. 6 Nov. 1735; m. 19 Sept. 1778 Sarah Cater of Kittery.

Amaziah b. 22 April 1739; m. 11 Nov. 1763 Mary Bracy of York, (2) 21 Nov. 1778, Sarah, dau. of Moses and Sarah (Goodwin) Butler.

10. James Goodwin married Susanna Durgin before 1718 and settled in Newmarket, N. H. He died in 1757, leaving the following children:

Susanna m. ——— Palmer.

Zerviah.

Grandchildren John and Susanna York.

James b. 1725; m. Mehitable Lawrence and d. about 1780. His children were:

Robert b. 1756. Had ch., Joseph Lawrence, Sarah, Betty and Mary.
Catherine b. 1759; m. Josiah Bennett.
Mehitable.
Hannah.

11. Thomas Goodwin married, 2 Dec. 1722, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Abbot) Butler. Children bapt. in Berwick.

Love? bapt. 21 March 1724-5.
Elisha bapt. 9 Oct. 1726; m. Sarah ———.
Thomas bapt. 9 Oct. 1726.
Olive bapt. 28 July 1728; m. Nathan Lord, Jr., 19 Dec. 1745.
Moses bapt. 27 Oct. 1728; d. 1766. Unm.
Elizabeth bapt. 6 Sept. 1730; m. Alexander Shapleigh 12 March 1752.
Mary bapt. 15 April 1733; d. 18 July 1736.
James born 17 March 1735; d. 21 July 1736.
James bapt. 15 May 1737; m. Sarah Griffith, 17 Aug. 1767.
Daniel bapt. 19 Aug. 1739.
Mollie bapt. 25 Jan. 1740-4-. Unmarried in 1766.

12. Ichabod Goodwin married, 25 Aug. 1729, Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. Humphrey Scammon of Saco, Me. Will 7 Dec. 1774-18 Nov. 1777. Children:

Hannah b. 24 July 1730; m. Tristram Jordan 23 Nov. 1749.
Ichabod b. 17 Aug. 1732; d. 1732.
Humphrey b. 24 Dec. 1735; d. 26 Aug. 1736.
Mary b. 24 Jan. 1736-7; m. Foxwell Curtis Cutts, (2) Rev. John Fairfield.
Ichabod b. 23 Feb. 1739; d. 1739.
Dominicus b. 24 April 1741; m. Hannah Hill, (2) Mrs. Elizabeth (Littlefield) Perkins.
Ichabod b. 14 May 1743; m. Mary Wallingford.
Samuel b. 17 Aug. 1745. Unm.
Elizabeth b. 25 Dec. 1748. Unm.
Sally b. 21 April 1754; m. Temple Hight 24 April 1772, (2) Rishworth Jordan.

13. James Goodwin married Margaret Wallingford and had children bapt. in Berwick.

Margaret bapt. 17 Feb. 1741-2; m. Thomas Hodsdon, Jr., 30 Oct. 1763.
Mehitable bapt. 29 April 1744; m. Thomas Chadbourne 20 Oct. 1767.
Jedediah bapt. 18 May 1746; m. Hannah Emery.
Olive bapt. 28 May 1749; m. Nehemiah Gray 19 March 1770.

Mary bapt. 4 Feb. 1753; m. Dr. ——— Hall.
Amos W. bapt. 13 April 1755; m. Eunice Getchell.
Silas bapt. 8 June 1760; m. Isabella Bragdon, (2) Anna Clement.
Thomas bapt. 3 May 1764; m. Anna Goodwin.
James.
Samuel. These two are said to have been taken prisoners in the Revolutionary War and to have died in Halifax prison.

14. Moses Goodwin married (1) his cousin, Amy Goodwin; his will, 9 May 1769, names wife Ann. Lived in Berwick.

Rachel bapt. 14 Dec. 1724; m. Eleazer (?) Clark.
Charles bapt. 14 Dec. 1724.
Katherine bapt. 14 Dec. 1724; m. Benjamin Austin.
Priscilla bapt. 14 Dec. 1724; m. John Jones.
Amy bapt. 27 May 1730. Not named in will.
Moses bapt. 10 May 1733. Not named in will.
William bapt. 10 May 1733. Not named in will.
Reuben bapt. 27 April 1734. Not named in will.
Ann bapt. 8 June 1735. Not named in will.
Ruth bapt. 2 May 1735; m. ——— Clark. Dau. Mary m. Jacob Lord.

15. William Goodwin married his cousin, Abigail, dau. of Daniel and Patience (Goodwin) Stone, and lived in South Berwick.

William bapt. 22 April 1725; m. Mary Butler, (2) Sarah Stone.
Patience bapt. 22 April 1725.
James bapt. 22 April 1725.
Abigail bapt. 22 April 1725; m. John Guptil 16 Nov. 1749?
Deliverance bapt. 22 April 1725.
Elijah bapt. 23 March 1726-7; m. Abigail Tarbox, (2) Mrs. Eunice (Foy) Hammond.
Jeremiah bapt. 4 June 1732; died in infancy.
Shipway bapt. 4 June 1732; m. Lydia Lord, (2) Catherine Abbot.
Sarah.
Jeremiah bapt. 24 Juyl 1737; m. Lydia Thompson, 8 Dec. 1760.

16. John Goodwin married, 12 June 1715, Patience Willoughby, and had children at South Berwick.

John m. Martha ——— and removed to Hollis, Me.
Willoughby m. Lydia Knox and lived in Somersworth, N. H.
Joseph b. June 1724; m. Elizabeth Warren.
Henry.
Nathan m. Margaret ——— and moved to Argyle, N. S.
Martha.
William.
Noah.

17. Adam Goodwin married Sarah ———, (2) Mehitable, dau. of Miles Thompson. He was living in 1763.

Child by first marriage:

SARAH bapt. 30 March 1728-9.

Children by second marriage:

SARAH bapt. 29 Dec. 1734; m. Moses Butler 7 Feb. 1750-51?
SON bapt. 25 Nov. 1736.
MOSES bapt. 3 May 1737.
ADAM bapt. 21 June 1739.
CHILD bapt. 26 Oct. 1741.
MEHITABLE bapt. 12 Jan .1734-5; m. Thomas Goodwin.
DAUGHTER b. 26 Aug. 1746.
EPHRAIM b. 9 April 1749; m. Miriam Libby 24 Jan. 1779.
AMY b. 10 Nov. 1752.

18. Taylor Goodwin married Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Kennard) Nason. Estate administered in 1773. His widow married Peter Grant.

BENJAMIN bapt. 15 April 1732-3; died young.
MARTHA bapt. 30 March 1734-5; died young.
BENJAMIN bapt. 24 April 1737; died young.
ELISHA bapt. 14 May 1738; m. Hannah Shackley.
MOSES bapt. 22 Feb. 1740-41.
MOLLIE bapt. 27 March 1742-3; m. John Abbot, Jr.
WILLIAM bapt. 19 May 1745; m. Rachel Abbot, 9 Oct. 1765.
HANNAH bapt. 27 March 1747-8; m. Richard Whitehouse.
MARTHA bapt. 8 March 1752.
BENJAMIN bapt. 3 Nov. 1754; m. Mary Shackley, 8 May 1777, (2) Elizabeth Linscott, 2 Nov. 1787, (3) Mrs. Sally (Newell) Bedel.
JOSEPH bapt. 3 Nov. 1754; m. Sarah Pritchard.
ELIZABETH b. Jan. 1755; m. Nathaniel Grant 19 Sept. 1773.

19. Aaron Goodwin married (1) Sarah, dau. of John Thompson, (2) Ruth Beal in Portsmouth, N. H., 24 May 1770. The last died 19 Nov. 1769. He died 6 May 1771. Lived in South Berwick.

MARY b. 6 April 1735; died in infancy.
MOSES b. 8 May 1737; prob. died young.
MARY b. 25 May 1740; m. Pelatiah March 15 Nov. 1763.
ABIGAIL b. 2 June 1745; m. Zachariah Beal.
EBENEZER b. 9 Aug. 1747; m. Abigail Hubbard.
AARON b. 18 Aug. 1754; m. Sarah Hubbard 21 March 1787.

Fourth Generation.

Elisha, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Butler) Goodwin, married Sarah ——— and lived in Berwick. A letter of Noah Emery says that an Elisha Goodwin died of small pox in 1757. It may have been this Elisha, though tradition says that he was killed by a log rolling over him. Children:

Roger bapt. 27 March 1742.

Mehitable bapt. 25 March 1743-4; m. Thomas Goodwin, (2) Amos Gordon.

Elisha bapt. 23 June 1745; m. Hannah Shackley 8 May 1770.

Patty bapt. 27 Dec. 1747.

Daniel bapt. 18 Nov. 1749; m. Sarah Hobbs.

Thomas bapt. 17 March 1750-51; m. Anna Hodsdon.

Jeremiah bapt. 15 April 1753; m. Mary Remick 9 May 1760.

Sarah bapt. 31 Oct. 1756; m. Noah Johnson.

Olive m. Alexander McGooch.

Elizabeth m. William Chadwick.

Fifth Generation.

Daniel, son of Elisha and Sarah (———) Goodwin, married Sarah Hobbs. They lived in Eliot, where he died 13 Dec. 1811. Wife died 22 Oct. 1811. Children:

Nathaniel b. 25 July 1771; m. Isabel Gordon. Settled in Saco.

Daniel b. 5 Oct. 1772; died young.

Sarah b. 9 Dec. 1773; m. John Raitt; d. about 1852.

Daniel b. 27 Feb. 1775; m. Polly Ferguson 3 Nov. 1803; d. 1820.

Elisha b. 22 Aug. 1776; m. Anna Libby 15 May 1797.

Anna b. 30 April 1778; m. Thomas Goodwin 10 Jan. 1797.

Thomas b. 21 Nov. 1779; m. Sarah Lord; d. in S. America, a young man.

Morris b. 25 Feb. 1781; m. Dorcas Paul 9 Feb. 1813.

Moses. twin to Morris; m. Alice Fernald 19 April 1809, (2) Elsie Shapleigh.

Olive b. 30 Dec. 1782; m. John Russell 28 Jan. 1811.

Jeremiah b. 1 July 1785; m. Sarah Penhallow, (2) Elizabeth Emery; d. Aug. 1857.

Abigail b. 7 Jan. 1787; m. Theophilus Simpson 21 Oct. 1813.

Elizabeth b. 11 April 1788; m. Richard Neal 21 March 1819.

Rosanna b. 13 Dec. 1789; m. Nathaniel Knowlton 2 Jan. 1817.

James b. 27 April 1791; m. Hannah Ferguson 1815; d. 11 June 1857.

The Goodwin family is too numerous and widespread to trace further in a town history. I have drawn to some extent from "The Goodwins of Kittery," by Mr. John Samuel Goodwin of

Chicago, though evidence has compelled me to differ from many of his suggestions. No effort has here been made to trace beyond the third generation, except one line that lived in Eliot. The above scheme does not account for every Goodwin of even the first three generations. It may be that Adam and David of the first generation left descendants, and it may be that David Goodwin of N. H. in 1670 was of another family and left issue. Such questions are left to the special genealogist.

GOOLD.

The emigrant ancestor of the Goold family was Jarvice Gold, who came from the County of Kent, Eng., in 1635, to Hingham, Mass. He removed to Boston and died there 27 May 1656, aged 51 years. His wife's name was Mary whom he outlived. He was a cordwainer and had two children.

JOHN b. 28 July 1646.
JOSEPH b. 11 March 1649; died young.

John, son of Jarvice Gold, went to Taunton and married, 21 Aug. 1673, Mary, dau. of Robert Crosman. He was a trooper in King Philip's War in 1675 and a soldier in 1682. He outlived his wife and died at Taunton, 14 Dec. 1711. His children were Mary, John, Hannah, Joseph, Nathaniel, Mary again, Jabez, Benjamin, and Elizabeth. Joseph, Benjamin and Elizabeth came to Kittery.

Joseph Gold came about 1702, aged about twenty-two. He married about 1705 Bethiah, dau. of William Furbish, and bought in 1709 Treworgy's or Thompson's Point, in the northern part of Eliot. The farm is now owned by John Raitt. Joseph Gold changed the spelling of his name to Goold, following the example of relatives at Taunton. He died 10 May 1762, aged about 82. Children were:

MARY b. 22 May 1706-7; m. about 1727 Roger Mitchell.
BETHIA m. 19 June 1728 Richard Chick, Jr.
WILLIAM m. 30 Oct. 1736 Anna Cearles, dau. of Samuel, b. 26 Oct. 1715. They moved to Scarboro, where he was buried 15 May 1751. Children, Bethiah bapt. 12 Nov. 1738, m. 26 Dec. 1756 John Newbegin; William bapt. 30 Aug. 1741, a Revolutionary soldier who died 31 May 1777;

Samuel bapt. 31 Aug. 1741, died young; Samuel bapt. 26 June 1743, a Revolutionary soldier; Joseph bapt. 10 Aug. 1746, a Revolutionary soldier; Patience bapt. 28 May 1749, m. 5 Aug. 1770 Jonathan Mooney and had 11 children; Anna bapt. 28 May 1749, m. 22 Oct. 1771 Nathaniel Seavey.

Samuel m. Sarah ———. Lived in Berwick. Will approved 27 July 1779. Ch., Samuel, who had ch. Ezra and Samuel. The latter m. prob. Widow Lovicy (Emery) Gowen in 1807 and lived in Dixmont, Me. She was dau. of Noah and Elizabeth (Goold) Emery; Mussey[1] m. Elizabeth Robinson and had son Obediah who went to Windham and Casco, Me., and m. Mary Cook. He was a Quaker preacher, and d. 11 July 1860. His wife d. 21 March 1835. Mary, m. ——— Jepson. Sarah, m. 28 Jan. 1862, Jedediah Morrell. Judith m. ——— Brown.

Joseph b. about 1722; m. Ruth Remick.

Hannah m. Robert Tidy in 1743.

Sarah? m. Samuel Chadbourne in 1742.

Joseph, son of Joseph and Bethiah (Furbish) Goold, m. 23 Aug. 1749, Ruth, dau. of Joshua and Dorcas (Hill) Remick. He served at Louisburg in 1745. Selectman in 1770-72. Lived on his father's farm and died about 1797, aged about 75. Children were:

William, a Revolutionary soldier and d. in service 1 Feb. 1782, aged about 31.

Joseph b. about 1752; m. 24 Oct. 1773 Lydia, dau. of Abner and Lydia (Purington) Lowell of old Falmouth, Me. She was born 22 Dec. 1754 and died about 1842. He was a Revolutionary soldier and died in 1838, aged 87. He had 11 ch., Joseph, Sarah, Lydia, Mary, Eunice, Dorcas, Abner, John, Robert, Charlotte S. and Hannah.

John b. about 1754; m. 20 Dec. 1781 Margaret, dau. of Joseph Remick. He was a Revolutionary soldier and pensioner and d. 5 June 1840. His wife d. 14 Oct. 1843, aged 82. Lived in Eliot. Ch., Joseph, m. (1) 4 Feb. 1827 Rosanna Goold, (2) 25 Jan. 1829 Betsey Goold, both daus. of Daniel Goold, (3) 29 Oct. 1843 Abigail (Wilkinson) Remick, widow of James Remick. She m. (3) James Tucker. He had ch. Daniel, John, Margaret, Albert, Horace, Sarah, Jane, George A., Susan, and others who died young. Horace went into the navy in the Civil War and was never heard from. Sally, living in Eliot in 1839, unm. Olive b. 1790, d. 15 April 1881, unm. Ruth b. 1792, d. 20 Dec. 1874, unm. John, served in the War of 1812. Hiram b. 20 March 1803, m. 31 Oct. 1834, widow Lydia Burnham. He lived on his father's farm and d. 2 May 1881. His wife d. 27 May

[1]The Quaker records of Dover, N. H., say that Musey Goold m. Martha Frye 28 Sept. 1751 and had ch. Elihu, Isaiah and Stephen; and that Mussey Goold m. Elizabeth Tibbetts 27 Jan. 1768; also that Samuel Goold m. Sarah Hanson 22 Aug. 1761 and that Samuel Gould, Jr., m. Margaret Hussey 4 Oct. 1761.

1888, aged 83. They had ch., Samuel of Everett, Mass.; Mary Olive b. 1836, m. O. S. Hall and d. in New York 28 Jan. 1865; Hiram B. of Somerville, Mass., and Edward Franklin b. 1849 and d. 15 April 1889.

Tobias bapt. 21 Feb. 1770; m. 1779 Rhoda, dau. of John and Patience (Webber) Hammond of North Yarmouth, Me. She was b. 12 Oct. 1759. He was a Revolutionary soldier. He settled in New Gloucester, Me., and d. 28 Feb. 1815. His widow m. in May 1825 James Wagg of Danville, Me. He died about 1847. Children, Hannah m. Wm. Merrill of Pownal, Me.; Samuel m. Anne Grover and had 6 sons and 4 daus. Lived in Cumberland, Me. Rhoda m. ——— Smith. William m. Mary Royal and lived in Durham, Me. Elizabeth m. ——— Eveleth. Tobias m. Mary Dam and lived in Danville, Me., 9 ch. Mary m. Levi Hammond. Dennis m. Rhoda Hoxie and had 6 sons and 4 daus. Abigail m. Zebulon Blake. Fannie, died young. John m. (1) Louise Potter, (2) Phebe (Frazier) Field. A son, Lucien P., b. 15 April 1824. Another son, James, d. in 1853, aged 23. Clarissa m. 12 June 1836 Arza Bisbee of Lisbon, Me

Robert bapt. 21 Feb. 1770. A Revolutionary soldier.

Dennis bapt. 21 Feb. 1770. Alive in 1794.

Samuel bapt. 21 Feb. 1770; m. 28 Aug. 1793, Susannah, dau. of John and Susannah Gowen, b. 20 May 1774.

Hannah bapt. 21 Feb. 1770; m. 1 Feb. 1784 Reuben Ricker.

Ruth bapt. 21 Feb. 1770; m. 7 April 1792 John Stacy, Jr.

Benjamin Goold, brother to Joseph and son of John Gold of Taunton, was born there about 1693. He came to Kittery about 1713. He bought a house lot in 1715 in Eliot, on the Berwick road a few rods from the junction with the road to Dover, near Howard B. Furbish's house. He bought a small farm at what is known as "Goold's Corner" in 1719, and here four generations of his descendants lived about 178 years. He married, 9 Feb. 1716, Rebecca, dau. of Daniel and Dorothy (Pray) Furbish. She was born 19 April 1694 and died in 1782. He died in 1781, aged about 88. He belonged to the Society of Friends. Children:

Benjamin b. 27 Nov. 1717; m. 1744, Elizabeth Ferguson.

John b. 7 Sept. 1721; prob. died young.

Sarah b. 15 July 1726; m. ——— Smith.

Samuel b. 8 Aug. 1728; m. at Wells, 27 Aug. 1752, Mary Gouch of Yarmouth b. about 1729 and d. 7 Feb. 1808. Lived in Wells and Woolwich, Me. A soldier of the Revolution. Died 10 April 1806. Ch., John, Hannah, Lydia, Sally, Betsey, Mary, Rebecca, Samuel, Benjamin, Hannah, Eunice and Nathaniel.

James b. 5 June 1730; m. 7 Feb. 1750, Elizabeth Nason, (2) Hannah, dau. of Rev. John Hovey. Lived in Arundel. Soldier in Sir William Pepperrell's regiment in 1757 and was in the expedition to Canada that year. Died at Biddeford in 1810. Widow m. 1812, Col. Caleb Emery.

James Goold had twenty children, Benjamin, James, who was a Revolutionary soldier and settled in Limerick, Me., Elizabeth, Mary, Joseph, Hannah, John, Benjamin, Lyman, Alexander, Thomas F., Lydia, Ebenezer of Parsonsfield, Samuel, Samuel again, Abel and five others.

Nathaniel b. 6 Aug. 1732; m. 1751, Abigail Goodwin and lived in Wells. Served in the Canada expedition of 1757. The names of his children are uncertain, but the Wells town and other records mention Thomas, a Revolutionary soldier; Noah m. Abigail Hanscom 5 Oct. 1780 and d. in 1780, having lived in Coxhall; Hannah m. 16 June 1783 Alexander Thompson of Berwick; Samuel of Coxhall m. 18 Sept. 1790 Sarah Maddox of Wells; Abigail m. 25 March 1793 Jotham Wells of Wells; Bartholomew m. 29 March 1798 Mary Goodwin of Wells; Nathaniel of Wells m. Hannah Keazer of Parsonsfield in 1800; William of Wells m. Mary Kilham of Dover in 1804.

Daniel b. 5 Nov. 1734; m. 24 Jan. 1759, Susannah Wells of Wells. Was at Fort Halifax in 1755 and in the Canada Expedition in 1759. Died in 1808. Lived near where Albert Lord now does in Eliot. Ch., Mary bapt. 9 Aug. 1761 prob. m. at Wells in 1778 Joshua Gilpatrick and d. before 1808, leaving children: Hannah bapt. 7 Sept. 1763, unm. in 1809; Daniel bapt. 6 Dec. 1768 m. 15 Oct. 1797, Patty (or Polly) Lord. He lost his mind and his son Daniel was appointed his guardian in 1837. Daniel 3d m. and had ch.

Benjamin Goold, Jr., son of Benjamin and Rebecca (Furbish) Goold, married in 1744 Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel Ferguson. He lived on the old farm at Goold's Corner as a farmer and cordwainer. Died in March 1806, aged 88, and was buried on the farm. Children:

Abigail b. 19 Dec. 1744; m. 1786, James Hartwell of Sanford.

John b. 8 Jan. 1746-7; m. about 1778, Eunice Pennell, dau. of Clement and Ruth (Riggs) Pennell. Went to what is now Portland before the Revolution and d. prob. 17 Oct. 1846. Wife was living at age of 87. Ch., Eunice, Clement, Samuel, Sarah, Clarissa, Betsey, Abigail and William.

Benjamin b. 15 Sept. 1747; m. Phebe Noble. See below.

Elizabeth b. 19 March 1749; m. 1 Dec. 1774 Noah Emery; d. 24 May 1811. 10 ch.

Daniel b. about 1750; m. Mary Goold. See below.

Alexander b. Aug. 1751; m. Margaret Emery, (2) Betsey Shorey. See below.

Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Ferguson) Goold, married, 24 Dec. 1775, Phebe, dau. of Nathan and Mary (Gray) Noble of Gray, Me. She was born 15 May 1749. Her father was a soldier at Louisburg in 1745 and was in the army in 1757, 1758 and 1759. He served at the siege of Boston in 1776, was in

the battles of Hubbardton and Stillwater and was killed at Saratoga on the British works, 7 Oct. 1777, in his 55th year. His two sons served in the army. Benjamin Goold was a Quaker and went to old Falmouth in 1768, and in 1774 to Windham, Maine, where he became a prosperous farmer. Died 12 Nov. 1807, aged 60. Wife died 19 Feb. 1817, aged 67. They were buried on their son Nathan's farm. Children:

SIMEON b. 4 July 1776; m. Bethiah Osgood about 1801; d. 22 Dec. 1835 in Portland. 5 ch.

NATHAN b. 10 April 1778; m. 13 March 1803, Miriam Swett, (2) 27 Dec. 1807, Betsey, dau. of James Gowen, who was brought up in the old Shapleigh house in Eliot. Nathan Goold was a prominent and respected man at Windham when he died, 5 April 1823. His son, Hon. William Goold of Windham, was the writer's father.

DANIEL b. 10 July 1780; d. 28 March 1798.

BETSY b. 3 Nov. 1782; m. 20 Dec. 1807 Ephraim Hodgdon of Windham.

MARY b. 21 Dec. 1784; m. 28 March 1814, Wm. Pitt Freeze; d. 16 April 1839 in Sandwich, N. H.

EZRA b. 7 May 1787; died young.

EZRA b. 16 March 1789; m. Betsey Shane; d. 22 Sept. 1818 in Windham. Two children died in infancy.

ABNER b. 21 Aug. 1792. Went away and never heard from.

Daniel, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Ferguson) Goold, married, 27 March 1783, his cousin, Mary, dau. of Daniel Goold, senior. He was a Revolutionary soldier and pensioner. Died at Eliot 31 Dec. 1825, aged 76. In 1820 he had the following living children:

LORANNAH b. about 1784.

DEPENDENCE b. about 1786; d. in 1823.

ROSANNAH b. about 1795; m. 4 Feb. 1827 Joseph Goold, his first wife.

BETSEY b. about 1796; m. 25 Jan. 1829, Joseph Goold, his second wife.

POLLY b. about 1803; unm.

Alexander, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Ferguson) Goold, married 27 July 1777, Margaret, dau. of Daniel Emery, (2) 9 Nov. 1806, Betsey, dau. of Joseph Shorey. She died about 1866, aged 99 years, 8 mos. He died at Goold's Corner 19 April 1844, aged 92 years, 8 mos. Was a soldier and marine in the Revolution. Children:

ALEXANDER b. about 1778; m. Rebecca Hatch and went to New Portland, Me.

DANIEL b. about 1780; m. Lucy Hatch; d. in Sanford, Me. Served in the War of 1812 and was captured by the British. 4 ch.

Benjamin b. 3 Dec. 1782; m. about 1805, Deborah Hatch, who d. 1 March 1862, aged 72. He d. 14 Nov. 1865, aged 82. Lived in Windham and Denmark, Me. 9 ch.

Elizabeth b. about 1785; m. ——— Berry; d. at Tamworth, N. H.

John b. about 1788; m. ——— ———. Privateer in War of 1812 and a prisoner in Dartmoor prison. Died in New Orleans.

Sarah b. about 1790; m. 1809, Edmund Fitzgerald of North Berwick.

Jonathan b. 23 Sept. 1793; m. 4 Aug. 1816, Charity Graffam, dau. of Enoch of Windham, who d. 3 March 1848, aged 53; (2) April 1859, Mrs. Sarah R. (Graffam) Cobb of South Portland, Me., who d. 1 May 1894, aged 86. He d. in South Portland 5 Jan. 1875, aged 81, having lived in Windham and Denmark, Me. 10 ch.

Nathaniel b. about 1796; m. 21 April 1821 Dorcas Varney of Windham. Lived in Denmark, Me. 2 ch.

Children by second marriage:

Charity b. about 1807; d. in 1825.

Ivory b. 28 July 1809; d. 15 March 1896. Unm.

James b. 17 June 1812; d. 16 Nov. 1897. Unm. He and brother Ivory lived at Goold's Corner and were the last descendants of Benjamin Goold who lived in Eliot.

Unclassified Marriages.

15 March 1788 Mary Goold and Meads Furbish.
5 Aug. 1781 Wm. Gulde of Marblehead, and Hannah Smart.
27 Oct. 1783 Wm. Gulde and Olive Scrigens.
27 Aug. 1791 Wm. Goold and Margaret Ricker of Berwick.
3 Dec. 1792 Wm. Goold of Kittery and Mary Holmes of Berwick.
27 Sept. 1792 Ebenezer Goold and Catherine Smith.
20 Jan. 1787 Abigail Goold and Nathaniel Low.
16 Feb. 1802 Lucy Goold and Nathan Grant of Rochester.
5 Sept. 1806 Samuel Goold and Louisa Gowen.

This, as the reader may have already guessed, was prepared by the well-known historian, Nathan Goold of Portland, Me., who adds, "Let us hope that the members of the Goold family of old Kittery improved the talents given them. As the Greek historian, Thucydides, said, over two thousand years ago, "Justice and decency require that we should bestow on our forefathers an honorable remembrance."

GOWELL.

Richard Gowell signed a petition from Kittery in 1679. Tradition says that he came from Wales. He married Hannah, dau. of Christian Remick. Died in 1730, as his will shows: Children:

Richard b. 28 Aug. 1685; m. Hannah ——— d. s. p. 1744.

Lydia b. 9 Oct. 1692; m. Samuel Adams of York.

WILIAM b. 28 Jan. 1694; m. Lydia Parker.

JOHN b. 12 Sept. 1697; m. 24 Nov. 1717, Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Polley of Portsmouth; d. before 1743, leaving son Richard b. 8 Jan. 1729-30.

TAMISIN b. ——— ——— m. Thomas Hanscom.

MARY b. ——— ———; m. Job Hanscom.

SARAH b. ——— ———; m. ——— Chase.

HANNAH b. ———; m. ——— Taylor.

William Gowell married, 25 Nov. 1714, Lydia Parker, probably of Portsmouth. Children recorded:

RICHARD b. 18 Dec. 1715.

PARKER b. 28 Feb. 1718-9; m. Dorcas ———; lived in Berwick; d. in 1772, leaving ch., John, Benjamin, Sarah, Wentworth, Sally Nock, and Molly Hodgdon.

JOHN b. 20 Nov. 1720; m. Hannah Fernald.

BETTY b. 5 Feb. 1722-3; m. about 1747, Abraham Adams of York.

WILLIAM b. 25 June 1725; died young.

MARY b. 6 March 1716-7; m, about 1754, Daniel Merritt of York.

SARAH b. 20 Sept. 1729.

CHARLES b. 3 Feb. 1731-2.

WILLIAM b. 8 July 1737; m. Rebecca Cole.

Richard, perhaps son of John and Elizabeth (Polley) Gowell, born 8 Jan. 1729-30, married, 9 Jan. 1752, Keziah, dau. of James and Hannah (Rogers) Fernald. She married (2) Timothy Hanscom. Children:

JOHN b. 25 Dec. 1754; m. 5 Dec. 1776, Eleanor, dau. of Joseph and Catherine (Staples) Hill. Ch., Richard b. 4 Sept. 1777, and Katharine b. 26 Nov. 1779. Both married and moved to Minot, Me.

HANNAH b. 19 Oct. 1757.

Capt. John Gowell married Hannah, dau. of William and Hannah (Seavey) Fernald. An earlier marriage may have been to Mary Adams of York, 20 Aug. 1748. Tradition says that he died at sea about 1769. Children:

ELIZABETH m. Ichabod Cole, 8 Nov. 1770.

MARY bapt. 1 May 1757; m. William Brooks.

SARAH bapt. 24 Aug. 1760; m. William Lydston.

HANNAH bapt. 12 Aug. 1764; m. Joseph Foster 2 July 1780; widow in 1783.

William, son of William and Lydia (Parker) Gowell, married Rebecca Cole, who was born 5 July 1737. He died at the age of 64. Children:

CHARLES b. 16 June 1760.

REBECCA b. 23 July 1762; died young.

Elizabeth b. 13 July 1765; d. 29 July 1774.
Esther b. 13 July 1765.
Lydia b. 29 Aug. 1770.
William b. 23 Nov. 1773; d. 30 Sept. 1851; m. Annie Trufant.
John b. 26 March 1776; m. Asenath Southard. See Hist. of Litchfield, Me.
Parker b. 23 Jan. 1782; d. 29 Dec. 1802.
Mary b. 13 Sept. 1785.

GOWEN.

William Gowen, sometimes called Smith because the word Gowan means a smith, was a carpenter, probably from Scotland. He first appears in Kittery in 1666. He married, 14 May 1667, Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas Frost. Was granted a house lot in 1670. Died 2 April 1686. His widow, born 10 May 1640, was living in 1733. Their children were:

1. Nicholas b. 1667; m. Abigail Hodsdon.
2. John b. 19 Nov. 1668; m. Mercy Hammond.
William b. about 1672; killed by Indians 12 Oct. 1691.
Elizabeth b. about 1673; m. 11 Feb. 1694 Alexander Ferguson.
James b. 29 March 1675; m. Mary ———. Lived in Wells.
Margaret b. 15 Nov. 1678; m. 17 March 1695 Daniel Emery; d. 21 Nov. 1751.
Lemuel b. 9 Feb. 1680; m. Sarah ———. Lived in Boston in 1715.
Sarah b. 30 March 1684; m. 1698, Wm. Smith of Berwick.

1. Nicholas Gowen married Abigail, dau. of Benoni Hodsdon of Berwick. He served in his younger days as an Indian scout. He was admitted to practice as an attorney at a court held in York 6 April 1703. Was representative to General Court in 1709. He died about 1742. His wife survived him.

Abigail b. 12 April 1695; m. 14 Feb. 1712-3 Miles Thompson.
Elizabeth b. 5 July 1697; m. Joseph Hart of Berwick 8 Dec. 1718.
Margaret b. 19 March 1699; m. Abraham Lord 10 April 1717.
Hester b. 20 Nov. 1701; m. 19 Feb. 1726-7 Hugh Ross.
Nicholas b. 12 Nov. 1703; d. perhaps before 1733.
3. William b. 4 April 1705; m. Jane Gowen.
Patrick b. 30 March 1707; m. Miriam Shackley. Sons, Samuel, who died at Fort Ticonderoga in 1758, and Patrick, who m. Abigail ——— and lived in Lebanon, Me.
Anna b. 29 June 1709; m. 9 Dec. 1724 Richard Thurlo, son of Jonathan and Mary of Newbury, Mass. Seven children.
4. James b. 14 Feb. 1715; m. (1) Anna Smith; (2) Lois Woodbridge.

2. John Gowen married, about 1690, his cousin Mercy, dau. of Joseph and Catherine (Frost) Hammond. Planter, sea-captain, land surveyor, and selectman. Died 9 Jan. 1732-3, aged 64.

Dorcas b. 13 Aug. 1692; m. Moses Riggs of Gloucester, Mass.

William b. 27 April 1697; d. 7 July 1713.

George b. 10 Aug. 1696; d. 30 June 1712.

John b. 24 May 1698; m. 1 Feb. 1719-20 Elizabeth, dau. of Alexander and Elizabeth (Gowen) Ferguson. Had at least one child, Jane, b. 23 Sept. 1721.

Mercy b. 27 Jan. 1700-1.

Joseph b. 28 Nov. 1703. Lost at sea?

Jane b. 13 May 1706; m. 26 June 1724, William Gowen.

Lemuel b. 22 Sept. 1709; m. 25 Jan. 1731-2, Judith, dau. of Nathan Lord. Died at sea about 1738, leaving children not named in his will. One of them was John b. 20 Nov. 1732. Widow m. 22 Dec. 1748 Abel Moulton of York and had 4 children.

William b. 14 July 1715. Sea captain at Charlestown, Mass., in 1746.

Third Generation.

3. William Gowen married, 24 June 1724, his cousin Jane Gowen. He was a scout in John Wheelwright's Co. in 1722. Died in 1748. Widow died in Boston 20 Sept. 1750. Children:

5. William b. 3 March 1727; m. Abigail ———.

Nicholas b. 4 May 1729; m. Keziah Cole of Wells. Pub. 5 Oct. 1751.

George b. 15 May 1733; m. 1755, Abigail Martin.

Mary b. 1 Aug. 1736; m. 6 Oct. 1770 Elisha Kingsbury of York?

6. John b. 18 May 1740; m. Susannah (Wells of Wells 25 Jan. 1759?) d. about 1809. 6 children.

Jane b. 20 March 1742-3.

4. Hon. James Gowen married (1) 29 Nov. 1738 Anna, dau. of William Smith, (2) before 1769 Lois, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Norton) Woodbridge of York. He died about 1781. His widow b. 28 April 1725, d. about 1813. He was captain, selectman twenty years, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas seven years, Representative to General Court seven years, and Governor's Council 1770-74. He was a cornet in the Blue Troop of Horse in 1757 and Captain in Jedediah Preble's regiment at Fort Ticonderoga in 1758. Children:

Sarah b. 21 April 1739; m. Moses Hodsdon of Eliot.

Abigail b. 23 Aug. 1741; m. John Cole of Wells. Pub. 18 Sept. 1762; d. 28 June 1778.

Elizabeth b. 18 Sept. 1743; m. 1764, Caleb Emery; d. 17 Aug. 1799 in Sanford, Me.

Phebe b. 6 Feb. 1746; m. Joseph Came of York in 1763; d. 26 Sept. 1835 at Moultonboro, N. H.

Anna b. 8 May 1750; m. Col. Joseph Hubbard of Wells; d. 18 Aug. 1796.

Mary b. 8 May 1756; m. Gideon Knight of Kittery; d. about 1784.

Louise b. 18 July 1771; m. 23 June 1790, Col. John Shapleigh; d. 28 Oct. 1859.

Fourth Generation.

5. William, son of William and Jane (Gowen) Gowen, married Abigail ———. He enlisted in Capt. John Wentworth's Company 10 March 1760 and died in the service 29 Sept. 1760, aged 33. He was a mariner. His widow may have married, 1 Feb. 1766, John Hodsdon.

Sarah b. 25 Aug. 1752; m. 23 Jan. 1776, at Wells, John Mendum.

James b. 18 Feb. 1754; m. (1) 5 May 1778 Edna, dau. of Moses Knight of Falmouth. She d. 17 Aug. 1814. aged 58. He m. (2) 1815 Mrs. Lucy (Staples) Leighton, who d. 10 Dec. 1738, aged 78. Ten children by first marriage. Brought up in the family of his great uncle, Hon. James Gowen. Went to Duck Pond, in Westbrook, Me., in 1776. Representative to General Court in 1810. Died 26 July 1822. His daughter Betsey m. Nathan Goold of Windham, son of Benjamin 3d from Kittery, in 1807, and they were grandparents of the Nathan Goold of Portland who furnishes most of the information for this sketch of the Gowen family.

Elizabeth b. 8 Aug. 1755; m. 29 Sept. 1881 Simon Lord, Jr.

6. John, son of William and Jane (Gowen) Gowen, married Susannah (Wells?) He died about 1800. His wife survived him.

John b. 13 Jan. 1767; m. 25 Aug. 1799 Lovicy Emery. He d. about 1806, and she m. Samuel Goold, Jr., 5 Sept. 1806.

Joseph b. 28 Nov. 1769.

William b. 7 Feb. 1772; m. 14 Sept. 1794 Abigail Moore; d. in Eliot about 1817.

Susannah b. 30 May 1774; m. 8 Aug. 1793 Samuel Goold.

Sarah b. 10 April 1776; m. 2 Sept. 1798 Noah Emery.

Molly b. 22 Nov. 1780.

A William Gowen 3d married in 1748 Judith Wittam. He may have been son of John who married Elizabeth Ferguson. He settled in Sanford, Me. The following children are recorded:

Ezekiel b. 9 May 1749; m. 1771 Abigail Webber of York.

Stephen b. 17 June 1753. Cf. Hist. of Sanford, pp. 76, 463.

Judey b. 2 July 1757, bapt. 17 Jan. 1768.
Jennie bapt. 17 Jan. 1768.
Naomi bapt. 17 Jan. 1768.
Mary bapt. 17 Jan. 1768.

Unclassified Marriages.

M. 27 June 1752 William Gowen and Mary Chick.
M. 25 Dec. 1777 Lemuel Gowen and Sarah Heard.
M. 26 Aug. 1781 John Gowen and Sarah Libby, both of Berwick. He d. 1807, leaving children: James, Isaac, and Abigail who m. 13 May 1801 Humphrey Lord.
M. 13 Feb. 1763 Richard Gowen and Olive Paul, in Berwick.
M. 9 April 1781 David Gowen and Joanna Gubtail, in Berwick.
M. 30 July 1809 Nathaniel Gowen and Sally Gowen, in Berwick.

GRANT.

James Grant signed a petition from York in 1660. He and Peter Grant were presented at court in 1661 for not going home to their wives. James is said in an old manuscript to have been "taken in arms for Charles I." and to have been "banished by Cromwell." He is called in old records "The Scotchman," to distinguish him from another James Grant, "the drummer." James Grant the Scotchman, died about 1662, leaving wife Joan and daughter Elizabeth, who became the third wife of William Earl senior of Berwick. Widow Joan married Peter Grant of Berwick.

A James Grant of Berwick made his will in 1679 and died 6 Nov. 1683, leaving widow Elizabeth, who was dau. of James Everell of Boston. s. p.

James Grant of York died in 1693. This was probably "the drummer." His widow Hannah married Samuel Johnson in 1694. This James left two sons, whose names are not given in his will. They were probably:

John m. Dorothy Milbury in 1702.
James m. Patience, dau. of Matthew Austin. Children:
- James b. 4 Jan. 1708-9; m. Mary, dau. of Joseph Moulton.
- Peter b. 4 Dec. 1710; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Moulton.
- Joshua b. 9 Oct. 1712; m. Mercy ———.
- Joseph b. 27 Oct. 1719; d. 21 May 1729.
- Daniel b. 26 May 1723; m. (1) Abigail, dau. of John Kingsbury, (2) Elizabeth Sayward.

Peter Grant bought land in Kittery of James Emery, 21 Oct. 1659. In 1674 he had a grant of 120 acres in the vicinity of York Pond. He married, about 1664, Joan, widow of James Grant of York. His will was made in 1709, and his estate was appraised in 1712. Children:

PETER m. Mary, dau. of Wm. Thomas of Cape Porpoise (who m. Mary, dau. of John Barrett). He was a fisherman of Newcastle, N. H.
1. WILLIAM m. (1) Jane Warren, (2) Martha Nelson.
2. JAMES b. 1762; m. (1) Mary Nason, (2) Rachel Stone.
ALEXANDER b. 1674. Living in 1735.
DANIEL, named in will.
GRIZEL m. John Key, Jr.
MARY m. Joseph Pray.
HANNAH, unm. in 1721.

1. William, son of Peter and Joan Grant, married (1) 4 Aug. 1690 Jane, daughter of James and Margaret Warren, (2) 26 Dec. 1795 Martha, daughter of Charles Nelson. His will, made 24 May 1721, was probated 22 Oct. 1722. Children:

JANE b. 26 Dec. 1692, not named in will.
3. WILLIAM b. 27 July 1696; m. Abigail Kennard.
ALEXANDER b. 1 Aug. 1699. Living 1732.
MARY b. 17 Oct. 1701, not named in will.
MARTHA b. 18 Dec. 1704; m. 11 Feb. 1724 Epraim Wentworth?
4. CHARLES bapt. 19 July 1719, named in will; m. Keziah ———.

2. James, son of Peter and Joan Grant, married (1) 6 Oct. 1693, Mary, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Jenkins) Nason, (2) before 1709 Rachel, dau. of Daniel and Patience Stone. He was living in 1735. Children:

JAMES b. 8 Oct. 1694; d. 15 Feb. 1701.
5. PETER b. 14 Dec. 1696; m. Lydia Fost.
MARY b. 12 Feb. 1699; m. Andrew Walker 18 Dec. 1718.
SARAH b. 12 Sept. 1701; m. Joseph Austin 29 April 1725.
6. JAMES b. 8 Dec. 1703; m. Sarah Joy 9 March 1726.
DANIEL bapt. 22 May 1709; m. Patience ———. Son David bapt. 23 June 1734. Widow Patience Grant m. Daniel Hodsdon Aug. 1749.
ELIAS bapt. 8 June 1713; m. Margaret Goodwin.
JOSHUA bapt. 10 April 1715.
RACHEL bapt. 13 June 1717.
ELISHA bapt. 25 Oct. 1719.
ELIJAH bapt. 15 July 1722.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. William, son of William and Martha (Nelson) Grant, married, 26 Jan. 1671, Abigail, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth (Martyn) Kennard. Will, 24 May 1721-27 Oct. 1722. Children bapt. at South Berwick:

SAMUEL bapt. 24 March 1719-20.
WILLIAM bapt. 24 March 1719-20.
ABIGAIL bapt. 3 Nov. 1726; m. Samuel Grover of York. Pub. 29 Dec. 1744 in York.
DANIEL bapt. 8 May 1729; prob. settled in Arundel; m. Ruth Williams.
JOSHUA bapt. 26 July 1730.
ELIZABETH bapt. 10 May 1733.
EDWARD bapt. 8 Nov. 1733.
LYDIA bapt. 27 Oct. 1736.
SARAH bapt. 27 Oct. 1736.
MARTIN bapt. 8 May 1740.
JANE bapt. 12 Sept. 1742.

5. Peter, son of James and Mary (Nason) Grant, married (1) 24 Feb. 1717, Lydia Fost, (2) Mary (Lord) Stewart, widow of Joseph Stewart. He died in 1756. See will.

MARY bapt. 19 July 1719; m. John Hamilton.
PETER bapt. 24 July 1720; m. Mary ———.
SARAH *b*apt. 25 April 1723; m. Gabriel Hamilton 17 July 1746.
LANDERS bapt. 11 Sept. 1726; m. Amy Shorey.
ALEXANDER bapt. 6 Aug. 1727; m. Margaret Hodsdon.
DANIEL bapt. 6 Aug. 1727; m. prob. Sarah Cleats 17 Aug. 1748. Ch., Elizabeth bapt. 8 April 1752 and may have m. Rev. John Chadbourne 27 Oct. 1774; and Sarah bapt. 3 July 1754.
SILAS bapt. 24 Aug. 1729, not named in will.
JAMES m. Mary Hodsdon 25 Dec. 1760? Ch., Molly and Thomas.

Children by second marriage, besides four who are not named in will and prob. died young.

SAMUEL bapt. 13 Aug. 1745.
LYDIA bapt. 23 Sept. 1744.
DORCAS bapt. 22 March 1741; m. Wm. Lord 25 Feb. 1761.
MARTHA bapt. 29 May 1744; m. 1767 Calvin Lombard of Gorham, Me.
GRIZZELL bapt. 2 Dec. 1746; m. Jeremiah Lord 21 Jan. 1767.

4. Charles, son of William and Martha (Nelson) Grant, married Keziah ———. She prob. died 22 March 1776.—Tate. Children were:

MARY bapt. 8 June 1735; d. 20 June 1772. Unm.
MARTHA bapt. 21 June 1739.

Sarah bapt. 8 May 1740.
Keziah bapt. 28 July 1745.
Charles bapt. 29 April 1750; m. Miss Sydney Leary 20 Dec. 1772.—Tate.
William bapt. 6 June 1753.

6. James, son of James and Mary (Nason) Grant, married 9 March 1726 Sarah Joy. Children bapt. at South Berwick.

James bapt. Dec. 1725.
Sarah bapt. 14 June 1730.
Ephraim bapt. 25 April 1731.
Andrew bapt. 30 May 1736.

GREEN.

John Green had grants in 1648 and 1656. Widow Julian signed a deed in 1683. Children:

Elizabeth m. Thomas Abbot.
Mary m. John Searle.
John m. Mary Jenkins 12 Sept. 1666.
Sarah m. Nathaniel Keen 2 Nov. 1688.
Daughter m. John Jellison and had child in 1680.
Richard m. Susanna ———.

Richard Green senior is mentioned in 1663. He and wife Susanna deed land, a part of the first John Green's estate, in 1687, to their son John. The deed is witnessed by Thomas Green, who was taxed at Oyster River in 1659. John Green, mariner, son of Richard, died before Jan. 1695-6. His only heir, John Green of South Carolina, sold land in Kittery, in 1704. Cf. York Deeds, IV. 83 and VII. 33. John Green, Jr., was a juryman in 1694, Samuel Green, who m. Mary Knight 6 Jan. 1708, "oldest surviving son of Richard Green," with wife Mary, deed land to John Hammond in 1739. Richard Green deeds land to son Daniel in 1704.

Daniel Green married, 31 Oct. 1706, Sarah, dau. of Samuel Knight. Will, made and probated in 1749, names wife Sarah and children:

Daniel b. 26 Oct. 1708; pub. to Sarah Cooper of Newbury, 15 Feb. 1734-5.
Sarah b. 22 Oct. 1712; m. John Crocker 10 Aug. 1733.
Solomon b. 9 May 1715; m. Mary Snow 23 Sept. 1736; prob. d. soon after. Had one dau. Lydia b. 21 June 1737, who m. Ephraim Green 20 Nov. 1769.

Ephraim b. 6 May 1718; d. 3 Feb. 1818-19.
Andrew b. 1 Sept. 1720; pub. to Mary Hutchins 19 Jan. 1739.
Meribah b. 30 March 1723; m. Jeremiah Whittum, 20 Dec. 1750.

The following were probably children of John and Mary (Jenkins) Green:

Mary b. 4 Oct. 1672.
Elizabeth b. 22 Jan. 1674.
Hannah b. 8 Jan. 1677.
John b. 10 July 1680.
Lydia b. 19 Dec. 1683.
Sarah b. 29 Sept. 1686.

The following were children of Andrew and Mary (Hutchins) Green:

Hannah bapt. 27 Sept. 1741.
Martha? bapt. Dec. 1741.
Abigail bapt. 22 March 1746; m. George Fernald 9 Nov. 1772?
Eleanor bapt. 10 June 1750.
Susannah bapt. 14 June 1752.
Mary bapt. 18 July 1756; m. Daniel Johnson 29 April 1773?
Olive bapt. 30 May 1764.
Dorcas bapt. 7 Aug. 1768.

GREY.

Tradition says that George Grey came from Ireland. That means that he was a Scotchman from North Ireland. He witnessed a deed in 1659 and had a grant of 60 acres in 1671. He then had a family in town and wife Sarah. Will, 31 March 1692-30 Aug. 1693. Children:

Robert b. 1680; m. 12 June 1701, Elizabeth Goodwin (of York?)

George, in captivity in 1692; m. Mary, dau. of Ephraim Joy. Ch., Ephraim b. 7 March 1725-6, d. 28 Jan. 1728; George b. 28 Dec. 1727; Robert b. 16 Dec. 1730; Robert again b. 22 Nov. 1734; Joshua b. 13 Dec. 1736.

Alexander m. Elizabeth, dau. of Francis Harlow.

James m. (1) a daughter of Francis Harlow, (2) 30 Aug. 1711 Martha, dau. of Moses and Abigail (Taylor) Goodwin. He died in 1726. Ch., Martha, Francis, Moses, Taylor, James, Alexander and Mary, all bapt. 17 Sept. 1727.

Robert Grey[1] married (1) Elizabeth Goodwin, (2) Elizabeth, dau. of James Freathy of York. Folsom says he died in 1771, aged 91. Another authority says he died 5 May 1748. Children by first marriage, recorded in Kittery.

SARAH b. 9 May 1702.
GEORGE b. 17 April 1703.
JAMES b. 12 April 1705.

Children by second marriage, recorded in York:

JOHN b. 10 June 1707; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Winslow. Son James b. 22 Feb. 1742-3.
RUTH b. 27 March 1710.
JOSEPH b. 10 Aug. 1712; m. Sarah, dau. of Moses Stevens of Kittery. Daughter Sarah b. 8 March 1734-5.
JOSHUA b. 17 Nov. 1714.
MERCY b. 29 Nov. 1718; m. Jonathan Sargent.

Children of Alexander and Elizabeth (Harlow) Grey. She was made administratrix of his estate 7 April 1725.

JOHN b. 29 July 1708; m. Elizabeth Goodwin. Ch., James bapt. 19 May 1717; Ebenezer bapt. 2 Sept. 1733; Dorcas bapt. 2 Sept. 1733; John bapt. 11 May 1735; Abigail bapt. 27 March 1736-7; Patience bapt. 20 July 1740.
ALEXANDER b. 13 Nov. 1712.
NEHEMIAH bapt. 7 Oct. 1711.
TIMOTHY bapt. 16 Nov. 1712.
ABIGAIL b. 28 Dec. 1716.
LYDIA b. 21 Dec. 1718.
EBENEZER bapt. 28 Feb. 1719-20.
DANIEL bapt. 12 June 1726; m. Mary Walker 5 Dec. 1745. Ch., Daniel and John.
ANNE, spinster in 1749.
[1]Ch. of Robert and Jannet Gray bapt. in S. Berwick: James 15 Sept. 1723; Robert 18 Sept. 1720; Mary 15 May 1726; Sarah 16 July 1732.

Alexander Grey married Abigail ———, (2) 28 May 1747 Keziah Warren. Children:

MILES bapt. 4 June 1736; m. 21 Nov. 1756 Sarah Percy. Ch., Abigail and Dominicus.
ALEXANDER bapt. 4 June 1736.
KEZIAH bapt. 10 April 1748.

James Grey married Mary Hamilton Jan. 1746 and had children:

CALEB bapt. 7 Sept. 1750.
MARY bapt. 7 Sept. 1750.

JAMES bapt. 7 Sept. 1750.
JONATHAN bapt. 1753.
MARTHA bapt. 30 March 1755.

GUNNISON.

Hugh Gunnison, according to tradition, was born in Sweden about 1610. He was in Boston in 1634, a vintner, "servant to Richard Bellingham." In 1651 he sold his inn, called "King's Arms," and brew house and moved to Kittery, where he kept an ordinary in 1652. He was Deputy to General Court and Associate Judge of the Court of Common pleas. He is last mentioned 4 July 1659 and died before 20 July 1660. His first wife, Elizabeth, died 25 Nov. 1645. He married (2), 23 May 1647, Sarah, widow of Henry Lynn[1] and dau. of William and Alice Tilly. A deposition made 29 June 1670 gives her age as about 51 years. She married (3) about 1660 Capt. John Mitchell of the Isles of Shoals and (4) Surgeon Francis Morgan. She was living in 1673. Children of Hugh Gunnison by first marriage:

SARAH b. 14 Dec. 1637; m. Lewis Tucker; d. 1666.
ELIZABETH b. 25 Feb. 1640. Either she or Elizabeth Lynn m. (1) William Seely, (2) Thomas Cowell.
DEBORAH bapt. 25 July 1642, "aged about 7 days;" m. John Ingersoll.

Children by second marriage:

HESTER bapt. 20 Dec. 1647; m. perhaps, William Rogers, though he may have m. one of the daughters of Henry Lynn.
JOSEPH[2] b. 31 Jan. 1649.
ELIHU b. 14 Dec. 1649. See below.

[1]Henry Lynn was living at York in 1640. He died in 1646 in Virginia, whither he had gone with a cargo. The court records says that he left a wife and four children at Pascataqua in a "very mean condition and very hardly able to subsist." His house and lot in Gorgeana were ordered sold. His children are registered in Boston:

SARAH b. 20 June 1636.
ELIZABETH b. 27 Jan. 1638; living in 1654.
EPHRAIM b. 16 Nov. 1639; m. Ann, dau. of Capt. Richard and Deborah Lockwood. He was living in Portsmouth in 1680.
REBECCA b. 15 Dec. 1645.

[2]The Gunnison Genealogy says Joseph was unmarried and that he was the sentinel who shot Mrs. Grace Wentworth 27 Sept. 1707. Now Mary Gullison, called also Gunnison in the will, received an inheritance in the

Elihu, son of Hugh Gunnison, married (1) 10 Nov. 1674, Martha Trickey, probably dau. of Francis Trickey, who lived next to Gunnison in Kittery. His second wife's name was Elizabeth, and it is quite certain that she was the widow of John Skillin, since Elihu Gunnison, Jr., calls her son, Josiah Skillin, his brother. York Deeds, VII. 231 and IX. 115. Elihu Gunnison lived in Sheepscot, Falmouth and Kittery. Was a shipwright. Served as selectman, deputy to General Court, and justice of the peace. Was living in 1729. Children:

ELIHU b. about 1676. See below.
CHILD b. about 1677, killed by Indians.
PRISCILLA b. about 1679; m. Nicholas Weeks, 7 May 1700.
MARY b. about 1681; m. Joseph Weeks.
SARAH probably m. in Boston, 14 March 1700, John Follet.

Children by second marriage:

JOSEPH b. 14 Oct. 1690. See below.
ELIZABETH b. 15 June 1694; m. John Walker, 24 Jan. 1714-5; d. 4 Dec. 1715.

THIRD GENERATION.

Elihu Gunnison, Jr., married (1) 6 Dec. 1705, Mary Rawlins in Boston, quite certainly dau. of Benjamin and Eunice (———) Rawlins, and granddaughter of Thomas and Anna (———)

will of John Hill, in 1682. York Deeds, V. 18. She is mentioned in a deed, dated 4 June 1686, as owner of land on Champernowne's Creek, next to James Foy. York Deeds, VII. 204. This Mary Gunnison can be accounted for only as wife of Joseph. It may be that a daughter Sarah married John Amee. Sarah Amee, "widow and spinster," sold to her son Stephen Amee, 1 Jan. 1753, land on Champernowne's Creek that seems to correspond to land mentioned in above deed," which land was given by Mr. [or Mrs. The writing is uncertain.] Francis Champernoon to my honored mother Sarah Gullison." York Deeds, XXXI. 199. My theory is that Joseph Gunnison married Mary ——— and left daughter Sarah who m. John Amee, and also son Joseph who was the sentinel mentioned in 1707. Moreover, I think that this Joseph Gunnison married in Boston, 14 April 1719, Susanna Shore and had a son, Shore, son of Joseph and Susanna Gunnison, born 12 March 1725. It is printed "Shove." This Susanna Gunnison owned the baptismal covenant and was admitted to the church at Kittery 4 July 1728. I thought first that the Joseph Gunnison of Kittery, son of Elihu, might have married for second wife Susanna Shore, but he had a son born in Kittery 9 July 1724 and could not have had another born in Boston 12 March 1725.

Rawlins. See wills and deeds of Suffolk County. She died 7 May 1726, aged 42. See page 55. He married (2) 3 Sept. 1730, Mrs. Mary (Pepperrell) Whittemore, who was born 15 Sept. 1689 and died in 1769. He was a shipbuilder and died in 1754. Children:

Elihu b. 8 March 1706. Thrice married.

Mary b. 9 July 1709; m. Thomas Homan of Watertown, Mass., 13 Sept. 1740.

Benjamin b. 1711. d. s. p.

Joseph b. 3 Oct. 1713; m. Mary Crocker.

John b. March 1715-6; m. Eunice Fernald, (2) Rebecca Norton.

Eunice b. 18 Aug. 1717; m. William Deering, 22 July 1738.

Joseph, son of Elihu Gunnison, married (1) 11 Oct. 1715, Lydia Burnell in Boston, probably dau. of Samuel Burnell. The Gunnison Genealogy says he married Susanna Follet, for which I find no authority. I have searched in vain for a Susanna Follet. He married (2) 23 Oct. 1729, Elizabeth Lewis, probaly dau. of John and Martha (Brooking) Lewis, (3) 18 Jan. 1734, Mrs. Margaret Nelson, widow of William Nelson of Portsmouth, who m. 29 Dec. 1726, Margaret Swain. Will, 18 Feb. 1745-18 Oct. 1748. Children:

Samuel b. in Boston 28 July 1716; prob. died young.

Joseph b. in Boston 9 Feb. 1717; m. 3 March 1742-3, Susanna Ayers, and had dau. Lydia b. 2 Sept. 1744. He is called Joseph *tertius* and is overlooked in the Gunnison Genealogy. June 22 1749 Samuel Burnell of Boston sold to Joseph Gunnison late of Kittery for £618 all right to estate of his father, Samuel Burnell, late of Boston. Aug. 20 1753 Jonathan Burnell of Nantucket sold to Joseph Gunnison of Boston, shipwright, all right to estate of Samuel Burnell. See Suffolk Deeds.

Children recorded in Kittery:

Samuel b. 27 Jan. 1720-21; m. Jane Fernald, (2) Alice Fernald.

John b. 21 Oct. 1722; m. 1745, Hannah Hammond. Lived in Portsmouth.

David b. 9 July 1724; m. 16 Jan. 1748, Rachel Ingraham. Moved to Halifax, N. S., thence to Conn.

William bapt. 29 May 1726; died young.

Christopher bapt. 9 May 1728. Not named in will.

Benjamin bapt. 24 Feb. 1733. Not named in will.

Margaret b. 13 Nov. 1735. Named in will.

William b. 4 June 1737; m. about 1758, Rebecca Sherburne. Lived in Gilmanton, N. H.

Elizabeth bapt. 29 Aug. 1742. Not named in will.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Elihu Gunnison, born 8 March 1706, married (1) 18 Aug. 1729, Elizabeth Eastwick, (2) 8 June 1738, Jane (called also Dorothy) Emerson, dau. of Rev. John Emerson of Portsmouth. She was born 17 June 1715. (3) 19 Jan. 1754, Mrs. Mary Ervin of Boston. He died after 23 March 1778. Children:

MARY bapt. 9 Aug. 1730; m. Capt. John Brown.
ELIZABETH bapt. 2 April 1732; m. Ebenezer Pray.
MARGERY bapt. 9 Nov. 1732; died young.
SARAH bapt. 2 March 1734; prob. died young.
JOHN bapt. 1736; m. 29 Oct. 1764, Margery Irvin.
RUTH bapt. 24 Feb. 1739; m. Joshua Pray of Portsmouth.
MARGERY bapt. 1 July 1744; m. 14 Nov. 1763 Simeon Fernald.
MARTHA bapt. 29 July 1753; m. Thomas Trundy.

Joseph Gunnison, born 3 Oct. 1713, married, 22 July 1738, Mary, dau. of Dea. Benjamin Crocker of Ipswich, Mass. He was a deacon in the church at Kittery Point. He died 5 Dec. 1799. Wife died March 1797. Children:

MARGERY b. 25 July 1739; m. Samuel Norton 18 Feb. 1766.
MARY b. 12 Jan. 1741; m. Jeremiah Mitchell.
BENJAMIN b. 7 Nov. 1743; m. 9 Aug. 1770 Mary Fernald, (2) 8 June 1803 Eleanor Fernald.
ELIHU b. 4 April 1746; m. 25 Oct. 1772, Tabitha Mitchell. Son Elihu b. 12 July 1773.
EUNICE b. 19 April 1748; died young.
JOSEPH b. 29 Aug. 1750; d. 1790. Unm.
WILLIAM b. 1 March 1753; m. Hannah Grant, (2) Polly Tandy.
AQUILA b. 2 Sept. 1755; died young.
SARAH b. 23 Dec. 1756; died young.
ROBERT WHIPPLE b. 5 July 1759; m. Mary Norton. Lost at sea. Son Robert b. 25 Aug. 1781.
EBENEZER b. 21 July 1763; died young.

John Gunnison, born March 1715-6, was a farmer of Kittery. He married (1) Eunice, dau. of James Fernald. Pub. 18 Dec. 1742. (2) 10 Feb. 1746-7, Rebecca Norton. Children:

MARY b. 11 Feb. 1745; m. Nathaniel Fernald.
WILLIAM b. 29 March 1748; m. Hannah Norton. Lived in York, Me.
JOHN b. 22 July 1752; died in 1782.
JOSIAH b. 22 June 1755; m. Mary Tucker 11 Jan. 1781.
PELATIAH b. 12 Nov. 1757; m. Jane McIntire of York. Pub. 31 Oct. 1778. s. p.
EUNICE b. 4 July 1762; m. 19 Aug. 1784, Capt. Samuel Norton.
SAMUEL b. 6 Aug. 1768; m. Catharine Norton, (2) Sally Norton.

Samuel Gunnison, born 27 Jan. 1720-21, was a carpenter. Lived at Kittery, Halifax, N. S., and Goshen, N. H. Died 14 May 1806. Married (1) 6 Feb. 1745-6, Jane, dau. of Hercules and Sarah (Hincks) Fernald, who died 20 Jan. 1750, (2) 3 May 1752, Alice, dau. of Ebenezer and Patience (Mendum) Fernald, who was born 21 Feb. 1725-6 and died 5 July 1804. Children:

SUSANNA b. 4 Dec. 1746; m. Edmund Wilson 10 June 1766

JOEPH b. 5 Sept. 1748; d. 20 Feb. 1750-51.

MARGARET b. 16 July 1755; m. 16 June 1774 Dea. Joseph Chandler of Goshen, N. H.

SAMUEL b. 29 May 1757; m. 25 Feb. 1780 Dorcas Cutts. Lived in Goshen, N. H.

EPHRAIM b. 14 Feb. 1759; d. 24 Aug. 1761.

NATHANIEL, twin to Ephraim; m. 14 Jan. 1789, Hannah Batchelder. Goshen, N. H.

DANIEL b. 29 April 1761; m. Ruth Richmond. Lived in East Lempster. N. H.

EPHRAIM b. 16 July 1766; m. 6 Aug. 1787 Deborah Freeman. Goshen, N. H.

ALICE b. 11 Nov. 1769; d. 10 April 1779.

GUBTAIL OR GUPTIL.

Thomas Gubtail had a grant of 50 acres above Salmon Falls, 10 May 1703. He and wife Mary sold this to John Shorey, 20 Oct. 1728. There is no record of any family.

Nathaniel Gubtail married in Portsmouth ——— Isselton. No date is given in the Church Records. It was, doubtless, the Nathaniel Gubtail who with Mary his wife had the following children baptized in South Berwick. He was living in 1762.

MARY born 16 April 1705; m. John Pearce 11 Feb. 1724.

WILLIAM bapt. 11 Nov. 1716; m. perhaps, Hannah ———. She owned the covenant 8 May 1729 and was bapt. with Abigail, Elizabeth and Mary. The last m. prob. Joseph Hodsdon 9 March 1756.

NATHANIEL bapt. 11 Nov. 1716; m. Mary Brawn.

SAMUEL bapt. 11 Nov. 1716; m. Mary ———.

BENJAMIN bapt. 27 April 1718 m. Elizabeth ———.

THOMAS bapt. 26 May 1721; m. Mary ———.

ALICE bapt. 29 Sept. 1723; m. Peter Grant.

JOHN bapt. 29 May 1726; m. Abigail Goodwin, 16 Nov. 1749.

Nathaniel Gubtail, Jr., married Mary, dau. of George and Mary (Tidy) Brawn, as a deed shows. He may have married (2) 16 Feb. 1764, Sarah Lewis. He died 6 Oct. 1809, aged 96. Children:

SARAH bapt. 5 Jan. 1734-5 m. Samuel Furbish 5 Jan. 1764.
WILLIAM bapt. 16 Sept. 1739.
MARY bapt. 5 April 1741; died young.
"ELLIS" (perhaps Alice) bapt. 24 April 1743.
MERIBAH bapt. 12 March 1746-7; m. Stephen Pray 23 March 1769.
NATHANIEL bapt. 15 Jan. 1744-5; m. Hannah Keays 23 Oct. 1766. His children in 1804 were James, William, Nathaniel, David, Lydia, Dorcas, Elizabeth.
GEORGE bapt. 11 Aug. 1751.
MARY bapt. 24 July 1754; m. Paul Goodrich 26 March 1767.

Children of Samuel and Mary (————) Gubtail.

"PEGGE" bapt. 29 Nov. 1741; m. Samuel Hooper, Jr., 1 Aug. 1759.
SAMUEL bapt. 5 June 1743; m. Mrs. Abigail Libby? Cert. gr. 13 May 1777, (2) Mrs. Frances Clements of Somersworth? Cert. gr. June 1784.
ALICE bapt. 20 April 1748.
AMY? bapt. 6 Sept. 1751.

Children of Benjamin and Elizabeth (————) Gubtail.

JAMES bapt. 8 Dec. 1741; m. Mary Stone 21 Jan. 1760. He d. 29 July 1820, aged 83. She d. 8 July 1821.
SARAH bapt. 8 Dec. 1741.
BENJAMIN bapt. 18 Nov. 1744.
ELIZABETH bapt. 12 March 1746-7.
WILLIAM bapt. 20 Aug. 1749; m. Dorcas Stone 28 Dec. 1772.
EUNICE bapt. 8 April 1752; m. Jonathan Stone 26 April 1773.

Children of Thomas and Mary (————) Gubtail. He prob. m. (2) Mrs. Abigail Abbot, 30 Aug. 1764.

EBENEZER bapt. 10 July 1743; m. Sarah Jellison 16 May 1769, prob. m. (2) Mrs. Rachel Nowell 9 March 1779.
HANNAH bapt. 12 March 1746-7; m. Scammon Chadbourne.
KEZIAH bapt. 10 Jan. 1744-5; m. Benjamin Page 6 Aug. 1767.
DANIEL bapt. 20 May 1749; born 2 March 1749; m. Sarah Morrell; d. 3 May 1815.
MARY bapt. 3 July 1754; m. Eliphalet Pray 23 Dec. 1773?
LYDIA bapt. 3 July 1754.

Children of John and Abigail (Goodwin) Guptail.

ABIJAH bapt. 29 Sept. 1751.
"SUSEE" bapt. 4 Jan. 1753.
NATHANIEL bapt. 24 July 1754; m. Mary Chadbourne 20 Feb. 1779.

HALEY.

Andrew Haley was a fisherman at the Isles of Shoals at an early date and was called the "King of the Shoals." He bought land in York in 1662 and sold it in 1684. He marred Deborah, dau. of Gowen Wilson. She was made administratrix of his estate 2 Dec. 1697. Children were:

ANDREW m. Elizabeth Scammon.

WILLIAM m. Sarah ———. Had a grant in 1699. Was of Boston in 1714.

DELIVERANCE m. George Berry 1 Jan. 1702.

ELIZABETH m. 1695, John Nelson, (2) William Hoyt, (3) Nicholas Hilliard.

DEBORAH m. Richard Crockett.

ANNA m. Richard Wescott.

RHODA m. Samuel Skillings.

Andrew Haley, Jr., married, 15 July 1697, Elizabeth, dau. of Humphrey Scammon. He had grants in 1694 and 1699. His will shows that he died in 1725. Widow pub. to Nicholas Weeks 14 Aug. 1742.

ELIZABETH b. 25 June 1698; m. Peter Lewis 29 Dec. 1726.

1. ANDREW b. 22 Jan. 1700; m. Mary Bryar.

WILLIAM b. 17 Feb. 1704; probably died young.

SAMUEL b. 17 Feb. 1706; m. Grace Lewis 21 Nov. 1733. Sons, Josiah b. 9 Feb. 1736, and Samuel bapt. 24 March 1751.

SARAH b. 7 April 1709; m. Joseph Weeks. Int. Rec. 23 April 1726.

2. JOHN b. 14 June 1712; m. Margaret Bryar.

REBECCA b. ———; m. Charles Smith. Int. Rec. 19 July 1735. Ch., Mary b. 20 Aug. 1737; William b. 9 Feb. 1740; Josiah b. 23 Sept. 1742; Sarah b. 16 Feb. 1744; Samuel b. 29 March 1749; Betty b. 15 June 1751; Charles b. 28 June 1755.

THIRD GENERATION.

1. Andrew, son of Andrew and Elizabeth (Scammon) Haley, married, 7 Aug. 1727, Mary, dau. of William and Mary (Cutt) Bryar. His will, dated 2 Nov. 1775, was probated 25 Jan. 1776. Children were:

ANDREW bapt. 7 June 1730; m. Elizabeth Lewis 14 Feb. 1754. Ch., Ebenezer bapt. 15 March 1766, m. Temperance Norton 19 Feb. 1789; and Susanna bapt. 19 Jan. 1772.

ELIZABETH bapt. 2 April 1734; m. Samuel Neal of Stratham, N. H., 7 Feb. 1754.

JOSIAH b. ———.

PELATIAH b. 8 Oct. 1740; m. 1765, Elizabeth Lewis. Son John bapt. 12 Jan. 1768. See Hist. of Brunswick, p. 836.

Susanna m. John Merrill, Esq., of Topsham, Me.

Joseph b. 1738; m. Mary Goodwin of Wells. See Hist. of Brunswick, p. 836.

John b. 20 June 1737; m. Mary Malcolm; d. 1816. Lived in Hollis, Maine.

Mary m. ——— Runlet.

Deborah m. ——— Dokam.

Richard bapt. 5 July 1741; m. Mary Leavitt. Settled in Alfred, Me. Died 25 June 1829, aged 88.

2. John, son of Andrew and Elizabeth (Scammon) Haley, married Margaret, dau. of William and Sarah (Eastman) Bryar, as a deed at Alfred shows. The following were his children:

4. Joel bapt. 3 Sept. 1744; m. Lucy Fernald.

Pelatiah bapt. 3 Sept. 1744.

Susanna bapt. 3 Sept. 1744.

Dorothy bapt. 23 May 1746.

Molly bapt. 22 March 1747; m. Arthur Came 1 Feb. 1766.

Eunice bapt. 30 June 1751; m. Benjamin Parker 18 Feb. 1773.

Tobias bapt. 15 July 1753.

Sarah bapt. 17 Aug. 1755.

Lucy bapt. May 1764; m. Edward Moore 20 Aug. 1785.

5. Robert m. "his cousin," Betsey Parker, (2) 15 Oct. 1780 Martha (Jones) Hutchings.

Rebecca m. Samuel Kingsbury Sept. 1766.

Fourth Generation.

3. Josiah, son of Samuel and Grace (Lewis) Haley, married Susannah, dau. of Moses Hanscom. He was born 9 Feb. 1736 and died 3 Dec. 1826. She was born 13 Aug. 1741 and died 20 Jan. 1831. Children:

Mary b. 18 Feb. 1773; m. Elihu P. Wilson 4 Nov. 1793.

6. Samuel b. 7 Jan. 1778; m. Mary Lewis.

7. Thomas b. 28 Aug. 1781; m. Lucy Lewis.

William b. 20 May 1783; m. Maria Lewis.

8. Josiah b. 4 Jan. 1788; m. Hannah Wentworth.

4. Joel Haley married Lucy, dau. of Tobias and Lucy (Lewis) Fernald. Intentions recorded 28 April 1768. He died 10 Dec. 1798, aged 46. She died 10 Aug. 1821, aged 73. Children:

Tobias b. 7 Nov. 1768, m. Sally Blaisdell; d. 11 Nov. 1840.

Sally b. 22 Jan. 1771, m. Enoch H. Lewis 18 Nov. 1789?

Eunice b. 9 Oct. 1772, m. James McIntire 15 Jan. 1792.

Susan b. 5 April 1774, m. Wm. Hooper 1 Aug. 1793.

Lucy b. 12 Aug. 1776. Pub. to Josiah McIntire 10 Dec. 1803.

Lydia b. 8 June 1780; m. Paul Ford of Lyman 3 Nov. 1806?
Joel b. 2 March 1782; m. Lucy Allen 21 July 1805.
Maria b. 24 Nov. 1786; m. John Billings, 3 April 1809.
John b. 15 Feb. 1788. Settled in Frankfort, Me.
Betsey b. 9 May 1790; m. Joseph Wilson.
James b. 21 Sept. 1792. Settled at Winterport, Me.

5. Robert Haley married (1) Betsey Parker, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Googin) Parker, 10 Sept. 1772, said to have been his cousin, (2) 15 Oct. 1780, widow Martha (Jones) Hutchings. He had four children:

10. William m. Nancy Doane of Scituate, Mass. Pub. 5 Sept. 1807.
Robert b. 22 Dec. 1778; m. 14 March 1802, Nancy Shillaber; 7 ch.
John.
Polly.

Fifth Generation.

6. Samuel Haley married, 2 May 1800, Mary, dau. of Peter Lewis. She was born 18 Aug. 1775. Children:

11. Samuel b. 11 Aug. 1800; m. Mary Hutchings.
William b. 3 Sept. 1804; m. 15 May 1845 widow Harriet (Bradbury) Emery s. p.
Thomas b. 29 Aug. 1806; unm. Colonel in the militia. Died May 1867.
Lyman b. 22 Jan. 1810; lost at sea. Unm.
Josiah b. 15 April 1813. Unm.
Sally b. 27 Oct. 1815. Unm.
12. Benning b. 29 July 1818; m. Abbie Emery.

7. Thomas Haley married, 16 Oct. 1809, Lucy Lewis, sister to his brother Samuel's wife. He died 4 April 1863, aged 82. She died 13 Jan. 1844, aged 64. Children:

Susan m. John S. Leighton of Mt. Vernon, Me., 22 Sept. 1833.
13. Newbury b. 7 Aug. 1812. See below.
Lucy Ann m. Caleb S. Spinney, 13 Feb. 1845.
Dorothy b. 29 Oct. 1815; m. Henry Manson, (2) David Varney. d. s. p. 23 Dec. 1891.
Tamsen m. John B. Parsons of York 20 Feb. 1845.
Frances m. Ephraim C. Pettegrew 6 Sept. 1855.

8. Josiah Haley married, 23 Feb. 1820 Hannah, dau. of Andrew P. and Sally (Weeks) Wentworth. He died 15 Jan. 1837 She died 3 Nov. 1860, aged 67 yrs. 1 mo. 10 days. Children:

John Rogers b. 21 Dec. 1820; m. Jan. 1858 Mary A., dau. of Hiram Moulton of Kittery. d. s. p. 22 July 1864.
Sally Ann b. 10 Oct. 1825; d. 28 Jan. 1826.

Wentworth b. 7 July 1828; m. Mercy A. Adams of Kittery 17 July 1857; d. s. p. May 1872; widow m. (2) Daniel Hutchings and d. 4 Aug. 1891.

10. Children of William and Nancy (Doane) Haley.

Lucy m. (1) 7 Nov. 1826 John Gunnison; (2) George Williams of Kittery.

Capt. John Doane b. 1813; m. Mary J. Jones; d. 4 Oct. 1839; wife prob. m. 12 Oct. 1845 Theodore Trafton of York and d. 5 Sept. 1847. Ch., Sarah A., b.5 Jan. 1835, m. John H. Tuckerman; Christiana b. 2 Sept. 1837, m. John W. Stimson 17 July 1759; Alexina b. 20 March 1840, m. James E. Chasé of Kittery.

Salisbury. Went to California.

Robert. Went to California.

Sixth Generation.

11. Samuel Haley married, 10 July 1822, Mary, dau. of Tobias and Mary Hutchings, who was born 6 July 1803 and d. 3 April 1840. He was a farmer in K'y. Children:

Ann Elizabeth b. 22 Nov. 1822; m. Mark Sargent.

Theodore Sargent b. 5 Sept. 1824; d. 29 Dec. 1845.

Samuel Edward b. 8 July 1827; d. 19 Nov. 1840.

George Henry b. 3 Aug. 1829.

William Marshall b. 25 Nov. 1831; prob. unm.; d. 17 May 1890.

John Lyman b. 10 Nov. 1833; died young.

Charles Storer b. 3 April 1835. Went West.

Mary Frances b. 11 Aug. 183—; m. Thomas Bond.

12. Benning Haley married, 3 March 1846, Abbie B., dau. of Enoch and Harriet (Bradbury) Emery. She was born 9 Jan. 1815 and died 13 Jan. 1872. He died 20 Sept. 1890. Children:

Edwin b. 7 Oct. 1848; d. 6 Oct. 1862.

Franklin b. 5 May 1850; m. 4 March 1879 Oraville M., dau. of Dennis and Lucy (Blaisdell) Manson. Ch., Edwin d. in infancy; Lucy F. b. 25 Dec. 1883; Bessie C. b. 25 July 1886.

Mary E. b. 23 May 1853; d. 30 Oct. 1862.

13. Newbury Haley married, (1) 28 Oct. 1838, Elizabeth, dau. of Oliver and Elizabeth (Remick) Manson. She was born 30 Jan. 1812 and died 26 April 1845. He m. (2) 11 June 1847 Augusta Jane Manson, sister to his first wife. She was born 19

May 1820 and died 25 Feb. 1900. He died 12 Sept. 1889. Children:

Lucy E. b. 27 Jan. 1839; m. 21 July 1871 Robert Hall of Portsmouth.

Annie L. b. 15 June 1841; m. 25 Dec. 1862 Calvin Lewis of Kittery.

Georgiana W. b. 12 Aug. 1842; m. 1 Dec. 1861 Edgar Greenleaf of Kittery.

Letitia B. b. 26 April 1845; d. 22 Jan. 1900. Unm.

Newbury W., twin to Letitia; m. 1 Jan. 1878 Annie A. Johnson. Ch., Clarence N., Mabel, Maud, Mamie and Mabel again.

Oliver C. b. 15 Nov. 1848; m. 15 Nov. 1877 Mary A. Parsons of Kittery. Ch., Ralph b. 20 Aug. 1878. Lives on the ancestral farm in Kittery.

Carrie b. 15 Nov. 1856.

William Haley bapt. as an infant in the first parish, 13 March 1743, was Lt. in the revolutionary army and Major in the militia. He married (1) Nov. 1773, Miriam Fernald, (2) 15 March 1797, Miriam Johnson. He died 4 May 1802. Second wife died about 1825. A daughter Betsey married Thomas Pettegrew, 2 July 1802. There was a Dorothy by second marriage.

Unclassified Marriages.

19 April 1753 James Haley and Deborah Henderson.
20 Feb. 1752 Sarah Haley and William Hutchins.
12 Nov. 1780 John Haley and Martha Hutchins.
6 Aug. 1816 Nancy Haley and Francis Davis.
4 July 1819 Lucy Haley and Edmund Hutchings.
29 Aug. 1820 Susan Haley and George Aronsby.
2 Feb. 1835 William Haley, Jr., and Rebecca Ann Goodwin.
12 Dec. 1849 William Haley, Jr., and Mrs. Sarah Manson.
31 Aug. 1847 Mary Haley and Thomas Morton of Greenland, N. H.

Samuel Haley, descended from the Haley family of Saco, b. 1727, married Mary Orme and died 7 Feb. 1811. Wife born 1730 and died 2 May 1810. Children recorded in Kittery:

Susannah b. 19 Nov. 1754; d. 7 Dec. 1810.
Mary b. 17 July 1756.
Elsy b. 20 May 1758.
Samuel b. 4 April 1760.
Margaret b. 23 Oct. 1761; m. Charles Bellamy 3 July 1787.
Joseph b. 5 Dec. 1764.
Sarah b. 17 Aug. 1765.
John b. 20 June 1767. Pub. to Mary Bellamy 26 March 1789.
Tamesin b. 6 June 1769; m. John Bellamy 21 Nov. 1791.
Elisha b. 23 March 1771.
Benjamin b. 16 May 1773.
Daniel b. 12 June 1775.

HAMILTON.

This name is often written Hambleton. A David Hamilton came over as a Scotch prisoner in 1651. See Suffolk Deeds, I. 5, 6; also N. E. Reg. XLIV. 361-4. David Hamilton married, 1662, Anna Jackson and lived in what is now Rollinsford, N. H. He bought 20 acres above St. Alban's cove in 1669. "David Hamilton, Senr., dec'd" is mentioned in 1689, when the selectmen of Dover granted 20 acres to Thomas Pots "for keeping and maintaining David Hamilton, oldest son of David Hamilton the whole term of his life." Children:

David, slain by Indians 28 Sept. 1691. See Pike's Journal.
Solomon b. 10 Aug. 1666.
Jonathan b. 20 Dec. 1672.
Bial b. about 1676.
Gabriel b. about 1679.
Abel or Abiel b. about 1680.
James?

Gabriel Hamilton bought land in Berwick, 23 March 1702-3. He married Mary ——— (2) 24 May 1721 Judith, widow of Benj. Meads and dau. of Nathan and Martha (Tozier) Lord. He died about 1730, as his will indicates. Widow's will was made in 1775. Children:

Gabriel bapt. 6 Sept. 1713; m. Margaret Hodsdon.
John bapt. 6 Sept. 1713; m. Mary Grant.
Hannah bapt. 6 Sept. 1713; m. Jeremiah Paul. Pub. 5 June 1731.
Patience bapt. 6 Sept. 1713; pub. to Shadrach Weymouth, 5 March 1736.
Mary bapt. 6 Sept. 1713; died young.
Jonathan bapt. 8 Aug. 1715. Removed to New London, Conn., about 1736 and m. 26 July 1736, Elizabeth Strickland. Had wife Phebe in 1766. Removed to Nova Scotia and d. in Horton, N. S., 24 Feb. 1776.
Katharine bapt. 29 May 1718.

Children by second marriage:

Mary bapt. 27 Aug. 1724; m. James Gray, 7 Jan. 1746.
Martha bapt. 27 Aug. 1724.
Margaret bapt. 27 Aug. 1724; m. John Remick.
Olive bapt. 6 May 1731; m. John Knight, 2 June 1748.

Bial Hamilton married Mary, dau. of William Hearl. Both joined the church of S. Berwick, 24 May 1719. He married (2)

26 Dec. 1721 Abigail, dau. of Joseph and Margaret (Goodwin) Hodsdon. Will 1758-1763. Children:

KEZIAH b. 30 March 1715.
SOLOMON b. 6 Jan. 1716; died young.
SETH bapt. 7 May 1721.
BIAL bapt. 7 Nov. 1722; m. Joanna Bolthood, 27 Sept. 1749. Ch., David bapt. 8 April 1752, and Bial bapt. 24 July 1754.

Children by second marriage:

JOSHUA bapt. 7 June 1724.
JEREMIAH bapt. June 1725; m. Sarah Hamilton 21 June 1758?
JOSEPH bapt. 6 Nov. 1726; m. Elizabeth ———.
JONAS bapt. 5 April 1731; m. Charity Keay 29 Dec. 1757.
SOLOMON bapt. 19 Aug. 1733; m. Sarah Keay 27 Jan. 1757, (2) Elizabeth ———.
SUSANNA bapt. 21 June 1739; m. Edward Haggens 13 July 1788?
ABIGAIL? m. John Turner Bolthood 5 Jan. 1751.

Abiel, called also Abel, Hamilton, had wife Deborah in 1705. He calls himself brother of Bial Hamilton in 1708. Had a grant in 1703. An Abel Hamilton owned the Covenant 13 Jan. 1741-2, at S. Berwick. Benjamin Hamilton, who owned the Covenant 17 March 1525-6 and joined the church by profession of faith 22 Nov. 1741, may have been son of Abiel. A Benjamin Hamilton m. 22 Oct. 1747, Experience Walker, and had Benjamin bapt. 13 Feb. 1749-50. He may have m. (2) Catharine McKenny, 24 May 1759.

THIRD GENERATION.

Gabriel, son of Gabriel Hamilton, married Margaret, dau. of Joseph and Margaret (Goodwin) Hodsdon. His will, made 7 June 1776, was probated 6 Nov. 1783. Children:

MARY bapt. 4 May 1729; m. Isaac Bracket 17 Nov. 1748.
JERUSHA bapt. 19 July 1730; m. Thomas Cook of York about 1751.
GABRIEL bapt. 11 Nov. 1733; m. Sarah Grant.
AMY bapt. 19 May 1734; m. Benjamin Kilgore 18 Dec. 1752.
SARAH bapt. 16 Nov. 1735; m. ——— Lord.
REUBEN bapt. 20 July 1740; not named in will.
SIMEON bapt. 14 June 1741; m. Mary Hearl 9 April 1766.
SILAS bapt. 6 July 1743, not named in will.
MARGERY m. ——— Carlisle.
LYDIA b. 29 Oct. 1748, m. Samuel Joy 8 Aug. 1767.
PATIENCE m. ——— Gray.
ELIJAH, m. Lydia Joy, 1779.

John, son of Gabriel Hamilton, Senr., married Mary, dau. of Col. Peter Grant. Estate adm. by Mary July 1762. She m. (2) 19 Nov. 1762 Joseph Chadbourne.

———bapt. 5 Jan. 1741-2.
Lydia bapt. 5 Jan. 1741-2.
Sarah bapt. 23 Sept. 1743; m. Stephen Perkins 9 March 1757?
John bapt. 13 May 1746; m. Judith Goodwin? (2) Hannah Thurrell 27 Sept. 1792. Will, July 1803. Ch., John, Aaron, Moses, James, Hannah, Polly, Patty, Olive, Sally, Lydia, Betsey, Sukey and Nancy.
Hannah bapt. 6 July 1750.
Martha bapt. 24 Jan. 1753; m. Joseph Chadbourne 12 Sept. 1771.
Olive bapt. 3 July 1754.

Joseph, son of Bial and Mary (Hearl) Hamilton, married Elizabeth ————. The following children were bapt. at S. Berwick:

Elizabeth bapt. 29 Aug. 1742.
Sarah bapt. 8 June 1744; m. Ichabod Hayes 24 March 1763.
Deborah bapt. 13 July 1744.
Jonathan bapt. 25 March 1745-6.

Solomon, son of Bial and Abigail (———) Hamilton, married, 27 Jan. 1757, Sarah Keay, (2) Elizabeth ————. Will dated 9 April 1794, names wife Elizabeth and ch., Jonathan, Solomon, Sarah Libby, Lydia, Elizabeth, Molly, Daniel, and Nancy.

Gabriel, son of Gabriel and Margaret (————) Hamilton, married, 17 July 1746, Sarah, dau. of Col. Peter Grant. She m. (2) 21 June 1758, Jeremiah Lord. Children:

Lydia bapt. 9 Nov. 1748.
James bapt. 6 July 1750.
Jonathan bapt. 8 April 1752.
Margaret bapt. 11 Aug. 1754.
Patience bapt. 26 Nov. 1755.

Col. Jonathan, son of Joseph, Hamilton married, 8 Feb. 1771, Mary Manning, (2) Lydia Thurrell 13 Dec. 1787, (3) Charlotte ————. He died in 1802. Children:

Joseph bapt. 12 July 1788; d. 15 July 1788.
Betsey bapt. 3 Aug. 1788; m. Peter Clark 26 Feb. 1792.
Polly bapt. 3 Aug. 1788; m. Emery Goodwin?
John bapt. 3 Aug. 1788; merchant of Portsmouth.
Olive bapt. 3 Aug. 1788; m. Joshua Haven 12 Sept. 1802.

Oliver bapt. 3 Aug. 1788; merchant of Portsmouth.
George bapt. 3 Aug. 1788.
Joseph bapt. 3 Aug. 1788; merchant of Portsmouth.

HAMMONS.

Edmund Hammons, born in 1651, as a deposition shows, bought land east of Spruce Creek in 1679. Pike's Journal says he and his wife were killed by Indians while at work in the field, 20 Aug. 1694, but he is mentioned as deceased in a deed dated 10 Jan. 1690. See York Deeds, VII. 85.

It was doubtless his son Edmund who had a grant 16 May 1694 and whose estate was administered by son Benjamin in 1705. Jane, widow of Edmund was living in 1728, when his estate was divided. York Deeds, XVI. 213 and 208 show the following children:

Benjamin m. 2 Sept. 1731, Elizabeth Grover of York; living in 1760.
Patience, a captive in Canada 5 March 1710-11. She returned, married Daniel Jones, lived in New York and died about 9 Oct. 1731. s. p.
Elizabeth m. ——— Rose. Widow in 1731.
Margaret m. Paul Williams 25 Oct. 1716, (2) Wm. Dealing.
Abigail m. Benjamin Beadle. Was of Salem, Mass., in 1734.

Edward Hammons m. Elizabeth Ball 20 Oct. 1700 and had dau. Joanna b. 20 April 1701. His widow married Francis Pettegrew about 1706. Benjamin Hammons married 19 Oct. 1722 Sarah Briar, prob. widow of William Briar. He may have been a son of the first Edmund Hammons.

Benjamin Hammons who married Elizabeth Grover had a son Edmund, as tax list shows, b. 21 March 1741, who was published to Mary Hutchins, 17 Nov. 1775. The marriage was evidently not consummated, for he married the same year Mary, dau. of Moses and Elizabeth (Parsons) Wilson. He was a revolutionary soldier and died in Cornish, Me., 7 May 1836. His wife, born 20 June 1751, (private records say July 1741, probably an error) died 27 Jan. 1825. They had a son Edmund b. in K'y 4 Aug. 1776; m. 2 March 1800 Betsey Hill and d. at Glenburn, N. H., 18 April 1857. Children:

Sally b. 6 Jan. 1801.
Polly b. 15 Sept. 1805; d. 1805.
Thomas J. b. 8 Dec. 1805.

David b. 12 May 1808 at Parsonsfield; m. 29 Sept. 1839 Martha, dau. of John and Abigail (Wilson) O'Brion; d. at Bethel, Me., 7 Nov. 1888. 3 ch. He was a Congressman.

Clarissa b. 15 June 1810.

Reuben b. 15 July 1812.

Edmund b. 30 Nov. 1816; d. 30 Dec. 1816.

Nancy b. 23 Jan. 1818.

Almira b. 8 July 1822.

Sylvanus, twin to Almira.

Royal b. 19 May 1827.

The following I have been unable to classify.

M. 7 May 1748 Edmund Hammons and Elizabeth Pope.

M. 10 Sept. 1780 Edmund Hammons and Hannah Morgrage.

Pub. 21 June 1735 Edward Hammons and Elizabeth Richardson of Dover.

Pub. 12 Dec. 1747 Joseph Barnes and Elizabeth Hammons.

Pub. 5 July 1778 Asahel Cole of Limerick and Betty Hammons.

Bapt. 13 June 1779 Elizabeth, dau. of Edward and Sarah Hammons.

HAMMOND.

William Hammond was settled in Wells before 1653. Was he from Slymbridge, England? See Maine Wills, p. 32. He was born in 1597 and died in 1702, aged 105. Wife's name was Benedictus. John Gooch calls Hammond his brother. Old records say that he had sons Jonathan and Joseph, Jonathan had wife Mary. He was killed and scalped by the Indians in 1704. It was, perhaps, his widow who m. James Welch in 1709. A Jonathan, Jr., is mentioned in Wells in 1699. Samuel Hammond bought land in Wells in 1713. Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Hammond married Samuel Ford of Charlestown, Mass. Another dau., Mary, married Samuel Treadwell. Abraham Hammond was in Biddeford in 1720.

1. Joseph, son of William and Benedictus Hammond, was born in 1646. He married before 5 July 1670, Catharine, widow of William Leighton and dau. of Nicholas Frost. He died 20 Feb. 1709-10; his wife died 15 Aug. 1715, in the 82d year of her age. He had a garrison house near Franks Fort. He was many years Town Clerk, also Selectman, Representative to the

General Court, Councilor, Captain, Major, Recorder of Deeds, and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. Children:

Mercy b. 1670; m. her cousin, John Gowen, about 1690.
George b. 11 Sept. 1672; d. 24 April 1690.
Dorcas b. 1675; m. Robert Cutt 18 April 1698; d. 17 Nov. 1757.
2. Joseph b. 19 Jan. 1677; m. Hannah Storer.

2. Joseph, son of Joseph Hammond, married, 14 Sept. 1699, Hannah, dau. of Joseph and Hannah Storer of Wells. He was Clerk of the Courts and Recorder of Deeds, Colonel in the Militia, seven years Representative to the General Court and twelve years a Councilor. He died 26 Jan. 1753. His wife, born 6 May 1680, died 21 May 1765. Children:

3. Joseph b. 1 Feb. 1700-1; m. Mary Adams.
Hannah b. 4 July 1702; d. 9 Aug. 1702.
4. George b. 20 Feb. 1703-4; m. Hannah Coburn.
Dorcas b. 17 Jan. 1705-6; m. Thomas Cutts 23 April 1724.
Abigail b. 16 Nov. 1707; m. Nathaniel Wheelwright of Wells, 28 Jan. 1728.
Catherine b. 24 Sept. 1709; unm. in 1753.
Elisha b. 18 Sept. 1712; d. 30 Nov. 1714.
5. John b. 3 July 1714; m. Hannah Littlefield.
6. Jonathan b. 20 July 1716; m. Ann Rice.

Fourth Generation.

3. Joseph Hammond married, 20 Sept. 1722, Mary, dau. of John Adams. His will was probated 8 April 1779. He also was clerk of courts. Children:

Mary b. 30 Oct. 1723; m. John Parry, a native of England and a schoolmaster in Kittery. He was killed by lightning June 1772. She d. Oct. 1771.
Joseph b. 15 Sept. 1725; d. 22 Dec. 1741 in London. Unm.
Hannah b. 6 Sept. 1727; m. John Gunnison. Pub. 2 Nov. 1745.
John b. 18 Feb. 1729-30; d. 7 April 1744.
Elisha b. 28 March 1731-2; drowned in Woolwich, Eng., 22 Aug. 1747.
Abigail b. 2 Sept. 1734; m. Nathaniel Rogers 30 April 1756.
7. Christopher b. 26 June 1740; m. Sarah Kennard.
8. Thomas b. 24 Dec. 1737; Mary Rogers.

4. George Hammond married, 20 Nov. 1730, Hannah Coburn of York. She died 22 Jan. 1805, aged 95. Children:

Sarah b. 21 Aug. and d. 28 Sept. 1731.
George b. 31 Jan. 1732; d. 25 Dec. 1752.

Ebenezer b. 16 Sept. 1734. Unm., Rev., soldier.

Catherine b. 8 Dec. 1736; m. Nathaniel Melcher of Portsmouth. Pub. 8 July 1767.

Hannah b. 11 Dec. 1738; d. at an advanced age. Unm.

Sarah b. 13 April 1741; d. 15 June 1815. Unm.

Seth b. 7 Oct. 1743; d. in Rev. army. Unm.

Joseph b. 31 Aug. 1745. Lived in Portsmouth. Had one dau. Elizabeth, who m. a Mr. Melcher.

John b. 17 May 1747; d. 29 Dec. 1760.

Elizabeth b. 22 April 1849; m. Nathaniel Simpson of York, 9 July 1772.

George b. 25 Dec. 1752; died young.

9. George b. 3 Dec. 1753; m. Mary Weeks.

5. John Hammond married, 14 Dec. 1738, Hannah Littlefield. She is said to have been of Boston, but it would be well to look in Wells for her ancestry. He died 18 Jan. 1759. Children:

William b. 15 Dec. 1739; died a young man. Unm.

John b. 24 March 1740-1; unmarried.

Elizabeth b. 25 Jan. 1743-4; m. Stephen Paul 28 July 1782.

Abigail b. 25 Jan. 1746; m. Moses Whittum 8 March 1776?

10. Joseph b. 1750; m. Mary Fernald.

Mary b. 1760; m. William Fernald 18 May 1786.

6. Dea. Jonathan Hammond married Anne, dau. of Richard Rice. Pub. 1 June 1745. He died 25 Jan. 1811. She died 18 Nov. 1786, aged 70. Children:

Love b. about 1746; died young.

11. Samuel b. 8 June 1748; m. Abigail Hanscom.

12. Jonathan b. 22 Dec. 1749; m. Elizabeth Remick.

Elisha b. ———; m. 11 June 1780, Sarah Libby; d. s. p. in Brownfield, Me.

Lucy m. 5 Sept. 1776 Wm. Remick; d. 10 April 1804.

Keziah m. 12 March 1782, Jonathan Allen of Greenland, N. H.

Abigail, died young.

Susannah m. Wm. Remick, 19 May 1808.

Eunice m. Thomas Thurston 16 Oct. 1792.

Fifth Generation.

7. Christopher Hammond married, 1 July 1761, Sarah, dau. of Edward Kennard. She was born 9 Sept. 1743 and died 10 March 1826. He died 21 May 1813 in N. Berwick, whither he had removed. Children:

Lucy b. 9 Jan. 1762.

Sarah b. 3 Sept. 1764; m. 11 Feb. 1787 James Hill, (2) 27 Feb. 1792 Wm. Staples of Berwick.

Joseph b. 30 Dec. 1765; d. 24 March 1767.

Abigail b. 11 Dec. 1767; m. 5 Oct. 1788, Peter Staples of Berwick.

Mary b. 13 Jan. 1770; m. Joseph Fogg, 10 March 1791.

Elizabeth b. 16 May 1772; m. Ebenezer Jacobs of Sanford, 3 Nov. 1792.

Anna bapt. 18 Sept. 1773; prob. died young.

Nancy b. about 1776; m. Joseph Boston, 18 Feb. 1796.

John b. 15 Jan. 1779; m. (1) 29 Sept. 1800, Patience, dau. of Humphrey and Olive Lord, (2) Margaret, dau. of Silas and Sarah Hall; d. 27 Aug. 1861.

Lydia b. 6 June 1780; m. Nathaniel Bennett;d. 15 April 1862.

Shuah b. 13 Feb. 1784; m. 30 Jan. 1809 Wm. Weymouth; d. 12 Aug. 1811.

13. Nathaniel Kennard b. 10 March 1786; m. Lettice Wheeler, (2) Orpha Packard; d. March 1867 in Phillips, Me.

8. Thomas Hammond married Mary, dau. of Rev. John Rogers. Pub. 24 Dec. 1763. Lived on the homestead in Eliot. He died 18 Sept. 1803, aged 66. She died 22 June 1819, aged 81. Children:

Mary bapt. Oct. 1765; m. 20 June 1784, Wm. Jones of Portsmouth, N. H.

14. Joseph bapt. Jan. 1768; m. Mary Staples.

9. George Hammond married, 1775, Mary, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Haley) Weeks. Was a farmer of Eliot.

15. John b. 6 Feb. 1777; m. Mary Fernald.

Hannah b. about 1779; m. 1 July 1802, Nathan Raynes of York.

Sarah b. about 1781; m. Thomas Libby 19 Oct. 1823; d. s. p. 1852.

Catherine b. about 1783; m. 3 May 1820 James Hanscom.

Mary b. about 1785; m. 23 June 1814, Horace Remick.

10. Joseph Hammond married, 7 Nov. 1784, Mary Fernald. Lived and died at the homestead near Franks Fort.

Hannah Littlefield b. about 1785; m. Timothy Spinney 20 Dec. 1805.

Mary b. 25 April 1787; m. Wm. Brooks, 27 July 1809.

Prudence b. about 1789; m. Wm. Brooks, 30 Nov. 1808.

Sarah b. about 1792; m. Timothy Spinney 4 Nov. 1813.

16. John b. about 1794; m. Mary Boyd Paul.

17. William b. 8 Aug. 1787; m. Mary Paul.

Elizabeth b. —— ——; m. John P. Rogers, 24 Feb. 1822.

18. Joseph bapt. 18 April 1804; m. Mary Pray.

11. Deacon Samuel Hammond married, 4 Sept. 1783, Abigail, dau. of Moses Hanscom. Lived in northeast part of Eliot. He died 21 Jan. 1835. She died 4 April 1825.

19. Moses b. 2 Sept. 1785; m. Mary McIntire.

20. Jonathan bapt. 12 Aug. 1787; m. Olive Pierce.

12. Jonathan Hammond married, 28 July 1774, Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel and Jane (Libby) Remick, b. 31 Oct. 1748 and d. 24 July 1829. He was a soldier of the Revolution.

21. Nathaniel b. 17 June 1775; m. Elizabeth Fogg.
James b. 25 June 1776; m. l. and d. in Brunswick, Me.
Ann b. 3 Nov. 1778; m. Gideon Libby, 18 Jan. 1801.
Jane b. 3 Oct. 1780; m. Dimond Tetherly 3 Jan. 1826.
Elizabeth b. 8 April 1783; m. Solomon Libby, 15 Dec. 1806.
Love b. 22 Jan. 1787; m. 5 June 1820, Elisha H. Gilman of Brownsfield, Me. s. p.

Sixth Generation.

13. Nathaniel Kennard Hammond married, (1) 1808, Lettice, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Morfet) Wheeler of Concord, Mass., (2) Orpha Packard, b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 3 June 1799. He died in Phillips, Me., in 1868.

Joseph Wheeler b. 29 June 1809.
Shuah W. b. 18 Oct. 1811.
Sarah K. b. 27 April 1814.
Mary Jane b. 12 Feb. 1816.
Velina H. b. 10 Feb. 1818.
John Q. b. 8 Jan. 1821; m. 30 Oct. 1845, Caroline Arvilla, dau. of Daniel and Sally (Clark) Wiggin, b. 30 Oct. 1825. He d. in Lynn, Mass., 28 Dec. 1872. Ch., Charles Adrian b. 14 Aug. 1846; Harriet Eva b. 23 July 1849; Caroline Velina b. 3 March 1853, John Franklin, b. 14 March 1855; Joseph Wheeler b. 23 Aug. 1858; Sally Clark b. 29 Dec. 1863; and William b. 9 April 1868.
Ira b. 9 Oct. 1823.

Children by second marriage:

Pamela b. 16 Jan. 1831.
Horace N. b. 9 Sept. 1832.
Llewellyn b. 14 Dec. 1837.
Mary Ellen b. 20 Dec. 1846.

14. Joseph Hammond married Mary, dau. of Noah and Hannah (Edgerly) Staples. He died about 1825. She died 21 May 1806, aged 39. Lived on his father's farm in Eliot.

Mary Olive b. 14 April 1790; d. 24 June 1790.
Daniel Rogers b. 19 Aug. 1791; m. 5 June 1817, Sally J., dau. of Jacob Remick. Ch., Daniel, who d. young; Mary Staples, Susan Yeaton, and Eliza, who died in 1852.
Pierrepont b. 5 July 1793; d. in New Orleans. Unm. Was a shipmaster.

Mary b. 19 June 1795; m. Thomas Shapleigh 17 April 1822.
22. Joseph b. 25 Sept. 1797; m. Sally Frost.
Rachel R. b. 22 June 1799. Unm.
Eliza A. b. 26 May 1801; m. Joseph Hill, 28 April 1825.
23. Thomas b. 14 May 1803; m. 27 April 1825 Rosanna Goodwin.

15. John Hammond married, 30 Dec. 1801, Mary, dau. of Maj. Benjamin Fernald. He lived on his father's farm and died 5 Oct. 1838, aged 61. His wife was born 9 Sept. 1782. He was a member of the House of Representatives of Mass. and of Maine.

Julia Fernald b. 29 May 1803; m. Jeremiah Libby, 1834.
Caroline b. 17 Jan. 1805; m. John R. Hanscom, 6 March 1828.
Lucy Ann b. 8 Dec. 1807; m. 16 Nov. 1826, Charles Lang of Stratham, N. H.
Harriet b. 8 May 1809.
Mary Weeks b. 12 Oct. 1811.
24. George Albert b. 3 June 1813; m. Betsey Warren Huntress.
Olive b. 11 Oct. 1815.
Mary F. b. 5 June 1819; m. Wm. D. M. Rogers, 19 Jan. 1840.

16. John Hammond married, 1 Dec. 1817, Mary Boyd Paul of Berwick. Was a shoemaker. He died 27 Feb. 1822. She died 4 July 1825.

Mary Jane b. 14 March 1818.
William b. 13 April 1819; d. 13 April 1834.
John Albert b. 10 Jan. 1821.

17. Capt. William Hammond married, 24 Aug. 1823, Mary, dau. of James and Mary (Kennard) Paul. He was Representative, County Commissioner and Register of Probate. Lived on Bolt Hill.

John Edward b. 14 Nov. 1823; m. Lydia Jane Ricker, Feb. 1850.
Wm. Augustus b. 24 May 1827.
Mary Ann Pickering b. 14 March 1829.
James Paul b. 9 Aug. 1831; d. 8 Oct. 1832.
Aravesta b. 21 Jan. 1834.
Howard b. 10 June 1837.
Emily b. 15 Oct. 1841.

18. Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary (Fernald) Hammond, married Mary Pray of Portsmouth. Pub. 6 July 1825. He lived as a farmer on the original Hammond farm. Children:

Joshua b. about 1825.
Lyman P. b. about 1827.

Joseph b. about 1829.
John b. about 1831.
Caroline b. about 1832.
Martha J. b. about 1834.

19. Moses Hammond married Mary McIntire of York 24 Jan. 1808. He died 10 July 1844. She died 20 April 1844. Children:

Abigail b. 25 Nov. 1808; d. 19 April 1844. Unm.
Elisha b. 23 Jan. 1810; d. 23 July 1813.
Olive S. b. 6 Dec. 1813.
Elisha b. 10 Nov. 1814; m. 1838, Elizabeth Fernald. Son Owen B. b. 23 Sept. 1839; d. 9 April 1844.
Nancy b. 11 June 1818; d. 2 March 1844.
Samuel b. 6 April 1820; d. 4 April 1844.
Mercy M. b. 22 March 1822; m. Sylvester Moulton 6 Dec. 1841.
Moses H. b. 29 April 1824; d. 15 June 1825.
Moses O. b. 29 Dec. 1827.
Julia L. b. 11 March 1831.

20. Jonathan Hammond married, 17 April 1816, Olive Pierce. She was dau. of Daniel and Anne (Adams) Pierce, was born in 1794 and died 18 Nov. 1843. He died 6 July 1840. Children:

Ann R. b. 7 Feb. 1817; d. 12 Nov. 1843. Unm.
Samuel b. 15 April 1819.
Charles W. b. 19 Nov. 1821.
Albion K. P. b. 7 June 1824.
Franklin A. b. 2 March 1827.
Asenath b. 17 June 1830.
Jonathan E. b. 10 Dec. 1833; d. 1 Oct. 1843.
Mary A. b. 2 Dec. 1836; d. 11 Nov. 1843.

21. Nathaniel Hammond married, 28 Nov. 1799, Elizabeth, dau. of John Fogg. She was born 27 Feb. 1780 and died 27 Feb. 1853. He died 7 Sept. 1842. Children:

James b. 8 Feb. 1800. Lived in Portsmouth. Sons, James W., Charles, Owen and ———.
Abigail Fogg b. 25 May 1802; m. Otis Wakefield of Reading, Mass., in 1836.
Elizabeth b. 26 June 1804. Unm.
Paulina b. 25 Oct. 1806; d. 5 April 1824.
John Fogg b. 25 Dec. 1808; m. and l. in Reading, Mass.
Susan b. 20 March 1815; m. ——— Nichols of Reading, Mass.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

22. Joseph Hammond married, 7 Dec. 1820, Sarah, dau. of Joseph and Mary Frost. Children:

MARY FROST b. about 1821.
SARAH b. about 1825; m. ——— Roberts of Great Falls, N. H.
PIERPONT b. 25 May 1828; m. 1 Sept. 1851, Rebecca Leighton; d. 1 Feb. 1900. One ch., Emma b. 8 April 1856, d. 7 Feb. 1879.
JOSEPH b. about 1832.
HENRY CLAY b. about 1835.

23. Thomas Hammond married (1) 27 April 1825, Rosanna dau. of Daniel Goodwin, who died 22 July 1843, aged 35, (2) widow Trefethern. He went to Cal. in 1849, returned and lived in Eliot. Children:

DANIEL b. about 1825.
POLLY b. about 1827.
PIERPONT b. about 1829.
SARAH FRANCES b. about 1832.
HENRIETTA b. about 1834.
THOMAS b. about 1838.
EMELINE b. about 1840; d. 16 Aug. 1853.
Two children by second marriage.

24. George Albert Hammond married, 1840, Betsey Warren Huntress, dau. of William and Rhoda Huntress of Waterboro, Me. She was born 7 March 1809 and died 3 July 1895. The date of her birth is here given as copied from the handwriting of her husband. He died 3 Jan. 1902. He was one of the leading men of Eliot, twice Representative to the Legislature, and filled various town and county offices. He is spoken of as an upright and honored citizen. Children:

ELLEN BACON b. 16 Aug. 1841; d. 13 Nov. 1857.
ARABELLE b. 7 Feb. 1846.
GEORGE EVERETT b. 21 Dec. 1849; m. Emily Irene Spinney.

HANSCOM.

Savage says that a Thomas Hanscom came over in 1629 and settled at Salem, Mass. He was of Sutton Parish, Bedfordshire, and brother-in-law of Richard Clayton. See Records of Mass. Vol. I. p. 35.

Thomas Hanscom of Kittery was born about 1623, as a deposition shows. He is mentioned in 1649 and 1651 in Court records. He married 16 May 1664 Ann ———. Her surname is not recorded. After his death she married James Tobey and was living in 1720, as a division of estate shows. Children:

1. THOMAS b. 17 Oct. 1666; m. Alice Rogers, (2) Tamsen Gowell.
JOHN b. 15 Sept. 1668; d. about 1697. His mother administered his estate.
OLIVE b. 12 March 1671.
SAMUEL b. 10 April 1675.
MOSES b. ——— ———; m. Hannah, dau. of William and Hannah (Nelson) Rackliff. Was of Scarborough in 1738.
2. JOB m. Mary Gowell.

SECOND GENERATION.

1. Thomas Hanscom married (1) Alice, dau. of Richard Rogers, (2) Tamsen, dau. of Richard Gowell. He died intestate about 1712. Administration granted to his widow Tamsen 11 Nov. 1713. Children:

3. THOMAS b. Dec. 1690; m. Sarah Fogg.
HESTER b. 20 Nov. 1692; m. David Libby, Jr.; d. March 1761.
ANNE b. 16 Aug. 1694; m. Daniel Fogg, Jr., 30 June 1715; d. 15 April 1775.
JOHN b. 26 Oct. 1696; d. 1 Nov. 1697.
PRISCILLA b. 26 Oct. 1696; d. Jan. 1797.

Children by second marriage:

4. SAMUEL b. 25 July 1698; m. Hannah Libby.
MARY b. 28 July 1700; m. John Morrell, Jr., 16 Dec. 1721.
MARTHA b. 27 Sept. 1702; m. Solomon Libby 4 March 1724-5; d. Feb. 1789.
5. JOHN b. 15 April 1705; m. Mary Brooks.
JOSEPH b. 13 July 1708; m. Lydia Spinney 18 March 1732-3. Said to have died at an early age. Son Joseph b. 26 May 1733.
6. MOSES b. 2 March 1712-13; m. Mary Field.

2. Job. Hanscom married Mary, dau. of Richard and Hannah (Remick) Gowell. He is supposed to have moved to Saco and to have died there in 1777, aged 100 years. Children were:

AARON b. 10 June 1706; m. Hannah ———. Ch., Aaron[1] b. 3 Dec. 1734, Uriah, and prob. others.

[1]His will, dated 20 Oct. 1778, names "nephew John son of my brother Uriah deceased" [Uriah's wife was Mary Hearl. Pub. 7 July 1744], Sarah Knight, dau. of Zebulon Knight, nephew Wm. Wherren and "my late wife."

Elizabeth b. 16 Aug. 1716; m. Samuel Odel. Pub. 28 Dec. 1735. Ch., Sarah b. 5 June 1737, Samuel b. 4 Dec. 1738, James b. 12 Nov. 1740, Joseph b. 17 June 1743, and Mary b. 9 June 1750.

Benaiah, received deed of land from his father, 16 Dec. 1738; m. Keziah, dau. of John and Hannah (Fogg) Rogers in 1739. Moved to Saco.

Probably others.

Third Generation.

3. Thomas Hanscom married, 1 Jan. 1715-6, Sarah, dau. of Daniel and Hannah (Libby) Fogg. Children were:

Thomas b. 18 Nov. 1716; d. 17 Feb. 1716-7.

Alice b. 18 Jan. 1717-8.

7. Thomas b. 8 Sept. 1719; m. Mary Hanscom.

Elisha b. 21 Aug. 1721; m. Keturah Fogg 3 Dec. 1753. Went to Scarborough.

George bapt. 2 Dec. 1723; prob. went to Scarborough and m. (1) Mary Fogg 13 Nov. 1746, (2) Abigail Fogg 20 Dec. 1753.

Timothy bapt. May 1730; m. Keziah, widow of Richard Gowell and dau. of James and Hannah (Rogers) Fernald. A Timothy Hanscom m. in Portsmouth, 30 April 1758, Mary Fernald, perhaps an earlier marriage. Settled in Arundel about 1774.

8. Daniel bapt. Sept. 1730; m. Mary Goold 8 Nov. 1759.

9. Jonathan bapt. Aug. 1733; m. Elizabeth Libby 30 July 1761.

Aaron bapt. 7 Jan. 1739.

4. Samuel Hanscom married, Jan. 1721-2, Hannah, dau. of Matthew and Elizabeth (Brown) Libby, (2) 20 Nov. 1750, Mary (Fogg) Hanscom. His will is dated 1 Dec. 1774. Children were:

Mary b. 7 Dec. 1722; m. Thomas Hanscom in 1742.

10. Samuel b. 30 Oct. 1725; m. Hannah Staples 17 May 1750.

Hipsabeth b. 30 Oct. 1725; m. Joshua Staples 27 Jan. 1761.

James b. 7 Aug. 1729; m. Elizabeth Staples 27 May 1755. His will, 1767, names only dau. Mercy.

Hannah b. 7 Aug. 1729; m. John Foster 20 Jan. 1756.

11. Joseph b. 22 Sept. 1731; m. Dorcas Staples Feb. 1755.

John b. 29 April 1737; m. Mary ———.

Children by second marriage:

Mark bapt. 5 Feb. 1753; m. Eleanor Fernald 16 Feb. 1773; d. 3 June 1793.

Reuben bapt. 18 Sept. 1757; m. Lucy Moore 9 Sept. 1779. (2) Alice Abbot 11 Sept. 1783; d. 2 March 1831 at North Berwick.

5. John Hanscom married, 16 June 1730, Mary, dau. of William and Mary (Fogg) Brooks. His will, 4 Aug. 1790-1 Sept. 1790, names wife Mary and children:

Mary m. Ebenezer Dennett 19 July 1748.
Ruth unm. in 1790; d. 17 Nov. 1815, aged 77.
Betty m. George Knight 5 March 1772.
Martha m. Elisha Hearl, or Earl, 1763; deceased in 1790.
John, died before 1790, leaving son Samuel and prob. other children.

6. Moses Hanscom married Mary, dau. of Stephen and Mary (King) Field. Pub. 2 Aug. 1740, (2) Martha (Bartlett) Shapleigh, widow of John Shapleigh. He died 26 Feb. 1793.

Susannah b. 13 Aug. 1741; m. Josiah Haley.
Abigail b. 20 Feb. 1746; m. Samuel Hammond 4 Sept 1783.
Anne b. 21 Aug. 1751.
12. Nathaniel b. 19 Oct. 1756; m. Molly Moody.
Moses bapt. 16 Sept. 1759; prob. died young.
Molly b. 26 Dec. 1762; m. Edward Kennard, 1 June 1785.

Fourth Generation.

7. Thomas Hanscom married, 1742, his cousin, Mary, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Libby) Hanscom. He died about 1788. The name of his second wife is not known.

Thomas bapt. 17 July 1748; m. in Portsmouth, 3 May 1763, Martha Hanscom.
Eunice m. Benjamin Woodman in 1771.
13. John b. 28 Sept. 1748; m. Sarah Stacy.
14. Tobias bapt. 26 May 1751; m. Hannah Foster.
Anna bapt. 21 Nov. 1754; m. Ebenezer Clark 11 Nov. 1778?
Lois bapt. 21 Nov. 1754; m. Matthew Libby 5 April 1781?
Peter bapt. 2 Dec. 1758; prob. died young.

Children by second marriage:

15. Jotham bapt. 29 Sept. 1771; m. Polly Shorey 24 Nov. 1793.
Mary bapt. 29 Sept. 1771; m. Samuel Cottle 3 April 1791.

8. Daniel Hanscom married, 8 Nov. 1759, Mary, dau. of Benjamin and Rebecca (Furbish) Goold. He was born 18 May 1730 and died 3 June 1810. She was born 1 June 1738 and died 19 March 1826.

Abigail b. 6 April 1760; m. Noah Goold of Wells 5 Oct. 1780, (2) Nathaniel Low.
"Alee" b. 1 June 1761; d. 28 Nov. 1780.

16. Daniel b. 30 June 1770; m. Lydia McIntire of York.
Mary b. 7 April 1764; m. John Hanscom of Gorham, Me., 26 Aug. 1792.
Hannah b. 16 April 1777; m. Daniel Fogg of Scarborough 14 Jan. 1801.

9. Jonathan Hanscom married, 3 July 1761, Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel and Margaret (Rogers) Libby. He died in 1806.

Jonathan b. about 1762; died young.
17. Simon b. about 1763; m. Betsey Morrell, (2) Betsey Remick.
Sarah m. Joel Libby 15 Dec. 1793.
Anne bapt. 19 Sept. 1773; m. James Shapleigh 4 April 1800.
Abigail bapt. 11 Feb. 1779. Unm.

10. Samuel Hanscom married, 17 May 1750, Hannah, dau. of Robert and Hannah (Tobey) Staples. His will is dated 4 May 1775. Children bapt. in Berwick.

Samuel b. about 1756, bapt. 9 June 1762.
Robert bapt. 9 June 1762.
Hannah bapt. 9 June 1762; m. Peter Skillings.
John bapt. 9 June 1762; died young.
Isaac b. 8 May 1762, bapt. 9 June 1762; m. Abigail Pray of Berwick 18 April 1785. 12 ch.
Catharine bapt. 9 June 1762. Not named in will.
James bapt. 16 June 1767.
Mary bapt. 4 Dec. 1771.
John bapt. 5 July 1774.

11. Joseph Hanscom married, Feb. 1755, Dorcas, dau. of James and Dorcas (Libby) Staples. His will is dated 17 Feb. 1780.

Joseph b. about 1756; named in will.
18. Nathaniel m. Lucy Staples.
19. Stephen m. Hannah Tobey.
Elizabeth, perhaps m. Parker Foster 8 March 1781.
James, unm. Died about 1800.
Mary b. 17 April 1773; m. George Leach 4 Nov. 1795.
Shuah m. Samuel Hamilton 19 April 1798.

12. Nathaniel Hanscom married, (1) Molly Moody of York in 1785, (2) 12 Jan. 1791, Sally, dau. of Timothy Fernald. He died 29 Feb. 1812, aged 56. Was a farmer in Eliot.

Moses.
Mary. Unm.
Abigail. Unm.

Children by second marriage:

NATHANIEL b. 1793; m. 7 Feb. 1819 Mehitable, dau. of Gen. Andrew P. Fernald. Ch., Sally m. Elisha Ferguson in 1841; Andrew F., who died leaving one child, and Martha who died young.

TIMOTHY, settled in China, Me. A physican.

BENJAMIN, accidentlly killed at Somersworth, N. H., leaving a family.

OLIVER m. Miriam Spinney 7 Jan. 1819? Removed to China, Me.

SUSAN b. 1806.

JOHN ROGERS b. 1802; m. 6 March 1828 Caroline, dau. of John Hammond. Ch., Melville and Susan F.

FIFTH GENERATION.

13. John Hanscom married, 2 July 1782, Sarah, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Clark) Stacy. He was a ship carpenter and died in 1809. She was born 6 June 1763 and m. (2) 20 Oct. 1813, Dea. Jeremiah Leavitt of York, Me.

20. WILLIAM b. 16 May 1783; m. Hannah Moore.

JAMES b. 14 Sept. 1784; died young.

MARY b. 26 Nov. 1786; m. Samuel, son of Stephen Hanscom 17 Oct. 1808.

THOMAS b. 17 Dec. 1788; m. Abigail Foster, 28 Oct. 1810. Had two daus. and two sons, William Cutter, a Universalist preacher, and Simon Parker of Boston.

BETSEY b. 13 Jan. 1793; m. Wm. Hanscom, Jr., in 1811; d. 11 May 1816.

JOHN b. 11 June 1795; died young.

JOHN b. 7 July 1797; m. 20 Feb. 1821 Ann, dau. of Tobias Hanscom, and removed to Newmarket, N. H.

JAMES b. 11 Oct. 1799; died at sea.

21. SAMUEL b. Jan. 1804; m. Elizabeth Shapleigh.

14. Tobias Hanscom married, (1) ——— (2) Hannah Foster, 25 May 1786, (3) widow Lydia Rogers, 9 June 1809.

THOMAS b. 1775. He left sons Gideon, who was pub. to Ruth Jenkins 6 July 1833, Joel and William. Joel may have m. Waite H. Foster, 1832, and had children Charles Parker, George Henry, Margaret and Elizabeth.

ANN m. her cousin, John Hanscom.

22. NATHANIEL b. 27 March 1791; m. Mary Shapleigh.

JOEL, died young.

SIMON, lived in Boston.

TOBIAS, died young.

JOHN, lived in Boston.

MICHAEL, lived in Boston.

15. Jotham Hanscom married, 24 Nov. 1793 Polly, dau. of Jacob and Mary (Libby) Shorey. She was born 8 Sept.

1773 and died 23 Feb. 1834. He died 12 July 1831. Lived in Berwick. The date of marriage is here given as in town records. There seems to be an error.

Jacob b. 10 April 1793. Lived in Nova Scotia but returned to United States.

Thomas b. 1 Jan. 1795; m. 19 Nov. 1819 Serena Emery, (2) 21 Sept. 1834 Hannah Emery. He d. 31 March 1876. 7 ch.

Jotham b. 10 Dec. 1797; m. Sally Warren; d. 16 Feb. 1874; ch., Moses b. 8 Aug. 1832, m. Mary Louise Carleton, (2) Helen A. Amazeen. Lives in Haverhill, Mass. Sally Ann m. Thomas C. McIntosh; Olive Jane m. Warren T. Wright; William A. m. Fannie Locke; Almira, unm.; Edwin W. m. Livona Gray and lives on the homestead in Berwick; J. Albert, of Haverhill, unm.

William b. 7 Nov. 1799; d. 1 April 1837.

Eliza b. 10 Sept. 1801; d. 7 Dec. 1823. Unm.

Oliver b. 25 Aug. 1803; m. 27 Dec. 1830 Mary Jane Ham; d. 18 June 1877. She b. 5 Dec. 1808 d. 9 Jan. 1866. Ch., Oliver A. b. 15 Oct. 1831, m. 13 Oct. 1856 Anna Tappan and has five children; Lander b. 6 Jan. 1833 m. Carrie Brown; Ann Sarah b. 18 May 1834 d. 9 Feb. 1836; Alfred Ham b. 21 June 1836 m. Lizzie A. Jackson, (2) 12 Dec. 1879 Alice Ipe; d. 5 May 1893, leaving 7 ch.; Ralph b. 15 Dec. 1837 d. 23 June 1840; Ann Sarah b. 30 Dec. 1839; Emily Williard b. 30 July 1843, d. 19 Feb. 1848; Jane Louise b. 19 March 1846, d. 30 Sept. 1856; Ralph Augustus b. 30 June 1848, d. 14 Oct. 1849.

Sarah b. 15 Jan. 1805.

Mary b. 30 Dec. 1807; m. Allen Winn of Wells, Me.

John b. 4 Jan. 1809; m. Nancy Jellison. Had several sons.

Samuel b. 22 Nov. 1812. Twice married. Lived in Portsmouth and Greenland, N. H.

James b. 30 April 1815; d. 25 July 1843 in West Indies. Unm.

16. Daniel Hanscom married, 8 March 1795, Lydia, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Johnson) McIntire of York and lived on his father's farm in Eliot. He died 27 Dec. 1828. She, born 4 Aug. 1774, died 11 Oct. 1857.

23. Alpheus b. 29 Nov. 1795; m. Mary Libby.

Elizabeth Hill b. 3 June 1797; m. David Libby, Jr., 10 July 1817; d. 16 Aug. 1864.

John b. 16 April 1799; m. Abbie Moses. Lived in Portsmouth. He d. 10 March 1835. Ch., Caroline, Mary, Abbie, John and Jackson March. The last born 8 March 1834.

Mary b. 9 Sept. 1802; d. 18 Sept. 1848. Unm.

Daniel b. 16 Nov. 1807; d. Jan. 1809.

Lydia b. 22 Sept. 1811; m. Joseph Kinnin 3 Jan. 1848; d. 11 March 1879.

Augustus b. 16 Jan. 1815; m. Sally McIntire 21 Nov. 1849; d. s. p. 3 May 1899. She d. 17 March 1878, aged 63.

Susan b. 25 June 1820; m. Washington Leavitt of York, 14 Oct. 1839.

17. Simon Hanscom married (1) 2 March 1794, Betsey, dau. of Joel Morrell. She died 21 Oct. 1802, aged 28; (2) 21 April 1803, Betsey, dau. of Stephen and Hannah (Rogers) Remick. He died 23 Nov. 1833, aged 70. She died 29 March 1861.

Jonathan m. 9 July 1818, Olive Ann Paul. Moved to Wilton, Me.

Betsey m. 21 July 1819, Ebenezer Frye, Jr.

Joel m. 9 Feb. 1836, Elizabeth H. Pierpont. Removed to Wilton, Me.

Children by second marriage:

Sally m. 19 May 1831, Capt. John Paul.

Lydia d. 18 June 1853, aged 49. Unm.

Alice m. 1835. Stephen Hanscom, Jr.

Jane d. 19 March 1848, aged 38. Unm.

Simon m. 7 April 1850, Olive, dau. of Oliver and Isabel S. (Shores) Remick. 2 ch. He d. 26 April 1864, aged 50.

Martha d. 17 Dec. 1843, aged 27. Unm.

18. Nathaniel, probably son of Joseph and Dorcas (Staples) Hanscom, though Fogg's notes make him son of Joseph and Lydia (Spinney) Hanscom, married, 18 Dec. 1781, Lucy Staples. Revolutionary soldier. He died 1 April 1830 in Eliot. Widow Lucy was living in 1835, aged 78.

Joseph b. about 1782; m. Polly Thurlow. See Hist. of Litchfield, page 155.

James b. about 1784; m. 3 May 1820 Catharine Hammond; d. in Eliot.

Apphia.

Nathaniel b. about 1789; m. 5 July 1820 Betsey, dau. of Wm. Fernald. Had one son, John P.

Dependence b. about 1791; died "in the eastern country."

Jeremiah b. about 1794. "Settled eastward."

Esther b. about 1796; d. 6 Aug. 1813. Unm.

Simon b. about 1798.

Susan.

19. Stephen Hanscom married, 19 Jan. 1783, Hannah, widow of William Tobey and dau. of William and Mary (Paul) Remick.

Samuel b. about 1785; d. 24 April 1852; m. (1) Mary Hanscom 17 Oct. 1808, (2) Maria Paul 10 Dec. 1820, (3) 1831 Mrs. Lydia Willey. Had son William by first marriage. Fogg says Samuel had 11 children.

William b. 1786; m. (1) 1811 Betsey Hanscom, (2) 8 June 1820 Nancy, widow of Jeremiah Remick. Ch., William, Albert, Alva, Susan, Alexander and Frances.

24. Stephen b. 7 June 1792; m. Abigail Garland.

Oliver b. 1797; d. 23 Sept. 1854; m. Miriam Spinney 25 Jan. 1819.

Uriah Hanscom, perhaps son of Uriah and Mary and grandson of Aaron and Hannah (———) Hanscom, married, 21 Aug. 1789, Anne Barnes. Lived in the north part of Eliot. "The whole family removed from town a long time ago."

Apphia b. 1 Jan. 1790; m. 31 May 1811, John Nason?
Ebenezer b. 1 Nov. 1790; died young.
Alpheus b. 19 April 1794; m. Joanna Stacy, 25 April 1819.
Ebenezer b. 1 Aug. 1796.

Sixth Generation.

20. William Hanscom married, 25 Nov. 1804, Hannah Moore. He was a ship carpenter and lived in Eliot. He died 17 July 1859. She was born 14 Nov. 1774 and died 30 April 1852.

John b. 15 June 1805; d. 24 Oct. 1832; m. Lydia, dau. of Capt. Waldron Kennison. Daughter Hannah Augusta m. Capt. William Nason of Kennebunk.

William L. b. 3 Aug. 1812; m. (1) 13 Jan. 1834, Sarah, dau. of Dr. Caleb Emery; (2) Augusta Ferrar; d. 3 Sept. 1881. A naval constructor. One dau., Helen Louise, b. 19 Dec. 1836; m. Mr. Bell of New York; d. s. p. 2 Aug. 1871.

Sarah Ann m. Wm. S. Fernald 6 May 1824, (2) Jonathan Leighton of Eliot.

Hannah M. b. 19 June 1810; m. Nathan Junkins 21 Jan. 1828; d. 25 Feb. 1888. 5 ch.

Isaiah b. 29 June 1815; m. 24 Sept. 1835. Sarah C., dau. of Joseph and Dorcas (Bartlett) Frost, (2) Julia M. Lord of Pawtucket, R. I.; d. 5 March 1880. He was a naval constructor. Ch., *John Ostinelli* b. 1 April 1837, m. 29 July 1857 Martha A. Jenkins and has ch. Carrie Scammon b. 21 May 1860, m. 9 Oct. 1882 Howard P. Landon, and George Elmer b. 2 March 1862 m. 27 Sept. 1885 Ella I. Carlton; *William Wallace* b. 16 July 1839, m. 22 May 1862 Abby Peverly Dodge; d. 16 Jan. 1888, having ch. Edwin Cutts b. 9 Oct. 1867 d. 1 Jan. 1869, Wm. Wallace b. 4 Dec. 1868 and Lillian Frost b. 9 Aug. 1872; *Meldon Leroy* b. 11 Feb. 1843 m. 16 Sept. 1868 Louisa De Forest Hyde and has ch. Meldon Isaiah b. 29 Aug. 1869 m. 5 Feb. 1895 Anita Martinez, Edmund Hyde b. 5 Feb. 1872 m. 5 Feb. 1895 Emma Alice Hayes, Marion Louise b. 11 Sept. 1873, Adelaide Marquand b. 25 Nov. 1875, Sarah De Forest b. 25 Nov. 1877, Frances Gertrude b. 7 Oct. 1880; *Isaiah Clifford*, by second wife, b. 25 Nov. 1870 m. 22 Nov. 1892 Maud Hallett Savage and has son Clarence Dean b. 29 Dec. 1894.

Harriet C. b. 18 July 1817; m. Francis Raynes; d. s. p. 1 April 1851.

21. Samuel Hanscom married, 17 July 1825, Elizabeth, dau. of James and Ann (Hanscom) Shapleigh. He died 1 Feb. 1853. She died 8 March 1852.

Adaline P. m. John Rogers 18 April 1847.
Elizabeth m. Japhet Morrell.
Justin V. Lives in Portsmouth, N. H.
Samuel Willard.
Cynthia E. b. 10 Nov. 1834; m. Benj. T. Bartlett 12 June 1853; d. 17 Sept. 1864.
Bernard Whitman.
John F. b. 21 April 1842. Naval constructor, m. Margaret Trefethen.

22. Nathaniel Hanscom married, 7 Aug. 1814, Mary, dau. of James and Hannah (Bartlett) Shapleigh. He died 6 July 1862. She died March 1843.

Isabel b. 4 Oct. 1814; d. 20 Oct. 1824.
Mary b. 10 May 1817; d. 6 Oct. 1846.
Elizabeth b. 30 Jan. 1820; m. Robert Hendry; d. 14 Aug. 1879.
Pierpont b. 25 June 1822; m. 22 Nov. 1849 Eliza J. Philbrick; d. 24 Dec. 1861. A son, Charles R., is superintendent of the Eastern Shipbuilding Company, New London, Conn. He m. Adah Fernald and has son, Ridgely Fernald Hanscom.
James b. 21 June 1825; d. 7 Oct. 1898.
Sylvester b. 5 Sept. 1827.
Isabel b. 26 Oct. 1830; m. George Leighton; d. 11 Oct. 1859.
Franklin b. 26 Oct. 1832; d. 19 Dec. 1836.
Albert b. 28 May 1835.
Frank b. 23 July 1841.

23. Alpheus Hanscom married, 20 May 1817, Mary, dau. of David and Abigail Libby. He died 24 Aug. 1847. Wife born 17 March 1797, died 9 Jan. 1851. He was deacon of the Congregational Church from the age of 21 to his death. He is remembered as a man of noblest character.

Alpheus Augustus b. 25 March 1818; m. 20 Sept. 1843, Mary, dau. of Arthur Milliken. He died 8 June 1898 in Manchester, N. H. Was editor of several papers. See Old Eliot Vol. IV. p. 44.
Daniel b. 1 June 1820; m. 1 Jan. 1846, Lucy F. Cole; d. 7 Aug. 1894.
Julia b. 14 June 1823; m. 12 April 1843 Amos Sargent, (2) 29 March 1851, Joseph L. Grant, (3) 12 Nov. 1865, John Bartlett, (4) 29 Oct. 1874, Robert B. Milton.
James William b. 22 Oct. 1827. Graduated at Bowdoin College in 1846. Principal of Thornton Academy, Saco. Died 22 Aug. 1847.
John b. 11 June 1830; m. 28 Dec. 1854, Henrietta Miller; d. 12 Dec. 1896.

George Albert b. 25 June 1836; m. 6 July 1858, Hannah E. Deering: d. 12 Nov. 1896. He was a sea captain many years.

Abbie Mary b. 17 Nov. 1838; m. 12 Oct. 1862, John R. Dinsmore.

24. Stephen Hanscom married, (1) 11 June 1812, Abigail Garland, who was born 28 March 1792 and died 29 Sept. 1849. He married (2) 4 May 1850, Eliza J. Hanscom.

Levi b. 25 Sept. 1812; d. 16 Oct. 1840.
Stephen b. 15 Jan. 1815; m. Olive Hanscom.
Daniel Garland b. 23 Sept. 1817; m. 21 May 1852, Jane L. Spinney.
Hannah b. 16 Oct. 1819; m. 12 June 1843 Shadrach Dixon.
James b. 7 June 1822; m. 7 Dec. 1845, Olive Ann Hanscom.
Sarah b. 12 Nov. 1824; d. 1 May 1834.
Mary Abbie b. 13 June 1827; d. 10 Sept. 1852.
Sylvester b. 17 Nov. 1829; d. 7 Dec. 1852.

Seventh Generation.

Stephen, son of Stephen and Abigail (Garland) Hanscom, married, 12 Nov. 1835, Olive, dau. of Simon H. and Betsey (Morrell) Hanscom, born 14 Jan. 1812. He died 20 May 1852. Children:

Ai b. 17 Aug. 1835; d. 16 Oct. 1837.
Leonard b. 8 April 1838.
Martha J. b. 1 Nov. 1839.
Ai b. 9 April 1841.
Albert b. 24 July 1842.
Charles H. b. 29 Jan. 1844; d. 5 Sept. 1844.
Edwin C. b. 12 Sept. 1846.
Everett b. 24 May 1848.
Waldo b. 28 July 1850.

Unclassified Marriages.

12 Jan. 1775 Pelatiah Hanscom and Susannah Cole.

14 Oct. 1792 John Hanscom and Catharine Foster. See Hist. of Litchfield, p. 154.

7 Feb. 1819 Nathaniel Hanscom and Abigail Fernald.

12 April 1821 Caesar Whidden of Portsmouth and Jerusha Hanscom.

23 March 1825 Thomas Hanscom, 3d, of Eliot and Abigail Card, in Dover.

27 July 1828 William Hanscom, 3d, and Eunice Seavey.

HARDISON.

Stephen Hardison witnessed a deed in Berwick in 1687. He appears at Court in 1691 and is mentioned in 1696. His widow Mary is named in 1698. Two sons were:

JOHN[1] b. 22 Jan. 1691; m. Abigail Cotton?
STEPHEN b. 9 May 1693; m. Alice Abbot?

Stephen Hardison, Jr., married, 23 Sept. 1724, Alice Abbot, prob. dau. of Joseph and Alice (Nason) Abbot. Tate says that he died 25 Dec. 1769. Children were:

JOHN b. 16 Aug. 1725; m. ——— ———. Son John bapt. 4 Jan. 1755.
STEPHEN b. 30 July 1727; m. Mary Crece, 5 Sept. 1753. Dau. Mary bapt. 16 July 1754. M. (2) Hannah Scammon 9 Nov. 1756.
MARY b. 16 Jan. 1728-9; m. Jonathan Bean 27 June 1751.
JOSEPH b. 3 Sept. 1732; m. Mary Pike 15 Nov. 1752.
THOMAS b. 9 Jan. 1736; m. Mary Chadbourne 2 Dec. 1756.
NATHANIEL b. 22 April 1738; m. Charity Shorey 25 Oct. 1758.
ALICE b. 22 April 1738; m. Thomas Shorey 9 Sept. 1756.

HART.

Joseph Hart, born in Lynn, Mass., 12 Sept. 1689, married, 18 Dec. 1718, Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas and Abigail (Hodsdon) Gowen and lived in Berwick, where he died in 1769. The following children were baptized in Berwick:

RUTH bapt. 22 Nov. 1719; m. Nicholas Lord, 5 Feb. 1747.
MOSES bapt. 4 Dec. 1720.
ELIAS bapt. 3 Feb. 1722-3.
ELIZABETH bapt. 29 Nov. 1724.
ABIGAIL bapt. 29 Nov. 1724.
JOSEPH bapt. 23 March 1726-7.
——— bapt. 13 Oct. 1728.
JOHN bapt. 2 May 1731.

[1]March 1, 1720, William Cotton of Portsmouth, N. H., "for love I bear to John Hardison and Abigail his wife," deeded land in Scarborough to them.

HEARD.[1]

John Heard was in Kittery in 1640, and lived at first on Champernowne's Island. He was living with his wife at Sturgeon Creek in 1645. Wife's name was Isabel. His will, dated 3 March 1675-6, was probated 21 Feb. 1676. It wills all his property to the children of James Heard, his son, Another son was, doubtless, Warwick Heard, accidentally shot by Charles Frost.

James Heard, son of John and Isabel, is called "ensign" in 1647. His wife's name was Shuah. She is sometimes called, or miscalled, Susanna. James Heard died before his father's will was made, and his widow m. (2) about 1677, Richard Otis of Dover, N. H. Children of James Heard were (See York Deeds IX. 266)

JOHN b. about 1667. See below.
MARY prob. unm.
ELIZABETH m. James Chadbourne before 1680, (2) Samuel Small.
KATHARINE m. John Wooden of Wells, Me., and Salem, Mass.
ABIGAIL m. Job Clements of Dover, N. H., 2 Feb. 1688-9.
ANN m. Robert Evans, Jr., of Dover N. H.

Capt. John, son of James Heard, married (1) 27 April 1690, Phebe Littlefield, who died 4 July 1697, (2) 2 July 1698, Jane, dau. of Nicholas Cole and widow of Joseph Littlefield, (3) Dec. 1725, Ann Wingate, (4) Maria Bradbury of York. Pub. 27 Nov. 1735. His will, dated 15 Jan. 1739, was probated 6 Jan. 1752. Children were:

DORCAS b. 26 Feb. 1690-1; m. Hugh Tucker 21 Nov. 1717.

PHEBE b. 15 Jan. 1692; m. Abraham Morrell, (2) Thomas Stevens of Newcastle, in 1724.

SHUAH b. 25 Jan. 1694; m. Nathan Bartlett 10 March 1714.

JAMES b. 21 Jan. 1696; m. Mary Roberts of Dover, N. H., 7 April 1720. Widow Mary is mentioned in 1725. She prob. m. Samuel Wingate of Dover 1 May 1726. Ch. of James Heard were Sarah bapt. 17 June 1722, m. Benj. Chadbourne 21 July 1742; Mary bapt. 17 June 1722, prob. d. young; Phebe bapt. 26 April 1724, who m. prob. Abraham Lord; and Jane bapt. 3 Oct. 1725, who prob. d. young.

[1]John Heard of Dover has been confused by some with John Heard of Kittery. The former lived at Cochecho and m. Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Joseph Hull and died 17 Jan. 1688. He left a large family. It may have been he who owned land and lived in Gorgeana in 1648.

Children by second marriage:

JANE b. 18 June 1699; m. 15 Nov. 1719 Tristram Coffin of Dover, N. H.
MARY b. 24 Aug. 1700; m. Henry Barter 1 July 1722.
ABIGAIL b. 15 April 1702; m. Moses Hubbard 26 Dec. 1723.

HEARLE OR EARL.

Richard Earl appears in court in 1653. John Earl was administrator of the estate of William Ash in 1676. He is mentioned in 1684, in an inventory, and prob. witnessed a deed in 1700. William Hearle was wth John Winter in 1639. A deposition of William Earle, made 3 Sept. 1674, says he was then aged 60 years or thereabouts. He was a resident of Portsmouth in 1665. He and wife Beaton sold land at Spinney's Cove in 1680. His will made at Portsmouth 17 May 1689, names daughter Sarah and her husband John Cotton. No wife nor other children are named.

William Hearl bought land a little south of Great Works River in 1690. He married (1) Patience, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Spencer) Etherington. There was laid out to William Hearl, 6 June 1702, land whch was "granted to his father-in-law Thomas Etherington" 15 Dec. 1659. He married (2) about Dec. 1703 Sarah, widow of James Goodwin and daughter of Miles and Ann Thompson; (3) before 1718 Elizabeth, daughter of Peter and Joan Grant. His will, made 9 Aug. 1718, was probated 16 June 1730. Children were:

ETHERINGTON m. Hannah Goodwin.
JOHN m. Mary Beard 17 Dec. 1711.
THOMAS.
JAMES m. Martha Jackson 7 May 1717.
WILLIAM m. Margaret Warren.
RICHARD.
MARY m. Bial Hamilton.
MARGARET m. Nathan Lord.

Etherington Hearl, above named, married, 18 Feb. 1723, Hannah, dau. of William and Deliverance (Taylor) Goodwin. She was bapt. 2 Aug. 1724. He died 7 May 1770 (Tate). Children:

WILLIAM bapt. 11 June 1727.
PATIENCE bapt. 4 July 1727; m. George Huntress 17 March 1757.
MARY bapt. 27 July 1729.
JEREMIAH bapt. 23 Oct. 1730.

Love bapt. 13 April 1735; m. Darling Huntress 6 Dec. 1751.
Abigail bapt. 13 April 1735; died young.
Joshua bapt. 10 Aug. 1740; m. Hannah Bradbury of Buxton 17 April 1766?
Abigail bapt. 7 July 1745.

John, son of William and Patience (Etherington) Hearl, married, 17 Dec. 1711, Mary Beard. His will, made 17 Jan. 1742, was probated 17 Jan. 1743. Wife was not named in his will. Children:

John bapt. 18 Dec. 1719; not named in will.
Joseph bapt. 18 Dec. 1719; m. Sarah Lord. Int. Rec. 2 Feb. 1739.
Ebenezer bapt. 18 Dec. 1719.
Benjamin bapt. 18 Dec. 1719; m. Sarah ———.
Esther bapt. 11 June 1721.
Mary, named in will.

James, son of William and Patience (Etherington) Hearl, married 7 May 1717, Martha Jackson. Both were bapt. 25 May 1718. Children were:

William bapt. 25 May 1718.
Sarah bapt. 7 May 1721.
Mary, bapt. 2 May 1725.
James bapt. 16 Jan. 1726-7.
Samuel bapt. 15 June 1729.
Lydia bapt. 23 March 1734-5.
Elizabeth bapt. 6 Sept. 1739; m. 8 Jan. 1760 Samuel Roe, Jr.?
Ann bapt. 6 Sept. 1739.
Abigail bapt. 4 May 1740.

William, son of William and Patience (Etherington) Hearl, married, 15 Dec. 1717, Margaret, dau. of Gilbert and Sarah (Emery) Warren. She was a widow 19 July 1725. Children:

Patience bapt. 3 Jan. 1719-20; m. George Huntress 17 March 1757?
Gilbert bapt. Oct. 1720; m. Olive Hooper 8 Jan. 1745.
Thomas bapt. 20 June 1723.
Sarah bapt. 19 July 1725; m. Benj. Goodwin 27 Aug. 1747.
———bapt. 1 Nov. 1725.

HICKS.

Michael Hicks of Portsmouth, born in the Barbadoes, made his will in 1688. His widow Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Jane Walford, was of Portsmouth in 1697. See N. H. Deeds, XI. 265. Michael Hicks and wife Mary joined the church at Newington in 1721.

Dennis Hicks had wife Sarah and bought land at Kittery Point in 1689. His wife was probably daughter of Roger Deering.[1] Their children were:

JOHN m. Elizabeth, dau. of James Davis of Oyster River. Pub. 13 Nov. 1725. He was living near Braveboat Harbor, in York, in 1739. His widow was of Durham, N. H., in 1754 and died at the age of 79. Had son Joseph and dau. Sarah who m. Paul Pinkham.

JOSEPH m. Sarah, dau. of James Davis of Oyster River. Lived in Madbury, N. H. Ch., Sarah b. 22 May 1721; John b. 20 Oct. 1723; Mary b. 1 Jan. 1725; Hepzibah bapt. 6 April 1729; Elizabeth bapt. 31 July 1729; Joseph bapt. 22 May 1746.

NATHANIEL m. Martha, dau. of James Foye in 1712. Will, 7 June 1764-10 April 1768. Children were:

Lemuel bapt. 14 Aug. 1715 at Kittery. Moved to Falmouth. Married (1) about 1740 Hannah Giddings, whose father came from Gloucester, Mass. She was killed by lightning 31 July 1748 and one child at the same time. A child, Joseph, died in Falmouth, Me., in 1848, aged 98. Lemuel lived at Bishop's Corner, Westbrook. He m. (2) 1752 Martha Cox at Falmouth.

Sarah bapt. 26 April 1724; m. Samuel Billings; d. before 1764, leaving dau. Eunice Billings.

Joseph bapt. 18 July 1725; m. Happy Proctor of Falmouth. Pub. 1 Oct. 1748; d. before 1764, leaving son William.

Martha bapt. 10 Aug. 1729, not named in will.

Elizabeth bapt. 6 Sept. 1730, not named in will.

Dennis, named in will. Will names also grandson, Nathaniel, Jr.

HILL.

John Hill moved from Plymouth to Boston in 1630. He was made freeman 18 March 1642. Another John Hill was admitted as freeman, at Boston, 6 March 1645, perhaps son of the first. The first John Hill was one of the grantees of "Nashaway" in

[1]The Town Records say that land was laid out, 19 July 1694, to "Roger Dearing, Robert Mitchell, Joseph Couch and Dennis Hicks, to be divided among themselves as they see cause." There are two other similar records. It may be a division of property of the first Roger Deering among his heirs. The fact also that Joan Crafts, widow of the first Roger Deering, made her home in her old age with Sarah Hicks points to the conclusion that Dennis Hicks married Sarah Deering.

1640 and died in 1647.[1] He seems to have been interested in land speculation in several places.

A John Hill was taxed in Dover, N. H., the 8th of the 10th month, 1639. This could not have been the John Hill of Dover, who in 1659 deposed that he was about thirty-five years of age, for he was, therefore, born about 1624 and would be only fifteen years of age in 1639. If born in 1624, he would have become of age in 1645, and so would well correspond to the John Hill who was admitted as freeman in Boston in that year. John Hill of Dover had wife Elizabeth, and John Hill of Boston married Elizabeth Strong, 16 Jan. 1656. The births of his children so far as known, indicate that the John of Boston was the John of Dover. It is probable that his father, the first John Hill mentioned above, acquired land in Dover and was taxed for it in 1639; that he returned to Boston and died in 1647; that his son John Hill inherited land of his father in Dover and was taxed for it in 1650; that he married Elizabeth Strong in Boston in 1656 and settled in Dover at once, where he was taxed in 1657 and is often mentioned till 1685.[2]

John Hill lived in that part of Dover called Oyster River, now Durham, N. H. He was a grand juryman in 1668 and in 1671.

[1]Drake's Boston, p. 132. Cf. Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth. See also Drake's Boston, pp. 278, 285, 291 and 313. Suffolk Deeds, Vol. VI. 224. Mass. Colony Records, Vol. II. pp. 136, 212.

[2]Hist. Memoranda of Ancient Dover, pp. 353, 350, 349, 356, 363. Some have supposed that John Hill of Dover was a brother to Valentine Hill of that place. This is disproved by the fact that John, brother of Valentine Hill, was a merchant of London. His will, dated 14 Dec. 1665, shows plainly that he was not the John Hill of Dover, N. H. See Water's Gleanings. Vol. I. 5.

Richard Hill is mentioned in the Court Records of New Hampshire in 1665. The inventory of his estate was made 3 Jan. 1677-8. A John Hill died in 1682 and left his property to the wife of Francis Champernowne. William Hill was taxed at Oyster River in 1657. He had wife Judith and son William, born in 1646, who had wife Hannah and son Henry. None of these have been connected with the family of John Hill of Dover, neither with the family of Valentine Hill.

A David Hill married, 25 Oct. 1710, Anne, widow of Joseph Couch and dau. of Christopher Adams. He died about March 1717, leaving children, one aged 4 years 8 months, the other 2 years. The first was Anne Hill born 31 July 1712, m. Enoch Staples 24 Sept. 1728, d. 23 April 1742. The other was perhaps Elizabeth Hill, who m. John Cole 24 Oct. 1728. Cf. York Deeds IX. 92.

He was taxed in 1684, after which he is not mentioned. The time and place of his death are not known. His children, so far as known from deeds and incidental mention, were:

1. JOSEPH b. 1657; m. (1) Catherine Knight, (2) Susanna Beedle.
2. SAMUEL b. prob. 1659; m. Elizabeth Williams.
   JOHN b. 1661; m. perhaps Sarah Brackett.
   BENJAMIN b. 8 April 1665; prob. d. unm.
   HANNAH, m. William Frye.

1. Joseph, son of John Hill, made a deposition, 27 Sept. 1682, in which he says he was about twenty-five years of age. He was then a constable. In 1685 he sold to John Smart a farm at Oyster River, situated "by ye little bay between ye plantations of Joseph Kent and John Ault." The deed declares that he bought it of his father, John Hill. He married (1) in Kittery, about 1688, Catherine Knight and settled in Dover, where he bought land of Job Clements in 1689. He sold this and a grant, made to him by the town in 1694, to John Downing in 1699. Exception is made in the deed to "a rod square, where my former wife and children are buried." The deed is signed by Joseph Hill and wife Susanna Hill He had, then, before 1699, married Susanna, daughter of Christopher Beedle. (York Deeds VII. 29.) In 1696 Joseph Hill bought land at Long Reach in Kittery, and it was probably about this time that his second marriage occurred. His will, dated 30 Jan. 1712-13, was probated 5 Jan. 1713. It names the following children. His widow Susanna probably married, 2 Jan. 1724, John Lydston. The marriage was recorded in Newington.

3. SAMUEL m. Hannah Allen.
   JOSEPH m. Sarah Dennett 17 July 1725; d. s. p. 1754. See Maine Wills.
   JOHN, named in will.
   ELIZABETH m. John Emerson 9 Dec. 1714.
   HANNAH m. Thomas Hutchins 5 Aug. 1720.
   ABIGAIL m. Thomas Ham 30 Jan. 1723-4.
   CATHERINE m. Edward Ordway of Haverhill, Mass.
   MARY m. Samuel Jackson of Portsmouth 20 Jan. 1732-3.
   DORCAS m. Joshua Remick, 1729.
   SARAH m. Nathaniel Jackson of Portsmouth 2 March 1727.

2. Samuel, son of John Hill, married, 28 Oct. 1680, Elizabeth, dau. of William and Mary (————) Williams of Oyster River. He bought land in Eliot in 1686. He also owned estates in

Portsmouth. His will, dated 28 Aug. 1713, was probated 28 March 1823. Children:

JOHN[1] b. 30 Nov. 1681; lived in Portsmouth.
ELIZABETH b. 7 Nov. 1683; m. George Marshall of Portsmouth, 25 Feb. 1701-2.
MARY b. 6 April 1685; m. Benjamin Welch.
HANNAH b. 29 Sept. 1687; m. Samuel More.
ABIGAIL b. 29 Sept. 1689; m. Ebenezer Dennett, 10 June 1714.
4. SAMUEL b. 13 Dec. 1696; m. Mary Nelson.
SARAH b. 28 July 1701; m. Joseph Fogg of Scarboro, 13 Jan. 1725-6.
5. BENJAMIN b. 2 July 1703; m. Mary Neal.
6. JOSEPH b. 28 July 1706; m. Abigail Libby.

John, son of John Hill, may have been the one who married Sarah Brackett of Portsmouth. He probably llved in Greenland, N. H., and had sons, Joshua, Joseph, John and Benjamin.

FOURTH GENERATION.

3. Samuel, son of Joseph Hill, married, 23 Dec. 1721, Hannah, dau. of Francis and Hannah (Jenkins) Allen. He was a Friend. He inherited land on the upper side of Cammock's Creek, in Eliot. His will, made in 1764, was probated in 1775. Children:

7. JOSEPH m. (1) Miriam Sawyer of Newbury, Mass.; (2) Mary Breed.
8. ISAAC m. (1) Lydia Roberts, (2) Elizabeth Estes.
SIMEON m. Rebecca Austin in 1745; d. before 1750.
MIRIAM m. Nathaniel Austin in 1751.
RUTH m. ——— Spinney.
HULDAH m. Moses Sawyer 9 May 1744; d. s. p.
JERUSHA.

4. Samuel, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Williams) Hill, married, 22 Nov. 1716, Mary, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Haley) Nelson. He was an original member of the Congregational Church in Eliot. Children were:

ELIZABETH b. 14 Nov. 1717; m. Downing Woodman, 2 Oct. 1736.
SAMUEL b. 12 Dec. 1719.

[1]May 22, 1729, John Hill of Portsmouth, N. H., and wife Hannah, George Marshall, sail-maker, Samuel Marshal, potter, and Lydia Rackley, widow, all of Portsmouth, N. H., convey to Joseph Hix and John Chesley all title to 50 acres granted to our honored grandfather John Hill, late of Dover, N. H., tailor,deceased, by the said town of Dover in 1656, bounded northwest by William Drew's lot.—N. H. Deeds X. 34.

Benjamin b. 23 March 1721.
Nelson b. 31 Dec. 1724.
9. Joseph b. 30 June 1727; m. Catherine Staples.
George b. 15 May 1730; d. 23 Oct. 1736.
Catherine b. 6 March 1732.
Temperance b. 28 Dec. 1735; d. 25 Oct. 1736.
Mary b. about 1738; m. Francis Smith of Dover 12 Feb. 1761.
John b. about 1740; m. Lucy Chick 17 June 1766.

5. Benjamin, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Williams) Hill, married, 12 Jan. 1726, Mary, dau. of Andrew and Catherine (Furbish) Neal. Children:

10. John b. 12 Dec. 1727; m. Elizabeth Ferguson, (2) Martha Rogers.
Eunice b. 6 Nov. 1730; m. John Shackley 13 Nov. 1751.
Mary b. 20 July 1733; m. John Adams 22 Oct. 1761?
11. James b. 20 Dec. 1734; m. Sarah Coffin.
Catherine b. 6 Nov. 1735; m. Peter Nowel of York 25 July 1772?
Elizabeth b. 15 May 1738; m. Samuel Hodge of Dover 22 Oct. 1761?
Benjamin b. 24 Dec. 1739.
Abigail b. 26 March 1741; died young.
Andrew b. 11 Dec. 1742; died young.
12. Andrew b. 3 April 1744; m. Judith Gerrish of Newbury, Mass., in Strafford, N. H.
Abigail b. 22 Sept. 1745; m. Ezra Moody of Newbury, 25 Aug. 1768.
Daniel b. 2 April 1748; d. 6 Nov. 1749.
Anne b. 12 Nov. 1750.

6. Joseph, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Williams) Hill, married, 2 May 1728, Abigail, dau. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Kirke) Libby of Scarboro. Children:

Abigail m. James Foss, 1751.
Lydia m. James Marr, 1752.
Susanna m. Nathaniel Jordan, 1755.
Elizabeth m. Thomas Millett of Falmouth.
Daniel, of Scarboro, unm. in 1762.
Mary, of Scarboro, unm. in 1762.

Fifth Generation.

7. Joseph, son of Samuel and Hannah (Allen) Hill, married Miriam Sawyer in 1744 and (2) Mary Breed. He moved in 1773 to Beech Ridge, in Berwick.

Stephen, commander of a privateer. Died at sea.
Miriam, died young.

Children by second marriage:

MARK, lived on Beech Ridge.
13. AMOS m. Mercy Varney of Berwick.
ABNER.
JOHN b. 15 April 1770; d. in Vermont in 1840.
SARAH m. Ephraim Gary of Sanford.
LYDIA m. William Frost of Sanford.
MIRIAM m. Stephen Staples.
——— m. Joseph Winslow of Windham, Me.

8. Isaac, son of Samuel and Hannah (Allen) Hill, married, (1) Lydia, dau. of Joseph Roberts of Dover, N. H., who died 17 Sept. 1769; (2) 24 March 1773, Elizabeth, dau. of Elijah and Sarah (Hodgdon) Estes[1] of Dover, who died 10 Oct. 1784; (3) 24 March 1786, Widow Lucy Hill. He lived in Kittery, now Eliot. His will, dated 28 Nov. 1806, was probated 3 July 1807. Children:

14. SAMUEL b. 13 April 1777; m. Elizabeth Rawson.
SIMEON, died in Salem, Mass.
ABNER, died in Salem, Mass.
STEPHEN, drowned near Portsmouth.
Children by third marriage:
LYDIA, m. ——— Catlin.
HANNAH m. (1) John Merrill of New Salem, N. H., 2 Feb. 1812, (2) ——— Moore.

9. Joseph, son of Samuel and Mary (Nelson) Hill, married Catherine, dau. of Robert and Hannah (Tobey) Staples, 25 April 1749. He died in 1763. Children:

NELSON b. 23 April 1755; m. ——— Abbott. Rev. soldier. Settled in Sanford.

[1]Elijah Estes was born in Dover, N. H., 7 Sept. 1721 and d. 28 Nov. 1788; m. 5 Dec. 1744 Hannah, dau. of Israel and Hannah (Hanson) Hodsdon, who was b. 12 Nov. 1725 and d. 28 Dec. 1784.

Elijah was son of Joseph Estes, b. 26 Aug. 1696, in Lynn, Mass., and d. 15 May 1770. He m. 19 July 1719 Mary, dau. of Timothy and Mary (Roberts) Robinson, who was b. 10 April 1695 in Dover, N. H., and d. 26 March 1771.

JOSEPH was son of Richard Estes (son of Robert and Dorothy Estes of Dover, Eng.), born the third month of 1647 and m. 23d of fourth month 1697 Elizabeth Beck, Both were then of Great Island, N. H. He lived in Salem and Lynn, and for a few years he owned land at Cold Harbor, Kittery. See Estes Gen.

Eleanor b. 4 May 1757; m. John Gowell 5 Dec. 1776. Lived in Minot, Me.

James b. 16 Nov. 1760; m. 11 Feb. 1787, Sarah, dau. of Christopher Hammond. Widow m. Wm. Staples of Berwick. One son, James, Jr., settled in Berwick.

Samuel b. 22 Sept. 1763; m. 10 Oct. 1789, Rebecca, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Deed) Remick, who was born 7 Aug. 1761 and died 27 Jan. 1848. He d. 4 June 1824. Had one dau., Betsey Deed b. 9 Aug. 1790, who m. William Fogg, 16 June 1821.

10. John, son of Benjamin and Mary (Neal) Hill, married, 7 Oct. 1756, Elizabeth, dau. of James and Patience (Downing) Ferguson, who died 2 Feb. 1759, (2) 1764, Martha, dau. of Rev. John and Susannah (Whipple) Rogers, who was born 14 June 1733 and died 9 Nov. 1788. He was a tanner.

Lois b. 29 May 1757; m. 30 May 1782, James Bartlett.
Elizabeth b. 15 Jan. 1759; d. 15 Nov. 1759.

Children by second marriage:

15. John bapt. 17 June 1767; m. Eunice Libby.
Elizabeth bapt. 19 Feb. 1769; m. W. Crosby.
Catherine bapt. 15 July 1770; m. Stephen Furbish, 1797.
Mary bapt. 23 Aug. 1772; m. Dr. Pratt of Ohio.
Sarah bapt. 8 May 1774; m. Dr. Wm. D. Moody of York, 9 Jan. 1800.

11. James, son of Benjamin and Mary (Neal) Hill, was an officer in the Fernch and Indian War and kept a diary which is still preserved. He married, 1 Jan. 1761, Sarah, dau. of Dr. Edmund and Shuah (Bartlett) Coffin, (2) Sarah Hoyt, widow of John Burleigh, Jr.

Daniel b. 16 July 1761.
Sarah b. 5 Jan. 1763.
Mary b. 2 June 1764.
James b. 2 March 1766.
Apphia b. 4 Dec. 1767; d. 21 Jan. 1770.

Children by second marriage:

Hannah b. 27 March 1775.
John Burleigh b. 3 June 1776.
Joseph Hoyt b. 16 Jan. 1778.
Benjamin b. 19 Sept. 1779; d. 15 Feb. 1812.
Deborah b. 3 May 1783.
Apphia b. 4 July 1783.
Mehitable Burleigh b. 2 July 1785.
Olive Bridge b. 1 Jan. 1787.
Amos Shepherd b. 30 March 1788.

12. Andrew, son of Benjamin and Mary (Neal) Hill, married Judith Gerrish of Newbury, Mass., and settled in that part of Barrington which was set off as Strafford, N. H.

Benjamin b. 27 Nov. 1767; d. 3 March 1774.
Anna b. 23 Aug. 1769; m. Nathaniel Huntress.
Tamson b. 2 Aug. 1771; m. Jacob Twombly.
Mary b. 19 Sept. 1773; m. Samuel Rand.
Benjamin b. 2 Feb. 1776; m. Mary Ham.
Sarah b. 15 Sept. 1777; m. Jeremiah Clark.
William b. 30 June 1780; m. Mary Clark.
Olive b. 22 May 1782; m. Isaac Tuttle.
Judith b. 15 Nov. 1784; m. Samuel P. Foss.
16. Andrew Neal b. 12 May 1787; m. Sally Leighton.

Sixth Generation.

13. Amos, son of Joseph and Mary (Breed) Hill, married, 30 Dec. 1790, Mercy, dau. of Timothy and Abigail (Hussey) Varney, born 8 March 1771. Children as recorded in Dover, where the dates differ a little from those given in the record at North Berwick.

Lebbeus b. 28 Jan. 1792; d. 22 Jan. 1816.
Oliver b. 26 Sept. 1794; removed to Sandwich, N. H.
Comfort b. 26 Feb. 1796; m. Amasa Varney of Dover, N. H.
Sarah b. 7 May 1798; m. Benijah Varney of Dover, N. H.
Mary b. 4 April 1800; m. Jedediah Felch of Sandwich, N. H.
Isaiah Breed b. 18 Nov. 1804.
Mercy b. March 1807.
Timothy Varney b. 28 Dec. 1808.
Abner b. 6 March 1810.
Huldah b. 22 March 1814; d. 16 Nov. 1814.

14. Samuel, son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Estes) Hill, married at Salem, Mass., by Rev. Mr. Spalding, 28 April 1799, Elizabeth, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Bruce) Rawson,[1] who was

[1]John Rawson, b. 23 Jan. 1738, m. Elizabeth Bruce of Mendon, Mass., 26 May 1761. He was son of William Rawson, who m. 13 May 1731, Margaret, dau. of Thomas Cook and d. 1790. He was a distinguished lawyer, born 20 Feb. 1711. William Rawson was son of Capt. William Rawson, b. in Braintree, Mass., 2 Dec. 1682, and graduated at Harvard in 1703, married Sarah Crosby of Billerica in 1710 and d. Oct. 1769. Capt. William was son of Edward Rawson and m. 31 July 1673, Anne, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Smith) Glover of Dorchester, Mass. Edward Rawson came to Newbury, Mass., in 1636 from Gillingham, Eng., m. Rachel Perne and was chosen secretary of the Bay Colony.

born 7 Feb. 1778 and died in Aug. 1847. He inherited his father's estate in Eliot and died there in 1865. See portrait.

JOSEPH b. 18 June 1800; m. 25 April 1825, Eliza Augusta Hammond, (2) Mary Fairfield. Lived in Biddeford, Me.

ELIZA b. 19 Dec. 1801; d. 1 Jan. 1805.

SAMUEL HILL.

JOHN b. 28 Nov. 1803; d. Oct. 1827.

STEPHEN b. 29 Oct. 1805; m. Charlotte Lamb.

MARY b. 6 Dec. 1807; m. 23 March 1825, John Goodwin, (2) 1843, Edward K. Paul; d. Dec. 1847.

17. SAMUEL b. 28 June 1809; m. Olive H. Holman, (2) Lydia Palmer.

ELIZABETH b. 27 May 1811; m. Ivory Goodwin.

ASA A. b. 28 Dec. 1812; d. July 1838.

Ira b. 20 Dec. 1814; m. Hannah Fairfield.
Martha Estes b. 5 Dec. 1816; m. Leonard Spinney, 13 Oct. 1839.
18. William b. 4 Feb. 1821; m. Miriam Leighton, (2) Jennie Brooks.

15. Deacon John, son of John and Martha (Rogers) Hill, married, 17 March 1796, Eunice, dau. of Reuben and Martha (Staples) Libby.

John Row b. 23 May 1797; m. 20 May 1819 Honor R. Remick. One Ch., Mary Rogers, b. 4 Jan. 1820, d. 25 Sept. 1833.
19. William b. 28 Feb. 1799; m. Elizabeth Buffum.
20. Daniel b. 17 March 1801; m. 1825, Elizabeth Libby.
21. Oliver b. 18 Aug. 1803; m. Caroline D. Huntress.
Eliza b. 16 Feb. 1806; m. Alexander Shapleigh, 14 Nov. 1830.
22. Asa Alvin b. 25 Feb. 1808; m. 1840, Olive Eliza Freeman, (2) Martha Gowen.
Martha Ann b. 11 June 1813; d. 17 March 1844. Unm.

16. Andrew, son of Andrew and Judith (Gerrish) Hill, married Sally Leighton. Children were born in Strafford, N. H.

Levi Gerrish b. 7 July 1812; m. 1838, Abigail Shackford. Physician in Dover, N. H.
Andrew Leighton b. 1814. Lived in Norfolk, Va.
Hannah Abigail b. 1818.
Mary Margaret b. 1821.

Seventh Generation.

17. Samuel, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Rawson) Hill, married Olive H. Holman, (2) 29 Dec. 1841, Lydia, dau. of Rev. David Palmer of Townsend, Mass., who was born 24 March 1812. He died in Townsend 14 Jan. 1887.

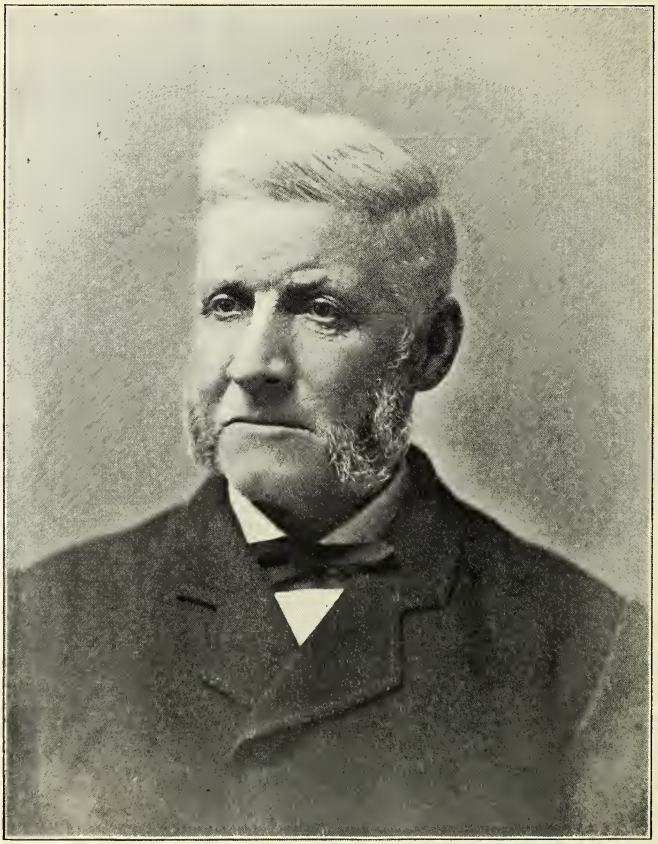
Charles William b. 11 Oct. 1842; m. Katherine L. Struckman.
Mary Caroline b. 29 Dec. 1843; m. James A. Doane.
Lucia Thompson b. 26 March 1846; m. Rev. Henry Hyde.
Annie Elizabeth b. 11 July 1847; m. Albert L. Fessenden.
John Kingsley b. 4 Oct. 1848; d. 4 Feb. 1853.
Levi Palmer b. 4 Oct. 1848; m. N. S. Farmer.
Henry Arthue b. 2 Aug. 1850.
John Frederick b. 9 March 1853; m. 28 Dec. 1881, Ida Frances Parker of Rockford, Ill. Lives in Cambridge, Mass.

18. William, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Rawson) Hill, married (1) 27 Nov. 1849, Miriam, dau. of Andrew and Sarah C. (Odiorne) Leighton, who died 9 Nov. 1876, (2) Jennie Brooks.

He lived on the old homestead at Eliot and died 27 Nov. 1902. See portrait. Children:

Ella Bruce b. 19 Sept. 1850; m. 29 Nov. 1877 Homer H. Hobbs of Berwick.

John Fremont b. 29 Oct. 1855. See page 260.

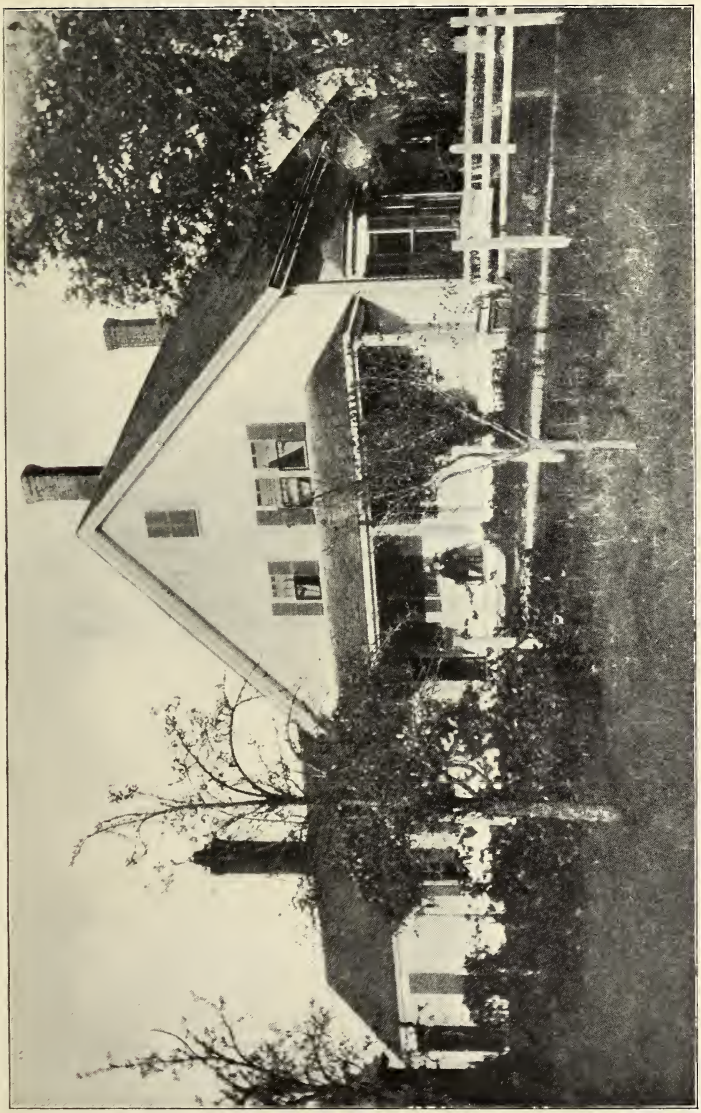


WILLIAM HILL.

Lizzie Rawson b. 23 March 1857; m. 18 Dec. 1883 Wm. L. Hobbs of Dover, N. H.

Howard b. 5 Dec. 1861; d. 2 Jan. 1863.

19. William, son of Dea. John and Eunice (Libby) Hill, married, 25 Jan. 1823, Elizabeth Buffum, who died 26 Sept. 1859, (2) May 1861, Sarah M. Wilber, who died 27 Nov. 1872. He



BIRTHPLACE OF GOVERNOR JOHN FREMONT HILL.

died 12 May 1881. He was a woolen manufacturer at North Berwick, Me.

Samantha Hill b. 5 Oct. 1824; d. 1 April 1826.
Charles Edwin b. 27 Feb. 1827; m. 7 May 1856, Susan F. Wilber.
Eliza Jane, twin to Charles E. d. 6 March 1827.
Malvina b. 22 April 1829; d. 24 Aug. 1829.
Henry b. 25 Oct. 1830; d. 8 Nov. 1830.
Wm. Henry b. 6 June 1832; d. 5 Feb. 1848.
George Albert b. 21 June 1834; d. 22 Sept. 1834.
John b. 11 June 1836; d. 22 June 1836.
Samuel b. 11 June 1836; d. 1 July 1836.
Elizabeth Ann b. 21 April 1838.
Mary Rogers b. 27 March 1839; m. Wm. Hobbs, 12 Jan. 1869.
Edward b. 13 May 1840; m. Ellen Hodgdon, May 1866.
Abby Maria b. 26 May 1843; d. 30 July 1843 .

20. Daniel, son of Dea. John and Eunice (Libby) Hill, married, 1825, Elizabeth, dau. of Gideon and Anna (Hammond) Libby, who was born 26 Feb. 1804 and died 17 Aug. 1871. Farmer and tanner. He died 9 Feb. 1853.

Daniel Albert b. 14 Nov. 1826; m. Jane A. Thompson of York, who d. 8 April 1899. Ch. Julia E., Daniel E., George A., Helen M., and Annie J.

John Edward b. 24 March 1835; m. Lizzie, dau. of Dennis Ferguson of S. Berwick. Ass't surgeon in 19th Regt. of Me. Vol. Killed in the Civil War. s. p.

Jane Ann b. 1 Nov. 1842; m. Stephen W. Clark; d. 17 July 1901.

21. Oliver, son of Dea. John and Eunice (Libby) Hill, married, 28 Feb. 1830, Caroline D. Huntress. Tanner and farmer at Berwick. He died 27 Oct. 1873. Wife, born 21 April, 1808, died 2 Feb. 1879.

Hiram Alonzo b. 15 May 1832; d. 14 Nov. 1843.

John Franklin b. 11 Sept. 1834; d. 16 April 1835.

John Franklin b. 4 Sept. 1836; d. 14 Aug. 1865. Lt. in U. S. service. Unm.

Eliza Jane b. 11 Sept. 1839; m. 17 June 1869, Wm. H. Dennet of Beverly, Mass.

Horace Everett b. 31 March 1843; d. 1 March 1845.

Horace Alonzo b. 2 Feb. 1847; m. 4 Nov. 1867 Mrs. Belle F. Perkins; d. s. p. 6 April 1875.

George Oliver b. 26 Sept. 1848; m. 4 Nov. 1871 Nettie Hammond; d. 18 Sept. 1888. Wife d. 8 May 1875. 2 ch.

22. Asa Alvin, son of Deacon John and Eunice (Libby) Hill, married, 1840, Olive Eliza Freeman, who died 9 Oct. 1852 aged 27, (2) 27 Oct. 1854, Martha R. Gowen. He died 18 Sept. 1869.

John R. b. 22 Nov. 1841.
William F. b. 2 Oct. 1843; d. 7 Feb. 1875.
Eliza Ann b. 1 Feb. 1845.
Elizabeth Ellen b. 10 Sept. 1847.
Charles Octavus b. 8 Jan. 1852.

Child by second marriage:

Carrie L. b. 9 Sept. 1859.

HILL.

Peter Hill sailed from Plymouth, England, in the ship Huntress with John Winter and landed in America 22 March 1632-3. He was a member of the Assembly of Lygonia in 1648, and died Aug. 29 1667.

His only son, Roger Hill, born in 1635, as shown by a deposition, married Mary, daughter of John Cross, Senior, of Wells, Nov. 1658. He died in 1696; she died in 1720.

Their oldest son, Capt. John Hill, was born in Saco, 28 March 1666, and married, 12 Dec. 1694, Mary, daughter of Major Charles Frost of Kittery. He commanded Fort Mary, in Saco, named for his wife, in the Indian wars. He moved to Berwick and built a house a quarter of a mile west of Great Works Falls. He died 2 June 1713. The following were his chidren:

Sarah b. 6 Dec. 1695; m. 13 Nov. 1720 William Leighton; d. 19 Sept. 1749.
Mary b. 15 Jan. 1701; m. 29 Dec. 1726 John Leighton.
John b. 8 Jan. 1703; m. (1) Elizabeth Gerrish; (2) Widow Sarah (Frost) Blunt.
Abigail b. 5 Dec. 1706.
Elisha b. 5 Feb. 1709-10; m. Mary Plaisted.
Eunice b. 1 Nov. 1712; d. 1737. Unm.

Hon. John Hill, son of Capt. John and Mary (Frost), married (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Captain Nathaniel and Bridget (Vaughan) Gerrish; (2) Sarah, widow of the Rev. John Blunt and daughter of the Hon. John and Mary (Pepperrell) Frost.

His first wife died 2 Jan. 1763, "aged 55?"; his second, 13 May 1772. He was Major, Captain, Deputy, Senator, Councillor, 1755-71, Justice of Court of Common Pleas and Judge of Probate. The children were by the first marriage. He died 2 March 1772.

Abigail b. 31 July 1729; m. Thomas Wallingford 12 May 1748.
John b. 25 Feb .1730; d. 14 July 1737.
Margaret b. 22 July 1733; d. 1737.
Elizabeth b. 22 July 1733; m. Capt. Benjamin Gerrish 1 May 1753.
Charles b. 15 Aug. 1734; m. Sarah Prentiss.
Eunice b. 19 April 1739; m. Capt. George March of Stratham, N. H., 1 July 1762.
Mary b. 6 Dec. 1748; d. 18 April 1754.

Elisha, son of Capt. John and Mary (Frost) Hill, married 16 Dec. 1736 Mary Plaisted. He lived at Great Works, in Berwick. Died 1 June 1764. She died 6 Aug. 1787, in the 68th year of her age.

John b. 26 Aug. 1738; m. 25 Sept. 1766 his cousin, Elizabeth Scammon of Saco. He was Justice of the Peace and Deputy. Died in 1810. Ch., Elisha, Mary, John, James, Hannah, George, all bapt. in Eliot.
Mary b. 14 June 1739; m. 25 Nov. 1762 Michael Whidden of Portsmouth; (2) ——— Taylor.
Hannah b. 26 Aug. 1741; m. 12 July 1763 Dominicus Goodwin.
Eunice, twin to Hannah; m. George Hight 6 Sept. 1764?
Elisha b. 27 July 1743; d. 6 May 1785.
Samuel b. 12 Feb. 1744.
Sarah b. 14 Dec. 1746; m. 15 Oct. 1767 Samuel Cutts of Saco.
Elizabeth b. 25 Oct. 1748; m. 25 Jan. 1770 Ward Clark Dean, of Exeter, N. H.
Abigail b. 7 Sept. 1750; m. 14 May 1772 Capt. Eliphalet Ladd of Exeter, N. H., (2) Rev. Dr. Joseph Buckminster.
Jeremiah b. 16 Aug. 1752.
James b. April 1754.
Mehitable b. 22 July 1756; m. ——— Fernald.
Ichabod b. 9 July 1758. Had ch., James and Billy bapt. 24 May 1789, and Samuel bapt. 2 Nov. 1790 in Eliot.
Olive b. 22 Feb. 1761; m. ——— Morrell?

Charles, son of Hon. John and Eliza (Gerrish) Hill, married Sarah Prentiss of Cambridge. He was justice of the peace, "a man of great conversational powers and deeply imbued with religious feeling." He was one of the first settlers of Royalsborough (now Durham, Me.), where he was Town Clerk 1774-7 and where his children, George and Amos A., were born. He

also served there on the Committee of Correspondence, Inspection and Safety in 1777-8. He left Royalsborough about 1778 and died in Meredith, N. H., in 1819, aged 85. His wife died April 1802. They had fourteen children, five of whom died young. The rest were:

CHARLES bapt. 23 April 1762; m. four times. First wife was Martha Day. He had 12 ch. His family lived in Lyman, Me., where he died July 1819, aged 57.

HENRY bapt. 8 Jan. 1764; died in 1804, aged 40. Had six ch.

SARAH m. Moses Yeaton of Berwick. She bapt. 1 Dec. 1765.

ELIZABETH m. Elijah Clemmens. She bapt. 20 April 1768.

LEAVITT m. ——— Russell. 8 ch.

GEORGE b. 4 March 1774; m. Penhope Parker. 8 ch.

AMOS ADAMS b. 20 Feb. 1778.

THOMAS P. b. 23 May 1781; m. (1) Sophia ——— of Conway, N. H., (2) Mrs. Phebe C. Marsh.

MARY b. 1784; m. 1804, John Evans of Fryeburg.

HODSDON.[1]

This name has been written Hodgdon in recent times. Nicholas Hodsdon was in Hingham, Mass., in 1635. He married (1) Esther Wines, who died 29 Nov. 1647. He moved to Watertown, Mass., where he was living in 1650. Soon after he moved to Kittery, where he first appears on record in 1655. His second wife was Elizabeth. Some think she was dau. of John Wincoll. He lived a short time at Quamphegan and later near Birch Point Brook in South Berwick. A Nicholas Hodsdon was killed by Indians in Wells in 1704. Wife Elizabeth was living in 1686. Children:

ESTHER bapt. 20 Sept. 1640; m. Edward Weymouth 25 Dec. 1663.

MEHITABLE bapt. Nov. 1641; m. 3 Nov. 1665, Peter Welcome of Salem, Mass.

JEREMIAH bapt. 5 Sept. 1643; m. Ann. dau. of Alexander and Anne Thwaits. Lived in Portsmouth. Died before 1719. Ch., Alexander m. Jane Shackford; John m. Susanna Clapp; Elizabeth m. (1) 31 Jan. 1699 Benjamin Galloway, (2) 19 Nov. 1702, Benjamin Richards of Dover; and Nathaniel of Boston.

ISRAEL bapt. 19 July 1646; m. prob. Ann, dau. of Miles and Ann Thompson. His estate was administered in 1696. His widow m. Robert

[1]Prepared with assistance of Charles C. Whittier of Boston, Mass.

Evans of Dover. Israel left son Israel who m. Ann Wingate (see later), and dau. Ann, who m. John Wingate.

ELIZABETH bapt. 19 July 1646; prob. died young.

1. BENONI bapt. 5 Dec. 1647; m. Abigail Curtis.

Children by second marriage:

SARAH m. John Morrell.

TIMOTHY m. Hannah ———. Died in 1719. Widow m. Joseph Smith of York. Ch., William m. Mary Eames and l. in Barnstable, Mass.; and Sarah m. Samuel Cox of Boston.

JOHN m. Rebecca ———. Last mentioned in 1734. No record of any descendants.

JOSEPH m. Tabitha, dau. of Francis and Eleanor Raynes of York; d. before 1691. Ch., Francis and Elizabeth.

LUCY m. George Vickers of Hingham, Mass.; d. 25 Dec. 1725.

HANNAH? m. 25 June 1695 Nicholas Smith.

1. Benoni Hodsdon married Abigail, dau. of Thomas Curtis of York and died about 1718. Selectman in 1692 and 1694. Children:

2. JOSEPH m. Margaret Goodwin.
3. SAMUEL m. about 1722 Prudence Scammon.
4. THOMAS m. Mary Lord.

HANNAH m. 17 Nov. 1709, Richard Shackley.

ABIGAIL b. 1664; m. Nicholas Gowen.

5. JOHN bapt. 24 July 1698 in Boston; m. Elizabeth Wingate.

ESTHER m. Thomas Horn of Dover, N. H.

ELIZABETH m. James Ferguson.

FOURTH GENERATION.

2. Joseph Hodsdon married, about 1699, Margaret, dau. of Daniel and Amy (Thompson) Goodwin. His will was probated 4 April 1764. Lived in Berwick.

ABIGAIL b. 16 July 1700; m. Bial Hamilton 26 Dec. 1721.

7. BENJAMIN b. 23 Jan. 1702; m. Mary Shorey.

ANNIE or AMY, b. 22 Nov. 1704; m. John Shorey 15 March 1725.

JOSEPH bapt. 19 April 1716; living in 1756.

MARGARET bapt. 19 April 1716; m. Gabriel Hamilton.

ELIZABETH bapt. 19 April 1716; m. (1) John Pearce, (2) Timothy Wentworth.

JUDITH bapt. 19 April 1716; unm. in 1756.

SARAH bapt. 19 April 1716; m. ——— Lewis.

PRUDENCE bapt. 17 July 1720; living in 1774. Unm.

3. Samuel Hodsdon married, about 1722, Prudence, dau. of Richard and Elizabeth (Wakely) Scammon, who was born about 1700. Both bapt. 3 Sept. 1722. His estate was administered in 1755. Children bapt. at South Berwick.

ABIGAIL bapt. 16 Aug. 1724; m. Joseph Chadbourne, 25 Nov. 1747.
8. DANIEL bapt. 11 June 1727; m. widow Patience Grant.
PRUDENCE bapt. 11 May 1729; died young.
THOMAS bapt. 5 July 1730; m. Sarah, dau. of Caleb Seaver of Roxbury, Mass., (2) 5 March 1761, Rebecca, dau. of Rev. John and Elizabeth (Pratt) Emerson.
PRUDENCE bapt. 24 Sept. 1732; m. Joseph Lord, 18 July 1753.
SCAMMON bapt. 26 Oct. 1741; living in 1756.
SAMUEL, living in 1756.
9. RICHARD m. Judith Fall.
BENJAMIN.
ELIZABETH m. Daniel Furbish, Jr.
SARAH bapt. 26 Oct. 1741; m. Stephen Emery, 6 March 1753.

4. Thomas Hodsdon married, 1 Dec. 1709, Mary, dau. of Nathan and Martha (Tozier) Lord. He died before May 1717. Widow married, 16 June 1720, Daniel Emery, Jr. Children:

ANNA bapt. 26 July 1713.
JOHN bapt. 26 July 1713; m. Elizabeth ———. Ch., Timothy, James and Daniel bapt. 7 Sept. 1750; (2) pub. to Abigail Gowen 29 March 1766. Adm. of his est. gr. to son Stephen 12 April 1769.
10. THOMAS bapt. 20 March 1715; m. Mary ———.
MARY bapt. 28 Jan. 1717; m. William Keyes.

5. John Hodsdon married Elizabeth, dau. of John and Ann (Hodsdon) Wingate. He died before 1733. Children:

JOHN bapt. 29 Aug. 1736; m. Martha ———. Ch., John and Martha, who were in Bermuda with their mother in 1742.
STEPHEN bapt. 29 Aug. 1736; m. Lydia Hodsdon, (2) 21 Sept. 1775, Elizabeth Wise.

6. Israel, son of Israel and Ann (Thompson) Hodsdon, married Ann, dau. of John and Mary (Nutter) Wingate, born 18 Feb. 1667. His will, dated 21 Jan. 1739-40, was probated in 1750. Lived in Dover, N. H. Children:

11. ISRAEL b. 25 March 1698; m. Hannah Hanson, (2) Mary Johnson.
12. MOSES b. 7 April 1702; m. Sarah Thompson.
MARY m. Nathaniel Randall about 1720; d. 9 Jan. 1775.
ABIGAIL m. Ebenezer Ham.
SHADRACH b. 1709; m. Mary Ham; d. 15 Nov. 1791. She d. 19 March 1796. Lived in Dover.

FIFTH GENERATION.

7. Benjamin Hodsdon married Mary, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Rhodes) Shorey. Pub. 8 Sept. 1722. Lived in Berwick. Died in 1774, as will shows. Children:

BENJAMIN bapt. 11 June 1727; m. and had dau. Patience Hearl.
STEPHEN bapt. 24 Dec. 1727.
SON bapt. 7 July 1728.
MARY bapt. 7 July 1728; m. William Frost?
ELIZABETH bapt. 18 April 1731; m. Joshua Smith.
JOSEPH bapt. 1 Aug. 1736.
LYDIA bapt. 1 Aug. 1736; m. Stephen Hodsdon; d. 6 Nov. 1774.
JACOB bapt. 5 Jan. 1741-2; m. Mary Chadbourne, 23 Nov. 1763. Moved to Sanford, Me.
JAMES bapt. 27 March 1743-4; m. Sarah Ross 19 Dec. 1765.
NATHAN bapt. 10 Dec. 1745; m. Mary Barrons, 26 March 1772.

8. Daniel Hodsdon married widow Patience Grant, 31 Aug. 1749. Children bapt. at South Berwick.

HANNAH bapt. 6 Dec. 1755.
SAMUEL bapt. 6 Dec. 1755; m. Anna Libby 7 Dec. 1785.

9. Richard Hodsdon married Judith, dau. of John and Judith (Heard) Fall. She administered his estate in 1804. Children bapt. at South Berwick.

MARGARET bapt. 15 May 1745; m. Jeremiah Hodsdon, 21 Feb. 1771.
DAVID bapt. 15 Nov. 1745; m. Sarah ———. Made will in 1807.
13. WILLIAM bapt. 20 March 1746-7; m. Amy Nason, 16 April 1772.
ROBERT, living in 1810, in Berwick.
ANDREW, living in 1810, in Berwick.

10. Thomas Hodsdon married Mary ———. Will, 3 June 1774-7 Jan. 1794. Children bapt. in South Berwick.

14. THOMAS bapt. 10 June 1739; m. Margaret Goodwin.
SARAH bapt. 6 June 1742; m. Ebenezer Lord, about 1800.
EUNICE bapt. 9 Aug. 1747; m. Ebenezer Heard 18 Oct. 1768.
AMY bapt. 8 Nov. 1749; m. Timothy Wentworth 19 Nov. 1770.
MARY bapt. 1740; m. ——— Grant
DANIEL bapt. 1745; m. Sarah Worster, 17 Dec. 1777, in Portsmouth?
JEREMIAH m. Margaret Hodsdon, 21 Feb. 1771.
BENJAMIN m. Sarah Lord, 20 April 1780.

11. Israel Hodsdon married, (1) 9 Aug. 1725, Hannah, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Meader) Hanson, born 11 Nov. 1705, and died 1 June 1737. He married (2) 21 Sept. 1738, Mary, dau. of

Edmund and Abigail (Green) Johnson of Hampton, N. H., born 3 Nov. 1707. He died 10 April 1781. She died 15 Sept. 1786. Children:

SARAH b. 12 Nov. 1725; m. Elijah Estes.

TIMOTHY b. 22 May 1726; m. Sarah Nason, 13 July 1753, (2) Lydia Hussey. Settled in Arundel, Me.

CALEB b. 27 Jan. 1732-3; m. Priscilla Austin, (2) Elizabeth Twombly. Lived in Dover, N. H.

EDMUND b. 20 Aug. 1739; m. Abigail Ham. Lived in Northfield, N. H.

ISRAEL b. 26 July 1741; m. 18 May 1766, Mary Pearl. Settled in Windham, Me.

PETER b. 7 Oct. 1742; m. Mary Boody, 11 Dec. 1766, (2) Patience Chase. Lived in Kensington, N. H.

JOHN b. 26 April 1741; m. Susannah Hussey 22 Jan. 1772; d. 15 Jan. 1821 at Weare, N. H.

ABIGAIL b. 8 April 1749; m. Ebenezer Peaslee.

MOSES b. 10 Nov. 1750; m. Sarah Caldwell, 10 March 1776; d. 18 Aug. 1799 at Farmington, N. H.

12. Moses Hodsdon married, 4 July 1723, Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Furbish) Thompson. He died at Berwick 4 Feb. 1782. She died 28 Aug. 1781. Children:

15. JOSHUA bapt. 1 Oct. 1727; m. Tamsen Twombly.
MOSES bapt. 1 Oct. 1727; died young.
16. ISRAEL born 12 May 1729; m. Mary Lord.
THOMAS bapt. 8 Nov. 1733; died young.
SARAH bapt. 31 Aug. 1735; m. ———Worster.
17. MOSES born 26 July 1740; m. Dorcas Lord.

SIXTH GENERATION.

13. William Hodsdon married, 16 April 1772, Amy (it is recorded Anna) dau. of William and Keziah (Lord) Nason. He was a Revolutionary soldier. Children:

18. RICHARD b. 25 Dec. 1774; m. Lydia Cooper.
BENJAMIN m. Sally Cooper.
ROBERT m. Fanny Wadleigh, 22 Sept. 1803.
JUDITH m. Amos Pray.
KEZIAH m. Moses Ricker of Lebanon, Me.

14. Thomas Hodsdon married, 30 Oct. 1763, Margaret, dau. of James and Margaret (Wallingford) Goodwin. Will dated 16 April 1816. Lived in Berwick. Children:

MARY bapt. 1765; m. Darius Twombly, 6 Nov. 1788.
THOMAS bapt. 1767.
SARAH bapt. 1769; m. Moses Ricker 15 Oct. 1789.

Ebenezer bapt. 10 Aug. 1771; m. Sally Wentworth.
Ichabod bapt. 1773; m. Dorcas Woodsum, 9 Aug. 1796.
David bapt. 1774; m. Jane Fogg, 16 Feb. 1804.
Elizabeth b. 1776.
James bapt. 1779.
Margaret bapt. 1780.
Olive bapt. 1782; m. James Fogg 20 Nov. 1806.
Peggy m. Daniel Fogg, 4 July 1799.

15. Joshua Hodsdon married Tamsen, dau. of Benjamin and Hannah Twombly. He died Dec. 1776 in New Jersey. Was a Revolutionary soldier. Children:

Thomas bapt. 31 March 1746; m. Mary Gowen 30 April 1772.
Joshua bapt. 19 Feb. 1748-9; died young.
Ann bapt. Dec. 1753.
Sarah bapt. Jan. 1756; m. Francis Brock?
Joshua bapt. 26 Feb. 1758.
Shuah bapt. 13 July 1760.
Benjamin bapt. 30 March 1766.

16. Israel Hodsdon married, 20 Sept. 1753, Mary, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Shackley) Lord. Lived in Berwick. Died 18 May 1809, aged 80. She died in 1774. He was published to Lydia Nowell of York 13 March 1778.

Mary bapt. 13 Feb. 1755.
Abraham bapt. 11 May 1755; d. 17 April 1782.
Martha bapt. 31 Oct. 1756; died young.
Isaac bapt. 15 May 1758; d. 29 Aug. 1778.
Martha bapt. 15 May 1758.
Hannah bapt. 24 March 1761.
Margery bapt. 15 Oct. 1763; died young.
Jacob bapt. 15 Oct. 1763.
Dorcas bapt. 9 Dec. 1764; m. Thomas Butler, Jr., 8 May 1788.
Israel bapt. 6 July 1770; died young.
Israel bapt. 22 July 1771; died young.
Margery bapt. 6 Aug. 1768; m. Rev. William Chadbourne.
Sarah bapt. 6 Aug. 1768; died young.

17. Moses Hodsdon married Dorcas, dau. of Ebenezer and Martha (Emery) Lord. She was born 15 Sept. 1746 and died 19 Jan. 1838. He died 10 Dec. 1810, aged 70. Children born in Berwick.

19. Moses b. 7 April 1766; m. Mercy Young.
Ebenezer b. 15 Nov. 1768; d. 8 June 1791.
Noah b. 9 Aug. 1770; d. 9 July 1771.
Sarah b. 4 April 1772; d. 3 May 1772.
Martha b. 24 May 1773; d. 23 Sept. 1778.

Sarah b. 30 July 1775; m. Moses Perkins.
Nathan b. 16 July 1777; d. 27 Aug. 1778.
Martha b. 26 July 1779; m. Ebenezer Varney.
Isaac b. 18 Dec. 1781; m. 24 Jan. 1805, Polly Wentworth; d. s. p. 24 May 1864.
Nathan b. 30 March 1784; m. Hannah Chadbourne, 27 Sept. 1810, (2) Dorothy Pierce.
Israel b. 18 April 1786; d. 5 May 1802.
Dorcas b. 11 Oct. 1789; d. 4 May 1807.

Seventh Generation.

18. Richard, son of Wm. and Anna (Nason) Hodsdon, born 25 Dec. 1774, married 21 Jan. 1796 Lydia Cooper, b. 16 Jan. 1774. M. (2) at Berwick 16 Dec. 1822, Eunice, dau. of Richard and Mary (Gerrish) Lord, b. 1 Jan. 1791. He d. 14 Dec. 1851; she d. 13 March 1862. Children by first marriage:

John b. 30 Nov. 1802; m. 11 March 1825 Lydia Thurston.
William b. 25 April 1796; d. 11 July 1796.
Martha b. 16 Aug. 1799; m. Samuel Pierce; d. 4 Oct. 1842.
Lois b. 15 Aug. 1800; m. John Thompson.
Mary b. 6 July 1804; m. Ebenezer Fall; d. 1882.
Sabina b. 13 July 1806.
Sarah b. 14 March 1808; m. Ellis Aspinwall; d. 10 Oct. 1889.
Ephraim b. 5 Oct. 1811; d. young.
Almira b. 2 July 1813; d. 13 Jan. 1826.
William b. 12 Aug. 1816.
Matilda b. 28 April 1818; d. 30 Nov. 1838.

Children by second marriage:

Ephraim b. 7 Dec. 1823; d. 16 Jan. 1820.
Richard Lord b. 11 April 1825; m. Maria Eunice Wellington.
Ephraim b. 22 Feb. 1827; m. Judith H. Foote.
Lydia Sabina b. 19 Oct. 1828; m. 26 Oct. 1853 John B. Varney; d. 28 July 1880.
Elizabeth Ann b. 31 Aug. 1831; m. Wm. Tibbetts.

19. Moses, son of Moses and Dorcas (Lord) Hodsdon, married (pub. 24 Nov. 1788) Mercy, dau. of Jonathan and Mercy Young. He moved to Levant, Me., in 1806. Died 3 Nov. 1845. Children born in Berwick:

Oliver b. 3 Jan. 1790; m. Abigail C. Knight.
Ebenezer b. 10 Feb. 1792; m. Ruth Blake.
Mercy b. 4 Oct. 1795; m. 22 Aug. 1820 John B. Dodds; d. 13 May 1831.
Moses b. 11 April 1799; m. Jerusha Young.
Ira b. 13 Sept. 1802; d. 13 Oct. 1802.
Fredreick Augustus b. 15 Nov. 1805; m. Martha Mason.

HOLE.

This name is written Hole, Hoole, Hoel and Howell. John Hole or Hoole was in the service of John Winter, 1637-40. A John Hole, born in 1640, as a deposition shows, was made freeman at Kittery in 1669. He was constable in 1673 and juryman in 1775-6. His wife Elizabeth acted as his attorney in 1690 while he was a merchant at Barbadoes. The will of Richard Cutts of Portsmouth, 10 May 1675, mentions his "cousin, John Hole, and his wife." June 21, 1705, administration was granted to William Vaughan on the estate of Elizabeth Hole of Kittery. She was killed by Indians 4 May 1705. There is no record of any children. See York Deeds XII. 275, where three depositions declare John Hole to have been brother of Mary Hoel who married the first Robert Cutts.

HOLMES.

Thomas Holmes married Joanna, dau. of William Freathy of York and received land of his father-in-law in 1671. He then had children. He was of Dover in 1675 and bought land in Berwick in 1676. His house was a garrison. It was burned by Indians in 1689. Administration of his estate was granted to widow Joanna 23 Feb. 1690-91. Children:

Mary m. Walter Allen.
Thomas, living in 1732, unm.
John m. Mary Abbot.

John Holmes married Mary, dau. of Richard Abbot. The following children were baptized at South Berwick:

John born 12 Feb. 1700.
Samuel born 15 Nov. 1702. Ch., Sarah, Mary, Martha, Priscilla, and Joseph.
Thomas born 9 Oct. 1704. Ch., Thomas, William and Samuel.
Abigail bapt. 3 Nov. 1726.
William bapt. 3 Nov. 1726.
Patience bapt. 3 Nov. 1726.
Dorcas bapt. 3 Nov. 1726.
Joseph bapt. 3 Nov. 1726.

HOOPER.

Thomas Hooper married Elizabeth Small, servant of Francis Champernowne. Lived in Kittery and York. Children recorded in Kittery:

ELIZABETH b. 27 March 1694.
SARAH b. 25 June 1697; m. Solomon Rose 4 Jan. 1730-31?
NATHANIEL b. 20 March 1700. Pub. to Sarah Bradeen 23 April 1724.
JOSHUA b. 7 April 1703.

John Hooper, cordwainer, bought land in Berwick in 1704. Deacon of church at South Berwick, 15 May 1721. Wife's name was Charity. Will, 22 May 1756-7 Jan. 1762. Children:

JOHN b. 14 Jan. 1701-2; m. Mary ———.
CHARITY b. 17 Jan. 1706-7; m. John Key.
SAMUEL b. 18 April 1709; m. Elizabeth Plumer.
MARY b. 15 April 1711; m. Thomas Shorey.
JOSEPH b. 29 Jan. 1712-3. Not named in will.
WILLIAM bapt. 26 April 1719; m. Elizabeth Emery.
BENJAMIN bapt. 19 Feb. 1720-21. Dismissed to Biddeford, 28 July 1743.
SOLOMON bapt. 22 Sept. 1723; m. Bridget ———.
LOVE m. ——— Sprague.

John Hooper is said to have lived to be past 102 years of age. Was then living at Nason's Mills, Me. Was a shoemaker. Wife's name was Mary. Children:

OLIVE bapt. 4 Aug. 1728.
GEORGE bapt. 4 Aug. 1728.
ABIGAIL bapt. 13 July 1729; m. Solomon Goodwin, 5 June 1747.
MARY bapt. 16 July 1732.
JOHN bapt. 23 Oct. 1733; m. 2 Nov. 1758 Elizabeth Nason?
KEZIAH bapt. 12 June 1737; m. Elisha Hearl, 30 Dec. 1759.
PHINEAS bapt. 21 June 1741.

Samuel Hooper married Elizabeth, widow of Josiah Plumer of North Yarmouth, as a deed shows. Children:

JOHN bapt. 15 Oct. 1732; m. 2 Nov. 1758, Elizabeth Nason?
SARAH bapt. 15 Oct. 1732; m. 5 April 1750, Jeremiah Gilpatrick.
CHARITY bapt. 17 Nov. 1734.
SAMUEL bapt. 29 Aug. 1738; m. 1 Aug. 1759, Peggy Guptell.
JACOB bapt. 22 Sept. 1740.
WILLIAM bapt. 29 Aug. 1742.
JOSIAH bapt. 23 April 1749.

Mary bapt. 23 April 1749.
Nathaniel bapt. 18 Aug. 1751.
Miriam bapt. 29 April 1754.

William Hooper married, 29 Oct. 1743, Elizabeth Emery. Children:

Elizabeth bapt. 28 July 1751.
William bapt. 31 March 1746-7; m. Mary, dau. of Abraham Lord. Was a preacher.
John b. 1741; m. (1) Elizabeth Plaisted, (2) Jane, widow of Job Wood and dau. of Ebenezer Lord. 13 ch. Died in 1844. Lived on the homestead.
Sarah m. Rev. Joshua Roberts.
Martha m. Richard Hovey.
Molly m. Love Keay.
Charity m. Eben Hersom.
Rev. James b. 17 Dec. 1769; m. 1795, Sally Merrill. See Hist. of Paris, Me., p. 635.

Children of Solomon and Bridget (———) Hooper.

Charity bapt. 15 Nov. 1745; m. 10 July 1766, Joseph Shorey; d. 19 May 1769.
Hannah bapt. 8 Nov. 1747; m. 2 Feb. 1767, Andrew Neal, Jr.
Abigail bapt. 7 Sept. 1750.
Mary bapt. 22 July 1761.

HUBBARD.

Philip Hubbard came from the parish of St. Saviour in the Isle of Jersey, and is first mentioned as an inhabitant of Berwick in 1692. His brother Joseph died in Maine, 1 April 1701, unmarried. He was several times selectman and treasurer of the parish. Married 22 Dec. 1692 Elizabeth (Goodwin) Emery, dau. of Daniel and Margaret (Spencer) Goodwin. Died in 1713.

1. Philip b. 9 Nov. 1693; m. Elizabeth Roberts.
John b. 25 Aug. 1696; d. unm. after 1735.
Elizabeth b. 13 Feb. 1697; m. 12Nov. 1719, Jacob Redington of Topsfield.
2. Moses b. 8 July 1700; m. Abigail Heard.
Aaron b. 4 May 1702; m. 1 June 1733, Mary (Curtis) How; d. at Topsfield 7 Sept. 1751. 4 ch.
Patience b. 30 March 1704; m. 9 Feb. 1723, Ensign William Card of York; (2) 21 Aug. 1733 Daniel Farnham of York; d. at Georgetown, Me., in 1751.
Mary b. 25 Jan. 1705; m. 18 Nov. 1726 John Bane of York; d. 1744.

Second Generation.

1. Philip, son of Philip and Elizabeth Hubbard, born 9 Nov. 1693, married about 1717 Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth Roberts of Dover, N. H. Probably killed by Indians May, 1723. His widow married Capt. John Gage of Dover, N. H. She was born 13 March, 1697. Children:

3. Philip b. 1718; m. about 1740 Hannah (Plummer?)
4. Joseph bapt. 11 June 1721; m. Sarah Emery.
Elizabeth bapt. 21 Nov. 1723; m. Timothy Weymouth of K'y.

2. Moses, son of Philip and Elizabeth Hubbard, born 8 July 1700, married 26 Dec. 1723 Abigail, dau. of Capt. John and Jane (Cole-Littlefield) Heard. Lived in Berwick and Eliot. Died 1757? Children:

John Heard b. in Wells 23 Aug. 1735; pub. 3 Dec. 1748, to Hannah Neal, dau. of Andrew and Dorcas. Lived in Wells.

Jane b. 23 Jan. 1726; m. 23 June 1749 Hugh Tucker, Jr., of K'y.

James b. 29 Feb. 1728; m. 28 Feb. 1752 Mary Bean of York. Rem. to Kennebunk. Capt. in Rev. army. Killed at Cambridge in 1775.

Mary b. 3 Aug. 1734; m. ——— Davis.

Mary b. 3 Aug. 1724; m. ——— Davis.

Warwick b. 31 Aug. 1731; m. 16 July 1757 Mary Littlefield of Wells; d. in Wells April 1792.

Joseph b. 1 Aug. 1741; m. about 1764 Ann Gowan. Rem. to Wells. Col. in the Revolution; d. 25 Nov. 1819.

Joshua b. about 1744; m. 7 June 1770, Dorcas Shapleigh; d. 21 April 1809 in Kittery. His wife d. 2 Nov. 1818. Had one dau., Abigail H., b. 20 Oct. 1770; m. Dr. Benjamin Chickering; d. s. p. 19 Dec. 1805.

Third Generation.

3. Philip, son of Philip and Elizabeth (Roberts) Hubbard, born 1718, married about 1740 Hannah (Plummer?) He held many town offices. Was captain in the Revolutionary Army. Died 8 Aug. 1792. (15 Aug. 1793?)

Benjamin bapt. 8 Nov. 1747; m. 22Oct. 1771, Abigail Hearl. Rem. to Shapleigh.

Elizabeth bapt. 8 Nov. 1747; m. 19 Nov. 1765 John Neal of K'y.

5. John bapt. 8 Nov. 1747; m. April 1777 Sarah Nason.

Hannah bapt. 1 Jan. 1748-9; m. John Hodgdon.

Abigail bapt. 17 March 1750; (1) m. 12 Dec. 1771, Ebenezer Goodwin of Berwick; d. 25 Oct. 1828.

Moses bapt. 10 June 1753. Unm. Lost at sea in a privateer in Rev. War.

Aaron bapt. 10 June 1753; m. 16 July 1779, Martha Nason. Rem. to Shapleigh; d. 1 March 1814.

Sarah bapt. 15 Feb. 1756; m. 21 March 1787, Aaron Goodwin of Berwick.

Richard bapt. 11 May 1760. Rem. to Shapleigh.

Jonathan bapt. 27 June 1762; m. 17 March 1791, Frances Parsons. Rem. to Shapleigh.

Eben bapt. 9 June 1765; died young.

6. Ichabod b. 1769; Sally Hodgdon.

Stephen b. about 1770. Lost at sea.

4. Joseph, son of Philip and Elizabeth (Roberts) Hubbard, bapt. 11 June 1721, married, about 1746, Sarah, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Hodgdon) Emery. Lived at Berwick. Died after 10 March 1794. She died 16 April 1795. Children:

Mary b. 12 Jan. 1745; m. 1770, Job Emery; d. 24 Feb. 1812.

Joseph b. 14 Feb. 1748-9; m. 8 Nov. 1770, Honor Roberts. Had son James b. 2 April 1777 who m. Sarah Tibbetts of Rochester, N. H.; and daus. Sarah m. Paul Ellis, and Ruth m. James Andrews.

Samuel bapt. 14 April 1751; m. 4 Feb. 1778 Elizabeth Nason; d. 20 Feb. 1816.

Daniel bapt. 3 June 1753; m. 10 April 1777 Lucy Ricker. Rem. to Shapleigh.

Philip bapt. 14 Sept. 1755; m. 30 Jan. 1777 Mehitable Underwood. Removed to Shapleigh.

William bapt. 20 Aug. 1758. Unknown.

Sarah bapt. 24 May 1761; m. 6 Dec. 1780 Wm. Leaver; d. 24 March 1810.

Thomas bapt. 10 April 1763; m. 23 Sept. 1790 Lydia Goodwin; d. before 1810, leaving son John "upwards of fourteen."

Elizabeth bapt. 8 June 1766; m. 1788 John Goodwin.

Timothy bapt. 19 Feb. 1769; m. 18 Oct. 1789 Jane Pike; d. 4 May 1810.

Fourth Generation.

5. John, son of Philip and Elizabeth (Roberts) Hubbard, bapt. 8 Nov. 1747, married 1 April 1777, Sarah Nason. Died at Berwick Aug. 1793 or 1794.

Moses b. about 1781; m. (1) March 1810 Sally, dau. of Nathaniel and Patience (Nowell) Hobbs; m. (2) Almira Hayes of S. Berwick. Ch. John, lawyer; Nathaniel, lawyer of Winterport, Me.; Sarah; Wm. P. of Bangor; Emily H.; Almira H.; and ——— dau.

Mary b. 30 March 1779; m. 19 March 1800 Joseph Emery; d. 24 April 1814.

Philip, no record.

Lois, no record.

6. Ichabod, son of Philip and Elizabeth (Roberts) Hubbard, born 1769, married 8 Sept. 1794 Sally, dau. of John Hodgdon. He died 20 March 1807 in Berwick. Children:

Hannah Plummer b. 10 April 1796; m. Hope Nason.

Nancy b. 7 April 1798; d. in Eutaw, Ala. Unm.

7. John Philip b. 16 Feb. 1800; m. (1) Hannah Chadbourne; (2) Lovey Butler.

Sarah Holly b. 15 April 1802; d. about 1822. Unm.

Moses b. 15 Dec. 1806; m. (1) Sarah Dunlap; (2) Rebecca Bell. Rem. to Eutaw, Ala.

Fifth Generation.

7. John Philip, son of Ichabod and Sally (Hodgdon) Hubbard, born 16 Feb. 1800, married (1) 30 July 1822 Hannah, dau. of Wentworth and Sally (Butler) Chadbourne and had two sons who died young. M. (2) 26 Aug. 1827 Lovey (Butler) Marsh, dau. of Moses and Abigail (Pugsley) Butler and widow of Daniel Marsh. She was born 15 Jan. 1808. He died in Mobile, Ala., 18 Nov. 1852.

Mary Elizabeth b. 4 Oct. 1828; m. 1851 John Simpson; d. 18 Aug 1892.

Richard b. 23 Feb. 1830; unm.

Abigail Edwards b. 28 April 1832; m. Wm. P. Bradford.

Moses b. 17 April 1834. Rem. to Evanston, Wyoming.

Albert b. 25 Jan. 1836; d. 25 Jan. 1863. Killed in battle. Mem. of Co. I, 7th Kans. Cav.

Sarah Ann b. -8 Feb. 1840; d. 23 Aug. 1866. Unm.

George Henry b. 20 Feb. 1845; d. 17 Nov. 1861. Unm. Mem. of 8th Me. Inf.

HUFF.

Thomas Huff married, 2 Jan. 1700, Sarah (or Grace) dau. of Aaron and Grace Ferris and lived a few years on the east side of Spruce Creek. He moved to Cape Porpoise. Was a house carpenter. Children:

Thomas b. 18 Aug. 1703.

Joanna b. 17 Sept. 1706; m. 8 Oct. 1724, Jeremiah Springer, both of Arundel.

Sarah b. 7 Sept. 1708.

HUTCHINS.

The old records spell the name as above. The recent spelling is Hutchings. Enoch Hutchins married, 5 April 1667, Mary Stevenson of Dover, N. H. He settled near the Eastern Branch of Spruce Creek and lived in a garrison house. He made his will 1693, "being aged and weak in body." He was killed by Indians in his own door, 9 May 1698, and his wife was carried captive to Canada. His will names the following children:

1. Enoch m. Hopewell Furbish.
   Joseph, slain by Indians 4 May 1705. See Pike's Journal.
2. John m. Mary Downer, 11 Sept. 1718.
3. Benjamin m. (1) Joanna Ball, (2) Mary Dill.
4. Samuel m. Hannah ———.
5. Jonathan b. 1684; m. Judith Weeks.
   Mary m. Andrew Lewis 28 Nov. 1701.
   Sarah m. John Dill of York about 1709.

Second Generation.

1. Enoch Hutchins married, 13 May 1693, Hopewell, dau. of William Furbish. He died 3 April 1706, and his widow married William Wilson, 25 April 1711. Children:

William b. 1 Aug. 1694; m. Mary Keen 17 Oct. 1734?
6. Thomas b. 20 Sept. 1696; m. Hannah Hill.
7. Enoch b. 11 Sept. 1697; m. prob. Elizabeth Johnson.
Mary Catherine b. Sept. 1705 in Sorrel, Canada; m. James Grover of York 8 Dec. 1727-8.

2. John, probably son of Enoch and Mary (Stevenson) Hutchins, but perhaps son of David and Mary (Lewis) Hutchins, married Mary Downer, 11 Sept. 1718. Two children bapt. 24 Oct. 1724, appear to have been his, Mary and John. The last m. Mehitable ——— about 1739 and had a dau. Eunice bapt. 23 Aug. 1740. He was a Revolutionary soldier, aged 59 in 1782.

3. Benjamin Hutchins married, about 1703, Joanna, dau. of John Ball, (2) 12 March 1718-9, Mary Dill. He died about 1721. Children:

Meribah bapt. 14 June 1719; m. Waitstill Webber of York.
Joanna bapt. 3 Dec. 1727; m. Nathan Jones of Portsmouth 23 Dec. 1731.
8. Benjamin bapt. 3 Dec. 1727; m. Anna Cluff?
9. Joshua bapt. 3 Dec. 1727; m. Mary Ball.
Miriam bapt. 3 Dec. 1727; m. Clement Deering. Pub. 18 Dec. 1731.
Dorcas m. Enoch Danforth of Wells, Me. York Deeds XXIV. 253.

4. Samuel Hutchins married Hannah ———. He moved to Arundel about 1739 and died there in 1742. His wife died 9 June 1747. Children:

SARAH bapt. 26 April 1719.

CALEB bapt. 26 April 1719; m. Sarah Bryar 15 Feb. 1727. Ch., Sarah m. Daniel Merrill 3 Jan. 1754; Caleb; and Eunice m. Asa Burbank; all bapt. 12 Oct. 1735.

SAMUEL bapt. 26 April 1719; m. Sarah Barter. d. s. p.

HANNAH bapt. 26 April 1719; m. Lemuel Perkins, (2) John Burbank.

SIMEON bapt. 26 April 1719; m. Agnes Durrell.

MARY m. John Merrill,

LYDIA m. John Jellison, (2) John Durrell.

LEVI m. Rebecca Hutchins 22 Oct. 1748, (2) Eunice March.

10. JOSEPH m. Elizabeth Bryar.

DAVID. See Hist. of Kennebunkport.

5. Jonathan Hutchins married, about 1720, Judith, dau. of Joseph and Adah (———) Weeks. He was living in Kittery in 1734 and in York in 1743. Estate administered by son Joseph, 20 May 1746. Children:

JOSEPH, of York in 1746, of Dover in 1747.

EDITH m. Samuel Averill of York about 1735.

JONATHAN bapt. 22 Sept. 1728, living in York in 1745; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Higgins. Ch., Mary b. 24 Feb. 1746; Jonathan b. 25 Aug. 1748; John b. 12 May 1750; Betty b. 20 April 1752; Rhoda b. 1 May 1754; Benjamin b. 25 July 1756; and Lucy b. 1 May 1758. See York Records.

BENJAMIN bapt. 22 Sept. 1728.

ENOCH bapt. 22 Sept. 1728; m. prob. Mary Cane 4 Feb. 1755. Ch., Hepzibah b. 3 Aug. 1755, and Enoch b. 13 Oct. 1757 in York.

MEHITABLE bapt. 22 Sept. 1728, unm. in 1746.

Perhaps others.

THIRD GENERATION.

6. Thomas Hutchins married, 5 May 1720, Hannah, dau. of Joseph and Susanna (Beedle) Hill, (2) 13 Dec. 1764, Martha Jones. After his death she married John Haley. Thomas Hutchins' will, 5 Aug. 1772-7 Jan. 1774. Children:

SUSANNAH b. 22 Dec. 1721; m. Thomas Lewis. Pub. 23 Nov. 1741.

HANNAH b. 28 Dec. 1724; m. Samuel Clough of York. Ch., Joseph b. 21 Feb. 1742-3; Rhoda b. 21 May 1745.

THOMAS b. 25 Dec. 1726; d. 28 March 1736.

REBECCA b. 17 Jan. 1728; m. Levi Hutchins, 22 Oct. 1748.

KATHARINE b. 23 Feb. 1730; d. 24 March 1735-6.

Rhoda b. 9 Aug. 1733; m. Nicholas Weeks, Jr., 20 July 1760.

Enoch b. 10 March 1735-6; m. Mary Walker, 6 Jan. 1757. He d. about 1763, and his widow m. William Pettegrew 9 Feb. 1764. Enoch Hutchins left two daus, Temperance, who m. John Weeks 5 Jan. 1790; and Phebe, who m. perhaps, John Dennet, Jr., 20 April 1797.

7. Enoch Hutchins married, probably, Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Haskins) Johnson. His estate was administered in 1761 by son David. Widow Elizabeth was living in 1770, when his estate was divided between the following children:

David, of Arundel in 1761.

James m. Eunice Fernald, 16 July 1774. She m. (2) Joseph Wilson, 12 Dec. 1784.

8. Benjamin Hutchins was published to Anna Cluff 27 July 1737. His estate was administered in 1787 by Ezra Cole of Biddeford. Widow Anna was mentioned. Children:

Benjamin bapt. 29 Nov. 1741.
Stephen bapt. 30 Sept. 1744.
Rebecca bapt. 31 Aug. 1746; m. James Johnson 3d 22 Aug. 1765?
Katharine bapt. 22 May 1748.
Nathaniel bapt. 15 July 1753.

9. Joshua Hutchins married, 29 Oct. 1735, Mary Ball. The following children were baptized:

Thomas bapt. 23 Sept. 1744.
Timothy bapt. 28 Sept. 1746.
William bapt. 4 Aug. 1750.
Meribah bapt. 9 Sept. 1753.
Elizabeth bapt. 9 Sept. 1753.
Margery bapt. 12 Oct. 1755.

10. Joseph Hutchins married Elizabeth Bryar. Pub. 17 June 1732. Will, 2 July 1788-8 Jan. 1793. Children recorded and named in his will:

Joseph b. 15 Sept. 1741; m. Mary Wilson. Pub. 16 March 1772. Lived in Portsmouth. Died before 1788, leaving child Betty, who was bapt. 30 Oct. 1789.

Obed b. 16 Jan. 1746; d. before 1788, leaving ch., Obed, Joseph and Betty.

Theodore b. 30 March 1750, named in will.

Samuel b. 29 Jan. 1753. Lived in Portsmouth.

11. Edmund b. 12 Dec. 1754. Thrice married.

Margery m. ——— Leach.

Betty m. Aaron Wilson May 1776.

Fourth Generation.

11. Edmund, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Bryar) Hutchins, married (1) Mary Weeks. Pub. 15 March 1776. (2) Eunice Perry, 31 July 1792, (3) Mrs. Lucy (Allen-Tetherly) Haley, 4 July 1819. He was a Revolutionary soldier and d. 1 March 1825, aged 70. Children by first marriage:

Obed b. ——— Roberts of Berwick.

Edmund m. 11 July 1801 Mary Allen. Lost at sea 9 Oct. 1804.

Joseph m. widow of brother Edmund, Jan. 1808. See Hist. of Salisbury, N. H., pp. 640-642.

Stephen m. Elizabeth Webber 10 Nov. 1803.

Samuel m. Joanna Perry about 1811.

Alice m. Nicholas Weeks, Jr., 24 Jan. 1797.

Charlotte m. 13 Feb. 1806, Samuel Moulton of York; d. 25 Sept. 1838.

Children by second marriage:

Theodore m. Sally Trefethren 24 Dec. 1816.

Robert B. m. Sally Bell of Newcastle 5 June 1820.

12. Daniel b. 17 Jan. 1798; m. Sally Ann Lewis.

Fifth Generation.

12. Daniel, son of Edmund and Eunice (Perry) Hutchins, married, 10 Sept. 1819 Sally Ann, dau. of Enoch and Shuah (Dennett) Lewis. She was born 17 Sept. 1796 and died 5 July 1863. He married (2) 10 June 1866, Mrs. Hannah (Drew) Wilson. Children:

Loring G. b. 19 April 1820; m. Eliza J. Bailey 7 Dec. 1843; d. s. p. 17 Nov. 1892.

Marcia Jane b. 6 June 1823; d. 11 May 1852. Unm.

Shuah Dennett b. 28 Sept. 1825; m. 30 Dec. 1848, Oliver C. Phillips; d. 14 July 1861.

Daniel Perry b. 10 Sept. 1828; m. (1) 20 Oct. 1850 Elizabeth Jane Fernald, dau. of Rev. Mark Fernald, (2) 4 Feb. 1877, Mrs. Mercy Ann (Adams) Haley. Ch., Mark Fernald b. 28 Sept. 1851; Harriet Jane b. 15 Jan. 1854; Thaddeus Renaldo b. 6 Aug. 1862.

Sally Ann b. 4 Sept. 1821; m. 12 May 1853 John L. King; d. 25 Aug. 1882.

George Curtis b. 25 July 1833; d. 13 March 1853.

Calvin Luther b. 4 Oct. 1834; m. 4 Oct. 1854, Harriet Jackson.

Lorhuhamer b. 14 Nov. 1836; d. 25 Dec. 1836.

Thaddeus b. 30 Oct. 1838; m. 3 Nov. 1864, Sarah E. Murdough of Albion, Me.

Ellen Pettegrew b. 20 Nov. 1843. An adopted daughter b. in York.

David Hutchins lived at Spruce Creek in 1698. He married Mary, dau. of Peter Lewis, senior. Was killed by Indians 19 Sept. 1708. Adm. of estate, guardian to son John 7 July 1719. He may have had a daughter Mary, who m. Joseph Young in 1701.

A John Hutchins married Mary ——— and had dau. Mary bapt. 27 Dec. 1741. John Hutchins married Lydia Weeks in Portsmouth 6 June 1754 and had the following children:

Lydia bapt. 18 May 1755.

Tobias bapt. 23 Nov. 1755; m. Polly Sargent 16 Dec. 1791?

Rebecca bapt. 21 Feb. 1762; m. about 1791 John Young 3d of York, Me.

Humphrey bapt. 13 July 1764.

In 1718 Benjamin Hutchins gave five acres to his kinsman, Thomas son of Hugh Hutchins of Old England. This Thomas seems to be the one who married Sarah Nason in 1728. A daughter Elizabeth was bound out by the town in 1733.

William Hutchins married Sarah Haley 20 Feb. 1752 and had children Sarah and Eastman bapt. 19 Oct. 1755. Eastman Hutchins lived in Sanford and Alfred and d. 8 May 1826. He was a Revolutionary soldier.

Unclassified Marriages.

26 June 1723 Mary Hutchins and Philip Cary.

5 May 1748 John Hutchins, Jr., and Mary Billings.

30 Oct. 1755 Josiah Hutchins and Elizabeth Haley. He bapt. 6 Aug. 1732.

20 Jan. 1757 Eleanor Hutchins and Zachaeus Trafton.

5 Dec. 1765 Mary Hutchins and Thomas Hutchins Lewis.

28 June 1770 John Hutchins and Sarah Hutchins.

3 April 1776 Elizabeth Hutchins and Nathaniel Jordan.

15 May 1777 Mary Hutchins and Dimon Lewis.

25 May 1783 Mary Hutchins and Thomas Perkins.

12 Aug. 1783 Elizabeth Hutchins and Robert More.

14 Feb. 1784 Huldah Hutchins and Simon Lewis.

12 Nov. 1780 Martha Hutchins and John Haley.

6 March 1786 Hannah Hutchins and John Norton.

18 Nov. 1789 Pelatiah Hutchins and Elizabeth Avery.

30 Nov. 1790 Phebe Hutchins and John Hooper of Portsmouth.

8 Oct. 1791 Rebecca Hutchins and John Young 3d of York.

4 March 1790 Ezra Hutchins of Arundel and Hannah Lewis.

10 Nov. 1798 Joanna Hutchins and Jonathan Woodman.

10 May 1798 Lydia Hutchins and William Weeks.
10 May 1798 Katharine Hutchins and Moses Amee.
1 Dec. 1803 Eliza Hutchins and Williams Perkins of York.
16 Oct. 1755, in York, Richard Hutchins and Lydia Ingraham.
5 Aug. 1788, in York, Solomon Hutchins and Joanna Lewis.
13 Aug. 1810, in York; John Hutchins of Kittery and Sally Grover.
21 Feb. 1827, in York, Oliver Hutchins of Kittery and Clarissa Hutchins of York.
Pub. 2 April 1726 Enoch Hutchins and Rachel Weymouth.
Pub. 4 Jan. 1734-5 Enoch Hutchins and Dorothy Rogers.
Pub. 17 April 1742 Enoch Hutchins and Abigail Ayres.
Pub. 19 Jan. 1739 Mary Hutchins and Andrew Green.
Pub. 13 July 1793 William Hutchins and Dorothy Hutchins.
Pub. 3 Oct. 1795 Noah Hutchins and Isabella Ingersoll.

INGERSOLL.

John Ingersoll, son of George of Falmouth, grandson of Richard of Bedfordshire, Eng., and Salem, Mass., had a grant in Kittery in 1671. He married Deborah, dau. of Hugh Gunnison and died about 1716. See Maine Wills. July 8, 1728, Deborah Ingersoll, aged 83, deposed that she lived at Falmouth "fifty years since on a farm lying up old Casco River." Children:

John m. Deborah Phoenix. Ch., Deborah b. 20 Jan. 1702; Mary b. 6 Jan. 1705 m. John Larrabee 13 Jan. 1725-6.

Elisha m. Mary ———. Ch., Elisha b. Jan. 1697 d. 1 April 1698; Elizabeth b. 12 July 1705; Deborah b. 3 June 1708 m. John Tenney 29 Dec. 1726; Elisha b. 3 June 1711; Margaret b. 22 Feb. 1714.

Nathaniel m. Joanna ———. Ch., Nathaniel b. 22 June 1716. Widow prob. m. John Bowden of Scarborough. Pub. 3 Oct. 1719.

Ephraim.

Deborah m. ——— Larrabee.

Mary m. Daniel Low about 1708.

Rachel m. John Chapman, 30 March 1710.

Abigail m. (1) Joseph Junkins of York about 1710, (2) ——— Blacy, (3) Ebenezer Blaisdell of York before 1731. York Deeds, XVI., 229.

A John Ingersoll married Sarah Tucker. She married (2) Isaac Holden. Children by first marriage:

George b. 2 July 1740.
William b. 1 April 1743.
Deborah b. 29 Sept. 1744.

JELLISON.

Nicholas Jellison seems to have married a daughter of John Green and to have had a son John in 1680. See York Deeds, IV. 114. He lived in South Berwick on the road to Wells, near "White's Marsh," where he had a grant 13 April 1671. Children:

JOHN, mentioned only in 1680.
NICHOLAS m. Hannah Nason.
JOSEPH m. Sarah ———.
ICHABOD m. Patience Rhodes.

SECOND GENERATION.

Nicholas Jellison, Jr., married, 23 Dec. 1707, Hannah, dau. of John and Hannah (Heard) Nason. Children bapt. at South Berwick:

JOHN bapt. 2 Nov. 1721; m. Elizabeth Goodwin?
BRIDGET bapt. 2 Nov. 1721.
HEZEKIAH bapt. 2 Nov. 1721; m. Alice Abbot, 19 Jan. 1758.
WILLIAM bapt. 14 April 1727-8.

Joseph Jellison had wife Sarah. Children baptized at South Berwick:

ELIZABETH bapt. 20 June 1723.
SARAH bapt. 20 June 1723; m. Nicholas Cane 11 Jan. 1753.
THOMAS bapt. 20 June 1723; m. Abigail ———.
JOSEPH bapt. 20 June 1723.
JANE bapt. 20 June 1723.
——— bapt. 20 June 1723.
ALEXANDER bapt. 20 June 1723; m. Margaret Nason.
MIRIAM bapt. 20 June 1723.
——— bapt. 24 June 1725.

Ichabod Jellison married, 25 May 1714, in Portsmouth, Patience Rhodes. He died in 1752, and his will names following children:

BENJAMIN; m. Margaret Goodwin?
JOB m. Susannah, dau. of John Kinket of Portsmouth, N. H., in 1747. Children recorded in York, Me.
ICHABOD b. 10 March 1723-4; pub. to Hannah Sedgely of York, 20 Jan. 1746.
THANKFUL m. 18 Jan. 1740 Daniel Bridges of York. 5 ch.
PATIENCE bapt. at Eliot, 15 Sept. 1737. Not named in will.

Children of Thomas and Abigail (————) Jellison.

SAMUEL bapt. 15 Sept. 1734; died young.
SUSANNA bapt. 14 Aug. 1737.
SAMUEL bapt. 5 Aug. 1739; m. Sarah Lord, 29 July 1762.
MARY bapt. 7 June 1741; m. Stephen Nason, 25 Sept. 1776?
THOMAS bapt. 25 Aug. 1745; m. Lucy Frost 6 Nov. 1770?
JEDEDIAH bapt. 28 May 1748.
CHARLES ADAMS bapt. 2 April 1751.
CHARLES ADAMS bapt. 10 Aug. 1754.

Children of Joseph, son of Joseph Jellison.

LYDIA bapt. 29 Nov. 1741; m. Gilbert Warren 13 Nov. 1764.
JOSEPH bapt. 9 Sept. 1744; m. Abigail Pray 5 Dec. 1771.
SARAH bapt. 8 March 1747-8.
ELIZABETH bapt. 9 April 1749; m. Nicholas Peterson, 5 Dec. 1771.

Aleaxnder Jellison married, 31 Aug. 1749, Margaret, dau. of John and Margaret (Lord) Nason, and had the following children baptized at S. Berwick:

GEORGE bapt. 24 Sept. 1751.
JAMES bapt. 24 Sept. 1751.
MARGARET bapt. 6 or 26 Oct. 1752.
EUNICE bapt. 20 Aug. 1754.

JENKINS.

Reynold (called also Reginald) Jenkins, born in 1608 as a deposition shows, was in the service of John Winter at Richmond's Island from 1634 to 1639. He was living in what is now Eliot, 1647-1683. Wife's name was Ann. Their children were:

PHILADELPHIA b. 1645; m. Edward Hayes, (2) Matthew Estes 14 June 1676; d. 25 Dec. 1721, at Lynn, Mass.
1. STEPHEN b. 1653; m. Elizabeth Pitman, (2) Ann ———.
2. JABEZ b. 1655; m. Hannah Curtis.
MARY m. John Green 12 Sept. 1666.
SARAH m. Jonathan Nason.
JOSEPH? had grant in Dover in 1694.

SECOND GENERATION.

1. Stephen Jenkins married Elizabeth, dau. of William Pitman of Oyster River. She was drowned at Oyster River, where he lived, in 1687. A coroner's jury decided that she "wilfully

destroyed herself by casting herself into the water." He married (2) Anne ————. He was slain by Indians, with one of his children, 18 July 1694, and his wife was carried to Canada with three children. She returned and married David Kincaid of Oyster River. A minute account of her sufferings in captivity may be found in "Old Eliot," Vol. IV. pp. 87-9. A son, Stephen Jenkins, of Oyster River, married Elizabeth, dau. of John Dean. She and children Elizabeth, Stephen, John, Benjamin and Mary were bapt. by Rev. Hugh Adams, 20 March 1720.

2. Jabez Jenkins married before 1680 Hannah, dau. of Thomas Curtis. He died 2 Nov. 1697. Wife was living in 1737. Children:

3. Reynold m. Elizabeth Canney.
4. Thomas m. Anne Dixon.

Jabez, who in a deed, dated 7 Feb. 1710-11, was said to be "in the Liberties of Philedelphia in Pensilvana in America." York Deeds, XVIII. 11.

Mary m. John Eldridge 11 March 1714-5.
Sarah m. Daniel Stone, 23 May 1711.
Hannah m. Francis Allen.
Philadelphia m. in Boston, 27 Dec. 1710, Isaac Clark of Lynn, Mass.

3. Reynold Jenkins married, 8 May 1712, Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Canney of Dover, N. H. He died 9 Jan. 1735. Children:

Elizabeth b. 8 June 1713 ;m. Jedediah Morrell, 5 Dec. 1734.
5. Jabez b. 12 Feb. 1714-5; m. Elizabeth Dennett.
Hannah b. 11 Feb. 1717-18.
Mary b. 5 Feb. 1719-20; d. 8 April 1723.
Sarah b. 23 July 1723; d. 31 Oct. 1815.
6. Elijah b. 13 March 1725; m. Mehitable Weymouth.
Mary, twin to Elijah; m. Samuel Goold.

4 Thomas Jenkins married, 14 Sept. 1708, Anne, dau. of Peter and Mary (——) Dixon. Was a blacksmith. Died 25 Sept. 1740. Wife died May 1749. Children were:

Mary b. 21 Feb. 1709-10; m. Reuben Mace 10 Nov. 1726.
Keturah b. 21 April 1712; m. James Webber 13 Feb. 1728-9.
7. Thomas b. 21 Dec. 1713; m. Mary ————.
Lemuel b. 22 Nov. 1715. Shipwright, of Newbury in 1750.
Philadelphia b. 24 March 1717-18; died young.
Richard b. 17 June 1719-20. Not named in father's will.
Anna b. 13 Dec. 1721; pub. to Samuel Salley 2 Oct. 1735. She is called Anne Polly in her father's will.

PHILADELPHIA b. 27 July 1723; pub. to Joseph Curtis, Jr., 4 Jan. 1743.
JOSEPH b. 23 March 1724-5; m. Catherine Frye. She m. (2) James Emery 27 Jan. 1782.
LOIS bapt. 19 March 1726; prob. died young.
8. BENJAMIN b. 16 March 1729; m. Mary Shepherd.

FOURTH GENERATION.

5. Jabez Jenkins married Elizabeth, dau. of Ebenezer and Abigail (Hill) Dennett. Estate divided 27 July 1765. Widow m. Elijah Allen, 10 Dec. 1760. Children were born in Kittery.

9. RENOLD b. 1741-11-26.
ANNE b. 1743-6-4.
EBENEZER b. 1746-6-11.
SARAH b. 1747-6-3.
ISAIAH b. 1749-12-28; m. Abigail Cartland 1779-11-10.
JABEZ b. ———. Removed to Falmouth in 1783.

6. Elijah Jenkins married, 1755-5-17, Mehitable, dau. of Joshua and Sarah (Dennett)Weymouth. He died 1801-10-30. She was born in Richmond, Me., 1731-4-35 and died in Berwick, 1815-11-13. Children were born in Berwick.

HANNAH b. 1756-11-21; d. 1783-8-30.
ELIZABETH b. 1758-1-26; m. Hanson Varney
TABITHA b. 1760-11-24; d. 1761-10-27.
RONALDS b. 1764-3-17; d. 1764-7-25.
JABEZ b. 1766-2-28. Removed to Cornwell, N. Y., in 1795.
10. JOSHUA b. 1768-1-27; m. Miriam Hussey.
SARAH b. 1770-7-15; m. John Austin.

7. Thomas Jenkins married Mary ———. Their children were recorded in Kittery as follows:

THOMAS b. 28 Sept. 1735.
ANNA b. 18 July 1737; m. Wm. Mendum 17 Nov. 1757.
RICHARD b. 28 Oct. 1739. Rev. soldier.
DENNIS b. 8 May 1742.
HAMBLETON b. 30 Oct. 1749.
MARY b. 22 Nov. 1744; m. Seth Libby 1774.

8. Benjamin Jenkins married, 26 Sept. 1754, Mary, dau. of John and Mehitable (Grover) Shepherd. Was a mariner and farmer, of Kittery. Died prob. before 23 June 1779. Children probably were:

BENJAMIN, Rev. soldier; m. Anna Batson 21 Nov. 1783, (2) Martha Fernald 4 Jan. 1804. Lived in third parish of Kittery.
11. THOMAS SHEPHERD m. Grace Keen.

Lemuel b. 1762, Rev. soldier, m. 29 Aug. 1785, Abigail, dau. of Mark and Miriam (Keen) Shepherd. Moved to Bowdoin, Me., in 1794, where he was living in 1836.

Sally? m. 16 Jan. 1792, Benjamin Grover of Bowdoinham.

Margery m. John Godsoe 20 July 1785.

Fifth Generation.

9. Reynold Jenkins married (1) 4 Oct. 1764, Lydia Allen, who died 22 Aug. 1783, (2) Content Chase at Hampton, N. H., who died 17 Sept. 1833. He died in Eliot, 9 April 1820. Children by first marriage:

Ebenezer b. 25 June 1765; m. Hope Varney 25 April 1792?

Jedediah b. 15 Sept. 1767; m. Love Butler 18 June 1795. Disowned by Quakers.

Elizabeth b. 25 Sept. 1769; m. Reuben Varney.

James b. 13 Feb. 1773; m. Polly Raitt? Moved to North Cornwell, N. Y.

Elijah b. 11 April 1776. Not named in will, 1820.

Hannah b. 11 July 1779. Not named in will.

Children by second marriage:

Stephen b. 23 July 1788? m. Jemima Green. Ch., James b. 22 May 1813; Content b. 14 May 1815.

Abigail b. 2 May 1789. Not named in will.

Ruth b. 6 April 1791. Not named in will.

10. Joshua Jenkins married, 1793--2-28, Miriam Hussey, who died 1799-6-7. Lived at North Berwick. (2) Sybel Pope. Child by first marriage:

Elijah b. 1797-12-27; d. 1844-6-18.

Children by second marriage:

Nathan b. 1804-1-1; d. 1870-12-9 at Lynn, Mass.

Edward b. 1805-7-4.

Miriam b. 1806-9-7.

Mehitable b. 1808-4-6.

Phebe b. 1811-11-25.

Sarah b. 1814-5-21.

William b. 1815-11-27.

Elizabeth b. 1819-4-11; d. 1835-5-11.

11. Thomas Shepherd Jenkins married, 6 May 1780, Grace, dau. of Nathaniel and Grace (———) Keen and lived in Kittery. Revolutionary soldier. Mariner and farmer.

Luke b. 14 Oct. 1780.

Jane b. 16 July 1784; m. George Welch 24 Oct. 1804.

12. Thomas b. 5 May 1787; pub. to Eunice Welch 24 Oct. 1807.

Isaac b. 20 July 1789; m. 22 Jan. 1815, Lucy Keen, d. s. p. in Kittery.

John b. 20 Jan. 1792; m. Betsey, dau. of William and Sarah (Pettegrew) Keen. Pub. 11 June 1814. Lived in Kittery. Ch., John, Leonard, Olive and Gregory.

Hannah b. 26 Aug. 1794; m. Benjamin Keen.

Betsey b. 3 June 1800; m. Guy Neal.

Sixth Generation.

11. Thomas Jenkins married, 26 Nov. 1807, Eunice Welch. Mariner and farmer. Died in Kittery about 1870.

Thomas m. Ann Stevens of Portsmouth and lived there and in Boston.

Luke m. ——— ——— and lived in Boston.

Mary Jane m. Wm. Patch, (2) Robert Sides.

Nathaniel m. Mary Ann Jolly.

Joseph b. 18 Oct. 1816; m. four times. Lived in Kittery.

Benjamin m. twice. Large family in Kittery.

Irene d. at age of four.

William d. at age of one.

Roland Jenkins married Tabitha Joy, 10 Feb. 1700. She was dau. of Ephraim and Susanna (Chadbourne-Spencer) Joy, born 25 Sept. 1677. She died 18 Feb. 1777. She was a preacher among the Friends. Some of the Jenkins family can best be accounted for as descendants of these. The following is merely a suggestion.

Roland bapt. and owned covenant 14 May 1727; m. Mary Nason. Pub. 17 Aug. 1730. The following children were bapt. at Kittery Point.

William bapt. 11 July 1731.
Rowland bapt. 11 July 1731.
Elizabeth bapt. 10 Sept. 1732.
Lydia bapt. 4 April 1734; m. Thomas Stevens 3 Jan. 1754?
Dorcas bapt. 13 March 1737.
Joseph bapt. 18 April 1742.
Benjamin bapt. 1 July 1744.
Stephen, bapt. 27 July 1746.
Alice bapt. 11 Sept. 1748.
Margaret bapt. 7 April 1751.
Mehitable bapt. 14 June 1752.
Daughter bapt. 21 July 175—.

Keziah m. David Hoag 1734-10-11, at Dover.

WILLIAM m. Phebe Hoag at Hampton and had children recorded in Dover.

Hannah b. 1742-6-3; m. Samuel Hanson, 1759? Rem. to Falmouth, Me.

Elizabeth b. 1744-9-24; m. Benj. Evans.

Phebe b. 1746-5-8; m. Jacob Hanson.

William b. 1747-8-10; m. Ruth Fry.

Joseph b. 1750-2-5; m. Catharine Austin 1777-7-30?

John b. 1752-9-30. Disowned 1788-9-20. Restored.

Jonathan b. 1754-6-29; m. Mercy Varney 1778-12-2?

James b. 1756-9-30. Disowned 1799-9-18.

JOSEPH m. Tabitha Weymouth 1743-2-27. No children.

William Jenkins, Jr., married Ruth Frye 1772-8-24. He died 1809-4-7. She died 1841-10-20. Children:

JOHN b. 1773-6-21; m. Sally Dennett 1 Feb. 1799?

SARAH b. 1775-7-23; m. Amos Peasley of Pittsfield, N. H.

PHEBE b. 1777-10-31.

TIMOTHY b. 1780-3-15.

HANNAH b. 1789-2-3; m. John Peasley of Pittsfield, N. H.

JOHNSON.

Edward Johnson, gentleman, born in 1593, as a deposition shows, was living in York as early as 1640. He signed the submission of 1652. Was a commissioner and justice of the peace. Wife Priscilla, born 1617, was living in 1699. His family were probably:

EDWARD.

BENJAMIN, declared son of Edward in 1669.

DEBORAH m. John Harmon.

SAMUEL m. Elizabeth Adams.

SARAH? m. John Morrice before 5 March 1682.

Samuel Johnson of York married Elizabeth, dau. of Philip Adams. See York Deeds XI. 240. He died before 1721. She died 12 March 1728. Her will names the following children:

RUTH m. Benaiah Young about 1714.

MARY m. John Wilson.

SARAH b. 5 April 1695; m. Henry Simpson about 1722.

SAMUEL b. 2 Feb. 1697-8; m. Sarah, dau. of John Burrill of York.

HANNAH b. 6 April 1705; m. Zachariah Emery.

BENJAMIN b. 7 March 1707-8. Lived in Falmouth.

KEZIAH b. 11 Dec. 1700; m. Hugh Holman 21 Oct. 1727.

Another Samuel Johnson married Elizabeth, widow of John Rackliff and dau. of Thomas Trafton of York. She as his widow deeded land in York to her son, Joseph Johnson, 18 Oct. 1721. She was then of Kittery. See York Deeds X. 213. Joseph may have m. Hannah Dutteridge 19 Nov. 1721.

Another Samuel Johnson marred (1) Hannah, widow of James Grant of York, (2) Abigail, dau. of Peter Wittam about 1697 and lived north of Sturgeon Creek, (3) Amy Neal in 1706, as a court record shows. Children by second marriage were recorded: John b. 17 Oct. 1698, William b. 25 July 1701. See York Deeds, VI. 77. He and wife Amy signed a deed in 1745. Daughter Hannah m. John Stanley in 1745. Son Joseph was prob. the Revolutionary soldier who m. Phebe More 23 June 1773.

A Samuel Johnson married, 28 Nov. 1715, Elizabeth, widow of John Tinney and dau. of Christopher and Sarah (Andrews) Mitchell. She was living, a widow, 29 Jan. 1755. York Deeds, XXX. 313 and XI. 235.

JOHNSON.

James Johnson, born about 1643, was son of Edmund Johnson and his wife Mary of Hampton, N. H. He married, 26 March 1675, Sarah Daniels, and died in Hampton 16 June 1715. He was a millwright and lived for a short time in York and Kittery. Widow died Jan. 1718.

His son Samuel, born 18 Aug. 1678, married, 3 Nov. 1701, Elizabeth Haskins. See Dow's Hampton. He moved to Kittery and there married (2) 23 Dec. 1734, Mary, widow of Richard King. Will. 8 Feb. 1739-19 Nov. 1744. Left widow Mary and following children:

SARAH b. 8 Nov. 1704; m. 4 Dec. 1724 Benj. Larrabee of Scarborough.

MARY m. Samuel Fernald 26 Feb. 1729-30.

HANNAH m. 1740, John Peters. Ch., Mary b. 21 Nov. 1742; Andrew b. 30 Aug. 1744; Elizabeth b. 21 July 1746; Simon b. 29 Sept. 1749; Eleanor b. 25 July 1752.

ELIZABETH m. (Enoch?) Hutchings.

1. SAMUEL m. 19 May 1748, Elizabeth Fernald.
2. JAMES m. Lydia Fernald.

1. Samuel Johnson married, 19 May 1748, Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel and Margaret (Tripe) Fernald. He died before 22 Sept. 1763, and his widow married, 2 June 1769, Edward Ingraham. Children:

3. SAMUEL b. 2 Feb. 1748-9; m. 2 Sept. 1770, Elizabeth McCoy in Cape Elizabeth.
MARY b. 8 July 1750; died young.
MIRIAM m. Major William Haley 15 March 1797?
ELIZABETH.
JOHN, revolutionary soldier. Unm.
MARY.

2. James Johnson married, 1740, Lydia, dau. of John and Sarah (———)Fernald. He died 26 May May 1802, aged 92. Children:

LYDIA b. 25 Nov. 1742; m. Samuel Weeks, 26 July 1759.
SAMUEL b. 5 Feb. 1744-5; adjudged insane in 1775; d. April 1809. Pub. to Hannah Benson 25 March 1769.
SARAH b. 20 July 1747; m. 17 Dec. 1767, Ebenezer Blaisdell of York.
MARY b. 31 Oct. 1749; m. Samuel McIntire.
ELINOR b. 2 Jan. 1751; m. 2 Jan. 1790 Nathaniel Libby.
4. JAMES b. 25 April 1754; m. Sarah Fernald.
ABIGAIL m. John Cutts, 28 Dec. 1782.

3. Children of Samuel and Elizabeth (McCoy) Johnson of Cape Elizabeth.

JOHN b. 22 Sept. 1774; m. Dorcas Jordan. 10 ch.
MARY PEBBLES b. 26 April 1781; d. when a young woman. Unm.
ELIZABETH FERNALD b. 12 June 1783; m. 17 June 1804 Solomon Hollis of Cape Elizabeth and Danville, Me.
JEAN MCCRAY b. 5 July 1804; m. Ignatius Jordan.

4. James, son of James and Lydia (Fernald) Johnson, married, 10 Oct. 1784, Sarah, dau. of Dennis and Sarah (Frost) Fernald. Will, 27 Oct. 1817-9 Feb. 1818. Children:

JAMES b. 8 Jan. 1786; d. 20 June 1787.
BENJAMIN b. 21 July 1787; m. 12 Nov. 1809, Nancy W., dau. of Meshach and Jane T. (Watkins) Bell of Newcastle, N. H., d. s. p. in Methuen, Mass., 25 Jan. 1823.
5. CHARLES b. 26 Oct. 1789. Married four times.
6. JAMES b. 15 April 1792; m. Alzira Fernald.
LYDIA b. 2 Aug. 1794; m. Richard Cutts.

5. Charles Johnson married (1) Eliza Purdy of New York, (2) Lydia, dau. of John and Abigail (Bartlett) Lewis, (3) 7 March 1839, Eunice, dau. of Robert Moulton of York, (4) 11

May 1850, Lydia Trafton of York. He died about 1850. Children by second marriage:

Lydia b. 9 March 1830; m. Benjamin Kimball.
Charles B. b. 3 April 1833. Died in Civil War. Unm.

Child by third marriage:

James b. 1842; m. Emma Talpy of York. Ch., Charles, Mabel T., and Sarah Emma.

Child by fourth marriage:

Ann Augusta b. about 1850; m. Newbury Haley.

6. James Johnson married, 15 Nov. 1821, Alzira, dau. of William Fernald. He probably died Jan. 1836. Children:

Julia A. b. 11 June 1826. Unm.
Dr. Albion Wesley b. 2 Sept. 1830. Dartmouth, 1856, Medical College of Vermont, 1861. Is a physician at Kittery. Married Abbie W., dau. of Dr. William Leighton of Portsmouth. Son Albion W. b. 18 March 1886.

JOHNSON.

James Johnson, called Irish in the town records, married, 3 Dec. 1727, Elizabeth Seavey. She died in 1739. He married (2) 6 Aug. 1740, Rebecca Benson. Children by first marriage:

Elizabeth b. 8 July 1728.
John b. 1 Feb. 1730; d. 5 June 1736.
Mary b. 5 May 1733.
James b. 18 June 1735; d. 17 June 1736.
Joanna b. 10 May 1737.
John b. 20 Sept. 1739; prob. d. in Revolutionary Army.

Children by second marriage:

James b. 29 June 1742; m. 22 Aug. 1765, Rebecca Hutchings. Soldier in the Revolution. Probably lived in Hollis, Me., in 1832.
William b. 8 April 1744; m. 19 April 1770 Abigail Cator?
Lydia b. 26 Feb. 1746.
Rebecca b. 1 April 1748.
Daniel b. 13 June 1750; m. 29 April 1773, Mary Green. Revolutionary soldier. Lived at North Berwick in 1832.
Anna b. 13 Aug. 1752.

Dennis b. 19 Jan. 1754; m. 11 May 1779 Mary Carter. Revolutionary pensioner. Living in Waterboro, Me., in 1838. Had wife Mary in 1820, aged 62.

Noah b. 15 March 1757; m. Sarah Goodwin 10 Aug. 1780.

Miriam b. 16 July 1759.

Sarah b. 27 Aug. 1762.

JONES.

Alexander Jones, probably son of the Alexander Jones who was a servant of Capt. John Mason, was living in Kittery in 1663 and owned land on the west side of Spruce Creek in 1676. He died before 1720. It may have been he who married Sarah, dau. of John Pearce. He had a son Daniel and probably Cornelius, who was living at Spruce Creek in 1687. Walter Jones witnessed a deed in Kittery in 1672.

Daniel, son of Alexander Jones, had the following children bapt. at Kittery Point, 11 Sept. 1715:

Alexander m. Elizabeth Beal, 9 Nov. 1727. His widow Mary was living in 1780.

Grace.

Samuel, pub. to Martha Barter 8 Feb. 1729; m. Mary Deering 25 Sept. 1733. Widow m. Richard Mitchell in 1740.

Mary, pub. to William Barter 22 Aug. 1730.

Daniel m. (1) Elizabeth Beal, (2) Martha Weeks.

Lazarus.

Hugh.

The following were probably children of Daniel Jones.

John bapt. 30 May 1719; m. Abigail ———.

Sarah bapt. 30 May 1719.

Daniel Jones married (1) 8 Dec. 1726, Elizabeth Beal, (2) 22 Nov. 1733, Martha, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Gunnison) Weeks. The following were probably his children:

Elizabeth bapt. 31 Dec. 1727.

Samuel bapt. 16 Aug. 1730.

Martha bapt. 18 March 1733.

Mary bapt. 1 Sept. 1734.

Josiah bapt. 31 Aug. 1735.

Joseph bapt. 25 July 1742.

William? bapt. 13 March 1736.

The following children of John and Abigail Jones are recorded. He died in 1755.

Mary b. 18 Dec. 1740.
Abigail b. 21 Aug. 1743.
John b. 13 June 1745.
Dorcas b. 1 March 1748.
Sarah b. 8 Sept. 1750.
Lazarus b. 21 Nov. 1752.
Thomas b. 29 May 1755.

Alexander, Zachaeus, Sarah and Elizabeth Jones were all bapt. 18 July 1736. They may have been children of Alexander, who m. Elizabeth Beal.

JOY.

Thomas Joy married, 1637, Joan, dau. of John and Christabel Gallop of Boston. He removed to Hingham in 1646 and died there 21 Oct. 1678 in the 69th year of his age. Wife died 20 March 1691.

Their son Ephraim, b. in Boston 7 Dec. 1646, m. before 1673, Susanna, widow of John Gattensby and dau. of Thomas and Patience (Chadbourne) Spencer. He died in Berwick about 1697. Children:

Tabitha b. 25 Sept. 1677; m. 10 Feb. 1700 Rowland Jenkins.

Ephraim b. ———, m. 22 Feb. 1703, Sarah Nock; d. 1717. Ch., Ephraim bapt. 12 May 1709, m. Sarah Walker; Susanna bapt. 12 May 1709; Thomas bapt. 8 June 1712; Samuel bapt. 22 Aug. 1713; Nathaniel bapt. 10 Oct. 1723, m. Patience ——— and had 4 daus.; perhaps Benjamin of Saco; perhaps Sarah, who m. James Grant 9 March 1726.

Mary m. George Gray of York.

Perhaps Thomas and other daus.

Ephraim, son of Ephraim and Sarah (Nock) Joy, married Sarah Walker. He died at Berwick 29 Aug. 1770. Wife died 23 Dec. 1781. Children:

Samuel bapt. 23 Feb. 1734-5; died young.

Abigail bapt. 2 April 1738; died young.

Ephraim b. 7 Aug. 1740.

Samuel b. 22 Sept. 1742; m. 8 Aug. 1767, Lydia, dau. of Gabriel Hamilton (b. 29 Oct. 1748 and d. 22 Feb. 1843.) He d. 4 April 1829. 12 ch.

James b. 2 Sept. 1742; m. 13 Oct. 1768 Mehitable Whicher, (2) Mrs. Mary Thurston, 1786. 12 ch.

Jeremiah b. 2 Jan. 1747.

Mary bapt. 26 March 1749-50; died young.

Elizabeth bapt. 17 May 1751; died young.

William b. 12 May 1751; m. 27 July 1773 Martha Whitcher, who d. 18 March 1807, (2) 27 Dec. 1808 Hannah Hamilton, who d. 21 June 1826. He d. 24 Oct. 1827. 9 ch.

Abigail b. 8 Feb. 1753; m. Thomas Grant, 1776.

Sarah b. 11 July 1756; m. Samuel Ricker, 1774.

Susanna b. 9 Jan. 1760; m. Thomas Worster.

Lydia b. 29 May 1762; m. Elijah Hamilton, 1779.

Hannah b. 11 Nov. 1764.

KEEN.

William Keen witnessed a deed in Dover in 1669. Nathaniel Keen married, Nov. 1688, Sarah Green of Kittery, doubtless dau. of John and Julian Green. See page 72. His will, 1722-1724, names wife Sarah and children:

1. Nathaniel m. Grace ———.
2. Joseph m. Abigail ———.

Abigail, living in 1767. Unm.

Deborah m. John Barter, 15 Dec. 1720, (2) Jacob Remick, 9 April 1752.

Lydia m. Thomas Boothby. Pub. 8 Jan. 1724-5.

Sarah. Had dau. Mary who m. Wm. Hutchins 17 Oct. 1734.

Esther.

Second Generation.

1. Nathaniel Keen married Grace ———. Both were living in 1742. His house was near the present house of John Bridges, on his father's farm. Children:

Richard, probably; m. Susanna ———. Dau. Sally bapt. 2 May 1773.

3. Isaac m. Jane ———.

Ephraim, bapt. 30 June 1751.

Aaron, probably. Was in the militia in 1757.

Nathaniel. Was a soldier in 1758.

James, probably. Was in the militia in 1757.

Grace bapt. 29 March 1751; m. Thomas Shepherd Jenkins, 6 Aug. 1780.

Sarah bapt. 30 June 1751; m. Joseph Banks of York. Pub. 9 Nov. 1777.

2. Joseph Keen married Abigail ——— and lived on his father's farm, where Rufus Harrison Remick now lives. Will, 1 Oct. 1767-5 Nov. 1767. Children:

JONATHAN m. Sarah Hooper. Pub. 26 Jan. 1744. Moved to Berwick. Son Jonathan m. Lucy Shepherd 3 March 1791.

4. SIMEON bapt. 10 Aug. 1746; m. Dorothy Main.

DEBORAH m. John Winkley.

MIRIAM m. Mark Shepherd.

MARY.

DORCAS bapt. 17 Aug. 1746; pub. to Ichabod Austin of York 18 June 1781.

HEPSIBAH bapt. Dec. 1752.

LYDIA bapt. 12 March 1752.

SARAH bapt. Dec. 1752.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. Isaac Keen married Jane ———. Lived on his father's farm. Died in 1787, leaving widow Jane. Children:

5. WILLIAM m. Sarah Pettegrew.
6. ISAAC m. Mary Main.
7. JEREMIAH m. Lydia Pettegrew.

BETSEY, probably; m. Mark Shepherd, Jr. 3 Jan. 1790.

HANNAH m. John Gunnison 1 Dec. 1797.

JOHN, probably; m. Joanna Dain. Pub. Dec. 1776. Lived in Wells, Me.

MEHITABLE m. Ebenezer Spinney, Jr., 7 Aug. 1806.

EPHRAIM probably; m. 9 Feb. 1800, Katharine, dau. of Benj. and Sarah (Beaver) Fernald. Lost at sea about 1810. Two daus., Izette m. James Nute of Dover, and Fanny b. 10 Feb. 1807, d. 21 Jan. 1892, m. John H. Bellamy, (2) Charles Bellamy. The widow of Ephraim m. Samuel Fernald 5 Feb. 1821.

4. Simeon Keen married Dorothy Main of York and lived on his father's farm. Died about 1822. Children:

DAVID, probably.

8. JOSEPH m. Hannah Fernald.

JOSIAH m. Mehitable Fernald. Pub. 27 Jan .1798. She m. (2) Ebenezer Spinney, Jr., 7 Aug. 1806.

BENJAMIN. Unm.

9. THEODORE b. 10 April 1783; m. Mary Neal.
10. JOHN m. Mary A. Berry 7 Dec. 1814.

DOLLY bapt. 2 June 1779; m. Thomas Manson, Jr., 21 April 1797.

FOURTH GENERATION.

5. William Keen married Sarah, dau. of Joseph Pettegrew, 14 Jan. 1787. Children:

JANE m. (1) 5 Oct. 1821 Wm. Gregory, (2) 18 April 1833 Daniel Sanborn, (3) 14 March 1845 James Towle, (4) 27 Nov. 1850 John Smart. 4 ch. by second marriage.

LYDIA m. Francis Pettegrew, 12 Oct. 1817.

BETSEY m. John Jenkins. Pub. 11 June 1814.

NATHANIEL, Joseph and William, all of whom were lost at sea. Unm.

6. Isaac Keen married Mary Main of York about Dec. 1787. Revolutionary soldier. Moved to Wells and thence to Clinton, Me. Children:

11. BENJAMIN m. Hannah Jenkins 19 Dec. 1822.

LUCY m. Isaac Jenkins, her cousin, 22 Jan. 1815.

JOSIAH, lived in Canaan, Me.

7. Jeremiah Keen married Lydia, dau. of Joseph Pettegrew. Pub. 27 May 1797. Lived on his father's farm. Children:

ELIZA m. Alexander Nelson. Pub. 7 Oct. 1820.

HIRAM m. Clarissa H. Manson, 6 Nov. 1835. She d. 10 Sept. 1894, aged 86 years 23 days. Sons Hiram and Woodbury.

THOMAS m. Elizabeth Trefethen, 14 Aug. 1836.

NANCY m. Martin Wherren of Eliot.

LUCY C. m. ——— Bunker, (2) Daniel Staples, 9 Sept. 1849.

MARY B. m. Hammond Foster.

ALZIRA m. John Dean.

8. Joseph Keen married, 10-15 Nov. 1794, Hannah M., dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Weeks) Fernald. Was a fisherman and lived on his father's farm, where Scott Dannenberg now lives. Children:

BENJAMIN. Was a U. S. sailor. Unm. Died at Boston on U. S. ship.

JOHN F. m. Harriet Pettegrew, 28 Dec. 1821; d. s. p. 15 April 1852, aged 54.

12. JOSEPH m. Statira Duncan.

WILLIAM m. Mrs. Mary E. (Smith) Halbert, 1 Feb. 1835, who d. 15 April 1838, aged 31, (2) ——— ———. Lived in Rye, N. H.

HANNAH m. Robert Briard 6 June 1819.

DOLLY m. Sebastian Hubbard.

PAMELIA m. Samuel Sides 1 April 1833, (2) Charles Dannenberg 3 Dec. 1836. She d. 29 Aug. 1851, aged 39.

MARY F. m. James L. Berry, 12 Sept. 1830.

9. Theodore Keen married, 31 Oct. 1805, Mary, dau. of Samuel Neal of Kittery. She died 16 Jan. 1843, aged 57. He died in 1822. Children:

SIMEON, settled in Georgia.
13. JOSIAH m. Mary Ann Lydston.
MARY m. Frank Blaney.
14. THEODORE m. Cidney C. James.
MINERVA m. John Lydston 20 Dec. 1832.
ANGELINA m. George Rice of Portsmouth.
LUCY m. ——— Hoyt, (2) George Rice.

10. John Keen married Mary A., only dau. of Josiah Berry of Kittery. Lived in York and in Kittery on the old homestead. He died 10 Dec. 1868, aged 77 years, 2 months. She died 28 March 1864, aged 70. Children:

JOHN m. Martha Spear of Robbinston, Me. Lived in Dorchester, Mass.
MARY ANN m. William Berry of York.
LIZZIE m. Joel Nowell of Kittery as his 2d wife.
THEODORE b. 17 Dec. 1835; m. Emma Spear, (2) Sarah More. Ch., Harriet and Edward V.
WILLIAM B. m. 15 Jan. 1849, Julia A. Brown; d. in Malden, Mass. Ch., John M. and Herbert.

FIFTH GENERATION.

11. Benjamin Keen married, 19 Dec. 1822, Hannah, dau. of Thomas S. and Grace (Keen) Jenkins. He died 23 Aug 1871, aged 71 years 7 months. Children:

15. BENJAMIN b. 28 June 1831; m. Eliza Ann Green.
MARIA d. at age of about 30. Unm.
LAVINA m. 15 April 1849, James C. Green, (2) John Phillips.
ELIZA JANE d. in childhood.
IRA died young.
MARTHA m. Andrew Shaw.

12. Joseph Keen was a sailor in the United States Navy. He married Statira Duncan. Children:

VIRGINIA m. 3 July 1859 John E. Lawry, Jr., of Kittery; d. 17 Dec. 1899, aged 60 years, 7 mos. 24 days.
WARREN m. a cousin, dau. of Wm. Keen of Rye, N. H., and lived in Portsmouth.
HOWARD m. ——— Ammazeen.
ALONZO. Unm.

13. Josiah Keen, born 21 Nov. 1810, married, 22 Nov. 1832, Mary Ann Lydston and lived in Kittery. He died 19 Aug. 1896. Wife, born 4 March 1812, died 19 June 1882. Children:

Hampden C. m. Mary A. Picoat 26 Aug. 1856. Lived in York.
Wm. Theodore, d. 7 May 1857, aged 17 yrs. 5 mos. 14 days.
Josiah Edwin m. Clara Paul of Eliot.
Annie m. George Damon of Kittery.
Nathaniel b. Jan. 1849. Lives in Kittery.
Etta m. John Ball. Lives in Lynn, Mass.
Daniel T. d. 11 Feb. 1837, aged 3 yrs. 6 mos. 9 days.
Joseph m. Frances Fernald.
Madge m. Pierce Parker.
Charles.
Frances? m. James Burt 27 Oct. 1856.

These belong to family of No. 12. p. 563.

14. Theodore Keen married, 3 Dec. 1835, Cidney, dau. of John and Margery (Spinney) James and lived in Kittery. He died 9 Oct. 1882. She died 4 May 1895, having been born 10 Aug. 1811. Children:

Samuel J. b. 8 Sept. 1837; m. Mary Ellen Frisbee 9 Oct. 1859. Dau. Clara.

Fannie b. 15 Dec. 1840; m. Charles H. Tucker; d. 22 Sept. 1902.

15. Benjamin Keen married, 24 Dec. 1854, Eliza Ann Green of Sandown, N. H., born 3 Feb. 1838. Children:

Eliza Jane b. 3 May 1857; m. Wm. Kerns of Chelsea, Mass.

Leroy b. 2 May 1859; m. and lived in Canada.

Willis E. b. 17 May 1861; m. (1) Lizzie Bartlett of Merrimac, Mass., (2) widow Rebecca Forsyth. Ch. by 1st marriage, Charles S., Allen B., Ida E.

Ira C. b. 21 Oct. 1864; m. 16 June 1886 Etta Brown. Ch., Howard G., Lewis and Roy.

George M. b. 21 May 1867; m. Vesta Littlefield. Lives in Newton, Mass.

Charles b. 13 Jan. 1873; d. 8 May 1888.

Nellie E. b. 9 May 1881; m. Hiram Rathbain of Mansfield, Mass.

Arthur b. 5 June 1884.

KELLY.

Roger Kelly was a fisherman and owner of property at the Isles of Shoals in 1662, where he was constable and Justice of the Peace. He was deputy to General Court in 1692, unless this was Roger, Jr. Children:

Sarah m. John Frost of Isles of Sholas in 1674.

Ruth m. John Brown.

ABRAHAM died in 1719.

ELISHA m. Susanna ———.

ROGER probably; m. 29 Sept. 1681, Mary, dau. of Wm. Holdridge of Salisbury and had six children recorded at Exeter.

CHARLES m. 25 May 1698, Joanna, dau. of Thomas Fernald and had dau. Mary b. 27 Dec. 1699, their only child, unmarried in 1722.

KENNARD.

Edward Kennard came from Kent, England, to Portsmouth, and married, 3 July 1662, Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. Richard Martyn. Children:

1. MICHAEL, thrice married. See below.

JOHN m. Elizabeth Atkins. Will, 1753-1756, names son Thomas (who was of Rochester, Kent Co., Eng., in 1765) son-in-law Mark Nelson, and daus. Elizabeth, Patience and Anne. Had also son Atkins.

ELIZABETH m. Francis Ditty, (2) ——— Waterhouse?

MARY m. Benjamin Nason, 10 Sept. 1710.

ABIGAIL m. William Grant.

1. Michael Kennard settled in what is now Eliot, at "Sandy Hill," in 1717. He married (1) April 1711, Elizabeth, dau. of William and Mary (Roby) Tetherly, (2) 21st of 10th month, 1734, Sarah Varney of Dover, (3) Rebecca ———. Children:

2. EDWARD b. 1711; m. Elizabeth Marsh.

ATKINS.

GEORGE.

ANNE m. ——— Cottle.

3. MICHAEL b. 22 July 1716; m. Dorcas Hammond.

SAMUEL, settled in Windham, Me. Died about 1820, aged 80.

MARY m. Simon Lord, 5 Nov. 1743.

SUSANNAH m. Joshua Small, 1744.

RUTH m. James Tucker, 15 July 1749.

ELIZABETH m. Samuel Tetherly.

THIRD GENERATION.

2. Edward Kennard married Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Small) Marsh. He died 22 Aug. 1788. She died in 1792. Lived in Eliot. Children:

SARAH b. 9 Sept. 1743; m. 1 July 1761, Christopher Hammond.

ELIZABETH b. 5 Jan. 1746-7; m. 4 Dec. 1764, Robert Staples; d. 26 July 1832.

4. James b. 7 Jan. 1749; m. Ann Parry.
Nathaniel b. 4 May 1755; m. 10 Oct. 1783 Margaret A. Peverly; d. 24 June 1823. Revolutionary soldier. Lived in Portsmouth.
Edward b. 24 May 1757; m. 1 June 1785, Mary Hanscom. Lived in Limington, Me.

3. Michael Kennard married Dorcas Hammond. Pub. 11 June 1742. She was natural daughter of George Hammond and Lydia Spinney, born 12 Jan. 1722-3. He died 26 Sept. 1797. Wife died in 1807, aged 84. Children:

5. John b. 3 June 1743; m. Mercy ———.
William b. 6 Nov. 1745; m. Hannah Sargent 25 April 1773.
Lydia b. 9 March 1750; m. James Nason 1 Nov. 1770.
6. Diamond b. 11 July 1753; m. Elizabeth Chandler.
7. Timothy b. 19 Feb. 1756; m. Abigail Stephens.

Fourth Generation.

4. James Kennard married Ann, dau. of John Parry, 22 Aug. 1776. He died 9 Jan. 1837. Children:

Lydia Pierce b. 21 April 1777; d. 19 April 1779.
Mary b. 4 Jan. 1779; m. James Paul, 15 April 1798.
James b. 14 Nov. 1780; m. 1 Nov. 1812, Mary, dau. of Thomas Manning, b. 2 Nov. 1785 and d. 30 Sept. 1844, (2) 8 June 1847, Frances Blunt b. 6 March 1808. He d. 28 July 1847. Ch., Manning b. 7 Aug. 1813; James b. 20 Nov. 1815; William M. b. 4 Sept. 1820; Ann Mary b. 22 June 1825; Caroline b. 24 Aug. 1828.
Lydia Pierce b. 26 July 1784; m. Nathaniel Paul, 13 June 1813.
Oliver Perry. Lived in Portsmouth, N. H.
Edward. Lived in Portsmouth, N. H.

5. John Kennard married Mercy ——— 22 Aug. 1764. She died 20 Nov. 1850, aged 83. He died 3 Dec. 1837, aged 94. Children:

John b. 11 Feb. 1765.
Mercy b. 8 April 1767; m. Benjamin Johnson Oct. 1806.
Sally b. 7 Oct. 1769; m. Daniel Garland 12 Nov. 1791.
Betsey b. 25 March 1774.
Dorcas b. 19 Sept. 1776.
George b. 20 March 1780.
Phoebe b. 13 April 1782.
Diamond b. 25 Oct. 1785; m. Nabby Manson, 20 May 1800.

6. Diamond Kennard married, 20 Jan. 1774, Elizabeth Chandler, who was born 1 Sept. 1755 and died 16 April 1820. Children:

8. Benjamin b. 20 Sept. 1774; m. Mary Leighton, 14 July 1805.
Elizabeth b. 27 May 1776; d. 4 Jan. 1843. Unm.

Diamond b. 12 June 1778. Unm.

Mary b. 23 Sept. 1780. Unm.

Michael b. 16 Jully 1782; d. in Watertown, Mass., leaving a family.

William b. 18 Dec. 1784; m. 7 Sept. 1811, Margery Leighton. Lived in Boston. Died in 1839. Ch., William L. b. 29 July 1812; Benjamin b. 6 July 1818 m. 13 July 1844 Lydia A. Kneeland; and Caroline Rebecca m. George M. Bernard.

9. Samuel b. 16 Sept. 1786; m. 17 March 1814, Mary Fogg; d. 1 March 1853.

Dorcas b. 3 Aug. 1788; m. William Remick 14 May 1818.

Ebenezer b. 2 Aug. 1790; died young.

Lydia b. 21 Jan. 1793; m. 26 Sept. 1828; m. Samuel Burleigh, Jr., of Lee, N. H.

Joseph b. 4 June 1795; m. and left ch. in Alexandria, Va.; d. June 1822.

Nathaniel b. 3 May 1798; m. 26 Dec. 1825, Miriam Fogg; d. 9 Sept. 1843. Ch. Joseph b. 11 Sept. 1826; John b. 19 Oct. 1830; Elizabeth b. 1 Sept. 1832.

7. Timothy Kennard married, 8 Sept. 1779, Abigail, dau. of Alcot and Elizabeth (Ambler) Stephens of Newmarket, N. H. She died 6 July 1816, aged 63. He died 25 Sept. 1839. Children:

Thomas b. 12 Nov. 1779: d. 12 Sept. 1807 at Charlestown, S. C. Unm.

John b. 2 April 1782. Lived at Newmarket, N. H., and had ch.

Timothy b. 29 March 1785; d. 3 Oct. 1824 in Charleston, S. C. Unm.

Alcot b. 8 Oct. 1787; m. Sarah Brown of St. Johns; d. 10 Aug. 1853. Was a tailor in Boston. Son Henry.

Nathaniel b. 21 April 1791; d. 24 June 1791.

Alpheus Spring b. 17 July 1792. Unm.

Mary Gardner b. 17 Oct. 1795; m. Joseph Fisk, Jr., of Lexington, Mass. 12 Nov. 1829.

Alexander b. 3 April 1798; d. 10 July 1823 in Natchez, Miss. Unm.

Fifth Generation.

8. Benjamin Kennard married, 14 July 1805, Mary, dau. of William and Miriam (Fernald) Leighton. Children:

Wm. Leighton b. 25 May 1806; m. 6 June 1832, Mary E. Frost. She d. 14 Jan. 1879. Ch., Edward A. b. 16 July 1833; Emily F. b. 21 Feb. 1835; Sarah A. b. 10 May 1838; Clara B. b. 20 May 1840; Charles W. b. 20 July 1842; Lizzie M. b. 9 Aug. 1845; George E. b. 2 April 1849 and d. 24 July 1850; George E. b. 20 June 1851; Frank E. b. 10 Jan. 1857.

Elizabeth b. 13 Nov. 1807; m. Stephen Green.

Miriam L. b. 18 Dec. 1811; m. Samuel Staples.

Margaret L. b. 16 June 1815; m. Moses Goodwin 8 Aug. 1841.
Benjamin b. 15 Oct. 1818. Unm.
Sarah b. 19 Jan. 1823; died in infancy.

9. Samuel Kennard married, 17 March 1814, Mary, dau. of John and Abigail Fogg. He settled in Litchfield, N. H., and died 1 March 1853. Children:

John Fogg b. 7 March 1815.
Dimond b. 29 Sept. 1816.
Eliza Ann b. 19 Aug. 1818; m. ——— Brooks.
Samuel b. 7 April 1820.
James b. 22 May 1822.
Joseph Fogg b. 20 Aug. 1824.
Abigail b. 18 April 1827; m. Leonard Moore.

KEY.

John Key was taxed in Dover in 1657 and was living in Berwick in 1667. He took the oath of fidelity 19 July 1669. The name of his first wife is unknown. He married (2) Sarah, widow of Jonathan Nason and dau. of Reynold Jenkins. Will, made 13 April 1710, was probated 30 Oct. 1718. He and son John were prisoners at Quebec in 1695, having been captured by Indians. Children were:

James, killed by Indians about 1690.
John m. Grizzel Grant.
Abigail, captive in Canada 5 March, 1710-11.
Mary m. ——— Wentworth.
Hannah m. John Haines 7 July 1708.
Elizabeth b. 1673; m. Walter Abbot 3 Jan. 1694.

John Key, Jr., married Grizzel, dau. of Peter Grant. She was bapt. 15 April 1703. His will, dated 18 June 1736, was probated 20 Dec. 1737. It names wife Grizzel and following children:

James b. 18 Nov. 1697. Not named in will.
John b. 22 Nov. 1699; m. Charity Hooper.
Mary b. 15 Dec. 1701; m. Moses Tibbetts 18 March 1724-5.
William b. 4 Feb. 1703; m. Mary Hodsdon.
Peter, died 18 June 1769, according to Tate's Journal.
Abigail, named in will.

John Key married Charity, dau. of John and Charity (———) Hooper. His will, dated 28 Feb. 1769, was probated 4 Jan. 1779. Wife Charity is named. Children bapt. at South Berwick.

CHARITY bapt. 26 Oct. 1729; died young.
JAMES bapt. 9 Aug. 1730; died young.
JOHN bapt. 18 March 1732-3.
GRIZZEL bapt. 12 Oct. 1735.
CHARITY bapt. 23 June 1737; m. James Hamilton 29 Dec. 1757.
JAMES bapt. 18 Jan. 1740: d. before 1769, leaving dau. Jane.
BETSEY bapt. 20 Nov. 1748.

William Key married Mary, dau. of Thomas Hodsdon. Children were bapt. at South Berwick:

JOHN bapt. 17 Feb. 1739-40; m. Mehitable Early 9 April 1767.
DANIEL bapt. 24 June 1748.
ANN bapt. 10 Jan. 1741-2.
MARY bapt. 26 Feb. 1743-4; m. Aaron Chick, Jr., 17 Dec. 1763.
HANNAH bapt. 23 March 1745-6; m. Nathaniel Guptil 23 Oct. 1766.

KING.

A Richard King, aged 23, sailed from London to the island of St. Christopher in 1635. Some think him to have been the ancestor of the King family of Kittery. A Richard King was in Kittery in 1649, when he received a conveyance of Champernowne's Island, and is mentioned in 1651. April 18, 1653, Brian Pendleton was made administrator of estate of Richard King of Pascataqua, late deceased.—Norfolk Co. Records.

William King of Isles of Shoals died 28 May, 1664, and his son William, under age, was made administrator in 1664.—N. H. Court Records.

It may be that Gabriel Tetherly m. Susanna, widow of William King, senior, and this is why Richard King is called the son-in-law [step son] of Tetherly in 1696. The children of William King were probably:

WILLIAM m. about 1669, Sarah, dau. of William Palmer. He d. about 1677, leaving ch., Samuel and Sarah, who are mentioned in 1696.

JOHN had a grant in 1671. Wife Hannah. Son Joseph b. 11 Sept. 1704.

DANIEL had a grant in 1699; d. about 1727. The Dover Records give the birth of William, son of Daniel and Mary King, 17 March 1698-9. In 1674 Daniel King sold land that had been granted to his father.

RICHARD m. Mary Lydston.

Richard King married Mary, dau. of George Lydston. York Deeds IV. 138. He was a shipwright, as was also his father. Was selectman in 1711 and 1712. He died about 1723. His widow married, 23 Dec. 1734, Samuel Johnson. Children:

SARAH b. 17 March 1687; m. 1708, Joseph Young of York.
SUSANNAH b. March 1689; m. Thomas Knight, 14 Aug. 1710.
RICHARD b. 26 Feb. 1692; m. Hannah Preble.
DANIEL b. 6 Feb. 1693.
MARY b. 9 March 1695; m. Stephen Field, 10 June 1717.
GEORGE b. 23 March 1797; m. 28 May 1719, Margaret Adams. Was of Portsmouth in 1729. Had dau. Margaret b. 9 March 1719-20, and a son, Perhaps other children.
JOANNA b. 12 Oct. 1699; m. Peter Staples 31 May 1721.
PATIENCE? pub. to Job Young of York, 17 Nov. 1727.

Richard, son of Richard and Mary (Lydston) King, married, 19 July, 1714, Hannah, dau. of Abraham Preble. Children:

HANNAH b. 12 Aug. 1715.
MARY b. 1 July 1717.
RICHARD b. 20 Feb. 1719; d. at age of 27?
ABRAHAM b. 21 Aug. 1722.

M. in 1730 Miriam King and Nathaniel Libby.
M. 13 Jan. 1755 Joanna King and Abram Bryant of Saco.
M. 4 July 1750 Joanna King and Edward Preble.

KNIGHT.

Samuel Knight deposed, 27 June 1689, that he was forty years old. He witnessed a deed in Kittery in 1675. He married Amy, dau. of Richard and Amy Carle and in 1682 received land from Carle on Great Cove. Children:

ELIZABETH m. Thomas Spinney 26 Sept. 1687.
CATHARINE m. Joseph Hill. See York Deeds, VII. 119.
SARAH m. Daniel Green 31 Oct. 1706.
MARY m. Samuel Green 6 Jan. 1708.
THOMAS m. Mary Rackliff, (2) Susanna King.

Thomas Knight married (1) Mary, dau. of Wlliam and Mary (Nelson) Rackliff, (2) 14 Aug. 1710, Susanna, dau. of Richard and Mary (Lydston) King, who survived him.

MARY m. 29 Nov. 1726, Joseph Barnes of London, Eng. Ch., Joseph, John, Thomas, Sarah and Mary.

Children by second marriage:

Daniel m. Mehitable Libby, 2 Aug. 1734.
George m. Elizabeth Cotton, 1740; d. before 1753. Ch., Susanna, Mary and Elizabeth. Widow probably m. Shadrach Weymouth 4 Oct. 1746.
Sarah bapt. 5 May 1728.
Gideon bapt. 2 Nov. 1729.
Susannah bapt. 2 Nov. 1729.
Phebe bapt. 2 Nov. 1729.
Miriam m. Nathaniel Libby, 11 Oct. 1730.

Daniel, son of Thomas Knight, married, 2 Aug. 1734, Mehitable, dau. of Matthew and Elizabeth (Brown) Libby. His estate was administered, 12 July 1779, by John Knight of Somersworth, N. H. Children:

Zebulon m. Anne Emery, 10 March 1775. Ch., Joseph bapt. 9 Jan. 1773, Daniel and Sarah bapt. 25 June 1781.
Eunice bapt. 12 Sept. 1736; m. George Fernald, 6 Dec. 1753.
Lydia bapt. 12 Sept. 1736.
Phebe bapt. 1 Nov. 1739.
Perhaps others.

Gideon, son of Thomas Knight, left widow Mary, who was made administratrix of his estate, 1 Oct. 1776. Joseph Paul and Daniel Knight were appointed administrators of her estate, 12 April 1784. Children:

Sarah bapt. 17 July 1751.
Olive bapt. 17 July 1751; m. Samuel Brooks 30 May 1770.
Hannah bapt. 23 Nov. 1752.
Gideon bapt. 16 June 1754.
Abraham bapt. 18 Nov. 1759.

Daniel Knight married Betty Bradbury of York 9 Jan. 1782. He was born about 1756 and died 10 Oct. 1799. He was in the naval service in the Revolution. His widow, born about 1761, was living in Kittery in 1840. Widow Elizabeth Knight d. 10 Dec. 1853, "widow of Daniel." "Mrs. Elizabeth Knight d. 14 April 1843." Children baptized in second Parish:

Thomas bapt. 22 June 1783; m. Betsey Welch 10 Feb. 1805?
Daniel bapt. 26 June 1785.
John bapt. 4 Dec. 1787.
William bapt. 19 Sept. 1798.

Children of Nathaniel Knight baptized in the second parish. He died 11 July 1816, aged 70. Wife Anna bapt. 18 Sept. 1774.

Mary bapt. 25 May 1776.
Nathaniel bapt. 9 July 1778; drowned at sea 19 Oct. 1804.
James bapt. 27 May 1781.
Samuel bapt. 24 Dec. 1784.
Anna bapt. 19 Oct. 1786.
Phebe bapt. 5 July 1789.
Phebe bapt. 20 March 1792.

John, son of William Knight bapt. in Eliot 3 Nov. 1776.

M. 5 March 1772, George Knight and Elizabeth Hanscom. Dau. Ruth bapt. 13 June 1774, who m. prob. Jedediah Varney 30 June 1799.
M. 25 Nov. 1807, Olive Knight and Parker Foster, Jr.
M. 3 Oct. 1820, Daniel Knight and Nancy Remick.
M. 15 March 1792, Richard Knight and Anne Staples.
M. 17 April 1825, Thomas Knight, Jr., and Lydia Staples.

KNIGHT.

Robert Knight of Berwick married, 29 Aug. 1714, Susanna, widow of Abraham Lord. This was his second marriage, for he and wife Susanna deed land to sons Grindell and Robert in 1718.

Grindell Knight married Mary ——— and had son John bapt. 16 Sept. 1721. John m. Olive Hamilton 2 June 1748, had ch. John bapt. 20 May 1749; May bapt. 24 May 1751; Olive bapt. 3 July 1754.

Robert Knight had dau. Joanna who m. (2d wife) Rowland Young Senior. York Deeds VI. 26-25.

This Robert Knight was of York and died about 1676, leaving son Richard of Boston. York Deeds III. 37. He was aged 71, 7 Dec. 1658.

The Knights seem to have descended from Robert of York and Ezekiel of Wells, who *may* have been brothers.

John Knight, Jr., m. Mary Lord 30 April 1771.
Olive Knight m. Adam Lord 30 April 1771.

LEACH.

James Leach was settled in Portsmouth in 1656 and married Jane, dau. of Thomas and Agnes Turpin. See page 372. He owned an island near Little Harbor called Leach's Island. He was one of the tything men in 1678. He and wife Jane confirm

a deed of land to son James, 30 March 1694. The inventory of his estate was made in 1697. James and John Leach convey, 13 Dec. 1699, to George Huntress land which was granted to their father by the town of Portsmouth.

Nathaniel Leach, whose connection with the above has not been traced, married (1) 23 Dec. 1708, Magdalene Williams, (2) 9 Oct. 1746, Elizabeth Cowell. He died 18 Jan. 1759. Children:

James b. 19 Sept. 1709.
Nathaniel b. 16 Aug. 1710; m. Judith ———; d. 1740.
Katharine b. 23 Feb. 1711-12; m. 29 March 1733, Nathan Sanborn?
John b. 4 Oct. 1714; m. Margery, widow of John Caswell.
Mary b. 17 Jan. 1716.
Joseph b. 20 March 1717.
Benjamin b. 20 May 1718.
Hannah b. 14 June 1720.
Ebenezer b. 13 July 1721; m. Elizabeth Moses, d. 18 Nov. 1796.
Samuel b. 19 Nov. 1722.
Josiah b. 15 Jan. 1726-7.

Child by second marriage:

Nathaniel b. 1 May 1748; m. Dorothy Moses.

Children of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Moses) Leach.

John b. 8 Nov. 1760. Revolutionary soldier.
James b. 11 April 1763; d. 6 July 1782.
Alice b. 17 Jan. 1766; m. Benjamin Curtis, 25 March 1792?
Ebenezer b. 28 May 1768.
George b. 6 Sept. 1771; m. Molly Hanscom.
Molly b. 12 Aug. 1775.

Nathaniel Leach married, 16 Feb. 1774, Dorothy Moses. He died 2 June 1806. She died 19 Oct. 1799. His will names children Sally, Olive and William. Children:

William b. 16 April 1775; died young.
Sally b. 26 Nov. 1777; d. 16 Nov. 1781.
William b. 28 Aug. 1778; died young.
Olive b. 16 July 1780; d. 5 Nov. 1783.
William b. 21 May 1783.
Nathaniel b. 22 June 1785; d. 14 Dec. 1785.
Sally b. 21 Nov. 1786.
Olive b. 9 May 1789.

George, son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Moses) Leach, married, 4 Nov. 1795, Molly, daughter of Joseph and Dorcas (Staples) Hanscom. He died 23 July 1833. Children:

Levia b. 1 April 1796.
Joseph b. 24 July 1797; m. Mary Fernald, 28 March 1821.

THOMAS b. 26 June 1799; m. Pisidia Parsons. See below.

SHUAH b. 31 March 1801; m. Levi Brooks, 10 Oct. 1828.

GEORGE WASHINGTON b. 19 March 1803; m. 4 May 1828, Olive Ann Foster. 8 children, among whom were sons Henry and Leonard and daus., Mrs. Margaret Paul and Mrs. Augustus Paul.

STEPHEN b. 11 July 1805; m. Elizabeth ———. Ch., George, Samuel and Ann Louise, who m. Christopher Marshall.

JOHN b. 11 Sept. 1807.

ALPHEUS M. b. 9 Dec. 1810; pub. to Mrs. Nancy Davis 21 March 1841. d. s. p.

Thomas, son of George and Molly (Hanscom) Leach, married, 15 April 1820, Pisidia Parsons. He died at age of 33, and she married (2) 24 April 1843, Moses Libby, and died 5 Feb. 1845. Children by first marriage:

ELIZABETH b. 15 Feb. 1821; m. Edward Stoodly.
LEVIA b. 29 Oct. 1822; m. Joseph Tucker of Portsmouth.
GEORGE W. b. 3 Dec. 1825; m. Maria Spinney.
OLIVE ANN b. 31 Aug. 1827; m. Simon Foster, 2 Nov. 1845.
CAROLINE H. b. 30 March 1831; m. Nathaniel Spinney, 11 Nov. 1849.
MARTHA A. ?m. Fabius Spinney 22 April 1851.

M. 23 Dec. 1721 Zachariah Leach and Elizabeth Mitchell.
M. 3 July 1800 Benjamin Leach and Mary Perkins.
M. 19 July 1801 Lucy Leach and Elijah Grover of York.
M. 3 Nov. 1820 Daniel Leach and Miriam Curtis.

LEIGHTON.

John Leighton was fined in 1645. Before 1661 he had married widow Joanna ——— and lived in Saco. "Old Goodman Leiten" is mentioned in Kittery in 1704. In 1680 he lived at Winnegance, Bath, Me. He had a son John, who married Martha, dau. of Robert Booth of Saco, and had son James born in Saco in 1675. July 3 1722, administration was granted to Ebenezer Place of Newington, N. H., on estate of his grandfather, John Layton of Biddeford. Folsom thinks that William Leighton of Kittery was of this Saco family, but no direct proof of it has been found. See his History of Biddeford, p. 179.

William Leighton, mariner, born about 1625, bought land near Watts Fort in 1656 and the same year married Katharine, dau.

of Nicholas Frost. He died in 1666, and his widow married Major Joseph Hammond. William Leighton left five children:

Mary m. John Hunking of Boston.
William, died young.
Elizabeth, died a young woman. Unm.
Katharine[1] m. Major John Whipple of Ipswich, Mass., 16 June 1681. She died 15 Jan. 1720-1, aged 63. Six daughters.
1. John b. May 1663; m. Oner Langdon.

2. John, son of William Leighton, married, 13 June 1686, Oner [Honor], dau. of Tobias and Elizabeth (Sherburne) Langdon of Portsmouth, N. H. He was commissioned Captain in the militia in 1704, and was often selectman and moderator. The town meetings were for many years held at hs house, as well as the first meeting of the Court of General Sessions. He died 10 Nov. 1714, in the 62d year of his age. His wife died 21 March 1737 in the 75th year of her age. Children:

Elizabeth b. 30 May 1691; m. Capt. Benj. Wentworth, 22 Sept. 1717.
Mary b. 7 May 1693; m. Col. Paul Gerrish of Dover, 12 Oct. 1712.
2. William b. 9 Sept. 1696; m. Sarah Hill.
3. John b. 27 May 1699; m. Mary Hill.
4. Tobias b. 17 Nov. 1701; m. Grace Staples.
Samuel b. 22 Nov. 1707; d. 24 Dec. 1735. Unm.

Third Generation.

2. William Leighton, born 17 Sept. 1696, married 13 Nov. 1720 Sarah, daughter of Major John and Mary (Frost) Hill. Merchant, selectman, 1728-35 and 1741-2. He died 20 Aug. 1749. His wife died Sept. 1749.

[1]April 26, 1726, Rev. Richard Brown of Reading, Mass., and Martha his wife, Benjamin Crocker of Ipswich and Mary his wife, for 35 pounds paid to John Rogers of Kittery and Susanna his wife by John Leighton. and Tobias Leighton and for diverse other good causes and considerations release all rights to one full third part of estate of 50 acres in Kittery, "as the same was laid out and bounded unto Elizabeth Leighton late of Kittery afores'd, singlewoman, dec'd as per the records of ths town of Kittery on the 29th Day of Feb'ry 1671." "One third part after her decease descended and came to be the proper estate of her sister Katharine Leighton afterwards Katharine Whipple, the mother of the above-said Martha Brown, Mary Crocker & Susanna Rogers." See York Deeds, XII. 288. This shows how the Rev. John Rogers came to settle in Kittery.

5. William b. 6 Sept. 1723; m. Katherine Rogers.
John b. 1 Dec. 1725; d. 2 July 1737.
Katherine b. 24 May 1728; d. 24 June 1737.
Son, d. in infancy.

3. John Leighton, born 27 May 1699, married 29 Dec. 1726, Mary Hill, sister of his brother William's wife. Commissioned

LEIGHTON HOUSE, BUILT BY JOHN LEIGHTON, 1690.
See page 105.

Lieutenant in 1744 in the French War. Deacon in the parish church. Planter and merchant. Died 26 April 1768. His wife died 13 April 1784, aged 84 years.

Abigail b. 20 Dec. 1727; d. 21 June 1737.
Mary b. 15 April 1730; d. 3 June 1737.
Elizabeth b. 4 Oct. 1732; d. 29 May 1737.
Jonathan b. 13 May 1735; d. 18 June 1737.
Katherine b. 29 June 1737; d. 3 July 1737.
Mary b. 18 May 1738; m. 30 April 1761 Tobias Shapleigh.
John b. 18 May 1738; m. 12 Sept. 1771 Dorothy Chandler. Ch., John b. 26 Jan. 1772; Elisha b. 29 April 1774; Mary b. 12 Jan. 1777; Abigail b. 20 Feb. 1781; Lucy b. 5 Sept. 1786.

6. Samuel b. 16 March 1740; m. Abigail Frost.

4. Tobias Leighton, born 17 Nov. 1701, married 15 Nov. 1727, Grace, daughter of Capt. Peter Staples. She died 7 Nov. 1736, in her 27th year. He married (2) 20 June 1738 Sarah, daughter of James Chadbourne of Kittery. Planter and merchant. Representative to General Court in 1731, 1736 and 1743. Served under Sir William Pepperrell at the siege of Louisburg. Died Nov. 1748. His second wife died same month and year.

Tobias b. 8 July 1728; d. 24 Oct. 1736.
Joseph b. 29 Aug. 1730; d. 25 April 1735.
Mary b. 6 Jan. 1732-3; d. 28 May 1736.
Susannah b. 6 June 1735; d. 1736.

Children by second marriage:

Sarah b. 31 Jan. 1739-40.
Tobias b. 31 Aug. 1742; m. 1763 Mary Wooster; (2) Sarah Martin. Moved to Harmony, Me., where he died in 1818. Ten children born in Kittery. Tobias, 7 June 1764, William 27 Nov. 1766, Stephen 19 April 1769, James 10 Jan. 1772, Sarah 8 Dec. 1774, Betsey 19 Oct. 1777, Samuel 14 July 1780, Susannah 20 Aug. 1783, Charles 2 Sept. 1785, Mary b. 13 July 1788.

Fourth Generation.

5. Willam Leighton, born 17 Sept. 1723, married 19 Nov. 1747, Katherine, daughter of Rev. John and Susanna (Whipple) Rogers of Eliot. She died 17 March 1750. He married (2) 6 Aug. 1750 Mary, daughter of Capt. Jonathan and Sarah (Nowell) Bane of York. He died 11 Jan. 1793. She died Nov. 1795. Deacon, Justice of Peace, selectman, patriot, farmer and shipowner. Children by second marriage:

7. William b. 29 April 1751; m. Miriam Fernald.
Catherine b. 29 Aug. 1752; m. 17 Nov. 1768 Dependence Shapleigh.
Sarah b. 12 Nov. 1753; m. 16 Dec. 1773 Capt. William Raitt.
Mary b. 17 May 1755; m. 12 Nov. 1772 John Bartlett.
Abigail b. 8 April 1757; m. 17 Oct. 1776 John Fogg.
Jonathan b. 17 Jan. 1760; d. 2 Nov. 1782 at West Point, while serving in the Revolution.
Eunice b. 13 Aug. 1761; m. 26 Nov. 1778 John Stacy.
Elizabeth b. 19 April 1763; m. 4 April 1782 Nathaniel Staples.
8. John b. 19 Nov. 1765; m. Joanna Donnell.

6. Samuel Leighton, born 16 March 1740, married 15 Oct. 1767, Abigail, dau. of John and Mary (Gerrish) Frost. Captain

in the Revolution, serving at Bunker Hill. Commissioned Major in 1778. Died 27 Feb. 1802. His wife died 30 Nov. 1826.

9. Samuel b. 25 May 1771; m. Frances Usher Parsons.
Abigail b. 9 Nov. 1772; Timothy Lancton of York.
Sarah Frost b. 25 May 1774; m. Joshua Bragdon of Wells; d. 1869.
Elizabeth b. 23 Sept. 1777; m. Elias Davis of Portsmouth, N. H.
Jane b. 25 June 1779; m. Peltiah Ricker of Parsonsfield, Me.
George b. 27 Feb. 1782; moved to Westport, R. I.
Hannah b. 7 Dec. 1783; m. Maj. Wm. McIntire of York 6 July 1810.

Fifth Generation.

7. William, son of William and Mary (Bane) Leighton, born 29 April 1751, married 5 Jan. 1778 Miriam, dau. of Capt. Dennis and Sarah (Frost) Fernald. Planter and merchant, a man of enterprise and wealth, prominent in town affairs. Died 22 Dec. 1811. Wife died 5 March 1820.

Miriam b. 30 Dec. 1778; m. 20 Sept. 1798 Cotton Chase of York.
Mary b. 20 Nov. 1780; m. 14 July 1805 Benj. Kennard of Eliot; d. 27 March 1873.
Sarah b. 13 Aug. 1782; m. (1) Capt. Wm. Harrold; (2) 14 Feb. 1815 Samuel Bradbury of York; d. 15 Dec. 1863.
William b. 21 Sept. 1784; d. unm. in Portugal.
Margery b. 9 May 1788; m. 7 Sept. 1810 Wm. Kennard of Eliot and Boston; d. 1838.
Jonathan b. 17 July 1790; d. Sept. 1790.
Abigail b. 4 Aug. 1791; m. 22 Oct. 1821 Ralph T. Jordan of Biddeford; d. 24 July 1825.
10. Andrew P. b. 9 June 1793; m. 29 Nov. 1814 Sarah C. Odiorne.
Charles b. 4 March 1795; d. 8 Aug. 1819 at New Orleans.
Nathaniel b. 22 Sept. 1797; d. at sea 1845. Unm.
Elizabeth b. 14 March 1800; m. Washington Remick of Eliot 4 Nov. 1824; d. 20 Oct. 1831.
Eliot b. 20 June 1802; m. 23 March 1831 Elizabeth A. dau. of John Nason of Eliot; d. 15 Jan. 1868 at Cincinnati, Ohio. Ch., Charles b. 6 April 1832; George Eliot b. 7 March 1835; Horace b. 29 Dec. 1843.

8. John, son of William and Mary (Bane) Leighton, born 19 Nov. 1765, married Joanna Donnell of York. Pub. 13 Dec. 1788. He died 4 May 1825. She died 21 Oct. 1845.

Sophia b. 28 Nov. 1789; m. 31 May 1812 Oliver Trevett of Bath; d. 23 Dec. 1823 at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.
11. Jonathan b. 4 Sept. 1790; m. Sarah Knight, 26 Sept. 1813.
12. William b. 10 March 1793; m. Rebecca D. Walker, 29 Feb. 1824.

Mary b. 27 Feb. 1797; m. 10 Feb. 1820 Stephen Green of Eliot; d. 9 Aug. 1849.

Hannah b. 8 May 1799; m. 17 July 1825 Japhet Emery of Eliot; d. 21 Nov. 1860.

Caroline T. b. 7 May 1801; m. (1) Oliver Trevett; (2) Wm. Raitt.

Nathaniel D. b. 21 Nov. 1803; d. 23 Aug. 1834. Unm.

Oliver T. b. 13 Aug. 1806; m. (1) Mary J. Dixon, (2) Susan B. Kendall; d. 16 Aug. 1874. Resided at New Ipswich, N. H.

9. Samuel, son of Samuel and Abigail (Frost) Leighton, born 25 May 1771, married Dec. 1799 Frances Usher Parsons, dau. of William Parsons of Alfred, Me. He lived on the homestead in Kittery. Representative in 1809, Justice of the Peace for thirty-five years, Judge of Court of Sessions, Brig. Gen. in the militia. Died at Alfred, Oct. 1848. Wife born 1778, died 18 Sept. 1865. Children all born in Eliot.

John b. 7 Oct. 1800; d. 21 Oct. 1821.

Frances b. 21 Dec. 1801; m. Benj. Emerson, Esq., of Pittsfield, N. H.

Samuel b. 18 Oct. 1803; d. 14 Feb. 1844.

William Parsons b. 31 Dec. 1804; m. 1828 Rachel Van Houten; d. March 1829 at Cincinnati.

Mary b. 27 Aug. 1806; m. 1839 John H. Burney, Esq. d. s. p. 12 May 1884 at Norfolk, Va.

Oner b. 19 Feb. 1808; d. 30 Dec. 1810.

Usher Parsons b. 16 March 1810; m. 19 Jan. 1840 Ellen Houser of Kenton, Ohio. Graduated at Brown University 1835. Physician. Died 26 Aug. 1878.

George Frost Blunt b. 21 July 1816; m. 29 Aug. 1849 Emily H. Gilden of New Castle, N. H. Resided at Norfolk, Va.

Sixth Generation.

10. Andrew P., son of William and Miriam (Fernald) Leighton, born 9 June 1793, married, 29 Nov. 1814, Sarah C., dau. of William Odiorne of Portsmouth, N. H. Farmer, Representative and State Senator. Died at Eliot 31 Aug. 1882. See portrait. His wife, born March 1794, died 6 July 1868.

William W. b. 26 Dec. 1815; m. 2 Sept. 1844 Susan, dau. of Moses Hall of Auburn, N. H.

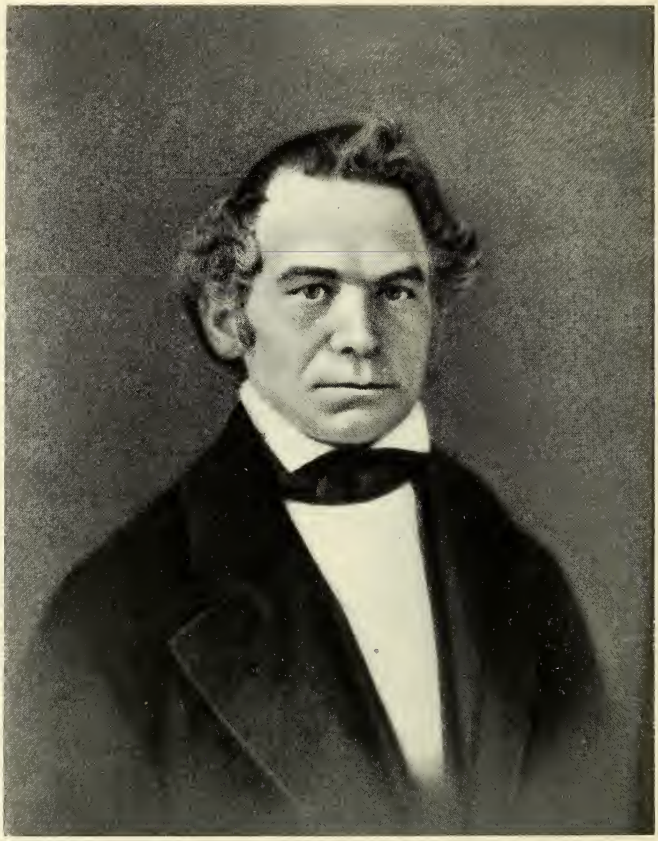
Miriam b. 7 May 1819; m. 27 Nov. 1849 Wm. Hill of Eliot; d. 9 Nov. 1876.

Lucy b. 6 May 1821; m. (1) Timothy Ferguson, (2) George M. Stevens.

Charles b. 9 June 1822; physician. Res. Sinking Springs, Highland Co., Ohio.

Augustus Lord b. 2 Nov. 1825. Civil and mining engineer, Iowa Hill, Cal.

Charlotte Lord b. 25 Oct. 1829; d. 21 July 1847.



ANDREW P. LEIGHTON.

Mary H. b. 24 Sept. 1831; m. Wm. Pool of Saco, Me. Res. Seattle, Wash.

Catherine b. 10 March 1834; m. Eli Lamprey.

Sarah H. b. 22 March 1839; m. 1859 Frank Donnell of Wells.

11. Jonathan, son of John and Joanna (Donnell) Leighton, born 4 Sept. 1790, married 26 Sept. 1813, Sarah Knight. Resided at Eliot. Died 16 Nov. 1858.

Olive b. 30 Dec. 1813; d. 5 April 1818.

Sophia b. 14 Nov. 1815; m. Benjamin Dyer, 6 April 1840.

Elizabeth b. 19 April 1818; m. Benj. H. Cram of Boston 26 Oct. 1842.

David Knight b. 13 June 1820; d. 1851; m. 10 May 1847 Esther Macurdy.

Adaline b. 23 Aug. 1822; d. 7 Oct. 1845.

John W. b. 26 May 1825; m. Amarantha Frye. Lives in Boston.

Edwin b. 18 May 1827.

Sarah A. b. 23 April 1829; d. 12 Nov. 1843.

Mary Augusta b. 22 Aug. 1831.

Harriet b. 18 Feb. 1834.

12. William, son of John and Joanna (Donnell) Leighton, born 10 March 1793, married 20 March 1824 Rebecca D., dau. of Ezekiel Walker of Boston. She was born 29 Feb. 1795. Res. Eliot. He died 29 March 1858.

Rebecca b. 25 June 1826; m. 1 Sept. 1851 Pierpont Hammond, d. 8 Feb. 1878.

George W. b. 12 July 1827; m. 4 Feb. 1857 Isabel S. Hanscom. She was b. 10 June 1825. Ch., George W. b. 3 Jan 1859; d. 7 Oct. 1880.

William b .12 Dec. 1829; d 15 Oct. 1850.

LEWIS.

John Lewis appears in Roxbury, Mass., in 1640 and probably died 16 Nov. 1647. He had two sons, twins, Peter and Andrew, born 11 Sept. 1644.

A John Lewis of Great Island is mentioned in a deed in 1662. He had a daughter Hannah who m. 1 May 1702, Joseph Simpson and d. 26 June 1712, according to Newcastle records.

Peter Lewis was at Smuttynose Island in 1668 and sold out there in 1683. He married Grace, dau. of John Diamond. He bought, about 1670, land of John Phoenix at Spruce Creek. His will, 1712-1716, names the following children:

1. Peter b. 1669; m. Lucy Chadbourne.
2. Andrew m. Mary Hutchins.
3. William b. 1683; Mary ———, (2) Sarah Low.
4. John m. Martha Brooking.

Grace m. John Bly of Portsmouth, 28 Oct. 1718.

Morgan m. Abigail Lewis about 1705. Died before 3 Feb. 1712-13. Had son Nathaniel. Widow m. Mr. Blaisdell.

Mary m. David Hutchins.

Ann m. John Tapley. See Tapley Genealogy.
Rebecca m. ——— Pike.
Sarah m. prob. 10 Sept. 1717 in Portsmouth Peter Mow of Rochel, France.
Elizabeth.

1. Peter Lewis, Jr., married, (1) Lucy, dau. of Humphrey and Lucy (Treworgy) Chadbourne, (2) Elizabeth ———, named in his will, 17 May 1739-21 June 1739. Children:

Lucy m. Samuel Briard, (2) 25 June 1724, Sylvanus Tripe, Jr.
Peter m. Elizabeth Haley.
Mary, unm. in 1739.
Catherine bapt. 1 July 1722; m. John Phoenix, 22 Nov. 1728.
Sarah bapt. 1 July 1722; m. Ebenezer Fernald 4 Aug. 1750?
Abigail bapt. 1 July 1722; m. Thaddeus Trafton. Pub. 5 Aug. 1738.
Eunice bapt. 16 July 1727; m. Thomas Fernald 23 Feb. 1758?

2. Andrew Lewis married, 29 Nov. 1701, Mary, dau. of Enoch and Mary (Stevenson) Hutchins. Will, 27 July 1758-31 March 1760.

Andrew b. 2 April 1703; m. Mary Low. Pub. 25 April 1724. Ch., William and Joanna. Joanna b. 7 April 1743 m. 22 Nov. 1769 John, son of Joseph Barnes b. 25 Jan. 1744 in Kittery.
Rachel b. 3 July 1704.
Mary b. 29 Jan. 1705; m. Elias Weare.
Grace b. ——— ———; m. Samuel Haley, 21 Nov. 1733.
Dorothy bapt. 1 June 1718; m. John Main of York. Pub. 12 Aug. 1738.
Thomas bapt. 5 June 1720; m. Susanna Hutchins. Pub 23 Nov. 1741. Son Simon.

3. William Lewis married (1) Mary ——— before 29 Dec. 1709. See York Deeds, VII. 253 (2) 17 Dec. 1719 Sarah Low of Portsmouth. She may have been dau. of Robert and Ann (Thompson) Evans.

4. John Lewis married Martha, dau. of William Brooking of Portsmouth. He died before 1712. Children named in his father's will:

Benjamin.
Grace.
Elizabeth m. Joseph Gunnison 23 Oct. 1729?
Mehitabel.

Third Generation.

Peter Lewis married, 29 Dec. 1726, Elizabeth, dau. of Andrew and Elizabeth (Scammon) Haley. Both were bapt. 21 July 1728. Children:

Elizabeth bapt. July 1728; m. Andrew Haley, Jr., 14 Feb. 1754.
John bapt. 23 Feb. 1729.
Mary bapt. 12 Sept. 1731; m. Thomas Pillow 16 July 1747?
Peter bapt. 2 April 1734; m. Mary Judkins of York 29 Oct. 1761. Children Peter, Paul, and David?
Sarah bapt. 16 May 1736.

Fifth Generation.

David, son of Peter Lewis, was born 6 Aug. 1773. He married, 17 Nov. 1797, Anna Wilson, born 30 Oct. 1774. He died 22 March 1811, at sea, of yellow fever. She died 17 Sept. 1753. Children:

William b. 3 Aug. 1798. Unm.
Nancy b. 27 Oct. 1799; m. Abial Hunt of New York.
Bathsheba b. 26 Aug. 1801; d. 9 Nov. 1813.
Martha b. 17 Sept. 1803; m. Josiah Parker. Lived in Boston.
Asa b. 20 Oct. 1805. Unm.
Mary R. b. 7 Jan. 1808; m. 22 Dec. 1832, Edward D. Safford; d. 2 Sept. 1850.
David b. 27 July 1810; m. 5 Oct. 1835, Mary Deering. Lived in Portsmouth, N. H.

Enoch Hutchings Lewis married, (1) 18 Nov. 1789, Sally Haley, who died 25 Oct. 1791, (2) 29 Jan. 1792, Lucy Weeks, who died 2 Dec. 1792, (3) 5 Oct. 1794, Shuah Dennett. He died 30 June 1824. Child by first marriage:

Asa b. 21 June 1791; d. 17 Jan. 1792.

Children by second marriage:

Lucy b. 25 Oct. 1792; d. 7 Dec. 1792.
Dolly b. 26 Oct. 1792, twenty-two hours after the birth of Lucy; d. 4 Nov. 1792.

Children by third marriage:

Sally Ann Haley b. 17 Sept. 1796; m. 10 Sept. 1819, Daniel Hutchins; d. 5 July 1863.
Lucy Weeks b. 25 June 1798.
Shuah b. 27 Dec. 1800.

Nancy b. 28 Oct. 1802.
Betsey b. 10 June 1805.
Mary Jane b. 18 Jan. 1808..
Foxwell Curtis b. 19 Nov. 1813.

James Lewis, born 11 July 1780, married, 7 April 1805, Abigail Parsons. She was born 20 March 1785. He died 3 Feb. 1836. Children:

Mary b. 11 May 1806.
Mary b. 1 Aug. 1808.
Irene b. 1 Sept. 1811; m. Ephraim Staples, 3 Oct. 1833.
Darius b. 10 May 1814.
Bracket b. 16 Aug. 1817.
Sarah Ann b. 8 April 1820.
John P. b. 16 July 1826; m. Eliza J. Witham, 18 Dec. 1850.

LIBBY.[1]

John Libby, born in England about 1602, came over in the employ of John Winter in 1631. He settled at Black Point, Scarboro, in 1640 and died about 1682. Name of first wife is unknown; that of second was Mary. 12 ch.

David, tenth child of John Libby, was born in 1657. He removed to Portsmouth and thence to Kittery, where he died about 1725, leaving wife Eleanor and nine children:

David m. Esther Hanscom. Settled in Scarboro, Me.
Samuel m. Mary Libby. Settled in Scarboro.
Mary m. Joseph Small 12 April 1722.
1. Solomon m. Martha Hanscom.
John m. Sarah Libby.
Elizabeth m. Edward Chapman, Sept. 1738.
2. Ephraim b. 2 Feb. 1702; m. Mary Ambler.
Eleanor b. 21 June 1705; m. Zebulon Trickey, pub 5 May 1727; (2) Andrew Libby.
Abigail b. 29 Sept. 1707; m. Richard Nason Nov. 1725.

Matthew, son of John Libby, was born in Scarboro, Me., in 1663. He married Elizabeth, dau. of Andrew Brown. Settled in Kittery, on the Bay Land. Died March 1740-41.

William m. Sarah Brown. Settled in Scarboro.
3. Matthew m. Mary Nason.

[1]Since a full genealogy of this family has been published, it is thought best to give here only a few generations of the Libby family of Eliot.

Mary m. Samuel Libby, her cousin.
Rebecca m. Thomas Muscet 21 Jan. 1723.
Hannah m. Samuel Hanscom Jan. 1721-2.
John b. 1698; m. Keziah Hubbard. Settled in Scarboro.
Andrew b. 9 Dec. 1700; m. Esther Furber, (2) Eleanor (Trickey) Libby. He settled in Scarboro.
Sarah b. 8 Sept. 1702; m. John Libby.
4. Nathaniel b. 2 Nov. 1704; m. Miriam Knight.
Dorcas b. 2 Feb. 1706; m. James Staple 24 Jan. 1728.
5. Samuel b. 5 June 1709; m. Margaret Rogers.
Mehitable b. 14 March 1710-11; m. Daniel Knight 2 Aug 1734.
Lydia b. 27 April 1713; m. Benjamin Stacy 17 Oct. 1730.
Elizabeth m. 26 Nov. 1734 John Smith, Jr., of Berwick.

Third Generation.

1. Solomon Libby married, 4 March 1724-5, Martha, dau. of Thomas and Tamsen (Gowell) Hanscom. Lived as a carpenter in what is now Eliot. Died in 1756. Wife died Feb. 1789. Children:

Joseph b. 14 Dec. 1725; m. Shuah, dau. of Enoch and Anne (Hill) Staples. Settled in Saco. Died 26 July 1802. Wife died 22 March 1826, aged 94.
Gideon b. 20 July 1728; died young.
6. Reuben b. 29 Aug. 1731; m. Catharine Staples.
Anna b. 20 Dec. 1733; m. David Staples, 2 July 1759.
Martha bapt. Nov. 1738. Unm. Deaf and dumb.
7. Nathan bapt. 1740; m. Jemima (Littlefield) Shapleigh.
Simon bapt. 1745; d. 1776. Unm.
Emma d. s. p.

2. Ephraim Libby married, 1728, Mary, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Trickey) Ambler of Dover, N. H. Children:

8. Ephraim b. 12 March 1731-2; m. Sarah Morrell, (2) Anne Spinney.
Eleanor b. 26 Nov. 1734; m. Thomas Langley 20 Jan. 1759.
John b. 2 May 1737. Died in the French war.
Mary m. William Spinney in 1763.
Abigail m. Thomas Allison.

3. Matthew Libby married, 3 Sept. 1730, Mary, dau. of Jonathan and Adah (Morrell) Nason. Farmer in Eliot. Died 1760. Children:

Jerusha b. 3 March 1731; m. Benj. Staples 30 Nov. 1762. d. s. p.
Matthew b. 2 Feb. 1733; m. 1 Sept. 1754 Lydia Libby. One son Matthew m. Lois Hanscom, 5 April 1781.

Zebulon b. Nov. 1737; m. Sarah Milliken 11 May 1769. Settled in Newfield, Me.

Azariah b. 1740; m. Elizabeth Paul 16 Dec. 1762. Moved to Limerick, Me., died 5 May 1820.

William b. 30 Jan. 1749; m. Elizabeth Clark 10 Aug 1780, dau. of Edward and Dorothy (Mendum) Clark. Died 5 Jan. 1785.

4. Nathaniel Libby married, 11 Oct. 1730, Miriam, dau. of Thomas and Susanna (King) Knight, (2) 16 Nov. 1757 widow Hannah Staples of K'y. Lived at Blackberry Hill, Berwick. Of his 13 children all but four died young.

Miriam b. about 1735; m. Ephraim Goodwin 24 Jan. 1779.
Nathaniel b. about 1738; m. Elizabeth Fogg, (2) Eleanor Johnson.
Stephen b. about 1741; m. Alice Guptil, (2) Hannah Young.
Zebulon b. about 1742; m. Sarah Brackett.

5. Samuel Libby married, 12 Jan. 1736, Margaret, dau. of John and Hannah (Fogg) Rogers. He died in 1788, having spent all his days in the house where he was born. Children:

Samuel b. 1736; died young.
Lydia b. 16 Jan. 1736-7; m. Matthew Libby.
Elizabeth b. 20 Feb. 1738; m. Jonathan Hanscom, 30 July 1761.
Hannah b. 15 Dec. 1740; m. Benjamin Staples, 6 March 1796.
Samuel b. 13 Jan. 1742-3; m. Mary Staples.
Seth b. 15 Feb. 1744-5; m. Mary Jenkins.
Anne b. 6 Feb. 1746-7; died young.
Sarah b. 19 June 1750; m. Elisha Hammond, 11 June 1780.
Mary m. Elisha Hammond, 24 June 1776.

Fourth Generation.

6. Reuben Libby married Catharine Staples and lived in Eliot. Died 24 Sept. 1806. Widow died 2 Nov. 1818. Children:

Olive b. 27 Dec. 1758; m. 31 July 1786, Samuel Langdon of York.
George b. 21 Jan. 1760; m. Mary Bartlett.
Anna b. 14 April 1762; m. Samuel Paul 3 Feb. 1785.
Nathan b. 24 April 1768; died young.
Eunice b. 23 Aug. 1770; m. Dea. John Hill, 17 March 1796.
Nathan b. 17 June 1776; died young.

7. Nathan Libby married, 26 Sept. 1771, the widow of Tobias Shapleigh, who was Jemima Littlefield of Wells. Farmer

in Eliot. Died 23 Dec. 1816. Widow died about 1835. Children:

GIDEON b. 2 Sept. 1772; m. Anna Hammond.
ANNA b. 1775; m. Elisha Goodwin 15 May 1799.
SOLOMON b. 31 July 1777; m. Elizabeth Hammond.
JANE m. (1) James Libby, (2) Capt. Caleb Frost.
NATHAN b. 1782; Unm. Died when a young man.
SIMON b. 1784; m. Isabella Shapleigh, 25 Oct. 1807; d. 20 Sept. 1840. s. p.

8. Ephraim Libby married (1) 31 March 1757, Sarah Morrell, who died 29 Oct. 1760, (2) 24 June 1762, Anne, dau. of Andrew Spinney. Died 11 April 1783 in the house where he was born. Widow died 16 March 1818, aged 77.

ELIZABETH b. 10 Jan. 1758; d. 15 June 1760.
JOHN b. 29 Jan. 1760; m. Sarah Leathers.
JOEL b. 13 May 1762; m. Betty Staples, (2) Sarah Hanscom.
DAVID b. 15 May 1764; m. Abigail Tobey.
ABEL b. 2 Aug. 1767; d. 6 Aug. 1767.
CLEMENT b. 4 Sept. 1768; m. Phebe Tibbetts.
EZRA b. 20 Dec. 1770; m. Mary Remick, (2) Elizabeth Tobey.
SARAH b. 27 April 1774; m. Eli Cole 2 Sept. 1804.
ANNE b. 1776; m. Andrew Spinney 3 Jan. 1805.
OLIVER b. 1778; d. 24 Feb. 1815. Unm.

LORD.[1]

Nathan Lord is thought to have come from the county of Kent, Eng., with Abraham Conley, whose daughter (Judith?) was his first wife. He married (2) Martha, dau. of William and Margery Everett, who was born in 1640, as a deposition shows. Nathan Lord died about 1690, aged about 87 years. He was a prominent man and held several civil offices. His widow was living in 1723.

2. NATHAN b. about 1657; m. Martha Tozier.

ABRAHAM b. about 1658; m. Susanna ————; d. between 1703 and 1706. Had a son William who died unmarried, about 1713. Susanna Lord administered his estate, and m. Robert Knight 29 Aug. 1714.

SAMUEL. His estate was administered in 1689. He may have left widow Dorothy who m. 18 Oct. 1689 Wm. Rackley of Dover, N. H.

[1]Prepared with assistance of Charles C. Lord of Hopkinton, N. H.

Margery m. William Fost or Frost about 1692.
Martha m. Thomas Downs, Jr., of Dover.
Ann m. Tobias Hanson of Dover 28 Aug. 1698.
——— m. Moses Littlefield of Wells, Me.
Sarah m. John Cooper 13 Dec. 1692.
3. Benjamin m. Patience Nason.

Second Generation.

2. Nathan Lord, Jr., married, 22 Nov. 1678, Martha, dau. of Richard and Judith (Smith) Tozier. He died in 1733. See Maine Wills.

Martha b. 14 Oct. 1679; m. Richard Chick 11 July 1702.
4. Nathan b. 13 May 1681; m. Margaret Hearl.
5. William b. 20 March 1682-3; m. Patience Abbot.
6. Richard b. 1 March 1684-5; m. Mary Goodwin.
Judith b. 20 March 1687; m. Benjamin, son of Nicholas Meads, (2) Gabriel Hamilton 24 May 1721. Ch. by first marriage, Elizabeth m. Joseph Furbish, and Judith m. Wm. Lord, (2) Skinner Stone.
7. Samuel b. 14 June 1789; m. Martha Wentworth.
Mary b. 29 July 1691; m. Thomas Hodsdon 1 Dec. 1709, (2) Daniel Emery, Jr. 16 June 1720.
8. John b. 18 Jan. 1693; m. Mary Chapman.
Sarah b. 28 March 1696; m. Samuel Roberts of Dover 20 Sept. 1716.
Anne b. 27 May 1697; m. Daniel Furbish 18 Dec. 1718.
9. Arbaham b. 29 Oct. 1699; m. Margaret Gowen.

3. Benjamin Lord married, 10 Jan. 1709, Patience, dau. of Benjamin and Martha (Kenney) Nason. He died in 1745. See Maine Wills. He was bapt. 10 Nov. 1736 and his wife 9 Nov. 1735. Children also bapt. at S. Berwick.

Margery bapt. 10 Nov. 1736; m. James Brackett 19 April 1750.
Lydia bapt. 10 Nov. 1736.
Sarah bapt. 10 Nov. 1736.
———bapt. 10 Nov. 1736.
10. Benjamin bapt. 23 Jan. 1736-7, as adult; m. Elizabeth ———, (2) Love ———.
11. Samuel bapt. 23 Jan. 1736-7, as adult; m. Mary ———.
Elisha bapt. 19 March 1737-8; m. Sarah Shackley; d. before 1757.
Eunice bapt. 20 July 1740; m. Thomas Goodwin 15 July 1761.
Martha m. Ezekiel Wentworth.
Phebe m. Thomas Downs.
Amy? m. John Jones. See Wentworth Genealogy for last three.

THIRD GENERATION.

4. Nathan Lord married Margaret, dau. of Willam Hearl or Earl in 1704. She died 22 Jan. 1772, in the 89th year of her age.

PATIENCE b. 21 March 1705; m. 1 July 1725 Joseph Junkins of York.
MARTHA bapt. 13 Sept. 1713; m. Simon Emery 21 Oct. 1725.
12. NATHAN bapt. 13 Sept. 1713; m. Olive Goodwin.
JUDITH bapt. 13 Sept. 1713; m. Lemuel Gowen 25 Jan. 1731-2, (2) Abel Moulton of York, 22 Dec. 1748.
ANN bapt. 7 May 1719.
ABIGAIL bapt. 24 Oct. 1713; young.
ABIGAIL bapt. 10 Nov. 1717.
13. SIMON bapt. 9 Sept. 1716; m. Mary Kennard.
SARAH bapt. 17 July 1720; died young.
SARAH bapt. 2 Dec. 1722; pub. to Joseph Hearl 2 Feb. 1739?
MARY bapt. 5 April 1724; died young.
14. CHARLES bapt. 18 April 1725; m. Sarah Lord, (2) Olive Furbish.
MARY bapt. 5 June 1726.
STEPHEN bapt. 1 Sept. 1734.

5. William Lord married, 1705, Patience, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Green) Abbot. She signed a deed 27 Aug. 1737. York Deeds. XXXV. 85. He gave a deed, 2 March 1756, of land "given to me and my wife Patience Lord dec'd by her honored father Thomas Abbot dec'd" by deed dated 30 Dec. 1710. York Deeds, XXXIII. 197. He may have had second wife Mary. Children:

NATHAN probably, m. Hannah ———, who was made administratrix of his estate 5 June 1739. She m. (2) Richard Kimball. Pub. in Wells, 16 Aug. 1740. Ch. of Nathan Lord, among whom his estate was divided in 1755, Stephen d. unm. before 1762; Eunice m. 1 Dec. 1752, Benj. Thompson of Arundel; Hannah, unm. in 1762; Miriam m. Stephen Larrabee, Jr., of Wells, Me.
15. JOHN probably, m. Mercy Frost.
MARY bapt. 20 March 1719-20.
MARTHA bapt. 20 March 1719-20.
WILLIAM bapt. May 1720; m. his cousin, Judith Meads, who administered his estate in 1741 and named in her account ch., Martha and Benjamin. She m. (2) Skinner Stone, 12 Dec. 1745.
SARAH bapt. May 1720; m. Charles Lord? 27 Nov. 1745.
16. MOSES bapt. May 1720; m. ——— ———.

6. Richard Lord married, Mary, dau. of James and Sarah (Thompson) Goodwin. He was four times representative to

General Court. Estate administered 1754. Wife's will 1756-1763.

RICHARD b. 23 Nov. 1708; m. Mary Goodwin in Portsmouth in 1729 and d. about 1735. Had Daniel and Richard who both died young and Olive who m. 15 Aug. 1750 Jonathan Abbot, Jr. Richard's widow m. John Cooper, Jr.

17. JAMES b. 24 Feb. 1711; m. Sarah Libby.

MOSES b. 27 Jan. 1713, not named in will.

18. AARON b. 27 Jan .1715; m. Amy ———.

SARAH b. 28 Dec. 1716; not named in will.

19. NATHAN b. 5 Dec. 1718; m. Elizabeth Shackley.

ADAM b. 7 Jan. 1721, not named in will.

MARY b. 17 Jan. 1723, not named in will.

AMY b. 26 Nov. 1724; m. Samuel Shackley 21 May 1745.

KEZIAH b. 26 Nov. 1726; m. William Nason.

20. JOSEPH b. 26 July 1728; m. Prudence Hodsdon.

MERIBAH b. May 1730; not named in will.

21. JABEZ b. 14 June 1732; m. Sarah Nason.

7. Samuel Lord married Martha, dau. of Paul and Catharine Wentworth, 19 Oct. 1710. She was born 9 Feb. 1684. He made his will in 1761 and died 11 May 1762. She died in 1776.

22. SAMUEL b. about 1712; m. Mary Shackley.

23. JOHN bapt. 20 Dec. 1713; m. Bridget Gerrish.

24. ABRAHAM bapt. 6 Jan. 1716-7; m. Betsey Davis.

25. EBENEZER bapt. 23 Aug. 1719; m. Martha Emery, (2) Jane (Hight) Plaisted.

MARY bapt. 11 Oct. 1719; m. Joseph Stewart, pub. in Wells, 29 Nov. 1729, (2) Peter Grant.

26. NATHAN bapt. 12 July 1724; m. Esther Perkins.

8. John Lord married Mary Chapman 26 Dec. 1716. She may have been dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Wellborn) Chapman. He died in 1761.

27. JOHN bapt. 11 Oct. 1719; m. Mary ———.

LYDIA bapt. 13 June 1723; prob. died young.

TOBIAS bapt. 27 Aug. 1724; m. Jane Smith. Settled in Kennebunk, Me.

TOZER bapt. 31 Dec. 1727; prob. died young.

28. THOMAS m. Mary Wise.

9. Abraham Lord married Margaret, dau. of Nicholas and Abigail (Hodsdon) Gowen. His will, dated 11 April 1772, was probated 20 April 1779. She died 11 Feb. 1775.

SIMEON bapt. 11 Oct. 1719.

BENJ. MEADS bapt. Oct. 1720; m. Mary March, (2) widow Eleanor Dennet. See Hist. of Kennebunkport.

29. ABRAHAM bapt. 15 July 1722; m. Phebe Heard. Settled in Scarboro, Me.

NATHAN bapt. 1 Dec. 1723; m. Elizabeth Shackley.
30. NICHOLAS bapt. 11 Sept. 1726; m. Ruth Hart 4 Feb. 1747.
JOSHUA bapt. 5 May 1728; unm.
31. JEREMIAH bapt. 15 March 1729-30; m. Sarah (Grant) Hamilton.
32. DAVID bapt. 30 April 1732; m. Phebe Coffin 6 Dec. 1759.
SOLOMON bapt. 2 June 1734.
ELISHA bapt. 17 May 1741; m. Sarah Shackley 27 April 1762. Settled in Lebanon, Me.
MARGARET born 1737; m. Ephraim Hanson 24 March 1756.
SARAH m. Samuel Jellison 29 July 1762?

10. Benjamin Lord married (1) Elizabeth ———, (2) Love ———. Love, wife of Benjamin Lord was bapt. 2 Aug. 1751. His will, 16 June 1788-26 Aug. 1788, names wife Sarah. Children:

LUCY bapt. 8 Jan. 1741-2. Not named in will.
HUMPHREY bapt. 20 Nov. 1748; m. Olive Hill, 13 Feb. 1772. Will, 1 May 1797-7 Nov. 1798, names wife Olive and ch., Anne wife of Tristram Fall, Patience, Olive, Love, Eunice, Humphrey and Jacob.
RICHARD bapt. 20 Nov. 1748. Not named in will.
JACOB bapt. 20 Nov. 1748? Will, 1800, names ch., Richard, Joseph, William, Martha wife of Elisha Hearl, Jeremiah deceased leaving four children, Joel deceased who m. Patience ——— and had dau. Eunice.
PATIENCE bapt. 20 Nov. 1748; m. John Brown.
LYDIA bapt. 20 Nov. 1748; m. Paul Brown.
BENJAMIN bapt. 8 Jan. 1748-9. Named in will.
ICHABOD. Named in will.
ELISHA. Named in will.
MARY m. Jedediah Downs.
LOVE. Unm. in 1788.
BRIDGET m. Simeon Appleby.
HANNAH m. Josiah Brown.

11. Samuel Lord, called "tertius," seems to have been son of Benjamin and Patience (Nason) Lord. He married Mary ———. Children bapt. at S. Berwick:

SOLOMON bapt. 27 May 1744.
MARY bapt. 10 March 1744-5.
ELIZABETH bapt. 22 April 1747.

FOURTH GENERATION.

12. Nathan Lord married, 19 Dec. 1745, Olive, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Butler) Goodwin. Children:

ROGER bapt. 11 Jan. 1746-7; m. Ruth Beal 19 Nov. 1771.
33. CALEB bapt. 9 Nov. 1748; m. Hannah Weymouth?
SIMEON bapt. 19 Aug. 1750.
OLIVE bapt. 4 March or May 1755.

13. Simon Lord married, 3 Nov. 1743, Mary, dau. of Michael and Elizabeth (Tetherly) Kennard. She was bapt. in the second parish of Kittery 14 Dec. 1746. His will, 18 Jan. 1783-9 April 1788. Children:

MARGARET, named in will, m. ——— Harris; killed by lightning June 1825.

ABIGAIL bapt. at South Berwick 16 Sept. 1744.

SIMON b. 19 July 1746; m. Polly Nichols 12 Jan. 1773, (2) Elizabeth Gowen 29 Sept. 1781; d. in Portland, Me., 2 Jan. 1830. Ch., Freelove bapt. 16 Jan. 1774; James Nichols bapt. 28 Aug. 1775. Perhaps others.

ELIZABETH bapt. 13 Sept. 1759.

DANIEL, named in will; pub. to Abigail Knowlton of York 7 Nov. 1772; m. 12 Oct. 1805, Mary, widow of Japhet Emery and dau. of Jacob and Mary (Libby) Shorey.

MARY m. John Hearl, 20 Sept. 1781.

14. Charles Lord married, 27 Nov. 1745, Sarah Lord, probably dau. of William and Patience (Abbot) Lord, (2) 8 Oct. 1752, Olive, dau. of William and Sarah (Preble) Furbish. Children by first marriage:

SARAH bapt. 14 Jan. 1747-8.
NATHAN bapt. 6 Aug. 1749.
EUNICE bapt. 19 July 1752.

Child by second marriage:

CHARLES bapt. 21 April 1754.

15. John Lord, called "tertius" and also "Jr.," was probably son of William and Patience (Abbot) Lord. He married Mercy, dau. of Bartholomew and Hannah (————) Frost, as a deed at Alfred shows. Pub. 2 Dec. 1738. His will, 24 Jan. 1785-30 Aug. 1785, named wife Mercy and children:

MARY bapt .30 Dec. 1739; m. ——— Jones.

SARAH bapt. 16 Dec. 1744; m. ——— Savage.

NICHOLAS bapt. 8 March 1746-7; m. Elizabeth Chick, 28 Sept. 1765.

HANNAH m. Richard Chick 30 Oct. 1760. Ch., Richard and Mary.

JOHN bapt. 13 Aug. 1749. Named in will, 1785.

JEDEDIAH bapt. 17 Nov. 1751; m. Elizabeth Remick, (2) Esther Grant; d. 1827. Ch., John, Jedediah and Obadiah.

ABIGAIL, unm. in 1785.

16. Moses Lord, prob. son of William and Patience (Abbot) Lord, had the following children baptized at S. Berwick:

ELIZABETH bapt. 17 March 1737-8.
——— bapt. 17 March 1737-8.
MOSES bapt. 17 March 1737-8; died young.

Moses bapt. 23 July 1741.
Peter bapt. 23 July 1741.
William bapt. 15 Jan. 1744-5.
Joseph bapt. 8 May 1748.
Patience bapt. 8 May 1748.
——— bapt. 7 April 1754.
——— bapt. 7 April 1754.

17. James Lord married Sarah, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Stone) Libby. His will, made in 1770, was probated in 1772. Children baptized at S. Berwick:

James born 26 Aug. 1733; m. Mary Chick 7 June 1756.
Sarah bapt. 9 Nov. 1735; m. James Smith 19 Dec. 1754.
Richard b. 8 Oct. 1738.
Lydia b. 18 Aug. 1740; m. Shipway Goodwin 30 May 1758.
34. Jeremiah b. 29 June 1742; m. Grizzel Grant 21 Jan. 1767.
Anna b. 24 Feb. 1744; named in will.
Jacob b. 13 March 1746; m. Mary Clark 2 Sept. 1766. Estate administered 1790.
Adam b. 20 Dec. 1747; m. Olive Knight 30 April 1771. Estate administered 1783.
Mary b. 22 Aug. 1749; m. John Knight, Jr., 30 April 1771?
Keziah b. 16 Aug. 1751.
Daniel b. 26 May 1753.

18. Aaron Lord married Amy ————. The following children were baptized at South Berwick:

Meribah bapt. 6 Nov. 1737, m. Paul Libby 31 Dec. 1758?
Moses bapt. 30 Dec. 1739.
Aaron bapt. 2 May 1742.
Mary bapt. 25 Oct. 1745.
Susanna bapt. 25 May 1745.
Abigail bapt. Feb. 1747-8.
Ichabod bapt. 4 Nov. 1750.
Ann bapt. 9 Jan. 1755.
Amy bapt. 3 Sept. 1758; m. Thomas Bragdon 9 June 1788?

19. Nathan Lord married, 1 Aug. 1754, Elizabeth, dau. of Richard and Hannah Shackley. Children baptized at South Berwick:

Nathan bapt. 5 Sept. 1756; m. Elizabeth Haggens 25 March 1784.
Ichabod bapt. 2 April 1758; m. Loise Shackley 29 April 1784.
Olive bapt. 30 June 1760.
Elizabeth bapt. 18 April 1763; died young.
Jonathan bapt. 9 Oct. 1763; died young.

JONATHAN bapt. 3 June 1764.
HANNAH bapt. 31 July 1767.
JOTHAM bapt. 6 Jan. 1769; m. Betsey Furbish 9 Nov. 1800?
ELIZABETH bapt. 27 Dec. 1773.

20. Joseph Lord married, 18 July 1753, Prudence, dau. of Samuel and Prudence (Scammon) Hodsdon. Children bapt. at S. Berwick:

MARTHA bapt. 21 Feb. 1754.
JEREMIAH bapt. 4 March 1754.
RICHARD bapt. 1 Feb. 1756; m. Mary Gerrish?
JOSEPH bapt. 20 May 1758; died young.
EUNICE bapt. 31 Jan. 1762.
JOSEPH bapt. 24 July 1764.
SAMUEL bapt. 19 Dec. 1766.
JOEL bapt. 8 May 1768.
35. WILLIAM bapt. 23 Feb. 1768; m. Betsey Wadleigh 9 Nov. 1798.

21. Jabez Lord married, 15 or 26 Oct. 1752, Sarah Nason, perhaps dau. of Richard and Mercy (Ham) Nason. Children bapt. at S. Berwick:

SARAH bapt. 21 Feb. 1754.
MOSES bapt. 25 Jan. 1756.
DANIEL bapt. 9 July 1758.
MARY bapt. 9 July 1758.
MERIBAH bapt. 4 July 1762; m. Daniel Tibbetts 3 March 1785.
DANIEL m. Anna Manson; drowned 30 Aug. 1822.

22. Samuel Lord married Mary, dau. of Richard and Hannah (Hodsdon) Shackley. He died 7 Feb. 1774. Will, 1773-4. Children bapt. at S. Berwick:

MARY bapt. 19 Aug. 1733; m. Israel Hodsdon, 20 Sept. 1753.
36. SAMUEL bapt. 9 Feb. 1734-5; m. Lydia Wallingford.
DORCAS bapt. 1 Jan. 1737-8; d. 16 Jan. 1772. Unm.
PAUL bapt. 4 Jan. 1741-2; m. Hannah Frost 27 Jan. 1782?
ISAAC bapt. 1 Jan. 1743-4; not named in will.
ABIGAIL bapt. 20 March 1747-8; unm. in 1773.
CATHARINE bapt. 1 April 1750; not named in will.
MARK bapt. 7 June 1752; d. 23 March 1821, aged 70.
MARTHA bapt. 25 March 1755; not named in will.
MARGERY, named in will; m. Edward Demsey 15 Sept. 1768.

23. John Lord married Bridget Gerrish. His estate was administered in 1769 by Nahum Marshall and divided 20 March 1776. Children:

NATHANIEL b. 20 Oct. 1738; d. before 1776.
MARTHA b. 10 Dec. 1739; m. Nahum Marshall, 22 April 1762; d. 6 Sept. 1774.

John b. 20 Sept. 1744; m. 26 June 1766, Elizabeth, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Walton) Hight; d. 10 Dec. 1768 and widow m. Dr. Ivory Hovey. John had one child, George, whose guardian was Paul Lord in 1782. George Lord m. 2 March 1789, Jane Jellison in Biddeford and settled in Ellsworth, Me.

24. Abraham Lord married Betsey Davis of Portsmouth. His will was made and probated in 1783. Children bapt. at S. Berwick:

Elizabeth bapt. 15 Feb. 1740-1.

Mary bapt. 9 Jan. 1742-3, m. Rev. Wm. Hooper?

Abraham bapt. 1 Dec. 1745.

Phebe bapt. 26 Oct. 1746. Not named in will.

Daniel bapt. 3 Feb. 1747-8; m. Olive Pierce. Pub. 5 May 1777. Clergyman.

Nathaniel bapt. 16 Sept. 1750.

The Wentworth Genealogy gives also:

Tozer m. Phebe Dore of Lebanon 14 Sept. 1765. Clergyman.

James m. ——— Nichols, (2) Deborah Clement. Clergyman.

Nathaniel 14 Sept. 1754; m. Phebe Davis, 1784, (2) Elizabeth (Roberts) Wentworth. Died 8 April 1832. Clergyman.

Wentworth b. 14 Sept. 1755; m. Feb. 1777 Patience Brackett; d. 28 Feb. 1845. Clergyman. See Hist. of Parsonsfield.

25. Ebenezer Lord married (1) Martha, dau. of Simon and Martha (Lord) Emery, who died 5 May 1773, (2) 1774, Jane, widow of William Plaisted and dau. of William and Elizabeth (Walton) Hight. He died 19 Feb. 1812.

Ebenezer b. 15 Sept. 1744; m. Sarah Hersom 6 April 1779, (2) Sarah Hodsdon. Lived in Lebanon, Me.

Dorcas b. 15 Sept. 1746; m. Moses Hodsdon.

Noah b. 30 Aug. 1748; m. Keziah Brackett 29 April 1771, (2) Alice (Farnham) Burrows.

Simon b. Dec. 1750; m. Mary Hersom 15 Aug. 1774.

Gershom b. 18 Jan. 1754; m. Esther Hanson 30 Sept. 1776.

Martha b. 21 Nov. 1754; m. John Plaisted 19 Nov. 1775.

Nathan b. 26 Jan. 1756; m. 26 March 1781 Mercy (Knox), widow of Wm. Downs, Jr., (2) Sarah Wingate.

Samuel b. 4 Sept. 1759; m. March 1781 Abigail Allen, (2) 7 Sept. 1820 Mary (Roberts) Wentworth. He died 8 Feb. 1844.

Wm. Wentworth b. 18 Feb. 1761; m. 13 Oct. 1783 Mary (Garland) Allen, (2) Mary (Corson) Langton.

Mary b. 28 Feb. 1763; died Feb. 1766.

John b. 18 April 1765; d. July 1786.

Mary b. 22 June 1767; m. 22 Nov. 1787 Thomas Murray, (2) Stephen Hatch.

Tirzah m. 27 Sept. 1792 Simon Tibbetts of Sanford.

Children by second marriage:

JANE b. 18 June 1775; m. 18 July 1793 Job Wood, (2) 13 Jan. 1803 John Hooper.

SARAH b. 24 Nov. 1777; m. 26 Nov. 1801 Andrew Clark, (2) 1 Jan. 1807 Elihu Hayes.

26. Nathan Lord married, 30 June 1748, Esther Perkins of Ipswich, Mass. He died 7 March 1792. She died 4 Dec. 1811.

SAMUEL b. 15 May 1751.

ESTHER b. 15 March 1753; m. Robert Rogers 25 Feb. 1771; d. 1792.

NATHAN b. 14 April 1758; m. 25 Aug. 1785 Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Brewster. He died 3 April 1807.

37. JOHN b. 29 March 1764; m. Mehitable Perkins.

27. John Lord married Mary ———. The following children were bapt. at S. Berwick:

JOHN bapt. 25 Sept. 1743.
SIMEON bapt. 2 June 1754.
ABIGAIL bapt. 8 July 1757.

28. Thomas Lord married, 10 Jan. 1750-1, Mary Wise. This was his second marriage, since children were bapt. earlier. He died in 1767.

AMMI-RUHAMAH bapt. 22 Nov. 1747. Lived in Limerick, Me.
MARY bapt. 24 Sept. 1749; died young.

Children by second marriage:

MARY b. 8 Dec. 1751.
HENRY b. 1 Feb. 1754.
THOMAS b. 5 March 1756.
JOHN b. 13 Dec. 1760.
DORCAS b. 27 April 1763.
ABIGAIL b. 7 April 1765.
WM. WISE b. 29 Nov. 1767.
LUCY, named in will, 1767.

29. Abraham Lord married Phebe, dau. of James and Mary (Roberts) Heard. The first four children were bapt. at South Berwick; the last two at second parish of Kittery, now Eliot. He is said to have moved to Scarboro, Me.

JAMES bapt. 25 Sept. 1743.
NATHANIEL bapt. 17 Feb. 1744-5.
ABRAHAM bapt. Nov. 1748.
ISAAC bapt. 22 Sept. 1751.
SARAH bapt. 26 July 1753.
JACOB bapt. 11 Aug. 1756; m. Mary Huntress 28 March 1771.

30. Nicholas Lord married, 4 Feb. 1747, Ruth, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Gowen) Hart. Children bapt. at S. Berwick:

JOSEPH bapt. 22 Jan. 1748-9; m. Hannah Kilgore. Ch., Peggy m. Eben Pierce; Joseph b. 1780 m. (1) 27 Dec. 1800 Hannah Wentworth, (2) 12 April 1837 Nancy Dolleff and d. 6 Dec. 1865; Betsey m. James Knox; Elias, who lived at Plattsburg, N. Y.; Mary, d. young; Pelatiah, b. 21 May 1785 m. Mary Hurd and d. 18 May 1859; Abigail b. 1790 m. Ichabod Dixon; James Kilgore b. 1795 m. Lucy Wentworth and d. 11 Jan. 1866.

MARGARET bapt. 22 Jan. 1752; m. Drisco Nocks 15 Sept. 1774; d. 3 Aug. 1832, aged 82.

RUTH bapt. 30 Sept. 1755.

BETTY bapt. 30 Sept. 1755.

ELIAS m. Elizabeth Kilgore 10 April 1785.

31. Jeremiah Lord married, 21 June 1758, Sarah, widow of Gabriel Hamilton and dau. of Col. Peter Grant. Children bapt. at S. Berwick:

SARAH bapt. 22 July 1761.

EUNICE bapt. 22 July 1761; m. Henry Hamilton.

JEREMIAH bapt. 8 Nov. 1762; m. Patty Marshall 19 Nov. 1786?

MARGARET bapt. 16 June 1765.

HANNAH bapt. 15 Nov. 1767.

LUCY bapt. 29 July 1770.

EPHRAIM bapt. 8 April 1779; m. Sarah Goodwin.

32. David Lord married, 6 Dec. 1759, Phebe, dau. of Dr. Edmond and Shuah (Bartlett) Coffin. He died in 1807. She died 30 June 1832, aged 96. Children:

SHUAH b. 16 April 1761; m. Capt. Wm. Neal of North Berwick, 10 June 1784.

ENOCH b. 1 Feb. 1763; m. Elizabeth Frost, 11 April 1793. Ch., William, Hiram, Nathaniel, and Mary who m. Henry Hamilton.

HUMPHREY b. 26 April 1765; m. Lyia L. Leavitt, (2) Apphia Prime.

SUSANNA b. 3 May 1767; m. Samuel Linscott, 23 July 1795.

MARGARET b. 24 Jan. 1769; b. Dominicus Goodwin, Jr., 10 June 1795.

EDMOND b. 22 March 1771; m. Philomela Emery, 12 Jan. 1797.

SARAH b. 13 Feb. 1775; m. Moses Goodwin 12 March 1795.

MARY bapt. 8 April 1779.

FIFTH GENERATION.

33. Caleb, prob. son of Nathan and Olive (Goodwin) Lord, married, 4 March 1773, Hannah Weymouth. Children bapt. at S. Berwick:

CALEB bapt. 3 April 1774.

ELIZABETH bapt. 19 April 1777.

HANNAH bapt. 28 Feb. 1781.
DORCAS bapt. 28 Feb. 1781.
OLIVE bapt. 23 Oct. 1790.

34. Jeremiah, son of James and Sarah (———) Lord, married, 21 Jan. 1767, Grizzel, dau. of Peter and Lydia (Fost) Grant. Children were:

BENJAMIN m. Mary Frost.
NAHUM m. Charlotte Waterhouse of Gorham, Me., 11 July 1802.
JAMES m. Abby Hunt.
JEREMIAH b. 2 June 1790; m. 29 Oct. 1820, Sarah, dau. of John and Mary (Roberts)) Heard.
SARAH m. Elisha Goodwin.
POLLY m. Rev. Roger Copp.
ANNA m. ——— Alden.
MARGARET m. Ebenezer Clements.

35. William, son of Joseph and Prudence (Hodsdon) Lord, married, 9 Nov. 1798 Betsey Wadleigh. He died 28 Feb. 1844, aged 73 (?) She died 26 May 1840, aged 68.

JOEL b. 10 March 1799.
JOSEPH b. 10 July 1802.
JOHN b. 27 Sept. 1804; d. 10 May 1872.
ESTHER b. 21 Aug. 1806; m. Timothy Shorey.
IRA b. 18 June 1808; m. Agnes Hodsdon; d. 22 May 1890. Children, Lucy d. young; John Henry b. 26 Feb. 1838 m. Sarah Flint, (2) Nellie A. Hill; Fannie b. 22 May 1844.
FANNY b. 15 March 1812; m. ——— Rand.
WILLIAM.

36. Samuel Lord married Lydia, dau. of Col. Thomas Wallingford, who was born 25 April 1742. He was drowned 17 May 1773, aged 38, and his widow administered his estate and married John Costelloe 20 Dec. 1774. Children of Samuel Lord:

SAMUEL b. 15 April 1761.
NANCY b. 7 June 1762; m. James Osborne 24 June 1784.
GEORGE b. 19 Oct. 1764; m. 1 March 1789, Patience Hobbs of Hampton, N. H., and settled in Parsonsfield, Me.
CHARLOTTE b. 15 Sept. 1766.
LYDIA b. 4 Jan. 1769.
ISAAC b. 9 Feb. 1771; d. 5 Sept. 1771.
ISAAC b. 23 April 1772.

37. John Lord marries, 27 Oct. 1785, Mehitable, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Littlefield) Perkins of Wells, Me. He was

Brig. Gen. in the militia. Gave a fund to Berwick Academy for the distribution of Bibles. Wife died 7 Aug. 1831.

JOHN PERKINS b. 29 Jan. 1786; m. Sophia Ladd, (2) Sarah Noble.

SAMUEL b. 4 July 1788; d. 21 March 1871. Lived in Portsmouth, N. H.

NATHAN b. 28 Nov. 1792; m. 14 July 1816 Elizabeth King Leland of Saco, Me. She was b. 29 Nov. 1791 and d. 3 June 1870. 12 children. He graduated at Bowdoin College in 1809. D.D., 1828. LL.D., Dartmouth, 1864. President of Dartmouth College, 1828-1863.

AUGUSTUS b. 22 Jan. 1798; d. 19 June 1821.

SUSANNA b. May 1800; m. Judge Wm. Hayes of S. Berwick; d. Sept. 1870.

38. Humphrey, son of David and Phebe (Coffin) Lord, married 11 May 1797 Lydia Linscot Leavitt, dau. of Dea. Jeremiah and Lydia (Linscot) Leavitt of York, Me., (2) Aphhia (Kenniston) Prime. First wife died 26 Nov. 1814. Second wife died 3 June 1850. He died 16 Oct. 1846. Children bapt. at S. Berwick:

ABRAHAM bapt. 19 April 1809. Unm.

ASA bapt. 19 April 1809; m. Clarissa Chadwick; d. in Illinois. Sons, Sylvester, Elijah, Ivory.

SOPHIA bapt. 19 April 1809; d. at age of 30. Unm.

JEREMIAH bapt. 19 April 1809; m. Mary Ann Varney; d. about 1863.

IVORY bapt. 19 April 1809; died young.

IVORY bapt. 9 Jan. 1811; d. aged 22. Unm.

CHARLES b. 27 Dec. 1812; m. 25 Feb. 1838 Sarah, dau. of John and Ruth (Chase) Hubbard of Hopkinton, N. H.; d. 4 April 1844. She d. 20 April 1899, aged 85 years, 8 months. Ch., Lydia b. 21 Jan. 1839, m. George K. Goodrich; Charles C. b. 7 July 1841; George Eugene b. 27 April 1852, m. Hattie M. Hodgdon.

39. Edmond Lord, b. 1775, married, 12 Jan. 1792, Philomelia, dau. of William and Philomelia (Webber) Emery. He died 28 Jan. 1852. She was born 26 Dec. 1772 and died 3 June 1851. Lived on the old Lord homestead in S. Berwick.

ROBERT b. 25 May 1797; m. 4 May 1825 Rhoda Shackley; d. 13 March 1865.

JASON b. 1 March 1799; m. 1828, Mary A. Simpson. Moved to Sullivan, Me.

WILLIAM b. 21 Jan. 1801; m. ——— Nevins of Pelham, N. H.

HANNAH b. 7 Feb. 1809; m. Isaac Merrill of Somersworth, N. H, and moved to Farmington, Me. She d. 6 July 1892.

Sixth Generation.

40. John P. Lord married (1) 22 March 1809 Sophia Ladd, (2) 13 Oct. 1833. Sarah Noble. Children by first marriage:

John b. 10 Dec. 1810; m. Mary Porter, (2) Louisa Tucker. He was the well known Rev. Dr. John Lord, lecturer on history.

Wm. Henry b. 10 Sept. 1812; m. Persis Randall of Plymouth, Mass.; d. 30 June 1866.

Samuel Perkins b. 2 March 1814; d. 1 Aug. 1815.

Caroline Sophia b. 25 Aug. 1815; m. Judge Nathaniel Bacon of Niles, Mich.

Charles Eliphalet b. 11 Feb. 1817; m. Eunice Pike of Newburyport; d. 19 Feb. 1902.

Jos. Buckminster b. 2 March 1818; d. 3 Feb. 1839.

Samuel Perkins b. 19 Aug. 1819; m. Harriet Colgate; d. in Austrailia.

Harriet Elizabeth b. 12 Jan. 1821; m. Samuel S. Thorne of Portsmouth, N. H.

Susan Hayes b. 8 Jan. 1823; m. Rev. C. E. Mussey of Westwood, Ohio.

Nathan Augustus b. 14 July 1824; d. 22 Sept. 1825.

Mary Ladd b. 17 March 1826; d. same day.

Children by second marriage:

Ellen Augusta b. ——— ——— m. Theodore A. Rollins 13 Oct. 1856.

Charlotte Haven b. 30 April 1836.

Nathan Augustus b. 30 July 1838; m. Mary Needham, 1867.

Sarah Noble b. 9 Aug. 1842; d. 188—

Jos. Buckminster b. 25 May 1846; d. Aug. 1894; m. Mary Moulton, 1868.

Francis Hayes b. 31 Dec. 1849.

41. Children of Robert and Rhoda (Shackley) Lord:

William C. b. 30 Oct. 1825; d. same day.

Emeline E. b. 14 Dec. 1827; m. 15 Aug. 1851 Albert Emerson; d. 19 June 1895.

Francis A. b. 2 Aug. 1829; m. 13 Dec. 1848 Olive Dixon; d. 29 Jan. 1860.

Harriet A. b. 16 Jan. 1831; m. 2 Nov. 1853 Ezra E. Willey; d. 1881.

Three died in infancy.

William C. b. 16 April 1838; m. 27 March 1862 Eleanor C. Morrill of Winslow, Me.

42. Henry W. b. 18 Dec. 1839; m. 27 Aug. 1868 Arabella M. Clarke of Rochester, N. H.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

42. Children of Henry W. and Arabella M. (Clark) Lord:

EMMA F. b. 14 July 1869; m. 25 Dec. 1895 Albert S. Bickford.
EDITH b. 24 Aug. 1872.
WALTER H. b. 1 June 1874.
FRANK S. b. 31 May 1876.
LIZZIE K. b. 11 July 1878. Deceased.
ARTHUR R. b. 8 May 1880.
IRVING C. b. 7 June 1882. Deceased.
WOODBURY S. b. 25 June 1884.
GEORGE L. b. 4 Aug. 1888.
HELEN A. b. 18 Aug. 1891.

LYDSTON.

This name appears in the old records as Lydden, Lisson, Lydstone and in other forms. George Lydden, seaman, bought land on Crooked Lane in 1670. Wife's name was Sarah. He was living in 1691, and she was a widow in 1693 and died before 1698. They had two daughters (York Deeds IV. 138)

MARY m. Richard King.
SARAH m. John Lary. Widow in 1698. M. (2) 1700, Robert Allen. A dau., Sarah Lary, may have m. John Cator 24 Dec. 1719.

Edward Lyddon or Litton lived on the next lot to George. He married Katherine Chadbourne. The administration of his estate was granted to his widow Katharine 18 March 1691. She m. (2) James Waymouth. By first marriage there were two daughters. (York Deeds VII. 199.)

ELIZABETH m. (1) 17 May 1707 Josiah Skillins; (2) 12 Jan. 1723-4 Roger Deering.
MARY. Unknown.

George and Edward Lydston, named above, may have been sons or brothers of Waymouth Lydston, who was living on what is now Eliot Neck in 1662. The inventory of his estate was rendered 9 March 1695-6. His widow's name was Martha. He seems to have had sons Waymouth, mentioned in 1704, and John.

John Lydston married Mary, widow of William Tetherly in 1693. Her maiden name was Mary Roby or Robie. He prob. m. (2) 2 Jan. 1724 Susanna, widow of Joseph Hill. Feb. 24 1752, he deeded land to grandsons, Robey Lydston and John Deering, both of Kittery. He mentions daughter "Barshaby" to be supported in her old age and other grandsons Daniel and "Weyman" Lydstone. Children were:

MARTHA b. 1 April 1695; m. Roger, son of Thomas Deering.

JOHN b. 25 April 1697; m. Abigail Paul.

BATHSHEBA, unm.

GIDEON, perhaps, bapt. in 1721. He and wife were members of the church in Eliot at about that time.

John, son of John and Mary (Roby-Tetherly) Lydston, married, 5 April 1722, Abigail, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Bragdon) Paul. Nothing more has been learned of him. His children were, doubtless:

DANIEL m. 28 Sept. 1749, Mary, dau. of John and Catharine (Lewis) Remick.

WAYMOUTH m. Abigail Spinney.

ROBIE, named in 1752.

Waymouth, son of John and Abigail (Paul) Lydston, married Abigail, dau. of Andrew and Abigail (Wingate) Spinney. Int. Rec. 22 Sept. 1750. The following children are recorded:

JOHN b. 25 Sept. 1751. Rev. soldier.

SARAH b. 12 Sept. 1753.

ANDREW b. 29 Nov. 1755; d. 1 Aug. 1777. Rev. soldier.

ABIGAIL b. 29 Jan. 1758.

ROBEY b. 1 June 1760; m. 1 March 1785 Olive Scriggins. Rev. soldier. Died in Kittery 27 May 1809. Wife living in 1837, aged 73.

MARY b. 14 July 1762.

WAYMOUTH b. 4 June 1764. Ch., Mary Ann, Eunice, Nancy, Nabby, Betsey, Libby and Clarissa, bapt. 6 Sept. 1807.

ANNE b. 5 Nov. 1766.

Daniel Lydston, who married Mary Remick, seems to have died about 1790, for Feb. 8 of that year administration was granted to Gideon Lydston on estate of Daniel Lydston. There is no record of his family, but the following were probably his sons:

GIDEON m. Mary Willey 5 Sept. 1783. Estate administered in 1814. Widow m. Wm. Wherren.

WILLIAM m. Sarah Gowell, 17 Nov. 1780. She was dau. of Capt. John Gowell.

Daniel m. Nancy Wherren 10 Aug. 1805; drowned 4 March 1814, aged 32. Widow Nancy made guardian, 13 Feb. 1815 of ch. Daniel, Mary Ann, and Amey Coffin.

The children of William and Sarah (Gowell) Lydston were:

John b. 6 Oct. 1781; m. (1) Abigail Cole, (2) Dorcas Deering. Removed to Litchfield, Me.
Robie b. 23 Feb. 1787. Moved to Bowdoin, Me.
Sally b. 27 April 1789.
William b. 24 July 1791.
Timothy b. 11 Oct. 1793.
Nancy b. 18 Nov. 1795.
Thomas b. 17 Oct. 1797.

MANSON.

Richard Manson of Portsmouth bought land at Ox Point, Kittery, in 1680, and sold it to his son John and wife Lydia in 1701. Samuel Manson witnessed the deed. Alfred E. Manson of Boston is said to have a full genealogy of the Manson family. Several letters have failed to elicit any reply from him. The records of the family are very meager in Kittery. The following children of John and Lydia Manson are recorded.

Anne b. 21 June 1703.
John b. 28 May 1705; m. Anne ———. Son Richard b. 28 April 1741.

MATTONE.

The name is also written Mattown and Mattoon. Hujbrecht Mattone, for so he signed his name to the submission of 1652, married, probably for second wife, Sarah Jones, dau. of John Pearce, from whom he was divorced. See page 41. He left children, Grace who married Richard Pitcher, and Richard, all of whom were of Boston in 1728. See York Deeds, XII. 125. Richard Mattone married Jane, dau. of Edward and Ann (Dudley) Hilton and lived for a time in Newmarket, N. H. Savage says that he was killed by Indians with son Hughbertus 23 July 1706, but the deed above cited contradicts this statement. Compare Historical Memoranda of Ancient Dover, page 178.

MAVERICK.

Samuel Maverick married Amias, widow of David Thompson, whose maiden name was Cole, and lived on Noddle's Island, East Boston. He died in 1681. He was son of Rev. John Maverick of Dorchester, Mass. Samuel's daughter, Mary, married Hon. Francis Hooke of Kittery Point.

Antipas Maverick, probably brother of Samuel, is mentioned as a witness at the Isles of Shoals in 1647. He had a brother Moses, who lived at Marblehead, Mass. Antipas Maverick signed the submission of 1652, had a grant in 1653, and the historian Hubbard says that he got drunk, fell out of his boat and was drowned 2 July 1678. The name of his wife[1] is unknown. There were two daughters:

CATHERINE m. Stephen Paul.

ABIGAIL m. Edward Gilman of Exeter, N. H., 20 Dec. 1774.

MARR.

John Erskine, said to have been son of Hon. Edward Erskine of Gateshead-on-Tyne, and descended from the noble house of Marr, came to America in 1717. See "Old Eliot," Vol. II p. He assumed the name Marr and married, 16 July 1719, Catherine, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Roberts) Surplus. He was a mariner and was wrecked off Cape Cod in 1750, dying from exposure. His wife died in 1770. Children:

JOHN b. 3 Aug. 1720; m. Mary Chandler. Lived on the homestead in Kittery. d. s. p.

JAMES b. ——— ———; m. (1) 19 March 1746-7, Mercy Mitchell, (2) 1 Jan. 1752 Lydia, dau. of Joseph Hill. Lived in Scarborough. 8 ch.

WILLIAM b. ——— ———; m. Ruth Spinney. Ch., John and Olive.

JANE m. Thomas Chandler of Kittery.

ELSIE, or Alice m. (1) Thomas Rogers, (2) Nathan Dam.

DENNIS b. about 1727; m. (1) Phebe (Winter) Larrabee, (2) 10 Nov. 1751, Sarah (Manson) Hutchins, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Porter) Manson. Lived in Scarborough. Ch., Pelatiah, Isaac, Mary, Betsey, Mark, Dennis, Sally, Katharine, Robert P., and Lydia.

SURPLUS b. 15 Sept. 1729; m. Sarah Hammett, (2) Rachel Chesley.

[1]A widow Katharine Maverick m. in Haverhill, Mass., 8 Sept. 1680 and was killed by Indians 29 Aug. 1708. John Maverick d. in Haverhill 26 March 1689.

Surplus Marr married, 15 Nov. 1750, Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Denniford) Hammett, who was born in 1732 and died about 1762, (2) Rachel Chesley. 11 children:

SARAH b. 1751; m. Joseph P. Spencer 21 April 1776.
MOLLY b. 1752; m. Moses Bennett 26 May 1778.
BETSEY m. John Davis of New Durham, N. H.
KATHARINE m. Joseph P. Spencer 10 June 1779.
WILLIAM m. 1784 Lydia Huntress; d. about 1827. Ch., William and Betsey.
JANE m. Arthur Bragdon of Shapleigh.
MERCY m. Reuben Abbott 3 July 1789.

Children by second marriage:

THOMAS b. about 1765; m. Mehitable Huntress 30 Sept. 1790; d. Aug. 1829.
ICHABOD b. about 1769; m. Molly Nason 6 Dec. 1789.
JOHN b. 1771; m. Eunice Abbott 17 Feb. 1795; d. 1854.
JAMES b. 1773; m. Susanna Bailey. 8 ch.
LYDIA b. 24 July 1775; m. Mark Nason. He d. 1804; she d. 1809. One child.

MENDUM.

A deposition of Robert Mendum declares that he was born in 1600 (Another says 1604) and that he came to the Pascataqua in 1630, probably from Bristol, Eng. He was at Duxbury, Mass., in 1637 and then was a volunteer for the Pequot War. He remained at Duxbury till near 1644 and may have found his wife Mary there. He was licensed to keep an ordinary at Kittery Point in 1644. He was constable in 1652 and selectman in 1673. Had several grants of land, one east of Spruce Creek. He lived on the Pascataqua just opposite Portsmouth. Died in May, 1682. Wife survived him. His will names a grandson, Robert Michamore. [Muchmore, of the Isles of Shoals.]

Jonathan Mendum, son of Robert, is first mentioned in 1672 and is the only son named in Robert's will. He, too, had wife Mary. There is no record as to birth, marriage and death. Children:

ELIZABETH probably, m. 1688, John Pickering, Jr., of Portsmouth.
JONATHAN m. Sarah Downing.
ROBERT, named in grandfather's will, 1682. His brother Jonathan administered his estate in 1701.

NATHANIEL m. Frances ———. Lived in Portsmouth. Died about 1770. Ch., Mary m. Geo. Wentworth; Eleanor m. perhaps (1) John Sherburne 5 Aug. 1732, (2) Wm. Shackford; Elizabeth m. John Janvrin 10 Nov. 1738.

DAVID, blacksmith, in 1717 was residing in Bristol, Eng., and had son Robert.

DOROTHY, witnessed a deed in 1700, m. Nicholas Frost. See page 425.

Jonathan Mendum, Jr., married Sarah, dau. of Joshua Downing. Had a grant of 30 acres in 1699. Was a shipwright, His widow married Joseph Curtis, 7 May 1719, and was adm'x of estate of Jonathan Mendum in 1726. One item in the administration was for "bringing up one child 5 years until it was seven years old." Children:

PATIENCE m. Ebenezer Fernald 22 Dec. 1724.

MARY m. Tobias Fernald 22 Dec. 1724.

JONATHAN m. Mary Fernald 17 April 1727.

ALICE m. Samuel Pray 17 Nov. 1726; d. 20 April 1757.

ROBERT m. ——— Pray 17 Nov. 1726.

JOSHUA DOWNING. Will, 1744-1761, names sister Alice Pray as sole heir.

DOROTHY m. William Deering 13 Nov. 1729.

DAVID m. Elizabeth Jackson of Portsmouth, 8 Dec. 1737. Ch., John bapt. 15 Oct. 1738; Elizabeth bapt. 27 July 1740; Alice bapt. 19 Dec. 1742; Mary bapt. Jan. 1745-6.

Jonathan, son of Jonathan and Sarah (Downing) Mendum, married, 17 April 1727, Mary, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Cotton) Fernald. Will, 25 Nov. 1726-7 Jan. 1763. He m. (2) Rachel Powers, 17 April 1744. Children:

JONATHAN b. 24 April 1728; d. before 1762, leaving ch., Samuel, Margery, who prob. m. Caleb Spinney 21 Oct. 1780, and Jonathan who was probably the one published to Sally Partridge of Portsmouth 15 July 1780.

WILLIAM b. 9 June 1732; m. Ann Jenkins 17 Nov. 1757; d. 7 Oct. 1801. A William Mendum, Jr., was a Revolutionary soldier, m. Anna Welch 18 Oct. 1781, had dau. Anna and d. 18 Feb. 1831.

MARY b. 20 March 1736; m. Benjamin Yeaton. Pub. 25 Jan. 1755.

DOROTHY b. 6 April 1738; m. (1) Edward, son of John and Lydia Clark, 2 Aug. 1755, (2) Joshua Small of Kittery and Limington as his second wife. By first marriage there was a dau. Betsey b. 30 April 1756, who m. William Libby. Edward Clark d. 25 Aug. 1757.

JOSHUA b. 28 May 1740; m. Elizabeth Fernald. See below.

SARAH b. 3 Nov. 1742. Unm. in 1762.

Children by second marriage:

PATIENCE b. 20 May 1745; m. Timothy Fernald 17 Oct. 1770.

ROBERT b. 26 Dec. 1748.

Joshua Mendum married, 12 Jan. 1764, Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Weeks) Fernald. Will, 9 Aug. 1792-18 Sept. 1792, names wife Elizabeth and children:

JOSHUA, tax collector of Kittery. He m. Molly, dau. of John Godsoe. Pub. 21 Nov. 1795. She died May 1855, aged 79. Ch., Robert who probably d. unm. April 1855, aged 45; Mary m ——— Delano; and Sarah m. Ephraim Otis 6 Jan. 1833.

ROBERT, lived in Portsmouth. Ch., Mary, Catherine, Adaline, Lucy Maria, Augustus, Theresa, and Charlotte.

JONATHAN, unknown.

NATHANIEL, moved to Kennebunk. Ch., George d. s. p.; Josiah of Boston, editor of the "Investigator;" Lydia, unm.; and Julia, unm.

SAMUEL b. 12 May 1787; m. 13 Jan. 1823, Mary, dau. of Abiel and Mary (Morse) Kelly; d. in Kennebunk, Me., 22 June 1866. He lived in Castine and Kennebunk. Many descendants.

JOHN b. 22 April 1790; see below.

MARY m. William Waldron, 10 Nov. 1796.

ELIZABETH m. Parker Spinney, 25 Jan. 1795.

DOLLY.

SARAH m. Thomas Waldron, 31 Dec. 1799.

ALICE.

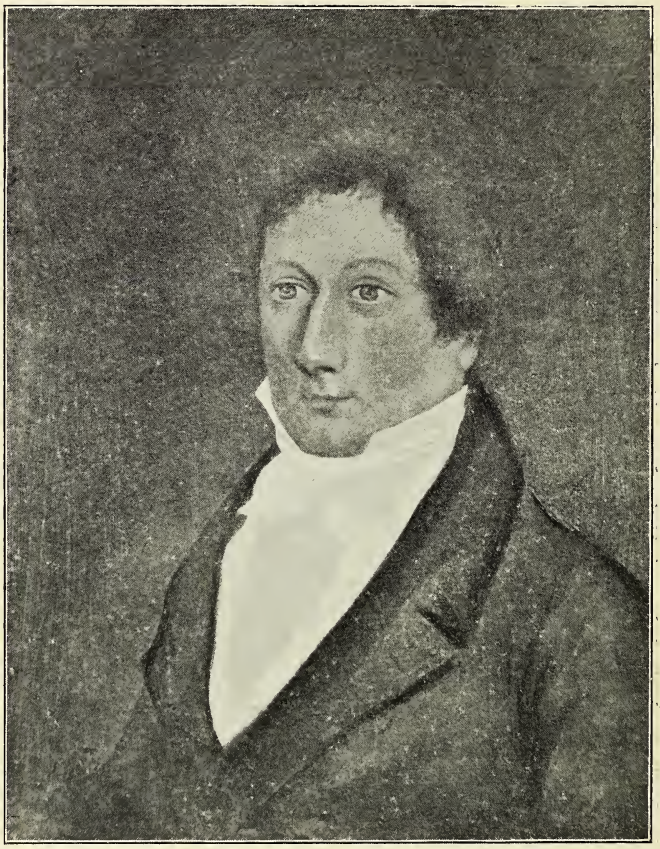
SUSAN. Unm.

M. in Portsmouth 12 Jan. 1775 Alice Mendum and Nathaniel Nason.
M. in Kittery 16 Sept. 1779 Mary Mendum and Samuel Neal.
M. in Kittery 30 Jan. 1789 Hannah Mendum and Winthrop Scriggins.
M. 23 Dec. 1781 Elizabeth Mendum and Simon Emery.

John Mendum, born 22 April 1790, was employed for many years by the Eastern Stage Company and drove the accommodation and mail stage from Portsmouth to Boston. He was one of the most popular and careful drivers on the line, so much so that the traveling public would plan to make their trips to Boston on his days of service. He was never known to meet with an accident. Among the young people he was a great favorite. The school boys would watch for his arrival, and when the stage swung down Lafayette Street in Portsmouth they would form a line on each side of the street, lift their hats and cheer. Benjamin P. Shillaber has commemorated him in a stanza:

"Small boys, now clear the way! That dusty cloud
Adown the street proclaims a coach and four;
Why, 'tis Jack Mendum, with importance proud,
Driving his stage to the Blue Tavern door."

When the Eastern Railroad was completed from Boston to Portsmouth, he established the Express business between those cities, going to Boston on alternate days with all the express matter in a portmanteau. The business grew and became known as



JOHN MENDUM.

Walker and Mendum's Express. It was sold out to Christopher Jackson, who had been in the employ of Mr. Mendum. This was the beginning of the well-known Jackson's Express to Boston.

Mr. Mendum was a staunch Jackson democrat. He was a kind-hearted man, ever ready to aid others in need. In 1820 he married Adaline Perkins of Wells and had children, Charles, John

Albert, Willis Barnabee, Harriet, Anna, Maria, Georgiana, Almina, Angelina, and Augusta. He died 1 July 1848 in Portsmouth. The accompanying picture is from an oil painting now at the old Mendum homestead, 9 Fleet Street, Portsmouth, which Mr. Mendum purchased in 1830.

MILLER.

Tradition says that a Dane named Miller came over in 1634 in the employ of Capt. John Mason. This may have been the Joseph Miller who was a land-owner in Dover earlier than 1647. He is mentioned in an action for debt in 1653.

Richard Miller, first mentioned in 1671, lived at Long Reach and had wife Grace, who administered his estate in 1693. She married, 15 March 1696, Christopher Banfield. Children of Richard Miller were:

SAMUEL m. Mary Neale and disappeared from Kittery in 1696.
MARY m. Ephraim Wentworth between 1696 and 1699.
MARTHA m. John Wentworth 24 Dec. 1703.

MITCHELL.[1]

Paul Mitchell came over with John Winter and died in 1654. Capt. John Mitchell married widow of Hugh Gunnison and died in 1664. He was of Smuttynose Island in 1660.

Christopher Mitchell is named in court records 21 May 1660. His house at the head of Braveboat Harbor is mentioned in a deed 22 April 1665. He married Sarah, dau. of John and Joan Andrews, who was born about 1641 as shown by a deposition. He administered the estate of his brother-in-law, John Searle, in 1675. Widow Sarah was administratrix of his estate 13 March 1686. Incidental statements in deeds and town records assign

[1] This outline accounts for nearly all the Mitchells of Kittery down to the year 1750. After that date there are some not included here. The family is very numerous and widely scattered.

him the following family. See Town Records, Vol. 8 p. 52 and York Deeds, XXX. 313.

1. William m. (1) Honor ———, (2) Elizabeth Tenney.
2. Christopher. Thrice married.
3. Richard m. Sarah Couch.
4. Joseph m. Joanna Couch.
5. Robert m. Sarah Deering.

Elizabeth m. John Tenney, (2) Samuel Johnson.

1. William Mitchell married before 1702 Honor ———, (2) before 1715 Elizabeth, dau. of John Tenney of Kittery and Scarborough. He lived at the Isles of Shoals and at Black Point, Scarborough, where he was killed by Indians in his field, 17 April 1724. Widow Elizabeth married Benjamin Haskins, and was living in 1748. Deeds show the following children "of William Mitchell of Scarborough, formerly of Kittery."

Israel m. 24 Dec. 1729, Mary Berry. He moved to New Meadows, Brunswick. His widow m. 17 July 1750, Joseph Getchell in Scarborough. Children of Israel Mitchell bapt. in Scarborough, William, Mary, and Margaret.

Christopher m. Deborah ———. Ch. bapt. in Scarborough, Jonathan, Mary, William, Deborah, Josiah, Jesse and Lucy. He moved to West Bath, Me.

John of Scituate, Mass., in 1761.

Job m. Susanna Brown 5 Jan. 1743-4. Ch. bapt. in Scarborough, Benjamin, John, Jeremiah and William.

William m. 31 May 1744, Hannah Berry in Scarborough.

Elizabeth m. Joseph Drisco.

Relief m. John Berry.

Mercy m. James Marr 19 March 1746-7.

2. Christopher Mitchell married (1) Mary, dau. of Thomas Brackett of Casco Bay, and had dau. Mary who married, 14 Nov. 1711, Charles Brown, probably son of Andrew Brown of Scarborough, (2) Sarah ———, (3) 1 Dec. 1715, Eleanor, dau. of Thomas Larrabee of Scarborough. Will, 8 June 1739-31 March 1743. Children by second marriage:

6. Samuel b. 22 Jan. 1694; m. Elizabeth ———.

Joanna b. 14 Feb. 1696; m. Timothy Blake 25 March 1716.

Sarah b. 8 June 1699; m. Jonathan Partridge 17 Jan. 1716-7.

Elizabeth b. 27 Jan. 1701; m. Zachariah Leach 23 Dec. 1721.

Benjamin b. 23 August 1704; not named in will.

Miriam m. Andrew Phillips 1 Jan. 1727-8.

Susanna m. Edward Howard. Pub. 7 Dec. 1728.

3. Richard Mitchell married Sarah, dau. of Joseph and Joanna (Deering)Couch. Son Joseph was made administrator of his estate 12 July 1756. See probate records IX. 145 and York Deeds XXIII. 52. Children:

JOHN b. 14 May 1702.
SARAH b. 9 July 1702; m. Thomas Adams of York 4 April 1723.
JOANNA b. 19 Feb. 1704.
7. JOSEPH, "oldest son" in 1756; m. Isabella Bragdon.
8. WILLIAM m. Sarah Weare. Pub. 27 Feb. 1741.
9. RICHARD m. (1) Huldah Weare, (2) Mary (Deering) Jones.
HANNAH m. Capt. Robert Oram.
MARY m. Capt. Solomon Mitchell, 29 Jan. 1729-30.
TEMPERANCE m. William Rackliff. Pub. 16 June 1739.

4. Joseph Mitchell married Joanna, dau. of Joseph and Joanna (Deering) Couch. Administration of his estate was granted to his son John, 9 Oct. 1746. Children:

JOSEPH b. 12 Feb. 1703; of N. Yarmouth in 1748.
10. SOLOMON b. 28 April 1706; m. Mary Mitchell.
11. JOHN b. 28 April 1708; m. Lydia Sewall.
ROBERT living in Newbury, Mass., in 1746.
BENJAMIN m. Mehitable Bragdon of York, 25 Feb. 1736. Was of N. Yarmouth in 1746. Children, Solomon b. 5 Sept. 1739; Benjamin b. 9 Nov. 1741; Daniel b. 11 June 1744; Elizabeth b. 29 Sept. 1747; Joanna b. 9 Feb. 1749; Dorcas b. 8 March 1751.
JOSHUA, living in Newbury, Mass., in 1746.
12. SAMUEL m. Martha Rackliff 10 July 1745.
JOANNA m. Joseph Goodhue.
LYDIA m. William Couch, Jr., of Newbury, Mass.
MARY m. James Titcomb of Portsmouth, N. H.

5. Robert Mitchell, born in 1669 as a deposition shows, married Sarah, dau. of Roger Deering, 2d. Will, 23 Feb. 1730-11 May 1731. Widow Sarah died in 1734. Children:

13. ROGER b. 6 Dec. 1694; m. Sarah Cutt.
ROBERT b. 14 April 1697; d. 20 Aug. 1698.
MARY b. 20 Sept. 1699; m. William Caswell.
SARAH b. 22 March 1702; m. Mannering Beal, 19 Jan. 1720-21.
ELIZABETH b. 8 May 1705; m. 10 Oct. 1723, Samuel Greenleaf of Newbury, (2) 23 April 1729, Samuel Greenough.
ROBERT b. 27 Dec. 1710; m. Miriam Jordan; d. at Cape Elizabeth 7 May 1769. Had sons, Jonathan of Cape Elizabeth, Robert of Portland, and Dominicus of Standish. The last was b. 19 April 1744 and m. Anna Small 1 Aug. 1766.

THIRD GENERATION.

6. Capt. Samuel Mitchell married Elizabeth ———. His estate was administered in 1756. Children:

SAMUEL b. 9 Aug. 1730; pub. to Susanna Phillips 31 Aug. 1751; m. Joanna Follet 8 Nov. 1761. Was of North Yarmouth in 1762. Son Josiah b. 9 Oct. 1759. Sept. 7, 1799, William Mitchell of Kittery sold to his son John, Jr., four acres which belonged to his father, Samuel Mitchell, Jr.

JOHN b. 16 Sept. 1731.

SUSANNA b. 30 April 1733; m. Wm. Keating. Pub. 1 Nov. 1750.

MARGARET b. 13 July 1736.

ELIZABETH b. 18 Oct. 1737; m. Daniel Paine of York 13 May 1756.

KATHARINE bapt. 16 Aug. 1743.

MARTHA? bapt. 12 May 1745; m. Lionel Worth of Dover, N. H.

JOSIAH bapt. 14 July 1745.

JOANNA? bapt. 8 May 1743.

7. Joseph Mitchell married, 5 Jan. 1726-7, Isabella Bragdon of York. Will, 1759-1764. Her will was probated 20 Sept. 1784. Children:

SARAH b. 8 Dec. 1727; m. William Gerrish 4 Sept. 1753.

JOHN b. 2 Jan. 1729; m. Mercy Dunning of York 16 Nov. 1757. Estate administered in 1775. Children, Mercy, Isabella, Joseph and Mary, all named in his mother's will; also James, who perhaps m. Margery Perkins 6 April 1789.

JEREMIAH b. 15 April 1731; d. 8 Oct. 1735.

JOSEPH b. 31 Oct. 1734; d. 10 Nov. 1735.

ISABELLA b. 25 Aug. 1736.

14. JEREMIAH m. Mary Gunnison.

TABITHA m. Elihu Gunnison, Jr., 25 Oct. 1772, (2) James Grant of Berwick. Pub. 4 Aug. 1776.

MERCY bapt. 16 Oct. 1743; m. Robert Follet 16 July 1767.

8. William Mitchell married (1) Sarah, dau. of Peter Weare of North Yarmouth. July 15 1751 she renewed the covenant and had dau. Lucy bapt. He married (2) 9 May 1756, Sarah Sellers of York. Oct. 3 1759 Jacob Brown of North Yarmouth was made guardian of Daniel, Sarah and Lucy Mitchell, children of Sarah Mitchell deceased, who was dau. of Peter Weare of North Yarmouth. William Mitchell's will, 18 June 1784-13 Sept. 1788, names wife Sarah and children:

DANIEL.

SARAH. Unm. in 1790.

LUCY bapt. 15 July 1751; m. Reuben Brown of N. Yarmouth 27 Feb. 1772.

Mary. Unm. in 1790.
Lydia. Unm. in 1790.
15. William, executor of his father's will; m. Susanna Foy.

9. Richard Mitchell married (1) 19 April 1736-7, Huldah, dau. of Peter Weare of North Yarmouth, who was born 4 Nov. 1721, (2) Mary, widow of Samuel Jones and dau. of Clement Deering. Pub. 28 June 1740. Will, 27 March 1784-1 May 1786. It names wife Mary and dau. Elizabeth Fernald. Children:

Huldah b. 16 May 1741; m. Samuel Lewis 6 Feb. 1766.
Elizabeth bapt. 5 May 1745; m. Tobias Fernald 28 April 1776.
William bapt. 3 April 1748.
Jones bapt. 20 May 1750.
Sarah bapt. 8 Sept. 1754.

10. Solomon Mitchell married his cousin, Mary Mitchell, 29 Jan. 1729-30. He was of North Yarmouth, Me., in 1748. Children recorded in Kittery, where he may have returned.

William b. 1 May 1731; d. 27 Sept. 1747.
Sarah b. 8 Feb. 1734; m. Benjamin Morgrage 22 Jan. 1755; d. 19 Oct. 1805.
Benjamin b. 5 Feb. 1736; m. Content Johnson 2 Feb. 1761.
Joanna b. 5 Nov. 1739.
John b. 22 Sept. 1741.
Lydia b. 18 July 1743; m. James Russell 5 June 1760.
John b. 19 Oct. 1745.
Eunice b. March 1746.
Margery b. 31 Jan. 1750; d. 7 Dec. 1785.

11. John Mitchell married, 2 Feb. 1735-6, Lydia, dau. of Capt. Samuel and Lydia (Storer) Sewall of York, who was born 24 Jan. 1716-7. He lived a short time in York and settled in Kennebunk. He died in 1799, aged 91. She died in 1770, aged 54. Children:

Dummer b. 8 Nov. 1736; m. (1) Lydia, dau. of Joseph Crediford of Arundel, and had ch., Lucy, John, Dummer (See Hist. of Litchfield) and Esther; (2) Judith Dorman and had ch., Ephraim, Joseph, Lydia, Benjamin, Nathaniel, James, Hannah and Seth.
Joanna b. 31 Aug. 1738; m. Nathan Kimball.
John b. 10 Sept. 1740; d. in army at Lake Champlain about 1763.
Samuel b. 20 Dec. 1742.
Lydia b. 13 Nov. 1744.
Jotham b. 2 Nov. 1746.

Lucy b. 28 March 1749.
James b. 18 June 1751.
Benjamin b. 11 July 1753.
Mary b. 17 June 1755; m. Abraham Hill.
Daniel b. 18 Jan. 1757; m. Sarah Titcomb.
Ebenezer b. 16 Oct. 1759.
John b. 17 Dec. 1763.

12. Samuel Mitchell married, 10 July 1745, Martha, dau. of William and Martha (Deering) Rackliff. His will, 22 Feb. 1790-14 Jan. 1796, names wife Martha. Her will, 17 Oct. 1798-13 Oct. 1801, names following children:

Daughter m. ——— Perkins and had son Josiah.
Temperance bapt. 8 Sept. 1749; m. ——— Caswell and had son Mark.
Mary bapt. 15 March 1747. Unm. in 1798.
Joanna b. 10 Dec. 1749; m. Elihu Wilson 22 May 1766.
"Other daughters," alluded to in mother's will.

13. Roger Mitchell married (1) 3 Nov. 1717, Sarah, dau. of Richard and Joanna (Wills) Cutts, who died in 1718, (2) 17 Aug. 1720, Bridget, widow of Roger Couch and dau. of John Bickford of Newington, N. H., (3) Mary ,dau. of Joseph and Bethiah (Furbish) Goold. Pub. 18 Feb. 1726-7. His will, 1755-1762, names wife Mary and children:

Sarah b. 9 Sept. 1718; m. Judge Jonathan Sayward of York. Pub. 20 Nov. 1736. She died 12 Sept. 1775.

Children by second marriage:

Phebe b. 23 May 1721; m. James Jordan of Falmouth. Pub. 1 March 1740.
Jehoshaphat b. 20 Oct. 1724.

Children by third marriage:

Joel b. 1 May 1729. Not named in will.
Mary b. 29 Aug. 1732.
Robert b. 23 June 1734.
Hannah bapt. 13 Sept. 1741.
16. Roger bapt. 20 Nov. 1742; m. Abigail Gerrish.
Elizabeth bapt. 8 Sept. 1745.
Miriam, named in the will.

Fourth Generation.

14. Jeremiah Mitchell married Mary Gunnison. He died at sea about 1785. Children:

Joseph b. 28 Feb. 1768. Unm. Lived in Waterville, Me.
Mary m. Samuel Blaisdell of Sidney, Me.
Eunice bapt. 24 July 1774; m. Samuel Mitchell.
Sarah bapt. 16 Feb. 1777; m. Charles Allen.
Lucy bapt. 5 May 1782; m. George Hodgkins.
Hannah. Unm.

15. William Mitchell, born about 1753, was a Revolutionary soldier. He married, 1 Jan. 1776, Susanna Foy and died 19 March 1827, aged 74. His widow died 20 Nov. 1836, aged 83. He lived at Braveboat Harbor. Children in 1838 were:

Joseph m. Hannah Nelson; d. s. p. 6 Jan. 1837.
17. Charles m. Olive Ingersoll.
Susanna m. Andrew W. Black.
Martha m. Henry Black or Blake about 1812.
18. Richard m. Esther Williams.

16. Roger Mitchell married, 23 Nov. 1772, Abigail, dau. of Robert Eliot Gerrish. He died 29 May 1817, aged 73 years. His wife died 17 Dec. 1818, aged 70. Children:

Mary bapt. 10 Oct. 1773; m. Edward Deering. Pub. 5 Oct. 1793.
Sarah bapt. 20 Aug. 1775; m. Moses Safford.
Abigail bapt. 6 April 1777; m. Hanson Hart.
Hannah bapt. 21 Feb. 1779; m. Noah Perkins.
Roger bapt .25 Nov. 1780; prob. died young.
Elizabeth bapt. 13 April 1783; unm. in 1816.
Lucy bapt. 4 July 1785; prob. died young.
Robert Eliot Gerrish bapt. 27 Aug. 1786.

Fifth Generation.

17. Charles Mitchell, born about 1783, married Olive Ingersoll. He died 23 July 1850, aged 67. Wife was born 14 Nov. 1780 and died 13 Feb. 1864. Children:

Capt. Charles; m. Sarah ———. Drowned off Rye, N. H., 31 Aug. 1855, aged 43. Ch., Charles m. Sarah Morgrage; and Frances m. Elias Bowdy 27 Nov. 1853.

Capt. Horace m. Elizabeth, dau. of Josiah Tobey; d. 11 July 1889, aged 68 years, 9 mos. Ch., Miriam m. 8 Sept. 1861, Robert Billings; and Jane m. Charles Mills of Kittery.

19. Reuben b. 13 June 1824; m. Hannah Sayward.
Hannah m. John Parrott.
Sally m. Benning More.
Olive m. ——— More, (2) ——— Tendel.

18. Richard Mitchell married Esther Williams. He died in 1860, aged 65. Children:

Asa F. m. Mary Elizabeth Shaw, 24 Dec. 1843. Son Daniel lives in Kittery

Lorenzo D. m. Hannah F. Shaw, sister of Mary E., 6 Dec. 1847.

Lemuel m, 14 Aug. 1849, Mary Jane Moulton of York.

Rev. Hezekiah B. b. 8 April 1837; m. 26 Dec. 1860 Martha P. Morse of Gray, Me.

Thomas A. m. Caroline Kimball of Kittery.

Clarissa m. (1) James McCloud 18 Aug. 1848, (2) George W. Remick 8 Nov. 1859.

Tourina, died young.

Asenath m. (1) Alexander McDonald 24 July 1850, (2) ——— Willey, (3) ——— McIntosh.

Marilla, died young.

Sixth Generation.

19. Reuben Mitchell, b. 13 June 1824, married, 27 June 1846, Hannah, dau. of Samuel and Olive (Eaton) Sayward, of Wells. He died 30 Aug. 1893. Children:

George W. b. 12 March 1849; m. 1873, Abbie Getchell of Kittery.

Horace b. 13 March 1857; m. 24 Dec. 1884, Lucy, dau. of Aaron Frost of Pembroke, Me., and had dau. Ethel May b. in 1888; (2) 25 Dec. 1901 Gertrude, dau. of James E. Chase. See page 267.

Arabella b. 7 Sept. 1859; m. 6 April 1885, Herbert C. Baker.

Phila b. 22 March 1862; d. 26 July 1872.

MOORE.

Daniel Moore, blacksmith, sold his house and land near Thomas Spinney's in 1669 and moved to Portsmouth.

John Moore, fisherman of the Isles of Shoals, bought land of John Symonds in Kittery in 1669. He and wife Margaret sold their property on Star Island in 1681. Margaret was a widow in 1687.

John Moore, Jr., of Star Island bought land at Spruce Creek

in 1668. He was living in 1674. His wife Agnes was a widow in 1679. These were probably the parents of

JOHN m. Sarah Cutt.
EBENEZER m. Joanna Deering, (2) Temperance Fernald.

Ebenezer Moore had a grant of 80 acres in 1699. He married, 25 Nov. 1700, Joanna Deering, (2) before 1718 Temperance dau. of William Fernald. He had children unrecorded. They may have been

MARY m. Jonadab Moore, 26 Sept. 1734.
HANNAH m. Jonathan Low of Portsmouth, 5 Oct. 1735.

John Moore, brother of Ebenezer, had a grant of 30 acres in 1699. He married Sarah, dau. of Robert and Mary (Hoel) Cutt. Will, 1735-2 April 1736.

JOHN b. 9 July 1696; m. Elizabeth Fernald.
ELIZABETH b. 10 Feb. 1699-1700; unm. in 1735.
EDWARD b. 24 Aug. 1701; m. Hannah Crockett, 5 Dec. 1722.
ABIGAIL b. 31 July 1702; m. Roger Parker.
ROBERT b. 23 June 1704; m. 24 Dec. 1730 Sarah Frink, (2) 1736, Elizabeth Meads. May have had son Jonadab. A lot was laid out, 4 March 1746-7, to Elizabeth, relict of Robert Moore and to Jonadab Moore.
EBENEZER b. 1706; m. Mary Ball, 1736.
MARY b. 1708; m. perhaps, John Douglass, 1730.
JONADAB, named in will; m. Mary Moore 26 Sept. 1734.

John, son of John and Sarah (Cutt) Moore, married, 10 Jan. 1721-2, Elizabeth, dau. of Tobias and Mary (Deering) Fernald. She died 7 May 1744.

WILLIAM b. 27 Sept. 1724.
JOHN b. 28 Nov. 1725; d. 20 May 1728.
TOBIAS b. 18 Sept. 1727; d. 28 April 1744.
SARAH b. 17 Nov. 1729.
MARY b. 16 Sept. 1731.
JOSEPH b. 16 Nov. 1733; d. 26 Dec. 1733.
ELIZABETH b. 7 July 1737.
SAMUEL b. 11 March 1740.
JOANNA b. 3 April 1744; d. 2 Jan. 1744-5.

Children of John and Jane (———) Moore:

DENNIS b. 25 Dec. 1743.
MARY b. 26 April 1746; m. 1765, Lemuel Remick.
EBENEZER b. 28 March 1750.

UNCLASSIFIED MARRIAGES.

1730 Samuel Moore and Patience Knowlton of Newbury.
12 Nov. 1756 Edward Moore and Elizabeth Hayns.
16 Dec. 1750 Elinor Moore and Benjamin Pilsbury.
30 June 1751 Eunice Moore and Richard Perry.
23 Nov. 1755 Jonathan Moore and Hannah Furbish.
2 June 1768 Isaac Moore and Mary Spinney.
9 Sept. 1779 Ruth Moore and John Furbish.
9 Sept. 1779 Lucy Moore and Reuben Hanscom.
1 Dec. 1782 Betty Moore and John Davis.
12 June 1784 Lucy Moore and Thomas Scriggins.
13 April 1786 Capt. John Moore and Sarah Chauncey.
11 Dec. 1785 Jane Moore and Capt. Samuel Smallcorn.
2 June 1796 Sally Moore and Richard Carter.
25 Nov. 1804 Hannah Moore and Wm. Hanscom.
17 July 1799 Olive Moore and John Fernald.
23 June 1773 Phebe Moore and Joseph Johnson.

MORGRAGE.

This name is variously spelled in the old records. John Morgrage witnessed a deed in 1669. Lived on west side of Spruce Creek in 1686 and probably earlier. Married, about 1678, Sarah, probably daughter of Michael Endle, who deeded his property to Morgrage in 1691, on condition of support for life. Bricklayer by trade. Died 1705-6, as shown by will. Children:

HANNAH b. 8 March 1679; m. John Frink, 10 April 1700.

JOHN b. 12 March 1682; m. prob. Mary Gammon of Portsmouth in 1709. Ruth Morgrage was made guardian, 1733, of Samuel, son of John Morgrage deceased.

SARAH b. 9 Dec. 1684.

MARY b. 3 Aug. 1688.

ELIZABETH b. 13 Sept. 1691.

1. THOMAS b. 20 Feb. 1693; m. Mary Weeks.
2. WILLIAM b. 1 May 1696; m. Mary Whitten.

SAMUEL b. 12 May 1699; m. Sarah Remick.

ABIGAIL b. 3 Jan. 1703; pub. 17 March 1721-2, to Nicholas Hockerin of the Isles of Shoals.

1. Thomas Morgrage married, 24 May 1716, Mary, dau. of Joseph and Adah (———) Weeks. The will of Thomas

Morgrage of Somersworth, N. H., 10 Oct. 1753, names only sons Benjamin and William. Children:

JOSEPH b. 15 Feb. 1717.
MARY b. 18 Dec. 1718.
BENJAMIN b. 29 Aug. 1722; m. Hannah Phoenix. Pub. 4 Feb. 1743. (2) 2 Jan. 1755 Sarah Mitchell of North Yarmouth. Ch., Sarah bapt. 10 Oct. 1751; Benjamin bapt. 10 June 1753; Hannah bapt. 25 March 1764.
WILLAIM b. 8 May 1737; m. Elizabeth Johnson 17 Dec. 1780. Dau. Hannah bapt. 25 Nov. 1781.
Other children died young.

2. William Morgrage married Mary, dau. of Jonathan Whitten of York and had children recorded there.

MARY b. 7 April 1721.
SARAH b. 7 Oct. 1724; d. 13 March 1728.
JOHN b. 7 March 1727.
SARAH b. 7 March 1729.
WILLIAM b. 1 Oct. 1731. See Hist. of Litchfield, Me., p. 228.
BURRIDGE b. 29 May 1734.

MORRELL.[1]

John Morrell, born in 1640 as shown by a deposition, had a grant in 1668. He was a mason. In 1676 he settled at "Cold Harbor," in what is now Eliot. He married, before 1667, Sarah, dau. of Nicholas and Elizabeth (———) Hodsdon. Was living in 1720. Was licensed to keep a ferry and house of entertainment in 1686.

1. NICHOLAS b. in 1667 as per dep. m. Sarah Frye.
SARAH m. George Huntress 4 Aug. 1701, (2) Thomas Darling.
2. JOHN m. Hannah Dixon.
EDAH m. Jonathan Nason 27 April 1702.
HANNAH m. John Tidy about 1712.
ABRAHAM m. Phebe Heard. Prob. d. s. p.
ELIZABETH m. in Boston, 3 Feb. 1698, Samuel Drown. See Drown.

SECOND GENERATION.

1. Nicholas Morrell married, 1695, Sarah, dau. of Adrian Frye. Was a blacksmith. Estate was administered in 1757. Children:

SARAH b. 1 Dec. 1695; m. Benj. Weymouth, 14 June 1716.
ELIZABETH b. 18 March 1698; m. Thomas Hobbs, 2 Dec. 1721.

[1]Prepared with the assistance of Mr. Hiram K. Morrell of Gardiner, Me.

John b. 6 July 1701; m. 16 June 1721, Mary Hanscom and settled in Scarborough. Had daus. Martha and Eleanor.

3. Robert b. 18 Feb. 1704; m. Sarah Roberts, (2) Patience Weymouth.

Anne b. 1 Dec. 1708; m. 2 Sept. 1728, John Hall of Dover.

2. John Morrell married, 16 Dec. 1701, Hannah, dau. of Peter and Mary Dixon. His will, made in 1756, was probated in 1763. His wife died 20 Dec. 1765.

4. John b. 30 July 1702; m. Ruth Dow.

Thomas b. 20 Aug. 1705; prob. died young.

5. Peter b. 16 Sept. 1709; m. Sarah Peaslee.

6. Jedediah b. 29 Aug. 1711; thrice married. See below.

Richard b. 23 Sept. 1713; not named in father's will.

Keziah m. ——— Roberts.

Mary m. William Gerrish of Berwick.

Third Generation.

3. Robert Morrell married, 29 May 1729, Sarah, dau. of William and Abigail Roberts of Dover, who died 14 Aug. 1737, (2) 1738, Patience, dau. of Timothy and Rachel Weymouth, (3) 9 Nov. 1779, Anna Jones. Will, 1781-1784. Children:

Abigail b. 28 Jan. 1730-31 m. 15 April 1750 Thomas Hammett of Newington.

Lucy b. 2 Nov. 1732.

William b. 5 March 1733-4; m. 1 March 1764 Rachel Warren.

Lydia b. Dec. 1735.

Children by second marriage:

Isaac b. 31 Jan. 1739; m. 28 May 1772 Joanna Chadbourne, (2) 4 July 1793 Hannah Stanley.

7. Nicholas b. 12 Nov. 1740; m. Patience Chick, 1762.

Timothy b. 16 July 1742.

8. Joel b. 28 Oct. 1744; m. Hannah Wilson 13 July 1774.

Mary b. 12 Nov. 1746; m. ——— Hoag.

Anne b. 16 May 1749; m. ——— Hunt.

Eunice b. 24 Oct. 1751.

Jane b. 9 Oct. 1758; m. Joseph Broughton of Portsmouth 13 Dec. 1781.

4. John, son of John and Hannah (Dixon) Morrell, married 16 Dec. 1722, Ruth Dow of Hampton, N. H. His will, 1780-84, names only the first three children. The rest probably died young. Children were:

Miriam b. 25 May 1728; m. 24 Aug. 1744 Ebenezer Hussey.

Hannah b. 26 April 1731; m. 1 Dec. 1748 Gideon Warren.

Peace b. 16 March 1732-3; m. Moses Purington.

Keziah b. 30 Sept. 1735.
Pelatiah b. 8 May 1741.
Mary b. 1 March 1743-4.
Susanna.
Wm. Pepperrell.

5. Peter, son of John and Hannah (Dixon) Morrell, married 10 Oct. 1734, Sarah Peaslee of Hampton; (2) Elizabeth Sawyer. He died 11 Nov. 1801. First wife died 19 June 1780. Lived at North Berwick.

Thomas b. 19 Feb. 1733; m. 25 Feb. 1754 ——— Johnson. 12 children.
John b. 10 May 1734; m. 24 Sept. 1757 Sarah Winslow in Falmouth, Me.
Sarah b. 23 March 1736; killed by Indians at North Berwick, 9 May 1748.
Stephen b. 10 April 1737; m. 27 Oct. 1761 Elizabeth Winslow at Falmouth, Me., (2) 4 June 1788, Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Austin.
Jacob b. 6 Feb. 1739; m. 27 Oct. 1760 Elizabeth Huston of Falmouth, Me.
David b. 14 Dec. 1740; m. 31 Dec. 1766 at Dover, N. H., Sarah Lewis.
Jonathan b. 9 July 1742; d. 15 June 1743.
Ruth b. 4 Jan. 1744; m. 24 May 1762 Samuel Winslow at Falmouth, Me.
Peaslee b. 25 Sept. 1748; m. (1) 14 July 1768 Phebe Chadbourne; (2) Peace Ricker; (3) Mrs. Jane (Emery) Frost. Died about 1825 in Belgrade, Me. He was grandfather of Hon. Anson P. and Lot M. Morrill.
9. Peter b. 5 May 1753; m. 26 Feb. 1776, Hannah Winslow.

6. Jedediah, son of John and Hannah (Dixon) Morrell, married 5 Dec. 1734 Elizabeth, daughter of Reynold and Elizabeth (Canney) Jenkins of Kittery; (2) 20 Oct. 1737, Anna Dow, who died 21 May 1761; (3) 28 Jan. 1762 Sarah Gould. He died in 1776. He was a farmer, lumberman, blacksmith, trader and physician. He belonged to the Society of Friends in North Berwick.

Abraham b. 23 Aug. 1735, died in infancy.

Children by second marriage:

Abraham b. 26 Dec. 1738; m. (1) Elizabeth Lewis, (2) Sarah Nichols.
Josiah m. 25 Oct. 1764 Hannah Webber; d. in Litchfield, Me.
Winthrop b. 20 Dec. 1744; m. Susannah Lewis.
John m. (1) Sarah Varney; (2) Elizabeth G. Baker.
Peace, named in her father's will; m. Daniel Perkins of Wells in 1783.

FOURTH GENERATION.

7. Nicholas, son of Robert and Sarah (Roberts) Morrell, married 1762, Patience Chick. He died in 1787. Their children were:

SARAH b. 16 April 1763; m. 1 Feb. 1784 Wm. Smith.
MARTHA b. 17 Nov. 1764; m. John Jordan.
ROBERT b. 5 March 1766; m. 8 June 1795 Sally Frost.
TIMOTHY. Unknown.
NICHOLAS b. about 1778; d. about 1818 at Parsonsfield, Me.
MIRIAM m. Edward Cotton of Portsmouth in 1791.
PEACE m. Nathaniel Jordan 4 Nov. 1790.
PATIENCE m. Walter Abbot 21 June 1797.
PRISCILLA m. Wm. Fenderson of Parsonsfield, Me., 9 June 1803.

8. Joel, son of Robert and Sarah (Roberts) Morrell, married, 13 Jan. 1774, Hannah Wilson. Lived on the homestead in Eliot. Children were:

SAMUEL, settled in Tuftonborough, N. H.
BETSEY m. 2 March 1794 Simon Hanscom.
NANCY m. 1 Oct. 1808 Robert Johnson.
JANE. Unmarried.
10. WILLIAM b. 1787 m. Mary Emery. Settled on his father's farm. Died 25 Dec. 1870.
JACOB m. Sally Bartlett. Died in Halifax prison in 1813 or 1814.
11. JOHN b. 17 Oct. 1797; m. Sarah Jenkins. Lived on the homestead in Eliot.
JOEL, lost at sea when a young man.

9. Peter, son of Peter and Sarah (Peaslee) Morrell, married at Falmouth 26 Feb. 1776, Hannah Winslow. He was a lawyer and farmer at North Berwick and died 1 Jan. 1819. His wife died 3 Oct. 1807.

ELIZABETH b. 15 April 1777; m. Jacob Sawyer 1 May 1800; d. at Dover, N. H.
LYDIA b. 29 March 1779; m. Oliver Austin 14 March 1799.
SARAH b. 4 April 1781; m. Thomas Stackpole 4 April 1799. See Genealogy of the Stackpole family, pp. 74-78.
THEODATE b. 29 May 1783; d. 25 Oct. 1801. Unm.
HOPE b. 16 Aug. 1785; m. James Harvey 6 Jan. 1814; d. at Nottingham, N. H., 22 March 1865.
COMFORT b. 3 Jan. 1788; m. Elijah Neal 30 July 1807.
LOVINA b. 5 Jan. 1790; d. 14 Nov. 1872. Unm.
HANNAH b. 21 March 1792; d. 14 March 1870.
GULIELMA MARIA b. 22 June 1794; d. 8 Aug. 1794.

Benjamin b. 14 July 1795; d. 23 March 1796.
Peteh Winslow b. 12 March 1797; m. Lois Whitney, (2) Ruth (Hersey) Frothingill.
Asa b. 3 June 1799; m. Cynthia Dow; d. in Manchester, Me.

Fifth Generation.

10. William, son of Joel and Hannah (Wilson) Morrell, married 21 Feb. 1816, Mary Emery and lived on the homestead in Eliot. Died 25 Dec. 1870.

Jane b. 1817.
Isaac b. 1819; d. 2 Jan. 1845.
Taplee b. 1821; d. 1853.
Sarah A. b. 1824; m. ——— Shorey.
Adeline b. 1827; d. 2 Jan. 1892.
Moses b. 29 June 1830; m. ——— ———; one son, Charles, b. 25 April 1859.
Martha b. 1834; d. 13 June 1844.
Alonzo b. 1835.

11. John, son of Joel and Hannah (Wilson) Morrell, married Sarah Jenkins, who was born 28 April 1797 and died 13 Nov. 1868. He lived in Eliot and died 26 Nov. 1881. Children all unmarried.

Benning b. 15 Oct. 1822; d. 7 April 1879.
Mary Ann b. 5 July 1825.
Franklin Jefferson b. 2 Jan. 1828; d. 10 Jan. 1871.
Charles Edward b. 28 May 1832; d. 15 Sept. 1865.
Andrew Jackson b. 16 Nov. 1843; d. 6 Feb. 1882.
Horace b. 2 Nov. 1838; d. 10 Jan. 1871.
Henrietta b. 2 Nov. 1838.

MUZEET.

This name is also written Meseet and Muzcet. Thomas Muzeet married Joanna, dau. of Adrian Frye, about 1698. He married (2) 1 Jan. 1723 Rebecca Libby, (3) Mary Langley of Dover. Pub. 27 Sept. 1740.

Mary b. 19 Jan. 1699.
Joseph b. 1 Aug. 1702; m. Abigail Chapman.
Benjamin b. 25 Nov. 1705.

Sarah b. 12 March 1707; perhaps m. Miles Thomas (or Thompson) 6 Aug. 1751.

John b. 14 Nov. 1710.

Elizabeth b. 25 Aug. 1713; m. Peter Brawn 1 Jan. 1729.

NASON.

Richard Nason was living at Pipe Stave Landing in 1639. In 1645 John Baker was presented at Court in New Hampshire "for beating Richard Nason that he was black and blue and for throwing a fire shovel at his wife."[1] Baker was fined five shillings.

Some think that Richard Nason came from Stratford-on-Avon, where there were many of his name at that time and where Nasons still are found. A Richard Nason was bapt. at Stratford-on-Avon, 3 Aug. 1606. He was son of John Nason, who married Elizabeth Rogers 28 Oct. 1600. Richard Nason was a planter and often assisted in surveying. He was a juryman in 1649 and was accused of "blasphemy" in 1665. The General Court did "not judge him so guilty of that fact as that by our lawe he ought to die," but put him under bonds of forty pounds for good behavior. Philip Chesley of Oyster River was witness against him. The inhabitants of Kittery showed their opinion of him and of his offense by electing him as Deputy to the General Court the next year, along with Thomas Withers. The Court refused to allow Nason his seat, and the persons who elected him in Kittery were called to an account. He was presented at York in 1655 for not attending meeting, and in 1659 he was fined five pounds and disfranchised for entertaining Quakers. He was ensign in 1653, was selectman and held other town offices. His lot of 200 acres was confirmed to him by the town.

[1]John Baker appears in Dover in 1643 and was Deputy from that town in 1650-51. He was taxed as "leftenant Baker" in 1639. A John Baker was living with wife Sarah in Portsmouth in 1681-97. His son, Benjamin, administered his estate in 1697. He seems to have been a man of some prominence. Too much of the common beverage of those days is the probable explanation of the episode mentioned above.—See Hist. Mem. of Ancient Dover, pp. 36, 355, 354.

The name of his first wife was Sarah, and the fact that she had children named John and Baker, as well as the incident above mentioned, suggests that she was of the Baker family. Nason's second wife was Abigail, widow of Nicholas Follet. He lived in old age with his son Benjamin. His will, dated 14 July 1694, was probated 15 March 1696-7. His children were all by first marriage.

1. RICHARD m. Shuah ———.
2. JONATHAN m. Sarah Jenkins.
3. JOHN m. Hannah Heard, (2) Bridget Weymouth.
   JOSEPH, taxed at Cochecho in 1671, named in father's will. Unknown.
4. BENJAMIN m. Martha Kenney, (2) Sarah ———.
5. BAKER m. Elizabeth ———.
   CHARLES? Had a grant in 1669. Will made about 1698 and indexed, but lost. m. Abigail Willoughby
   SARAH m. Henry Child, (2) John Hoyt.

SECOND GENERATION.

1. Richard Nason married Shuah ———. He was killed by Indians, who "visited him in his house and shot him in the entry," as tradition says, in 1675. His widow married, 16 Sept. 1687, John Douglass, and removed to Dover. Richard Nason had three children.

SARAH (prob.) b. 1665; m. Nathaniel Sanborn of Hampton, N. H.; d. 1 Sept. 1748.

RICHARD b. 1667, captured by Indians in 1675 and sold to a Frenchman near Montreal, whose daughter he married and lived to an advanced age.

JONATHAN b. 1670, settled in Hampton, N. H.; m .17 Oct. 1705, Huldah, dau. of Joseph Sanborn and has many descendants. See Hist. of Hampton and also of Weare, N. H.

2. Jonathan Nason married Sarah, dau. of Reynold Jenkins. Had a grant of 100 acres in 1670. Constable in 1682. Killed, probably by accident, in 1691. His widow m. John Key, senior, of Berwick. Children:

MARY m. James Grant 6 Oct. 1693.
SARAH m. Henry Snow.
6. JONATHAN m. Adah Morrell.
ALICE m. Joseph Abbot.
ABIGAIL m. John Abbot 3 Jan. 1694.
CHARITY m. Job Emery 6 April 1696.

3. John Nason, born in 1640, as shown by a deposition, married (1) 6 Nov. 1674, Hannah, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Hull) Heard of Dover, N. H., (2) 7 Oct. 1697, Bridget Weymouth, prob. dau. of Edward and Esther (Hodsdon) Weymouth. He and wife Bridget were received into the church at Berwick 7 Oct. 1716. His will, dated 10 Nov. 1715, was probated 6 Oct. 1719.

7. Richard m. Mercy Ham.
Joanna, named in will.
Hannah m. Nicholas Jellison 23 Dec. 1707.

4. Benjamin Nason married (1) 30 June 1687, Martha, prob. dau. of Thomas, Jr., and Sarah (Taylor) Kenney, or Canney; (2) Sarah ———. He may have married, 27 Dec. 1709, Elizabeth Furber in Portsmouh, N. H. His will, dated 28 June 1714, was probated 11 Aug. 1714. Children:

Mary b. 25 Sept. 1689; pub. to Roland Jenkins 13 Aug. 1730.
8. Benjamin b. 10 Oct. 1691; m. Mary Kennard.
Patience b. 10 Nov. 1693; m. Benjamin Lord 10 Jan. 1709.
10. William b. 10 July 1695; m. Mary Fletcher.
Phoebe b. 22 Jan. 1698.
Anna b. 2 May 1700; m. William Jones 11 Sept. 1720.
Sarah, captured by Indians in 1694 and ransomed in 1699 by Thomas Hutchins. See Acts and Resolves of Massachusetts. May have m. Wm. Divers in Portsmouth 8 Aug. 1725.
Lydia, named in her father's will.

5. Baker Nason married Elizabeth ——— and lived in Berwick. His will, dated 6 Jan. 1724, was probated 30 June 1729. Children:

Patience b. 3 Aug. 1692; m. Joseph Wood 18 Dec. 1712.
Elizabeth b. 23 Aug. 1694; m. Samuel Getchell 9 Nov. 1714.
Sarah b. 4 Oct. 1696; prob. m. Thomas Hutchins. Pub. 26 July 1718.
Hephzibah b. 5 May 1699.
Bridget b. 31 March 1701. Not named in will.
11. Samuel m. Sarah ———.
John m. Margaret ———. John Nason and son John bapt. at Eliot July 1736. Daus. Rachel bapt. 27Feb. 1743; Abigail bapt. 7 Aug. 1739.
12. Joseph m. Sarah ———.
Lydia bapt. 11 Jan. 1727, in Berwick.
Mary bapt. 22 Sept. 1728 at Kittery Point.
Prudence bapt. and owned covenant 18 Jan. 1736 at Kittery Point.

THIRD GENERATION.

6. Jonathan Nason married, 27 April 1702, Adah, dau. of John and Sarah (Hodsdon) Morrell. Both were bapt. and owned the covenant at Berwick 13 April 1712. His will, dated 4 Nov. 1745, was probated 7 April 1746. His wife survived him.

13. RICHARD b. 14 Feb. 1702-3; m. Abigail Libby.
14. JOHN b. 24 Oct. 1704; m. Margaret Lord.
MARY b. 30 Nov. 1706; m. Matthew Libby 3 Sept. 1730.
SARAH b. 25 Nov. 1706; m. James Frost, Jr., of Berwick 25 Dec. 1729.
JONATHAN b. 7 Nov. 1710. Living in 1745.
URIAH b. 31 Jan. 1712-3; pub. to Sarah Stone in Wells 1 Nov. 1740; d. in 1742, leaving a son Jeremiah b. 23 Sept. 1741. Sarah Nason m. James Boston in Wells 2 Dec. 1743.
ADAH b. 6 Jan. 1714-5; m. Benj. Wormwood of Wells 3 Dec. 1747; d. aged 99.
15. AZARIAH b. 25 July 1716; m. Abigail Staples.
PHILADELPHIA b. 28 Dec. 1719; m. James Rankin of Wells 12 Jan. 1742; (2) 12 Aug. 1756 John Harvey; d. aged 102.
RACHEL b. 1 May 1724. Not named in father's will.
ELIZABETH b. 27 May 1727; m. James Goold 7 Feb. 1750.

7. Richard Nason married Mercy, dau. of John and Mary (Heard) Ham of Dover. She was born 19 July 1708 and bapt. 20 Aug. 1730. Lived in South Berwick and had the following children baptized there:

16. RICHARD bapt. 31 May 1730; m. Mary Thompson.
17. NATHANIEL bapt. 31 May 1736; m. Meribah Tuttle.
BRIDGET bapt. 31 May 1736.
18. MOSES bapt. 31 May 1736; m. Olive Davis.
SAARH bapt. 31 May 1736; m. Jabez Lord? 15 or 26 Oct. 1752.

8. Benjamin Nason married, 10 Sept. 1710, Mary, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth (Martyn) Kennard. Lived in Berwick. Will, 16 Jan. 1756-12 July 1756. Children bapt. in South Berwick.

19. NOAH bapt. 13 Sept. 1713; m. Love ———.
ELIZABETH bapt. 1 Nov. 1713; m. Taylor Goodwin, (2) Peter Grant.
MARTHA bapt. 15 April 1716; m. John Goodwin of Kennebunkport.
20. WILLIAM bapt. 4 Aug. 1717; m. Keziah Lord.
MARY bapt. 28 Feb. 1719-20; m. Daniel Morrison, Jr., of Wells, pub. 1 June 1744.
JANE bapt. 16 July 1721; m. Chadbourne (?) Warren.
ABIGAIL bapt. 28 Aug. 1722; m. Daniel (?) Libby.

Benjamin bapt. 5 April 1724; m. 4 Dec. 1747 Jemima Edgecomb of Biddeford and settled in Limington, Me. He d. in Biddeford, 13 July 1793.

John bapt. 12 Nov. 1727; m. 6 June 1751 Mary Edgecomb, dau. of Robert and sister of Jemima. Lived in Buxton and Limington, Me. See Saco Valley Settlement.

21. Joshua bapt. 26 June 1725; m. Sarah Butler.

Edward bapt. 4 May 1729; not named in will.

Ann bapt. 10 Aug. 1732; not named in will.

Elisha bapt. 20 Jan. 1733-4; not named in will.

Sarah bapt. 8 June 1735; m. Timothy Hodsdon 13 July 1753.

10. William Nason married, at Portsmouth, N. H., 11 May 1718, Mary, dau. of Nicholas Fletcher and granddaughter of Dr. John Fletcher of Portsmouth. Oct. 9, 1726, William Nason of Portsmouth and Mary his wife sold to his "brother Benjamin Nason of Berwick" six acres south of Pipe Stave Point, "given me by will of my father Benjamin deceased." See deed at Alfred, Me. Evidences point to the following children:

22. William m. Mary Hodgkins, 1744.

John Fletcher m. 20 Dec. 1753, Sarah, dau. of Reuben Sanborn. See Hist. of Hampton, N. H., for family.

11. Samuel Nason married Sarah ———. His will, dated 27 Sept. 1786, was probated 7 April 1787. Children bapt. at South Berwick.

Bridget bapt. 5 April 1731; not named in will.

Abigail bapt. 5 April 1731; m. Moses Whitehouse 29 Oct. 1751.

23. Samuel bapt. 2 June 1734; m. Mercy ———.

Moses bapt. 30 May 1736; not named in will.

Sarah named in will; m. ——— Lord.

Daniel bapt. 20 May 1740; not named in will.

24. Jacob born 25 Nov. 1741; m. Ruth Jenkins.

Prudence bapt. 13 Jan. 1744-5; m. John Nason 26 June 1761.

Joshua bapt. 9 Aug. 1747; not named in will.

Stephen bapt. 21 Jan. 1749-50; m. Molly Jellison 25 Sept. 1776. Ch., Mary and Sarah.

Love bapt. 25 March 1752; m. Ichabod Spencer 13 June 1776.

12. Joseph Nason married Sarah ———. Children bapt. at South Berwick were:

25. William bapt. 30 June 1734; m. Abigail Wadleigh?

26. John bapt. 26 July 1743; m. Prudence Nason.

James bapt. 26 July 1743.

Molly bapt. 26 July 1743.

Betsey bapt. 26 July 1743; m. 2 Nov. 1758 John Hooper?
Patience bapt. 22 July 1744; m. Walter Abbot, Jr., 14 May 1761.
Sarah bapt. 5 Oct. 1748.
Rachel bapt. 3 Dec. 1740; m. 30 Nov. 1774 Samuel Hearl of Berwick?

Fourth Generation.

13. Richard Nason married, 5 Nov. 1725, Abigail, dau. of David and Eleanor Libby. This whole family moved to Cape Elizabeth, Me.

Ephraim b. 10 Dec. 1727; see Hist. of Gorham, Me.
Eleanor b. 20 Sept. 1729; pub. to Jonathan Berry 20 July 1745.
Abigail b. 9 April 1731; m. James Cobb 31 Jan. 1748.
Sarah b. 25 Jan. 1734; pub. to Daniel Small 21 Jan. 1757.
Richard b. 27 March 1736; pub. to Eunice Wilson 20 April 1759.
Isaac b. 14 Dec. 1738; m. Sarah Small 13 May 1760.
Jonathan b. 1 Aug. 1741; m. Sarah Chick 23 Dec. 1761. A Jonathan Nason d. 18 March 1831, aged 93, in Eliot.
Uriah b. 14 Jan. 1743; pub. to Bathsheba Partridge 16 Oct. 1761.
Adah? m. John Young at Cape Elizabeth 19 Oct. 1769.
Elizabeth m. Francis Jackson of Cape Elizabeth 14 May 1772.

14. John Nason married Margaret Lord. Pub. 31 Aug. 1734. His will, dated 2 March 1744, was probated 4 April 1748. He probably died while a soldier at Cape Breton.

Margaret bapt. 3 March 1730-31; m. Alexander Jellison 31 Aug. 1749.
John bapt. 15 March 1738-9.
Eunice bapt. 15 March 1738-9; m. Ebenezer Thompson 11 Aug. 1755.
Uriah bapt. 28 June 1744; m. 20 April 1765, Abigail, dau. of William Knight of Windham and settled in Gorham, Me. See Hist. of Gorham.

15. Azariah Nason married Abigail, dau. of James and Mary (Tetherly) Staple. Published 27 March 1742. He died in 1787. His family seems to have been as follows:

27. James b. 1745; m. Lydia Kennard.
Reuben d. in the Revolutionary Army 30 Sept. 1776.
Azariah m. 26 Oct. 1777 Elizabeth Stevens, or 14 Dec. 1778 Abigail Gowell? Dau. Susannah bapt. 4 March 1783.
28. John b. Sept. 1757; m. Rebecca Perkins 28 Dec. 1777.
Adah? m. Joseph Norton 5 Jan. 1775.
Elizabeth? m. Pelatiah Wittum 27 Aug. 1778.
Stephen? Pub. to Mary Jones of Portsmouth 16 May 1779. A Stephen Nason m. 13 Sept. 1787 Mary Brown in Dover.
Nathaniel? b. 1751; m. in Portsmouth 12 Jan. 1775 Alice Mendum. Dau. Abigail bapt. at Eliot 6 Oct. 1776.
Mary? m. in Portsmouth 16 Jan. 1772, John Hickey.

16. Richard Nason married Mary Thompson. The following children were bapt. at South Berwick. He died prob. 25 May 1790.

Moses bapt. 26 Oct. 1750; m. Lucy Tebbetts 17 Nov. 1763?
Mary bapt. 26 Oct. 1750; m. Richard Shackley 13 April 1768?
Sarah bapt. 26 Oct. 1750; died young.
Betty bapt. 26 Oct. 1750.
Amos bapt. 26 Oct. 1750; died young.
Sarah bapt. 4 March 1754; m. John Shackley, Jr., of Wells, 1 June 1773?
Nabby bapt. 4 March 1754.
Amos[1] bapt. 3 May 1764; m. Hannah Nason 26 Jan. 1786.
Mercy bapt. 3 May 1764; m. Wm. Wilkinson 7 Feb. 1788?

17. Nathaniel Nason married, 27 April 1748, Meribah Tuttle. His will, dated 7 Feb. 1779, was probated 20 April 1779. It names wife Meribah and children:

John bapt. 26 Oct. 1750; m. Mary Gerrish 1 Dec. 1775? Son Nathaniel.
Nathaniel bapt. 26 Oct. 1750; died young.
29. Ham bapt. 21 Oct. 1752; m. Martha Emery.
30. Nathaniel bapt. 11 March 1755; m. Betsey Chadwick.
31. Bartholomew bapt. 28 July 1757; m. Elizabeth Hooton.
David bapt. 8 Oct. 1758.
32. Caleb bapt. 16 Nov. 1760; m. Olive Andros.
Daniel, named in will; m. Abigail Lord 20 March 1787; d. 15 June 1793. She died 12 Feb. 1845, aged 81.
Sarah, named in will.
Molly, named in will; m. Ichabod Marr 6 Dec. 1789.
Mark, named in will; m. Lydia Marr 10 March 1803.

18. Moses Nason married, 4 Dec. 1758, Olive Davis. Children were bapt. at South Berwick.

Eunice bapt. 28 Sept. 1760.
Fanny bapt. 27 March 1763.
Hannah bapt. 14 April 1765.
Michael bapt. 1 Jan. 1772.

19. Noah Nason married Love ———. Children were bapt. at South Berwick.

Ann bapt. 30 Sept. 1744.
Elisha bapt. 21 Sept. 1746; pub. to Susanna Allen of Wells 5 Oct. 1771. Settled in York, Me.

[1]The will of Amos Nason of South Berwick, 4 May 1826-16 Oct. 1826, names wife Betsey and children, Fanny wife of Richard Roe; three dumb children, Richard, Abigail and Mary Nason; Betsey; William.

Olive bapt. 24 June 1751; m. Thomas Spencer 24 June 1787?
Abigail bapt. 23 May 1749.

21. William Nason married Keziah, dau. of Richard and Mary (Goodwin) Lord. Will, 13 June 1788-11 Aug. 1794. He died 14 July 1794, aged 77 years 3 days. Wife died 6 Dec. 1802. Children bapt. at South Berwick.

Mary bapt. 7 April 1745; m. Nicholas Edgecomb of Pepperrellborough, 7 July 1763.
Keziah bapt. 21 June 1747; m. Moses Butler 18 Dec. 1764.
Elizabeth bapt. 16 July 1749; died young.
Amy bapt. 4 Aug. 1751; m. William Hodsdon 16 April 1772.
Sarah bapt. 30 Dec. 1753; m. John Hubbard 1 April 1777.
William bapt. 25 June 1758; died young.
Elizabeth bapt. 2 May 1756; m. Samuel Hubbard 4 Feb. 1778.
Martha, named in will; m. Aaron Hubbard 16 July 1779.
William bapt. 25 March 1764; died young.
Benjamin bapt. 15 May 1768; died young.
33. Nathan bapt. 9 Dec. 1770; m. Polly Emery.

21. Joshua Nason married, 2 Dec. 1747, Sarah, dau. of Capt. Moses and Mercy (Wentworth) Butler, (2) 24 Jan. 1771 Abigail Curtis, (3) 11 March 1798 Mary Miller. He lived in Kennebunk, Me. Children:

Mary bapt. at South Berwick 14 Aug. 1748.
Moses m. Mary Deering 28 Oct. 1781.
Jacob.
Sarah bapt. at Blackberry Hill 3 Aug. 1755.
Edward b. 1756; m. Sarah Merrill 14 June 1779; d. 14 March 1847.
Benjamin m. Abigail Currier 30 Jan. 1788.
Joshua m. Sarah Dyer 27 Aug. 1785.
Susan.

Children by second marriage:

Wm. Bracy m. Mary Durrill 10 Feb. 1810.
Abigail m. Jacob Curtis 14 June 1797.

22. William Nason married Mary Hodgkins, perhaps dau. of Jedediah and Sarah (Millett) Hodgkins. They were published in old Falmouth, Me., 16 Nov. 1744. At a Court of Probate held at Portsmouth, N. H., before Judge Andrew Wiggin, 29 June 1748, administration of the estate of William Nason, late of Falmouth, deceased, was granted unto his widow Mary Nason. See N. H. Wills, Vol. XI. 249. June 28, 1762, Benj.

Mackey was chosen guardian of Samuel Nason, a minor, upwards of fourteen years of age, son of William Nason late of Portsmouth, deceased intestate. In an old Bible this Samuel Nason wrote, "My dear and Hon Mother departed this life Apr. 15 1763 about 8 o'clock in the morning in the 35 year of her Eag having layn sick of the consumption. She died in full assurance of going to a life Eternal and finished her race like a truly exemplary Christian." The only child known is:

34. SAMUEL b. 1 Feb. 1744-5; m. Mary Shores, (2) Joanna Tilden Moulton.

23. Samuel Nason married Mercy ———, and had the following children bapt. at South Berwick.

MARY bapt. 15 Oct. 1758.
SAMUEL bapt. 22 March 1759; died young.
SAMUEL bapt. 7 March 1762.

24. Jacob Nason married 28 Sept. 1772, Ruth Jenkins at Portsmouth, N. H., and settled in Acton, Me. He died 5 Nov. 1814. His wife, born 13 June 1754, died 10 Oct. 1846. Children were:

DORCAS JENKINS bapt. at South Berwick 8 Aug. 1773.
BETSEY b. 6 June 1777; d. 1855. Unm.
RUTH m. ——— Hawkins of Acton, Me.
MARGARET b. 1780.
STEPHEN m. Betsey Marsh. 11 ch.
SAMUEL m. Martha Goodwin. 4 ch.
BENJAMIN b. 5 May 1789; m. Mary Goodwin 25 Dec. 1812; d. 26 March 1854. Wife b. 26 Oct. 1795 and d. 26 Aug. 1886. Ch. Calvin b. 6 Dec. 1823 (m. Mary E. Grant of Acton 9 May 1852 and had ch., Sarah, Mary and Elmer) and Marcia b. 27 Oct. 1731 m. Clark Nason of Acton 1 Jan. 1862.

25. William Nason married, probably Abigail Wadleigh 4 April 1758. He prob. m. (2) 24 Nov. 1765, Hannah Hodsdon. Children bapt. at S. Berwick.

DORCAS bapt. 8 Nov. 1761.
LOIS bapt. 11 May 1766.
WILLIAM bapt. 30 Nov. 1773.
HANNAH bapt. 30 Nov. 1773.
JOSEPH bapt. 30 Nov. 1773.
JAMES bapt. 30 Nov. 1773.
ABRAHAM bapt. 30 Nov. 1773.

26. John Nason married, 26 June 1761, Prudence, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (————) Nason. Children bapt. at S. Berwick.

Susanna bapt. 7 Oct. 1764.
John bapt. 22 March 1767.

Fifth Generation.

27. James Nason married, 1 Nov. 1770, Lydia, dau. of Michael and Dorcas (Hammond) Kennard. He died 16 Feb. 1811. She died 10 Feb. 1836. Lived in Eliot. Children, besides several who died in infancy, were:

Dorcas b. 12 June 1771; m. Samuel Fowler 9 Aug. 1792; d. 12 Aug. 1832.
35. John b. 19 April 1775; m. Mary H. Tetherly.
Elisha b. 3 May 1778; died at sea.
Lydia b. 5 July 1781; m. Diamond Tetherly 26 Nov. 1801.
William b. 22 July 1783; died at sea.
36. James b. 1 June 1785; m. Sally Remick.
Betsey Raynes b. 3 Oct. 1791.

28. John Nason married, 28 Dec. 1777, Rebecca Perkins of Dover, N. H. He died in Dover 10 Nov. 1827. Wife died 24 Dec. 1848, aged about 95 years. Their only child who lived to have a family was Reuben, b. 7 April 1779. He graduated at Harvard in 1802, and studied for the ministry with Rev. Jesse Appleton, D.D. Was first preceptor of Gorham Academy, Me., in 1806. He married 14 Oct. 1807, Apphia, dau. of Hon. Josiah and Apphia (Mayo) Thacher of Gorham, Me., (2) 17 Nov. 1813 Martha, dau. of James and Martha (McLellan) Coffin. Died in Clarkson, N. Y., 25 Jan. 1835. Has many descendants in the West.

29. Ham Nason married, 14 April 1775, Martha Emery. He settled in Acton, Me., and had:

Patty m. Josiah Trafton.
Betsey m. Simon Ricker.
Hannah m. ——— ———.
Lucy m. Nehemiah Patch.
George.

30. Nathaniel Nason married, perhaps, (1) Betsey Manning 26 Feb. 1789, m. (2) Betsey Chadwick 19 Feb. 1797. His will, 13 May 1818—17 Aug. 1818 names Ruth Quimby, single woman, and her daughter, Asenath Nason, nephew Nathaniel son of brother John Nason, daughter Sabina Grant, Lucas I. C. Nason, and Hope Nason, and the following children evidently by the second marriage. He was a Rev. soldier. He died 27 July 1818, aged 64.

Clarissa Harlow b. 28 Oct. 1797.
Arlberry Mandelbert b. 28 Oct. 1800.
Thomas Jefferson b. 5 March 1803; not named in will.
Edgar Mandelbert b. 13 Nov. 1805.

31. Bartholomew Nason, born in S. Berwick 8 June 1756, married, 17 Oct. 1776, Elizabeth Hooton of Boston. She was born 10 Jan. 1757 and died 13 Sept. 1821. He lived in Boston till about 1798, then moved to S. Berwick and died there 10 Feb. 1822. He was a store-keeper. Children were born in Boston.

Thomas Hooton b. 24 Dec. 1777; d. 3 Feb. 1829. Unm.
Nathaniel b. 28 Jan. 1780; d. 18 May 1805.
Elizabeth b. 24 Feb. 1782; d. 18 Dec. 1853. Unm.
Bartholomew b. 13 July 1784; m. 17 Jan. 1809 Hannah Craig, (2) 16 April 1833, Mrs. Elizabeth Goodale of Hallowell, Me., (3) 24 Jan. 1842 Mrs. Lydia Theobald Wood. He d. in Hallowell, Me., 23 March 1858. See Hist. of Augusta.
John b. 1 Sept. 1786; m. 31 May 1811 Apphia Hanscom? d. in Augusta, Me., Oct. 1867.
Benjamin b. 7 Aug. 1788; m. Olivia S. Hubbard 7 Dec. 1815. She b. Nov. 1794 and d. 21 Oct. 1885 in S. Berwick.
Samuel Russell b. 1 March 1791; m. Charlotte Palmer; d. 14 Aug. 1868 in Brooklyn, N. Y.
Mark b. 3 May 1793; m. Olive Craig; d. in Fayette, Me., 15 Aug. 1878.
Daniel b. 7 Feb. 1795; d. 25 Oct. 1795.
Daniel b. 7 July 1796; m. Hannah ———. Many years Supt. of Boston and Providence R. R. Died in Boston 4 March 1872. Wife d. 15 Feb. 1872.

32. Caleb Nason married 17 Feb. 1780 Olive Andros, (2) 27 Jan. 1793 Polly Day. He lived in Shapleigh, Me. Children by first marriage:

Robert b. 1781; m. 1 Dec. 1803 widow Martha (Goodwin) Varney and lived in South Berwick. Children, Daniel b. 1 July 1804 m. Mary Jelli-

son. They had son *Robert* b. 9 April 1836, who m. Ellen Oxford of Eliot and had son Charles O. b. 11 April 1864. The last lives at South Berwick, Me.; also *Mark* b. 30 Nov. 1832; *John* b. 1 Feb. 1834 d. 23 March 1890; *Stephen* b. 12 Feb. 1838 m. 6 Sept. 1856 Adah E. Thompson, s. p.; *Daniel* b. 25 Feb. 1840; *Mary Jane* b. 31 Dec. 1841 m. John White; *Augustus* d. at age of 18.

37. William b. 15 May 1784; m. Sarah Wilkinson.

Mary d. in Shapleigh.

Children by second marriage:

Abigail m. Elihu Webber.

Harriet m. Aaron Webber.

Betsey m. Thomas McKenney of Portland, Me.

33. Nathan Nason married, 19 July 1792, Polly, dau. of Job and Polly (Hubbard) Emery. He d. 8 Nov. 1826, at S. Berwick. She b. 7 Jan. 1773 and d. 27 March 1821.

Mary b. 24 Nov. 1793; m. Daniel Goodwin of Eliot.

Martha b. 1 July 1795. Unm.

William b. 13 Jan. 1797; m. Betsey Nason; d. 19 July 1879. Wife d. 10 Sept. 1871, aged 81 years 6 months.

Lois b. 24 Jan. 1799; m. Samuel Fox of Great Falls, N. H.

Keziah b. 26 Feb. 1801; m. George Fishley of Portsmouth, N. H.

Nathan b. 23 Nov. 1802; d. 29 Nov. 1802.

Elizabeth b. 8 Jan. 1804; m. Daniel Thompson of Wells, Me.

Sarah Ann b. 6 Dec. 1805; m. Charles Dove of Great Falls, N. H.

Almira b. 18 Jan. 1808; d. 18 Feb. 1839.

Susannah b. 23 Sept. 1809; m. Nathan Record of Peoria, Ill.

Frederick b. 20 Aug. 1811; d. 30 March 1821.

Nathan b. 9 March 1813; unm.

Ann Maria b. 3 Aug. 1815; d. 4 July 1838.

34. Samuel Nason married (1) 8 Aug. 1765, Mary, dau. of Peter and Susannah (Ball) Shores, at Stratham, N. H. In the same year he settled at York, Me., where his wife died 28 Aug. 1774. She was born at Portsmouth, N. H., 14 March 1744-5. Her tombstone[1] at York commemorates her virtues.

[1]An article in the New England Magazine, August, 1902, pp. 693-4, records a local tradition that the grave of Mrs. Nason is called "the witch's grave," and gives a picture of it. I have visited the grave and copied the inscription. It is some rods from any other grave and its entire length is covered by a thick, rough slab of granite. The family has been unknown in York for more than a century. These facts prob-

He married, (2) 4 March 1778, Mrs. Joanna Tilden Moulton, widow of Brig. Gen. Moulton. Samuel Nason removed to Sanford, Me., in 1778 and died at Balston Spa, N. Y., 17 Aug. 1800.

He served in the Revolution as Quartermaster, Ensign and Captain, and was afterward called Major. He was clerk and selectman in Sanford many years, was a delegate to the Constitutional Convention for the ratification of the Federal Constitution and was Deputy to the General Court in 1787. See Hist. of Sanford, Me. Children:

Peter b. 15 April 1766; d. 16 Dec. 1784.
38. William b. 15 Aug. 1767; m. Jane Frost 29 March 1796.
Susannah b. 6 Nov. 1768; m. Jesse Colcord 27 Nov. 1791.
Samuel b. 12 Oct. 1770; died in infancy.
Geo. Hodgkins b. 15 Oct. 1771; m. Phebe Littlefield 1 July 1797.
Samuel b. 15 Oct. 1771; died same day.
Mary b. 25 Sept. 1773; m. Naphtali Hammond, 3d, 22 March 1791.

Children by second marriage:

Thomas b. 6 June 1779; m. Sally Frost 17 Feb. 1813; d. 16 Oct. 1825.
Harriet b. 31 Oct. 1782; m. Elisha Allen 8 April 1803.
Joanna b. 15 Feb. 1785; m. Philip Hall 22 Oct. 1797 .
Sophia b. 28 May 1787; m. Joseph Webster.

ably account for the witch tradition. The inscription certainly indicates a woman of worth, tenderly loved. It is as follows:

"Here rests quite free from Life's
Distressing Care
A loving wife
A tender Parent dear;
Cut down in midst of days
As you may see,
But—stop—my grief;
I soon shall equal be,
When death shall stop my breath;
And end my Time;
God grant my Dust
May mingle, then, with thine.
Sacred to the memory of Mrs.
Mary Nasson, wife of Mr. Samuel
Nasson, who departed this life
Augst. 28th. 1774,
Aetat 29."

SIXTH GENERATION.

35. John Nason married, 5 Aug. 1804, Mary H. Tetherly, who was born 4 Jan. 1780. He died 30 Oct. 1830. Lived in Eliot.

MARTHA BOWMAN b. 6 Jan. 1805.
ELIZABETH ANN b. 23 March 1807; m. 23 March 1831 Eliot Leighton; d. 19 April 1883.
JOHN b. 8 Jan. 1812.
MARY b. 22 Dec. 1813.
LYDIA b. 31 Jan. 1818.
CAROLINE D. b. 1 Feb. 1821; m. 10 Nov. 1841 Horatio Bird of Springfield, Mass.
ALEXANDER b. 11 July 1823.
SARAH b. 1 Feb. 1826.

36. James Nason married, 23 Oct. 1809, Sally Remick. He died 9 Feb. 1840. She died 10 Dec. 1839. Lived in Eliot.

SOPHIA b. 20 April 1811.
ELISHA b. 4 March 1814.
WILLIAM b. 1816; d. 24 Oct. 1854; m. Huldah Jones 15 April 1844?
OLIVER b. 1 Feb. 1829?

37. William Nason married, 4 Jan. 1810, Sarah, dau. of George and Mehitable (Whitehouse) Wilkinson of Berwick. For many years he was a miller at Sturgeon Creek, Eliot. He died 28 Feb. 1857. His wife died 1 April 1883, aged 97 yrs. 11 mos. Children:

39. ROBERT b. 17 Sept. 1810; m. Hannah Chick 12 Nov. 1831.
CALEB b. 18 June 1813; d. unm.
EZEKIEL b. 26 June 1816; died young. Unm.
FREDERICK b. 1 July 1818; died young. Unm.
MARY b. 17 April 1820; m. Gilman Raitt 2 Nov. 1743.
HANNAH b. 22 May 1821; m. 1846, Samuel P. Treadwell of Portsmouth, N. H.
MEHITABLE b. 22 Dec. 1826; m. 1848, James S. Woodman of Bangor, Me.

38. William Nason married, 29 March 1796, Jane, dau. of Simon and Jane (Emery) Frost of Kittery. Lived in Sanford, Me. He died 18 Nov. 1830. His wife died 18 June 1832.

SAMUEL b. 5 March 1797; d. 11 March 1815.
MARY SHORES b. 2 Aug. 1798; d. 10 June 1816.
JANE EMERY b. 11 Sept. 1800; d. 21 May 1823.

Susannah b. 5 July 1802; d. 19 July 1825.

Wm. Henry b. 3 June 1804; m. Mary H. Norris, (2) Charlotte Fisk, (3) Lydia D. Kenniston; d. 28 March 1877 at Springfield, N. H.

Lydia Frost b. 28 July 1806; m. ———— Ordway; d. 24 Feb. 1863 at Hallowell, Me.

Nathaniel Frost b. 17 Sept. 1808; m. Mary H. Richardson; d. 24 Sept. 1886 at Weeks Mills, Me.

Sophia Frost b. 10 June 1810; d. Oct. 1812.

Joseph Frost b. 29 June 1813; m. (1) 23 July 1843 Mary Thompson Welch, who was born at Brunswick, Me., 10 March 1813, dau. of Daniel and Hannah Smith (Thompson) Welch. She died 3 Aug. 1852. He m. (2) Mrs. Susan B. Sherman 1 Jan. 1854. He d. at Hallowell, Me., 27 Oct. 1877. Widow d. 25 March 1884. Ch., Charles H. b. 25 Nov. 1845, m. Emma Huntington and lives in Augusta, Me., having one son, Prof. Arthur H. Nason; Aroline b. 26 Feb. 1850 d. 27 Sept. 1851; and Edwin Francis b. 23 Oct. 1851.

Hannah S. b. 16 Sept. 1816; m. ———— Norton; d. 26 Aug. 1858 at Bangor, Me.

Samuel Stacy b. 9 May 1818; m. Hannah Bradbury; d. 3 July 1855 at Bangor, Me.

Simon Frost b. 24 Feb. 1821; d. 31 March 1857 at Lawrence, Mass.

Seventh Generation.

39. Robert Nason married, 12 Nov. 1831, Hannah Chick and lived in Eliot. He died 24 Jan. 1876. She died 24 April 1898, aged 86 yrs. 3 mos. 16 days.

William b. 19 Dec. 1836; m. 12 Nov. 1863 Lizzie E. Lake. Ch., George W. b. 26 Dec. 1864 m. Sarah Bartlett; Edith B. b. 23 July 1866 m. John Dame of Dover; Loretta b. 22 Sept. 1870 m. Henry Crosby; and Willard E. b. 7 Nov. 1872 m. Annie ————.

Samuel b. 24 May 1833; m. 30 Aug. 1893 Lizzie Carlton of Providence, R. I.

Cynthia b. 6 Oct. 1838; m. Oct. 1864 James H. Kimball. One son, James E.

Maria V. b. 29 March 1841; m. 10 Nov. 1862 George W. Raitt, (2) James B. Freeman.

Sarah Jane b. 18 Feb. 1839; m. 6 Sept. 1853 Henry M. Raitt.

A Joshua Nason of Berwick married, 9 March 1780, Betsey Thompson and had the following children recorded:

Lydia b. 8 Jan. 1781; Sarah b. 29 Oct. 1782; Hannah b. 10 March 1785; James b. 27 Dec. 1786; Betsey b. 25 Jan. 1789; Mary b. 24 Oct. 1790; Agnes b. 13 Aug. 1792; Edmund b. 2 March 1795; Temple b. 15 March 1797; David b. 8 April 1799; Joshua b. 13 Dec. 1801; Matilda b. 23 Sept. 1787 (sic); Lucy b. 2 Dec. 1792 (sic.)

UNCLASSIFIED MARRIAGES.

18 Sept. 1762 John Chapman of Newmarket and Susan Nason of Durham, N. H.

2 Feb. 1770 Thomas Roger Willard of Sanford and Anna Nason.

16 April 1772 William Hodsdon and Anna Nason.

27 April 1775 Thomas Shackley and Bridget Nason.

5 May 1768 Joseph Welch and Elizabeth Nason.

10 Dec. 1778, in Dover, John Nason and Abigail Scagel.

7 Sept. 1783 John Young and Sarah Nason.

25 Nov. 1784 Thomas Hammet of Berwick and Eunice Nason of Kittery.

11 Dec. 1785 Wm. Varney of Somersworth and Mary Nason of Berwick.

14 March 1805 Daniel Morrison and Sally Nason.

21 March 1805 Nathaniel Nason, Jr., and Sally Plaisted.

14 May 1807 Jacob Nason and Sally Welch.

21 March 1816, in Eliot, Joseph Smith and Mary Nason.

Pub. in Wells, 16 March 1771 Shubael Nason of Kittery and Sarah Wormwood of Wells.

Pub. in Wells, 7 May 1773, John Shackley, Jr., of Wells and Sarah Nason of Berwick.

Pub. in Kittery, 5 Oct. 1771, Josiah Nason of Kittery and Sarah Frost of York.

Pub. in Kittery, 8 Sept. 1791, Richard Lowden of Saco and Sarah Nason of Kittery.

NEAL.

John Neal settled in the Parish of Unity between 1656 and 1662. His wife's name was Joan. He died 18 Feb. 1704. He calls himself John, Senr., though I have found no mention of John, Jr. It may have been his daughter, Mary, who married Samuel Miller about 1693. Amy Neal, probably a daughter, witnessed a deed in 1699. She was a captive with the Indians the same year, and married Samuel Johnson in 1706. James Neal, of whom Andrew Neal was guardian in 1690, is mentioned in 1692 and in 1701. I have not been able to trace any connection with this family of Neals and Walter Neal of Portsmouth, nor Francis of Falmouth, nor the Neals of Salem and of Braintree.

Andrew, son of John and Joan Neal, received the entire homestead. He married about 1694, Catherine, dau. of William Furbish. He died in 1739. Children:

KATHERINE b. 4 Dec. 1695; m. Nathaniel Austin of Dover, 22 Sept. 1714.
JOHN b. 18 Oct. 1698; m. Patience Johnson.
ANDREW b. 4 May 1701; m. Dorcas Johnson.
HANNAH b. 28 May 1704; died young.
REBECCA b. 20 Jan. 1706-7.
MARY b. 17 Aug. 1708; m. Benjamin Hill 12 Jan. 1726.
JAMES b. 4 May 1711; d. 31 Aug. 1730.

Andrew, son of Andrew and Catherine (Furbish) Neal, married Dorcas, prob. dau. of Edmund Johnson of Hampton, N. H., who was born 5 July 1699. He died in 1757 and his wife in 1791. Children:

JOHNSON b. 4 April 1725; m. Sarah Furbish 29 Jan. 1756.
HANNAH b. 28 Nov. 1727; m. John H. Hubbard. Pub. 3 Dec. 1748.
ABIGAIL b. 6 Sept. 1728; d. 9 Oct. 1729.
KATHERINE b. 29 July 1730; m. Solomon Allen 10 Nov. 1757.
RUTH b. 12 Aug. 1732. Prob. died young.
PHEBE b. 24 July 1734; m. ——— Brown.
JAMES b. 8 July 1736. Quaker preacher. Descendants lived in Portland, Me.
DORCAS b. 1 June 1738.
ANDREW b. 9 Sept. 1742; m. Hannah Hooper. Pub. 6 Dec. 1766.

John, son of Andrew and Catherine (Furbish) Neal, married Patience Johnson of Hampton. Pub. 29 June 1728. She was undoubtedly dau. of Edmund Johnson, born 23 Nov. 1709, though Dow says she married Ebenezer Godfrey. He died in 1755. Wife survived him. Children:

JOHN b. 25 Aug. 1729; d. 12 Sept. 1729.
MARY b. 24 Dec. 1730; d. 20 Aug. 1736.
ABIGAIL b. 23 May 1732; m. Alden Warren, 28 Nov. 1757.
REBECCA b. 6 Jan. 1735; d. 14 April 1737.
MARY b. 24 July 1736; m. Trustram Warren, 18 Jan. 1755.
PATIENCE b. 24 Jan. 1738.
JOHN b. 17 Aug. 1741; m. Elizabeth Hubbard, 27 Nov. 1765.
ANDREW b. 12 March 1742-3; pub. to Jean Hubbard in Wells, 25 July 1778.
JAMES named in father's will, 1752.
EDMUND, named in will; pub. to Jane Came of York, 3 Sept. 1775.

NELSON.

Charles Nelson, fisherman, bought land of Weymouth Lydston on what is now Eliot Neck in 1675. Had wife Mary who was living in 1716. He died 14 Oct. 1688. Children:

Mary m. William Rackliff and died before 1688.

Hannah m. Stephen Tobey.

Samuel d. s. p. about 1698.

Martha m. William Grant of Berwick.

Lydia m. James Pickernell.

John m. about 1695, Elizabeth, dau. of Andrew and Deborah (Wilson) Haley. Had two daughters, Elizabeth m. Jonathan Downing of Newington, N. H., and Mary m. Samuel Hill, 22 Nov. 1716. The widow of John Nelson m. (2) 10 March 1701-2, William Hoyt of Newington, (3) 11 Dec. 1718 Nicholas Hilliard of Portsmouth, N. H.

NEWMARCH.

Rev. John Newmarch (See page 189) married (1) 5 Dec. 1699, Mary, widow of Mark Hunking, (2) 12 Oct. 1727 Miss Maria Cotton of Hampton, N. H. He died 15 Jan. 1754. Children:

John b. 3 Oct. 1700; m. (1) Mrs. Elizabeth (Wheelwright) Alcock, widow of Samuel, and had ch., Mary b. 16 Nov. 1727; John b. 23 Aug. 1730; Elizabeth b. 10 Dec. 1731; Esther b. 24 Feb. 1733-4; and Hannah. Elizabeth m. Paul March. Esther m. (Nathaniel?) Meserve. John Newmarch's will, 3 Oct. 1771 names wife Sarah, who may have m. Benjamin Parker 2 Dec. 1772.

Mark b. 25 March 1702; m. 14 Jan. 1724, Elizabeth Parker of Portsmouth. Had son, Noah Parker b. 23 Oct. 1726. Mark Newmarch died about 1756.

Thomas b. 15 Sept. 1703; m. 25 Dec. 1726, Sarah Spencer of Berwick. Est. adm. 1773.

Mary b. 18 Nov. 1705; m. 12 Nov. 1730, Caleb Cushing of Salisbury, Mass.

Joseph b. 29 Oct. 1707; m. Mrs. Dorothy (Pepperrell) Watkins

Samuel b. 13 Sept. 1709; m. 1737, Sarah Eastwick; a son, John Eastwick Newmarch, d. 21 Dec. 1752, aged 14 years 2 months.

Katharine b. 7 July 1711; d. 7 Oct. 1713.

Benjamin b. 18 July 1713; living in Portsmouth in 1773.

Joanna b. 2 July 1715.

PALMER.

Coffin says that William Palmer came to Newbury, Mass., about 1637 and removed to Piscataqua. He was born about 1613 and was living in Kittery in 1642. He sold his farm to Christopher Adams and removed to Cape Porpus in 1675. A daughter Martha is said by Coffin to have married John Sherman of Watertown, Mass. A daughter Sarah married Richard King of Kittery. Another daughter, Rachel, born about 1666, was apprenticed to Peter Glenfield of Portsmouth in 1670.

George Palmer, born 1620, had wife Elizabeth and lived at Kittery Point in 1661. His estate was administered in 1670.

James Palmer of Kittery was published to Ruth Carter of the Isles of Shoals 5 Aug. 1724.

PARKER.

Benjamin Parker married Elizabeth Gilman 7 Dec. 1702. He bought land of Diamond Sergent in Kittery in 1718. Died 1751-2, as will shows. Children recorded in Newcastle. His wife died 5 May 1721.

THOMAS b. 25 Sept. 1703, m. Anna Jenness 12 Dec. 1734.

ELIZABETH b. 24 Sept. 1709, m. Joseph Pierce of Portsmouth 17 Oct. 1737.

BENJAMIN b. 29 July 1713; m. Mrs. Mary Googin, pub. 10 Nov. 1739, (2) Sarah Newmarch 12 Dec. 1772.

HANNAH b. 13 Aug. 1718; not named in will.

Children of Thomas and Anna (James) Parker, recorded in Newcastle.

BENJAMIN b. 12 Dec. 1736.
THOMAS b. 10 March 1737-8.
ELIZABETH b. 10 Feb. 1739-40.
WILLIAM b. 12 June 1743.

Children of Benjamin and Mary (Googin) Parker.

NOAH b. 12 Feb. 1739-40, m. Eunice Deering 17 Aug. 1763.

BENJAMIN b. 29 Nov. 1743, m. Eunice Haley 18 Feb. 1773. Ch., Charles bapt. 18 July 1780; Daniel bapt. 8 Nov. 1781; Dolly bapt. 15 May 1786.

SAMUEL b. 2 Dec. 1745.

Mary b. 23 Nov. 1747; d. 8 Jan. 1835.
Elizabeth b. 29 Feb. 1749-50; m. Robert Haley 10 Sept. 1772.
Sarah b. 9 April 1752; m. Richard Ingersoll 22 Feb. 1778?
Hannah b. 20 April 1754; m. Benjamin Webber 26 Nov. 1774?
William b. 9 May 1756; pub. to Susannah Lewis 24 Aug. 1777.
Mehitable b. 5 Jan. 1758.
Daniel b. 1 May 1760.

Noah Parker married Eunice Deering. Her funeral was 24 Jan. 1785. He m. prob. (2) Susanna Billings 18 Jan. 1788. Children by first marriage:

Elizabeth bapt. 24 Feb. 1764, m. Wm. Todd, Jr., 19 Feb. 1788?
Remington bapt. 11 Aug. 1765.
Margery bapt. — Oct. 1766, m. Samuel More, Jr., of York 20 Aug. 1789?
Mary bapt. 1 Sept. 1767, m. Edmund Weeks 30 May 1787?
Eunice bapt. 28 Jan. 1770, m. James Trafton of York 23 May 1790?
Noah born 17 Jan. 1785-6.

Child by second marriage:

Joanna bapt. 10 Nov. 1790.

PAUL.

Daniel Paul from Ipswich, Eng., (see page 94) bought land on the Long Reach in 1648. Wife's name was Elizabeth. He is mentioned as a ship-builder in 1660. A daughter Abigail married Joseph Alcock. In 1672 he gave his homestead to his son Stephen, "in consideration of a marriage forthwith to be solemnized."

Stephen, son of Daniel Paul, married, Catharine, dau. of Antipas Maverick. He was a shipwright. Died about 1695. Widow was living in 1706. Children:

Elizabeth m. John Thompson in 1695.
Susannah m. Samuel Fernald, 12 Oct. 1699.
1. Daniel m. Sarah Bragdon.
2. John m. Margaret Tobey.
Moses, seems to have had wife Abigail in 1701. May have m. Elizabeth Remick much later. Jacob Remick, in 1739, names in his will grandchildren Joseph and Mary Paul, who were bapt. in Portsmouth 8 Aug. 1707. Was a taxpayer in Portsmouth, 1720-27. Adm. of his est. gr. to his widow Mary in 1731.
Abigail m. John Skriggins, probably.

Third Generation.

1. Daniel Paul married, 30 March 1701 Sarah Bragdon and was living in 1731 on half the homestead at Long Reach. Children:

Abigail b. 16 Feb. 1701-2; m. John Lydston 5 April 1722.
Daniel b. 16 Feb. 1703; m. Lydia Goodwin of Dover. Ch., Susannah bapt. Oct. 1733; Daniel bapt. June 1740; Eunice bapt. Oct. 1743.
3. Josiah b. 28 April 1708; m. Sarah Goodwin.
4. Jeremiah b. 11 Nov. 1709; m. Hannah Hamilton.
Samuel b. 30 April 1711; m. Hannah Kingsbury of York, 10 Dec. 1761
Joseph b. 11 March 1715-6; d. 26 March, of same year.
5. Stephen b. 27 June 1718; m. Mary ———.
John b. 7 April 1724.

2. John Paul married, about 1706, Margaret, dau. of James Tobey. In 1717 he deeded all his property to his son Amos, he to pay twenty pounds to his sister Katharine. John seems to have died soon after, and his wife had probably died before. Children:

Katharine b. 18 July 1707; m. 7 Nov. 1735, Elezer Wier of Dover, N. H.
6. Amos b. 19 Feb. 1712-3; m. Ann Brooks.

Fourth Generation.

3. Josiah Paul married Sarah, dau. of Daniel and Amy (Thompson) Goodwin, and had the following children recorded:

Sarah b. 13 Nov. 1730.
7. Moses b. 17 March 1731-2.
Anne b. 25 Feb. 1733-4.
Amy bapt. April 1736.
Daniel bapt. Aug. 1739.

4. Jeremiah Paul married Hannah, dau. of Gabriel and Mary (————) Hamilton. Pub. 5 June 1731. Lived in York. Probably married (2) Lydia Linscot, 6 May 1762. Published to Elizabeth Sargent, 15 May 1765. Will, 10 Feb. 1777—3 Nov. 1779, names wife Elizabeth and children:

Abigail b. in York 25 Jan. 1731-2.
Mary m. William Remick. Pub. 7 Oct. 1752.
Joseph, died before 1777; m. 25 Dec. 1760 in Wells, Margaret Huston. Ch., Joseph, Jeremiah, Sarah, Patience and Elizabeth. Fogg says he died 19 Jan. 1817, aged 80.
8. Samuel, "only son" in 1777; m. Anna Libby.
Sarah m. William Dennett, 30 Oct. 1765.

5. Stephen Paul married Mary ———. The following children were bapt.:

9. Stephen bapt. 5 Dec. 1742; m. Bathsheba Weare.
Mary bapt. Feb. 1744.
Abigail bapt. 12 April 1747; m. Timothy Spinney, 31 Oct. 1765.
James bapt. 26 Feb. 1748; m. Mary Dixon. A dau. Lucy m. Samuel Tobey.
William bapt. 21 April 1751; m. Esther Fernald, 10 May 1783?
10. Moses bapt. 18 June 1753; m. Jane Tucker 17 Nov. 1779.

6. Amos Paul married, 5 Sept. 1739, Ann, dau. of William and Mary (Fogg) Brooks. Will, 13 June 1776-7 Feb. 1783, names wife Anna and children:

11. Noah b. 20 July 1740; m. Mary Boyd.
Amos m. Margaret Tetherly 8 May 1777.
Joseph.
Mary m. Hezekiah Staples, Jr., of York? Pub. 5 July 1755.
Elizabeth m. Azariah Libby, 16 Dec. 1762.
Margaret.

Fifth Generation.

7. Moses Paul, doubtless son of Josiah, married (1) Abigail Mason, (2) widow of Samuel Dam, (3) Patience, dau. of Sergt. John Mason. He lived in Somersworth, N. H. He died 26 Feb. 1773. Children by first marriage:

Benjamin b. 26 Sept. 1755.
Josiah b. 26 Nov. 1757.
Daniel b. Feb. 1760.

Children by third marriage:

Isaac b. 6 July 1765.
Edmund b. 14 April 1767.
Moses b. 30 July 1768.
Samuel b. 29 Jan. 1771.
David, twin to Samuel.
Abigail b. 2 Sept. 1773.

8. Samuel Paul married, 3 Feb. 1785, Anna Libby. He died 17 Dec. 1793 in York. Children:

Betty b. 18 Oct. 1785; m. Samuel Remick 6 Nov. 1803; d. in 1851.
Samuel b. 23 Aug. 1788; d. in the army, 1814.
Anna bapt. 8 Nov. 1790; prob. died young.

HIRAM b. 31 July 1792. Lived in Portsmouth, N. H.
12. IRA b. 30 April 1795; m. Mary G. Pickering.
OLIVE ANN b. 3 Aug. 1797; m. Jonathan Hanscom, 9 July 1818.

9. Stephen Paul married, 23 June 1768, Bathsheba, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Webber) Weare of York, born 31 Oct. 1738. Children:

STEPHEN b. 15 March 1769; m. Mary Spinney, 21 Sept. 1794. Ch., Stephen bapt. 24 Jan. 1802 and Stephen again, bapt. Jan. 1808 pub. to Nancy A. Pickering of Portsmouth, 13 April 1834.
ABIGAIL b. 13 Aug. 1770; m. Nathaniel Remick 26 Jan. 1789.
DANIEL b. 25 April 1772; d. 16 Nov. 1772.
LYDIA b. 2 Jan. 1774; m. David Spinney 22 Nov. 1792.
WILLIAM b. 20 Aug. 1775.
JOHN b. 8 Jan. 1777.
JEREMY b. 7 June 1779; m. Rebecca Quimby.
BATHSHEBA, prob. m. Dependence Shapleigh 16 Sept. 1804.

10. Moses, son of Stephen and Mary (————) Paul, married, 17 Nov. 1779, Jane Tucker. The following baptisms are recorded:

DORCAS bapt. 24 Sept. 1780; m. Morris Goodwin 9 Feb. 1813.
HUGH TUCKER bapt. 19 May 1782; m. Dorcas Shapleigh 8 Feb. 1808.
MARY bapt. 30 May 1784; m. Capt. Wm. Hammond 24 Aug. 1823?
JANE bapt. 2 Sept. 1787.
SALLY bapt. 3 Dec. 1792.

11. Noah, son of Amos and Anna (Brooks) Paul, married Mary, dau. of David and Mary Boyd. She was born 10 March 1740. Children recorded:

NATHANIEL b. 10 March 1759.
MARY b. 9 Aug. 1763; died young.
OLIVE b. 6 Jan. 1767.
MARY b. 9 Dec. 1769.
NOAH b. 18 Oct. 1772.

SIXTH GENERATION.

12. Ira, son of Samuel and Anna (Libby) Paul, married, 26 March 1818, Mary G. Pickering of Newington. Children recorded were:

WARRINGTON b. 26 July 1820; m. Sarah A. E. Fernald of Kittery 5 Oct. 1845.
NATHAN b. 31 March 1822.

Samuel Lee b. 17 Dec. 1823; m. Maria Fernald 12 March 1848?

Burlington b. 5 Oct. 1825; m. Mary E. Dennett, 27 Sept. 1852, b. 2 Jan. 1830, d. 20 March 1863. Ch., Marietta b. 25 Sept. 1854; and two d. in childhood.

Mary Ann b. 2 Oct. 1827.

Ira Sylvester b. 17 Jan. 1829.

George Washington b. 15 March 1831.

Unclassified.

Nathaniel Paul, married, 13 June 1813, Lydia P., dau. of James and Anne (Parry) Kennard. Their children were:

Albert b. 27 Aug. 1814; pub. to Sally R. Shapleigh 24 Dec. 1837.

Edward Kennard b. 7 Jan. 1818; pub. to Mary E. Goodwin 21 May 1843; m. Mary E. Spinney 16 Jan. 1853.

Lydia Pierce b. 25 Sept. 1820.

Ann Parry b. 19 Oct. 1823.

Harriet Newell b. 27 May 1826.

James Paul, born 1773, married, 15 April 1798, Mary, dau. of James and Anne (Parry) Kennard. He died 16 Sept. 1860. She died 16 Oct. 1866. Their children were:

James K. b. 3 July 1798; m. Abigail H. Libby 13 Nov. 1828; d. 21 April 1879.

Mary b. 16 Dec. 1799; m. William Hammond.

Sarah A. b. 30 Aug. 1802; m. Dr. John Fernald of Barrington, N. H., 17 Dec. 1826.

Oliver b. 20 Jan. 1804; m. Mary P. Tobey.

George b. 4 Jan. 1806; m. Mary Ann Pickering of Newmarket, N. H. Int. Rec. 30 Nov. 1829. He died at Medford, Mass.

Augustus, twin to George; d. 7 Nov. 1833. Unm.

Martin P. b. 26 April 1809; m. Olive S. Dixon. Int. Rec. 1 March 1837; d. 8 Jan. 1871.

Caroline b. 31 July 1810; m. Edward Rand of Rye, N. H., 15 May 1831.

Clarissa b. 3 Sept. 1812; m. (1) Alexander Tobey, (2) Dr. Wm. Hanscom; d. 15 Feb. 1894.

Jane b. 12 Sept. 1815. Unm. Died 11 April 1898.

William b. 2 Nov. 1818; m. Frances Norton of Portsmouth. Lives at Hackensack, N. J.

Charles E. b. 28 Jan. 1823; m. Mrs. Adaline Welch.

Oliver, son of James and Mary (Kennard) Paul, married, 11 Dec. 1828, Mary P., dau. of James and Hannah (Shapleigh) Tobey. She died 10 Oct. 1879. Children:

Caroline A. m. Marshall W. Post in 1851.

Ann Mary b. 9 March 1833; d. 31 Oct. 1857.

Olive J. m. Albion K. L. Bedell in 1855.

Charles E. m. Rosanna F. Coleman in 1854.

William Albert m. Emma Lockwood. Ch. Carrie G.

James Wesley m. Annette H. Spinney. Has son Wesley, who m. Gertrude DeLailt.

Jeremiah Paul of York married Rebecca Quimby and had children:

Joseph m. Mary J. Frost of Eliot 5 Dec. 1815.

Henry m. (1) Nancy McIntire, (2) Elizabeth (Weeks) Godsoe. Ch., George W. m. (1) Hannah A. (Witham) Paul, widow of his brother Henry, (2) Lydia A .Morgrage; Henry G. m. Hannah A. Witham; Mary E. m. Charles E. Weeks; John W. m. Marietta Fellows of Haverhill, Mass.

Sally m. Thomas Goodwin of Eliot.

Caroline m. John Shapleigh of Eliot, 2 Nov. 1841.

Sophia m. Oliver Dennett 19 Jan. 1820.

Mary?

Unclassified Marriages.

22 Feb. 1781 William Wherren and Peggy Paul.
28 July 1782 Stephen Paul and Elizabeth Hammond.
25 May 1775 Timothy Ferguson and Sally Paul.
6 April 1786 Samuel Paul and Polly Lydston.
3 May 1787 Timothy Paul and Elizabeth Tetherly.
24 Nov. 1785 Joseph Paul, Jr., and Keziah Staple.
9 Sept. 1779 Ebenezer Spinney and Alice Paul.
23 March 1801 Joseph Remick of Rye and Sally Paul.
4 Sept. 1800 Amos Paul and Mary Pettegrow.
23 Jan. 1800 Samuel Grover and Olive (or Alice) Paul.
26 Jan. 1802 George Spinney and Betsey Paul.
6 Nov. 1803 Samuel Remick and Betsey Paul.
17 March 1804 Abraham Brooks and Margaret Paul.
26 Dec. 1804 Samuel Stacy of Shapleigh and Mary Paul.
6 Aug. 1804 Thomas Moody of York and Mary Paul.
26 Oct. 1806 Samuel Brooks and Rebecca Paul.
27 Nov. 1806 Samuel Tobey and Lucy Paul.
29 Jan. 1807 Timothy Pettegrew and Sally Paul.
Dec. 1807 William Paul and Lucy Billings.
8 March 1808 Jeremy Paul and Mehitable Trefethen.
10 Jan. 1820 Samuel Cater and Parmelia Paul.
4 April 1824 Francis Spinney and Mary R. Paul.
9 Jan. 1825 James L. Paul and Sally Seavey.
19 May 1831 John Paul and Sally Hanscom.
31 Jan. 1811 Moses "Wherang" and Love Paul.
Pub. 27 Jan. 1793 Joel Lord of Berwick and Patience Paul.
Pub. 16 Oct. 1814 Moses Paul of Eliot and Mary Tobey of York.

PEPPERRELL.

Lt.-Col. William Pepperrell was born in Tavistock Parish, Plymouth, England, and came to the Isles of Shoals about 1660. Later he settled at Kittery Point and married Margery, dau. of John and Joan Bray. He died 15 Feb. 1733, "in the eighty-seventh year of his age." Wife died 24 April 1741, aged 81. Children:

Andrew b. 1 July 1681; m. 1707, Jane dau. of Robert and Margery (Batson) Eliot; d. in 1713 and his widow m. 25 Nov. 1714 Lt. Charles Frost. Andrew Pepperrell left two daus., Sarah b. 4 Dec. 1708 m. 12 Sept. 1723 Charles Frost; and Margery b. 25 March 1712 m. 2 Oct. 1729 Capt. Wm. Wentworth and had ch., Andrew P. b. 21 Sept. 1730 d. Aug. 1750; Sarah b. 30 March 1731-2 d. 3 June 1741; William b. 23 June 1734; John b. 23 Feb. 1736 d. 9 June 1781; Jane b. 9 May 1739; Sarah b. 3 Oct. 1741; Abigail b. 1 Nov. 1743; Samuel Solley b. 18 June 1745; Margery b. 11 March 1747-8.

Mary b. 5 Sept. 1685; m. (1) 4 Sept. 1702 Hon. John Frost of Newcastle, N. H. (See Frost Family.) (2) 12 Aug. 1745 Rev. Benjamin Colman, (3) 6 Oct. 1748 Rev. Benjamin Prescott. She d. 18 April 1766.

Margery b. 15 Sept. 1689; m. (1) 4 Nov. 1706 Pelatiah Whittemore, who was lost in shipwreck near the Isles of Shoals, (2) 3 Sept. 1730 Elihu Gunnison. Ch. by first marriage, Pelatiah b. 26 Jan. 1708-9 m. Joanna ——— and had ch., Pelatiah bapt. 16 June 1728 and prob. m. Elizabeth Walker 27 Feb. 1750, Ebenezer bapt. 15 March 1729, and Joanna bapt. 27 April 1734. Widow Joanna Whittemore m. (2) John Lecornee, mariner. Other children of the first Pelatiah Whittemore were William b. 10 March 1710-11; Mary b. 2 Nov. 1712 m. 15 Jan. 1729-30 Benjamin March of Amesbury, Mass.; Joel b. 15 Dec. 1716 m. 14 June 1739 Abishag Hoyt of Newington, N. H.

Joanna b. 22 June 1792; m. 20 March 1710-11 Dr. George Jackson and d. 17 Feb. 1725-6. Ch., Margery b. 26 Jan. 1711-12, m. 1734 John Gerrish; Mary b. 23 April 1713-14 m. 12 July 1733 Edmond Moody; Elizabeth b. 12 Oct. 1714, m. 1736 Eliphalet Hale of Falmouth, Me.; Joanna b. 14 June 1716, m. 1738 Charles Frost of Falmouth; Dorothy b. 21 Nov. 1717, m. Derry Pitman; Jane b. 15 April 1719; Miriam b. 25 July and d. 11 Aug. 1720; Sarah b. 24 Sept. 1721 and d. in infancy.

Miriam b. 3 Sept. 1694; m. 25 April 1715 Andrew Tyler of Boston. Had 5 sons and 4 daus.

William b. 27 June 1696; m. 16 March 1723 Mary, dau. of Grove Hirst; d. 6 July 1759. Wife d. 25 Nov. 1789. Ch., Elizabeth b. 29 Dec. 1723 m. 1 May 1742 Nathaniel Sparhawk and d. 4 Sept. 1797; Andrew b. 4 Jan. 1725-6, graduated at Harvard in 1743 and d. 1 March 1751, unm.; William b. 26 May 1729 and d. 26 Feb. 1730; Margery b. 14 Sept. 1732 and d. in infancy.

Dorothy b. 23 July 1698; m. (1) 26 March 1719 John Watkins, (2) Hon. Joseph Newmarch. Children by first marriage, John b. 19 Jan. 1720; William b. 4 June 1721 d. 29 June 1728; Andrew b. 14 June 1722 m. his cousin, Jane Frost and had two ch.

Jane b. 2 June 1701; m. (1) 30 Nov. 1720 Benjamin Clark of Kingston, N. H., and had ch., William b. 10 Sept. 1721 and Benjamin b. 18 Sept. 1727 d. Aug. following. She m. (2) 1729 William Tyler, (3) 21 Aug. 1760 Ebenezer Tirrill of Medford, Mass.

PETTEGREW.

Francis Pettegrew, according to tradition, was of French origin. Had a grant of 50 acres in 1703. He married, (1) Elizabeth, widow of Edward Hammons and dau. of John and Joanna Ball, (2) 17 Nov. 1726, Elizabeth Davis. First wife died 1 March 1725-6. Children:

Mary b. 12 Oct. 1707; m. Francis Allen 17 Sept. 1724.
1. John b. 3 Dec. 1708; m. Mary ———.
Francis b. 27 Jan. 1709-10; prob. died young.
2. Thomas b. 27 Sept. 1713; m. Mary Hutchins.
William b. 29 June 1716; m. Lydia ———. Was a soldier at Louisberg. Died about 1745, leaving heirs.
Joseph b. 20 Sept. 1719; prob. died young.
Benjamin b. 9 June 1723; m. Sarah ———; d. before 3 May 1747. Widow m. Jonathan Cluff. Pub. 25 Nov. 1749. Benjamin had ch., Elizabeth b. 14 July 1745 and Benjamin b. 10 March 1746-7.

1. John Pettegrew married Mary ————. She was made guardian of his children 19 May 1747. She m. (2) Isaac Remick 7 June 1753. Children by first marriage:

3. Samuel bapt. 2 Oct. 1738.
John bapt. 2 Oct. 1739; prob. died about 1787.
4. Stephen bapt. as adult 22 March 1769.

2. Thomas Pettegrew married Mary Hutchins. Pub. 12 Feb. 1730. Children:

John b. 5 May 1731.
Joanna b. 29 Oct. 1732; m. John Spinney 25 Nov. 1750.
Mary b. 21 Feb. 1733.
Eunice b. 15 Aug. 1735; m. John Spinney, Jr. Pub. 11 March 1758.
Elizabeth b. 16 March 1736.
5. Thomas b. 29 Sept. 1738; m. Eleanor Adams.
Joseph b. 20 April 1742; m. Mary Walker.

HANNAH b. — ——, m. Jeremiah Spinney. Was a widow at Georgetown, Me., in 1766.

WILLIAM bapt. 23 Aug. 1740; m. Mary Hutchins, widow of Enoch, 9 Feb. 1764. Both living in 1793 in Kittery. Had son John who m. Susanna Brooks, 26 Sept. 1793, and lived in Clinton, Me. John had sons George of Fairfield, Me., and Oliver who m. Polly Trafton 2 Oct. 1823 and lived in Kittery.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. Samuel Pettegrew married (1) Eunice ————, (2) Olive Welch 15 Oct. 1797. Lived on Eliot Neck. Estate administered in 1813. Children by first marriage:

6. JOHN bapt. 4 Oct. 1761; m. Mary Tetherly, (2) Susan Trafton.

SAMUEL bapt. 22 March 1769; m. Anna Cottle 13 Sept. 1787; drowned in 1807. Ch., Oliver, Nancy, Apphia, Jane, Susan or Lucia, Waite (dau.) and Hopley G.

FRANCIS bapt. 22 Aug. 1770; prob. died young.

NICHOLAS bapt. 11 Aug. 1772; m. Alice James 17 Sept. 1794; d. before 1813, leaving heirs.

JOSIAH bapt. 25 June 1777; prob. died young.

TIMOTHY bapt. 20 Sept. 1780; m. Sally Paul 29 Jan. 1807, (2) Sally Downing of Newington, N. H., 2 May 1818; prob. d. s. p. about 1840.

Children by second marriage:

ARTHUR m. 22 Dec. 1821 Nancy, dau. of Thomas Scriggins of Eliot. d. s. p.

MARY, or Polly, m. Benjamin Spinney 17 April 1822?

SUSAN m. William Spinney 8 Dec. 1824?

4. Stephen Pettegrew married, 20 Dec. 1768, Lucy, dau. of Stephen and Molly (Linscot) Dixon. Was a soldier at Penobscot in 1759. Children all bapt. in second parish.

JOHN DIXON bapt. 13 Sept. 1774; m. Sally Tetherly 27 Aug. 1799; drowned. Widow m. William Spinney of Eliot. Son Nathaniel Pettegrew d. s. p. about 1850.

HANNAH bapt. 12 Sept. 1775.

STEPHEN bapt. 4 Sept. 1776.

NABBY bapt. 9 July 1778.

GEORGE bapt. 14 June 1780.

LUCY bapt. 27 Nov. 1781.

MARY bapt. 24 Aug. 1784; m. Amos Paul 4 Sept. 1800?

ABRAHAM bapt. 19 Oct. 1785.

5. Thomas Pettegrew married, 31 Aug. 1764, Eleanor, dau. of John and Mary (Fernald) Adams. He was a corporal in

Capt. John Wentworth's Co., in Canada, in 1760 and was promoted Sergt. 1 Sept. of same year. Farmer in Kittery in 1766. Children:

NANCY bapt. 1 July 1765.
THOMAS bapt. 12 July 1767.

Joseph Pettegrew married Mary, dau. of John and Mary (Bickford) Walker. He was a revolutionary soldier and died about 1822. Children:

HANNAH b. 12 March 1763; m. John Spinney 4th, 16 Nov. 1782.
SARAH b. 2 March 1765; m. William Keen, 14 Jan. 1787.
7. JOSEPH b. 2 Oct. 1766; m. Mary Manson.
MARY b. 24 April 1768; m. Joseph Jeffrey of Arundel 14 July 1791.
LYDIA m. Jeremiah Keen. Pub. 27 May 1797.
8. JOHN m. Mary Manson.
ANNA m. James Manson, 1 March 1797.
9. THOMAS m. Betsey Haley.

FOURTH GENERATION.

6. John Pettegrew married (1) Mary Tetherly 14 Jan. 1783, (2) Susan Trafton of York. Pub. 16 June 1796. Children:

FRANCIS d. 11 Feb. 1819, aged 34.
10. WILLIAM m. Polly Norton, (2) Lydia N. Cole.

7. Joseph Pettegrew married Mary Manson. Pub. 17 Aug. 1793. Lived on the old homestead in Kittery. Children:

11. FRANCIS b. 2 Oct. 1795; m. Lydia Keen.
WILLIAM b. 20 March 1797; lost at sea. Unm.
JAMES b. 22 Feb. 1803; m. Mary H. Safford. Ch., James W., Thomas S., Mary E. S., Augusta and Joseph.
JOSEPH m. Mary R. Manson, 24 April 1821.
MERCY m. George Weare of York, Me.
JANE m. Joseph Paul and lived in Portsmouth, N. H.

8. John Pettegrew married Mary Manson. Their children were:

TEMPERANCE m. (1) George H. N. Nelson, (2) John Brooks.
OLIVE m. James Fernald. Pub. 18 Jan. 1817.
12. JOSHUA m. Elizabeth Tripe.
HARRIET m. (1) John F. Keen 28 Dec. 1821, (2) Levi Trefethen. d. s. p.
JOHN m. and lived in Portland, Me.
13. NATHANIEL m. Sarah Duncan.
HANNAH m. Samuel Fernald, 12 April 1829.

9. Thomas Pettegrew married (1) 2 July 1802, Betsey, dau. of Major William and Miriam (Fernald) Haley, who died about 1808, aged 31, (2) 15 Oct. 1810, Lucretia Wilson of Kittery. Lived where Owen E. Pettegrew now lives. Died about 1813, aged 35. Widow perhaps married Daniel Parker, 15 April 1838. Children:

MIRIAM b. 12 Dec. 1802; m. Mark Dennett 4 May 1820; d. 10 Aug. 1881.

14. THOMAS b. 29 June 1804; m. Mary A. Weeks.

WILLIAM b. 8 April 1806; m. Polly ———, (2) Mrs. Mary A. R. Pettegrew, widow of Joseph, 16 Feb. 1844. Lived in Portsmouth, N. H.

MARK b. 10 April 1810; m. Tabitha ———. Lived in Newburyport, Mass.

FIFTH GENERATION.

10. William Pettegrew married, (1) 7 May 1809, Polly Norton of Kittery, (2) 24 Aug. 1826, Lydia N. Cole, who died 28 Aug. 1846, aged 46. He died 24 Aug. 1839, aged 51. Children by first marriage:

WILLIAM b. 1811; m. Mary E. Trickey. Four daus. Was shipbuilder of Portsmouth.

FRANCIS, sailor and fisherman. Probably drowned.

MARY ANN.

Children by second marriage:

EPHRAIM m. (1) 6 Sept. 1855, Frances Haley and had son Thomas who died at age of 18, (2) Hannah, dau. of Robert Manson, (3) Frances Locke, sister of his second wife. He d. 10 Aug. 1893, aged 66 years, 7 mos.

LYDIA m. George Smart of Portsmouth, N. H.

SARAH b. 28 Aug. 1832; unm. Lives in Kittery.

ADALINE m. Henry Otis Hale and lives in Leominster, Mass.

SUSAN m. (1) ——— Dearborn, (2) George Merrill of Portland, Me.

11. Francis Pettegrew married, 12 Oct. 1817, his cousin, Lydia, dau. of William and Sarah (Pettegrew) Keen. She died 28 Dec. 1883, aged 85 yrs. 2 mos. He died 2 Feb. 1873. Children:

FRANCIS F. b. 1819; m. 25 Dec. 1842, Susan E. French of Portsmouth, (2) Sarah Donnell of Newburyport; d. 29 Sept. 1864.

WILLIAM H. m. Susan Brown and lived in Boston; d. 13 June 1846, aged 28 years 3 months.

Marcia d. 9 Oct. 1842, aged 22 years. Unm.

Sarah m. George Gage of Bradford, Mass., 17 March 1846.

Lydia b. 12 April 1828; m. Charles J. Manson of Kittery, 5 Feb. 1846.

Eliza J. d. 22 July 1870, aged 39 years 11 months; m. 19 April 1859, Charles McDuffy of Lawrence.

Maria b. 12 April 1826; m. John Cate of Ipswich, Mass.

Julia A. m. Calvin Simonds.

12. Joshua Pettegrew married, (1) 24 Jan. 1822, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Tripe, who died 17 Feb. 1833, aged 37 yrs. 11 mos. (2) 16 Jan. 1834, Abigail Blaisdell. He died 18 Feb. 1842, aged 45. Children by first marriage:

Mary E. b. 24 Jan. 1822; m. Dennis Taylor 12 May 1845; d. 21 Jan. 1866.

15. John b. 10 Jan. 1828; m. Jane Anderson.

Children by second marriage:

Abigail m. James Gerry and l. in York, Me.

Susan A. m. Samuel Spinney of Eliot; d. 9 Nov. 1901, aged 67 years 6 months 8 days.

13. Nathaniel Pettegrew married Sarah Duncan, 21 Oct. 1832 and lived in Kittery. He died Sept. 1884, aged 68. Children were John, Frederick, William Horace, Charles, Elizabeth and another daughter.

14. Thomas Pettegrew was a blacksmith and farmer in Kittery. He married, 24 Oct. 1827, Mary Ann, dau. of Lt. John Weeks of Kittery. She was born 13 Aug. 1805 and died 13 May 1888. He died 2 July 1863, aged 59. Children:

Ann A. b. 28 Feb. 1829. Unm.

Albert S. b. 23 Jan. 1831; m. Rosa Pierce of Kittery; lived in Newburyport.

Colby H. b. 30 March 1832; unm. Soldier in 1862.

Lucy A. b. 6 April 1834; m. Timothy Shorey of South Berwick.

Oren P. b. 17 Nov. 1835; d. in infancy.

16. Thomas Jackson b. 16 March 1839; m. Faustina Leighton.

Sarah E. b. 9 Oct. 1840; m. Thomas Hurd. Lives in Salem, Oregon.

17. Owen E. b. 4 July 1845; m. Cecil A. Littlefield.

Sixth Generation.

15. John Pettegrew married, 14 Nov. 1849, Jane Anderson, who was born 5 May 1821 and died 20 Sept. 1890. He lives in Kittery. Children:

Ellen A. b. 17 March 1851; m. Albert Hayes, (2) Joseph Clark.

Eva Louisa b. 20 Jan. 1853; m. Charles R. Hanscom. d. s. p.

John Woodbury b. 19 April 1855.
Carrie Jane b. 24 Jan. 1858; m. William Jenkins of Kittery.
Sarah b. 25 July 1860; m. William Eaton.
Harriet b. 22 March 1866; m. Charles W. Swain, 1 Dec. 1886.
Annie May b. 9 April 1869. Unm.

16. Thomas Jackson Pettegrew married, 4 Oct. 1863, Faustina, dau. of John S. and Susan H. Leighton. Teacher, carpenter and draughtsman in U. S. N. Children:

Henry J., died in infancy.
Susan Evelyn.
Emma F., died in childhood.
Maria Augusta m. ~~Rufus S. Scott 28 July 1846~~ Daniel K. Shiele, and l. in Washington.
Thomas Leighton, died in infancy.
Pearl Edna.

17. Owen E. Pettegrew married, 22 Dec. 1867, Cecil A., dau. of Shadrach and Huldah (Low) Littlefield of Kittery. Farmer in Kittery. Children:

Arthur M. b. 13 March 1871; m. Adaline E. Jackson.
Luella A. b. 29 March 1876; m. Elbridge H. Remick, 11 July 1902.
Everett E. b. 1 Oct. 1886.
Walter E. b. 24 Nov. 1888.

Unclassified Marriages.

14 May 1761, in Portsmouth, N. H., Thomas Pettegrew and Else Thurscomb.
26 Sept. 1793 John Pettegrew and Susannah Brooks.
12 Oct. 1823 Michael Hathorn and Elizabeth Pettegrew.
12 April 1829 William Pettegrew and Love G. Seavey.

PHILBRICK.

Oliver Philbrick, born in Rye, N. H., 11 May 1804, son of James and Abigail (Pevear) Philbrick, was of the seventh generation from Thomas, the emigrant, who came to Watertown, Mass., about 1634, and afterwards moved to Hampton, N. H. Oliver came to Kittery about 1822 and married Eliza Tuttle Staples, dau. of James and Love (Tuttle) Staples of Eliot, born 18 Jan. 1805. She died 10 Jan. 1876. They lived on the Navy Yard Island for many years. He bought the Whipple house,

now owned by his nephew, Harrison J. Philbrick. He died 1 Sept. 1861. Children:

James S. b. 19 July 1824; d. 17 Feb. 1825.

Ann C. b. 3 June 1826; m. 10 Sept. 1843 R. Harrison Remick; d. 10 Oct. 1877.

Charles R. b. 24 Jan. 1828; d. at age of about 20.

Oliver H. P. b. 5 Nov. 1829; d. 24 Oct. 1853 at sea. Unm.

Eliza J. b. 31 Oct. 1831; m. 22 Nov 1849, Pierpont Hanscom; d. 26 July 1857.

William M. b. 6 Aug. 1833; d. 11 Dec. 1835.

Josephine A. b. 23 April 1835; m. 18 April 1853 James Minor of Boston; d. 7 Jan. 1858 at Phil.

Mary O. b. 15 July 1837; died young.

George F. b. 16 Feb. 1839; m. Carrie Bunker. See below.

William M. b. 16 March 1840. See below.

Ellen F. b. 15 Aug. 1842; died young.

Robert C. b. 1 Jan. 1848; m. 22 Nov. 1888 Carrie Hearst of Kittery. Lives in Bath, Me.

George F. Philbrick married, 19 Aug. 1862, Carrie, dau. of Benjamin Bunker. He was in the U. S. N. in the Civil War. Children born in Kittery.

Benjamin W. b. 24 Oct. 1863; m. Annie L., dau. of Andrew P. Wentworth, 6 June 1888.

Carrie b. 19 June 1866; m. 19 July 1887, Warren N. Phinney of Portsmouth.

Leabyn b. 17 Dec. 1867; m. 24 June 1885, W. Scott Gordon in Haverhill, Mass.

George b. 21 Sept. 1869; m. Delia St. Clair in Bath, Me.

Mary W. b. 2 May 1873; m. 6 Sept. 1889, Sherman H. Marshall in Haverhill, Mass.

Oliver Perry b. 16 June 1875; m. 11 Sept. 1901, Nellie Roach in Boston.

Daisy b. 2 Oct. 1877; m. 6 Sept. 1899 John Lee in New Bedford, Mass.

Maud E. b. 10 Jan. 1880; d. 5 Oct. 1898.

Marion Loie b. 15 March 1883; m. 19 March 1901 Frank Cournayer, at Kittery.

William M. Philbrick was in the Navy during the Civil War. He is a Naval draughtsman in Kittery. Married (1) 14 Dec. 1865, Mary Bowden, who died 15 Jan. 1899, aged 55 years 4 months 10 days, (2) 4 Aug. 1900 Sarah A. Phillips. Children:

Mary L. m. 29 May 1887 George Hayes of Kittery.

Charles b. June 1882.

James Philbrick, born in Rye, N. H., 22 Sept. 1807, brother to Oliver, came to Kittery about 1830 and married, 1 Jan. 1833, Dorothy B., dau. of Jacob and Jane (Brown) Remick. He died 27 Feb. 1866. Children:

Abby A. b. 22 April 1833; d. 22 March 1837.

Henry R. b. 5 June 1834; m. (1) Jerusha Peterson in New London, Conn., (2) ——— Phillips. Ch., Mary S. and Elizabeth W. by first marriage.

Richard D. b. 14 July 1836; m. ——— Nowell; d. 18 March 1892.

Jane A. b. 22 April 1838; m. Jacob Patch of Kittery.

Lucinda b. 12 Nov. 1840; d. 2 April 1847.

Emeline b. 23 Aug. 1843; m. Albert Bowden.

James B. b. 5 Aug. 1845; m. Martha Phillips. Daughter Cora M. m. Walter Flanders.

Walter b. 8 Nov. 1847; m. Abigail Peterson.

Adelaide b. 14 July 1849; m. John Leavitt.

Horace L. 27 Nov. 1852; m. Marion Prince and lives on the homestead of his father in Kittery.

Jesse A. Philbrick, born in Rye, N. H., 30 Dec. 1809, brother of Oliver and James, came to Kittery, about 1843. He married (1) Irene, dau. of Benjamin and Polly (Rand) Philbrick of Rye, 20 Nov. 1836, who died 12 Sept. 1883, (2) Mrs. Abigail Mace. He died 12 May 1885. He owned and lived on the old Cutts-Whipple estate. Children:

Charles Oliver b. 15 Sept. 1837; m. Sept. 1861, Jane Gunnison; d. 13 Nov. 1869. Ch., Ida F. b. 22 July 1862; Charles Lincoln b. 15 April 1865 m. Emma Jordan and has son Harrison Jesse b. 29 June 1898. Charles O. m. (2) 14 July 1868, Sarah Higgins of York and d. 13 Nov. 1869.

Harrison Jesse b. 9 Dec. 1839. Lives on the homestead.

Mary Abbie b. 9 Dec. 1842; m. 19 Aug. 1860, Stephen C. Goodwin.

Alia Blunt b. 21 Nov. 1844; m. 9 Oct. 1874, John R. Wentworth.

Annie Irene b. 12 Oct. 1849; m. 27 June 1880 Alonzo Fernald, (2) George Crowell of Boston.

PHILLIPS.

A sister of Col. William Pepperrell married a Phillips, as tradition says, and the will of Pepperrell confirms this.

Children were probably:

1. Andrew m. Miriam Mitchell.

William m. Lydia Remick, 30 May 1719.

John, also named in Pepperrell's will.

Second Generation.

1. Andrew Phillips married, 1 Jan. 1727-8, Miriam, dau. of Christopher and Sarah (Couch) Mitchell. Children recorded:

Susanna b. 26 Feb. 1732. Pub. to Samuel Mitchell 31 Aug. 1751.
Sarah b. 13 Aug. 1734.
Abigail b. 19 June 1736; m. Nicholas Grace, (2) John Gerrish.
Jane b. 8 Oct. 1737.
Miriam b. 19 May 1738.
Elizabeth b. 22 June 1742.
Agnes b. 1 Dec. 1743; m. Thomas Edgely 1767.
2. Andrew b. 24 Feb. 1748; m. Lettice Fernald.

Third Generation.

2. Andrew Phillips married, 19 March 1771, Lettice, dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Whitney) Fernald. He was a Revolutionary soldier and died 10 July 1830. She was born 7 Dec. 1754 and was living in 1837. Children:

Hannah m. Valentine Bunker 30 Sept. 1794.
3. Andrew b. 16 Jan. 1773; m. Thankful Ames.
Lettice b. 10 Sept. 1776.
4. John b. 31 Jan. 1779. See below.
5. Thomas b. 5 March 1781; m. Mary Weeks.
6. Josiah b. 7 Sept. 1783; m. Lydia Billings.
William b. 16 Sept. 1786.

Fourth Generation.

3. Andrew Phillips married Thankful Ames 16 Dec. 1795. Their children were:

Sarah b. 14 Feb. 1797.
Lydia b. 11 May 1799.
7. Martin Luther b. 3 May 1801; see below.

4. John Phillips married (1) 13 Feb. 1800, Mary Chambers, who was born 10 April 1779 and died 23 Aug. 1838, (2) 19 Dec. 1838, Hannah Sayward of York, dau. of Ebenezer and Tabitha (Trafton) Sayward. He died 11 Nov. 1854. Children:

Mary A. b. 27 Feb. 1800; m. 20 Dec. 1821 William Furbish, (2) Amos Williams.
John b. 4 July 1802; d. Jan. 1855. Unm.
8. William b. 12 Dec. 1803; m. Joanna Beal.
Abby b. 23 Dec. 1805; m. 26 Dec. 1824 Isaac Mitchell.

Alfred S. b. 23 Oct. 1807; m. ——— Keys of Brewer, Me.; (2) Clara Whitney of Winterport, Me. Lived in Boston. Died 10 Feb. 1891 in Kittery.

9. Joseph S. b. 23 July 1809; m. Joanna Woodman.

Salome H. b. 9 Aug. 1811; m. Hiram Tobey of Kittery.

Nancy D. b. 2 July 1813; m. 9 Nov. 1830 Henry Gilson, (2) ——— Sloan.

Augusta H. b. 7 July 1813; m. 19 Oct. 1834 Isaac W. Chauncey.

Eliza L. b. 6 Dec. 1819; d. 24 Feb. 1822.

Eliza L. b. 3 June 1822; m. 10 Feb. 1848 John B. Nicholson of Boston, (2) John Grant of Portsmouth, N. H.

5. Thomas Phillips married, 23 Jan. 1802, Mary Weeks, who was born 30 March 1784, and died 22 Nov. 1858. Children:

Thomas b. 20 July 1803; d. 26 Nov. 1846.

Samuel b. 23 Dec. 1804; d. 28 Oct. 1850.

Nancy b. 21 Oct. 1807; m. 10 Jan. 1830 Landon Carter of Virginia.

Josiah b. 3 March 1810; d. 19 Dec. 1830.

Andrew b. 13 Sept. 1812; d. 4 Nov. 1836.

Mary E. b. 20 June 1815; d. 18 Oct. 1842; m.

Manning b. 25 Oct. 1817; d. 10 May 1839. Unm.

10. Isaac Deering b. 8 June 1821; m. Mary Ball Gerrish, (2) Irene D. Phillips.

John, twin to Isaac D.; d. 18 June 1821.

6. Josiah Phillips married, 21 Nov. 1812 Lydia, daughter of Joseph and Mercy (Fernald) Billings, who was born 12 March 1792. Children:

Josiah b. 19 Oct. 1813.

Lydia b. 17 Jan. 1816; m. Joseph Frisbee 13 Nov. 1835.

Irene D. b. 6 Aug. 1818; m. Isaac D. Phillips.

Oliver C. b. 7 Sept. 1821.

Ivory L. b. 27 Dec. 1824; d. 13 Oct. 1850 in Cal.

Edwin F. b. 8 June 1831; d. 13 April 1851 at sea.

Fifth Generation.

7. Martin Luther Phillips married, 28 Feb. 1823 Elsa Trott, (2) 5 Feb. 1845, Livonia S. Noyes. Moved to Hancock, Me. Children:

George b. 19 Aug. 1825; m. 4 Feb. 1845 Sarah Bowley of Bucksport, Me., and had son Andrew b. 22 May 1847.

Andrew b. 12 Sept. 1823.

Martin L. b. 17 Aug. 1827.

Francis b. 3 Oct. 1829.

Elsa b. 17 Dec. 1831.

Charles E. b. 29 Dec. 1836.

Martha S. b. 9 Feb. 1839.

Children by second marriage:

ALANSON b. 27 Jan. 1846.
RODWAY b. 6 April 1848.
WILLARD H. b. 12 April 1850.

8. William Phillips married, 11 Dec. 1831, Joanna Beal, who was born 20 July 1804. Children:

ALBERT b. 16 Sept. 1833; m. and l. in Charlestown, Mass.
WILLIAM H. b. 20 April 1835; m. 26 Oct. 1862 Adaline B., dau. of Charles Duncan; l. in Boston.
HARRIET A. b. 20 Dec. 1837; m. and d. in Boston.
MARY A. b. 2 Jan. 1840; m. and l. in Charlestown, Mass.
HIRAM B. b. 9 July 1841. Killed in Civil War Unm.
JOANNA E. b. 6 Sept. 1843; m. Edwin Duncan of Kittery.
LUCILLA F. b. 8 Sept. 1847; m. ——— Ginn. Lives at Laconia, N. H.

9. Joseph Phillips married, 29 Nov. 1831, Joanna Woodman. Their children were:

CHARLES b. 7 April 1833; d. 21 July 1850.
GEORGIANA b. 31 Sept. 1834; m. John E. Tobey of Kittery.
11. JOHN J. b. 15 Feb. 1836; m. Elizabeth Deering.
SABRA b. 22 June 1838; unmarried.
MANNING b. 27 July 1840; m. Harriet, dau. of Wm. Sewall of York, who d. in 1891, (2) Mrs. Lauretta Yeaton of Bucksport, Me., who d. 7 Dec. 1901, aged 58.
LUCY J. b. 24 Oct. 1841; m. Horace Seaward.
CAROLINE M. b. 14 Sept. 1843; d. about 1875. Unm.
SARAH A. b. 1 April 1845; m. 4 Aug. 1900 Wm. M. C. Philbrick.

10. Isaac Deering Phillips married, (1) 12 Sept. 1843, Mary Ball Gerrish, (2) Irene D. Phillips. He died 16 Oct. 1894. Children by first marriage:

GEORGE HENRY b. 22 Nov. 1844; d. unm.
ISAAC ANDREW b. 6 Jan. 1847; m. Hattie, dau. of Jackson Weeks.
LAURA ISABEL b. 10 Dec. 1848; d. 19 Sept. 1849.
ALICE CECILIA b. 15 July 1850; m. Theodore Hutchings of Boston.
MARY ELLEN b. 10 Sept. 1855; m. Thomas, son of Abram Bray of Kittery.
ADAH MARIA b. 7 Sept. 1857; unmarried.

SIXTH GENERATION.

11. John J. Phillips married Elizabeth Deering and lived in Kittery. Children:

CHARLES E. m. Josephine, dau. of Jesse Frisbee. 8 ch.
JOHN A. m. Georgia, dau. of Hiram Grace of Kittery. Ch., Leroy H., Georgia E., John B., Cushman, Alden and Doris b. 30 Oct. 1901.

PHOENIX.[1]

"John ffennicke" bought land on the east side of Spruce Creek in 1664. He had a town grant in 1669. Is called a "mariner." He married Deborah, dau. of Capt. Richard and Deborah Lockwood. A deposition shows that she was born in 1646, and she was living in 1732. He executed a deed 26 May 1721. Children:

George m. Hannah Jones.
Elizabeth m. Hezekiah Elwell.,
Deborah m. John Ingersoll, Jr.

George Phoenix inherited the homestead. He married, 21 July 1709, Hannah Jones. Both were living in 1747. Children were:

Anne b. 1 May 1710; died young.

John b. 26 Feb. 1711-12; m. Catherine Lewis. Int. Rec. 22 Nov. 1738. Both signed a deed in 1736. Dau. Deborah bapt. 4 Oct. 1741.

Lockwood b. 25 March 1714. Unknown.

Richard b. 17 Aug. 1716; m. Dorothy Ball.

George b. 20 July 1720; m. widow Hannah Perkins. Int. Rec. 27 June 1776. d. about 1779.

Benjamin b. 15 Jan. 1722-3. Unknown.

Anne bapt. 23 May 1725; owned the covenant 16 May 1742.

Hannah bapt. 6 July 1729; owned the covenant 16 May 1742.

Richard, son of George and Hannah (Jones) Phoenix, married Dorothy Ball. Int. Rec. 28 Jan. 1737; m. (2) 10 Feb. 1774 Mary Leech, who d. at Phillips, Me., 15 April 1821, aged 84. Children were, perhaps George and John, and certainly Richard bapt. 1 Nov. 1741; m. Abigail, dau. of Robert Moore. Richard was a sea captain and was lost in the Straits of Belle Isle in 1775. His children were:

Joshua b. 15 Dec. 1759; unm. Captured by the British in 1776 and died in a prison ship in 1782.

William b. 11 Dec. 1761; lost at sea in 1787; m. 7 Sept. 1786 Mercy Mitchell. She was living in 1824. Two ch. Mercy and William.

Richard b. 11 March 1764; m. 3 Nov. 1791, Ruth, dau. of Samuel and Eleanor (Brooks) Wilson. 7 ch. She was b. 3 May 1768 and d. 6 Aug. 1810. He m. (2) June 1814Abigail Maxwell of Wells, b. 16 Sept. 1778 and d. 18 May 1826. He died at Alfred, Me., 14 Aug. 1859.

[1]See Descendants of John Phoenix, by S. Whitney Phoenix, New York, 1867.

Robert b. 4 April 1767; d. 1803 in Limington, Me. Unm.

John b. 3 Jan. 1770; d. 1 Oct. 1853 at Boston; m. (1) Joanna Wilson. Int. Rec. 4 June 1791. 7 ch. M. (2) Asenath Kenniston. 2 ch. Second wife b. 9 June 1783 and d. 1 Oct. 1863.

George b. 11 Aug. 1774; d. 1866 in Wis. M. 2 June 1795 Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Wilson of Kittery. She was b. 28 July 1773 and d. 3 Sept. 1751. 12 ch.

PICKERNELL.

James Pickernell bought land in Kittery in 1707. He married Lydia, daughter of Charles Nelson. He was killed by Indians 8 June 1712. See page 174. His grave is near the house of Charles Caswell, Jr., at Kittery. In 1712 Stephen Tobey was made administrator of the estate of his brother, James Pickernell. Children:

Samuel b. 2 Sept. 1705; m. Esther Rogers.

Mary b. 20 Oct. 1708; m. Seth Fogg 28 Nov. 1727. Lived in Scarboro, Me.

James, probably, had ch. Eleanor bapt. 20 April 1745, and Nelson bapt. 22 May 1748.

Samuel, son of James Pickernell, married, 19 Dec. 1728, Esther, dau. of Richard and Eleanor Rogers. His will, dated 20 Aug. 1785, was probated 2 Feb. 1786. The following children are recorded.

Lydia b. 13 Nov. 1729. Unm.

James b. 17 Sept. 1731. See below.

Mary b. 3 Jan. 1733. Not named in will.

Esther b. 7 Dec. 1735; unm. Living in 1815.

Samuel b. 20 Feb. 1737. Soldier in 1757. Not named in will.

Sarah b. 28 April 1740; m. Matthew Grover, 14 June 1773, in Portsmouth.

Betty b. March 1742; m. Jonathan Junkins of York, 2 June 1793.

William b. 12 Feb. 1743-4; m. Mary Seamore of York. Int. Rec. 15 Nov. 1772. A dau. Molly bapt. 24 June 1781 m. Tobias McIntire 29 June 1794. He had prob. a son Joseph m. Abigail Caswell 23 Jan. 1814 and moved to Berwick. Another son, Samuel, d. s. p.

Nelson b. 11 May 1748; d. 14 Sept. 1749.

Nelson b. 8 March 1749; m. Anna Place 22 March 1774. She was born 29 March 1749. Dau. Lydia bapt. 22 Oct. 1781 and prob. Harriet, who m. Thomas Robertson of Portsmouth, N. H. 12 Oct. 1817. Nelson sold the old homestead in 1792 and prob. left town.

Third Generation.

James, son of Samuel and Esther (Rogers) Pickernell, married (1) 5 Jan. 1758, Sarah Wilson, (2) 13 March 1774 Sarah Pope. He was private in 3d Co. of Kittery Militia 12 April 1757. Lived where Harry Cook now lives in Kittery. Will 20 Aug. 1803-6 Oct. 1807. Children were:

Sarah bapt. 5 Aug. 1764; m. Nahum Emery 29 Sept. 1800.
Hannah bapt. 7 Dec. 1767. Unm. living in 1815.
James m. Mary McIntire of York Aug. 1797. d. s. p.
Margery m. Joseph Billings of Kittery 8 Feb. 1816.
Mary m. Daniel Cook.
Child by second marriage:
Richard bapt. 10 Sept. 1775; m. Olive Welch.

Fourth Generation.

Richard, son of James and Sarah (Pope) Pickernell, was born in June 1775 and married, (1) 22 Oct. 1800, Olive Welch, (2) Hannah Junkins of York. Int. Rec. 31 Aug. 1821, (3) Esther Norton of Kittery, (4) Mrs. Sophia (Jacobs) Riston, 12 May 1850, who died 3 May 1879, aged 90. He was a soldier in the War of 1812, and died 5 Sept. 1862 in Kittery. Children by first marriage:

Amos. See below.
Richard. Unm. Drowned at sea.
James. Went West.
Gowen. Went West.

Child by second marriage:

Sarah m. Nathaniel Moulton of York.

Fifth Generation.

Amos, son of Richard and Olive (Welch) Pickernell, lived at Kittery Point as a farmer. He married Hannah Hill 4 Dec. 1827. Children:

Richard b. 5 June 1833; unm.
Susan. Unm. Deceased.
Olive J. m. Marshall L. Spinney of Eliot, 9 Sept. 1854.
Esther m. Eben Odiorne.
James. Lives in Rhode Island.
Hannah Jane. Died at age of sixteen.

PIERCE.

Dr. Daniel Pierce came from Newbury, Mass., and lived at the head of Spruce Creek. He died 23 Aug. 1803, aged 63. His intentions of marriage with Olive, dau. of Rishworth and Abigail (Gerrish) Jordan, were recorded 20 Sept. 1765. He married soon after Ruth Sargent, who died 1 Dec. 1800. Their children were:

Edward Sargent b. 1 Aug. 1768.
Charles b. 29 July 1770. Lived in Philadelphia.
Daniel b. 26 April 1772; m. Nancy Adams 15 Sept. 1794.
William b. 9 Dec. 1774; d. 18 March 1826.
Benjamin b. 22 Jan. 1777.
Nathaniel Sargent b. 31 March 1779.
Olive b. 19 May 1781.
Washington b. 4 July 1783.
Joseph b. 18 Jan. 1786.

Daniel, son of Dr. Daniel Pierce, married, 15 Sept. 1794, Nancy, dau. of Mark and Mercy (Dennett) Adams. He died 10 Sept. 1832. She died 4 April 1842, aged 70 years. Children:

Olive m. Jonathan Hammond, Jr., 17 April 1816.
Joseph, drowned at age of 19.
Thomas, died in 1830.
Mary b. 1802; d. about 1835.
Elizabeth b. 14 April 1805.
Daniel b. 10 Aug. 1808; m. 29 Nov. 1831 Mary J., dau. of Daniel and Sarah (Cutts) Bartlett; d. 4 April 1861. Ch., George, a physician; Anne m. Dennis Shapleigh; Mary m. ——— Stewart; and Ellen.

PILSBURY.

Joseph Pilsbury, born in Newbury, Mass., 16 Jan. 1694-5, was fourth in descent from William Pilsbury, who married in Dorchester, Mass., 1641, Dorothy Crosby and settled in Newbury in 1651. Joseph married (1) Mehitable Weed, (2) Rebecca, dau. of Daniel Fogg. Pub. 19 March 1725-6. He died before 1745.

Nathan b. 23 Sept. 1719; d. in York 13 Dec. 1745.
Stephen b. 20 June 1721; m. Mary ———. Settled in York.
Abigail b. 16 March 1724-5; m. 29 Oct. 1745 Joseph Field.

Children by second marriage:

JOSEPH b. 5 Nov. 1727; m. Mehitable Dennett 9 Jan. 1752.

BENJAMIN b. 2 Aug. 1729; m. 16 Dec. 1750 Eleanor Moore. She m. (2) Isaac Chick, 15 Nov. 1759.

Children of Joseph and Mehitable (Dennett) Pilsbury.

JOSEPH m. 3 Nov. 1774 Sarah Emery. Moved to Thomaston, Me. See Hist. of Thomaston.

NATHAN b. about 1760; m. 16 Jan. 1788 Lucy Emery; d. in Thomaston 23 May 1826.

TOBIAS m. 1776, Hannah Woodbury of Falmouth, Me.

PLACE.

John Place was born 21 Aug. 1749. His wife Elizabeth was born 26 Sept. 1755. John Place married Elizabeth Hutchings in Portsmouth 6 Sept. 1773. He died 13 Feb. 1807. Had a sister Molly, born 20 Feb. 1758. His children were:

EUNICE b. 18 Nov. 1773; pub. to Benjamin Fernald, 4th, 23 Aug. 1795.

MARY b. 22 May 1776.

JOHN b. 11 Oct. 1778.

THOMAS b. 15 July 1780.

WILLIAM b. 29 April 1782.

DANIEL b. 16 Nov. 1784; m. Sally Sargent 21 Dec. 1809.

ELIZABETH b. 4 Nov. 1786; m. Jonathan Godsoe 20 July 1806.

JOSHUA b. 17 Nov. 1788; m. Parmela Fernald 1 July 1818.

ANN b. 2 April 1790; m. John Carr 19 Oct. 1814.

HANNAH b. 13 June 1792; m. Simon Godsoe 11 Dec. 1825.

JONATHAN b. 9 April 1795.

MARGERY BROWN b. 28 Jan. 1797.

MARTHA b. 6 Nov. 1798.

PLAISTED.

Roger Plaisted witnessed a deed in 1654, had grants in 1659 and 1670 of 364 acres of land. Was Selectman, Representative to General Court, and Lieutenant. He and son Roger were slain by Indians 16 Oct. 1675, and another son is said to have

been mortally wounded. He married Olive Colman, who married, (2) John Wincoll before 1682.

ROGER m. Hannah, dau. of Wm. Furber of Dover. Slain 16 Oct. 1675.
WILLIAM b. 1652; m. and lived in Boston. See Coll. of Mass. Hist. Society, Series 4, Vol. 8, p. 362.
1. JAMES m. before 1680 Lydia Hitchcock, (2) Mary Sayward.
2. JOHN m. Mary Pickering.
ELISHA m. Elizabeth Harvey 11 Oct. 1689; d. in 1690.
3. ICHABOD m. Mary Jose.
ELIZABETH.
FRANCES m. Daniel Simpson of York about 1696; d. 11 Feb. 1746.
MEHITABLE m. Thomas Goodwin.

1. James Plaisted married Lydia, dau. of Richard and Lucretia (Williams) Hitchcock, (2) Mary, dau. of Edward and Susanna (Wheelwright) Rishworth and widow of John Sayward of York. She was born 8 Jan. 1660, was captured 25 Jan. 1692 and carried to Canada by Indians and there bapt. 8 Dec. 1693. Children by first marriage were:

LT. ROGER b. about 1685. Lived in Berwick, 1719-36.
SON, killed by Indians March 1690.
FRANCIS m. Hannah Colman in Boston 28 March 1706. His will is dated 15 Jan. 1707.

Children by second marriage:

LYDIA b. 4 Jan. 1696.
OLIVE b. 1 May 1698; m. 1718, Samuel Jordan, (2) 3 Jan. 1744 Rev. Thomas Smith of Falmouth, Me.; d. 3 Jan. 1763.
JOSEPH b. about 1700; m. Aug. 1724 Mrs. Mary Craige, dau. of Abraham and Mary (Bragdon) Preble of York, b. 17 Feb. 1695. He died 25 Aug. 1752. Ch., Sarah b. 26 Dec. 1725 m. 15 Nov. 1747 John Swett; James b. 7 March 1727-8, d. 10 Aug. 1728; John b. 1733, m. Mary, dau. of Paul Nowell; and perhaps Joseph.

2. John Plaisted married Mary, dau. of John and Mary (Stanyan) Pickering of Portsmouth, who was born 18 July 1668. He was speaker of the House in New Hampshire in 1695, Councillor in 1702 and Lieutenant earlier. Children were:

JOHN b. 6 Jan. 1682; m. 31 Oct. 1707 Jane Pemberton; buried at Point of Graves.
JOSHUA b. 20 Sept. 1685; died young.
MARY b. 29 March 1687; m. 1727, Wm. Spencer, (2) Capt. Thomas Phipps?
4. ELISHA m. Hannah Wheelwright.

James m. Sarah Wise, dau. of Rev. Jeremiah. Ch. Mary bapt. 16 July 1749, Sarah bapt. 28 Oct. 1750, Mary bapt. 25 June 1753, m. Joseph Gerrish 3 Dec. 1772 (?) and Hannah bapt. 14 May 1754.

Mehitable m. Timothy Gerrish.

3. Ichabod Plaisted was juryman in 1690, Judge of Probate 1710-15, and died 17 Nov. 1715 in the 52d year of his age. He married, 5 Jan. 1692-3, Mary, dau. of Christopher and Hannah (Martyn) Jose of Portsmouth, who was born 10 Oct. 1666.

Samuel b. 10 June 1696; m. 4 Aug. 1717, Hanuah, dau. of Lieut. Gov. John and Sarah (Hunking) Wentworth, b. 4 July 1700. He d. 20 March 1731-2. No. ch. survived him. Widow m. 4 Sept. 1732, Theodore Atkinson and d. 12 Dec. 1769.

Ichabod b. 21 July 1700; m. 1720, Sarah Brown; d. in Salem, Mass., 9 Dec. 1762. Ch., Mary, Ichabod and Sarah. Ichabod b. 20 Oct. 1720, grad. at Harvard, m. Eunice dau. of Benj. Brown of Salem, Mass., and d. in 1755. Widow m. Timothy Fitch.

Mary b. 6 Oct. 1702; m. Ellis Huske 25 Oct. 1720.

Olive b. 29 Aug. 1708.

Third Generation.

4. Elisha Plaisted married 16 Sept. 1712, Hannah, dau. of John Wheelwright of Wells, and settled in Scarboro, Me. Children were:

John b. 6 May 1714.

Joshua b. 31 Aug. 1715.

Elisha b. 3 April 1717.

Mary b. 16 Dec. 1718; m. Elisha Hill.

6. James bapt. 10 July 1720; m. Mary ———.

Mehitable bapt. Nov. 1723.

Hannah bapt. 30 May 1725; m. 1740 James Scammon, (2) Ebenezer Ayer 4 July 1754.

Samuel bapt. 25 June 1727; m. Mrs. Elizabeth Libby of Scarboro; 6 children.

7. William bapt. 15 March 1729-30; m. Jane Hight.

Elizabeth bapt. 26 Dec. 1721; m. Nicholas Shapleigh 7 April 1748.

Fourth Generation.

6. Children of James and Mary (———) Plaisted of Berwick.

Shipway bapt. 25 Aug. 1745.

Hannah bapt. 9 Aug. 1747.

Abigail bapt. 13 July 1755.

7. William Plaisted married, 8 April 1752, Jane Hight. Widow m. 1774, Ebenezer Lord and d. 10 Apr. 1822.

John b. 25 May 1753.

William b. Oct. 1755.

Elisha b. 25 Dec. 1758.

George Walton b. 1 March 1760.

Ichabod b. 2 Oct. 1763; m. Charity Church, (2) Elizabeth Leighton. Settled in Pittston, Me.

Samuel b. 16 Feb. 1766; m. 1787 Elizabeth Hart, who d. 1 March 1831, aged 65. He d. 28 Jan. 1841. Had ten ch. b. in Jefferson, Me., of whom William b. 16 April 1792 was the father of Harris M. Plaisted, Governor of Maine.

Elizabeth b. 27 July 1767; m. John Hooper; d. 11 Nov. 1801 in South Paris, Me.

POPE.

Richard Pope, fisherman, bought 25 acres of Robert Jordan at Cape Elizabeth 12 Nov. 1685. He was of Winter Harbor in June 1688 and then sold the above mentioned land "With consent of Sarah my now wife." He bought land at Winter Harbor in 1691 and his widow sold it in 1694. The "untimely Death" of Richard Pope is mentioned in court records of 1694. Widow lived in Kittery. Children were probably:

Mary m. William Rogers 17 Nov. 1706, (2) Richard Rice 1 Sept. 1726.

Richard m. Sarah Spinney.

William perhaps; m. Joanna, dau. of Sylvanus Tripe in Portsmouth 16. A ug. 1714. Had daus. Mary and Margaret and perhaps other children.

Hannah perhaps; m. William Stanley 20 Oct. 1714.

Richard Pope married Sarah, dau. of Samuel and Margaret (Shepherd) Spinney. Lived on the road from the head of Spruce Creek to York. Will 1760-1782. Children recorded:

David b. 24 Nov. 1727; m. 24 Aug. 1772 Mary Cole; d. s. p. 15 Dec. 1798.

Elizabeth b. 9 April 1729; m. Edmund Hammons 7 Feb. 1748-9.

Richard b. 19 April 1731; not named in will.

Sarah b. 7 Oct. 1733; m. James Pickernell 13 March 1774.

Dorcas b. 11 Oct. 1736; unm. in 1799.

Mary b. 30 April 1740; unm. in 1799.

Marriage Intentions.

12 May 1739 Mary Pope and William Chandler, both of Kittery.

28 Nov. 1747 Katharine Pope of Kittery and John Long of Rye, N. H.

PRAY.

The ancient name of this family in England isPré, signifying a Meadow. Quinton Pray, born in 1595 as a deposition shows, came to Lynn, Mass., as an iron-worker about 1640. He removed to Braintree and died there 17 June 1667. Had wife Joan and children Richard, m. Mary ——— and lived in Providence, R. I.; John; Hannah, m. Henry Neale; and Dorothy, b. about 1644, m. 24 Dec. 1661, Richard Tayer (Thayer.)

John, son of Quinton Pray, m. 7 May 1657, Joanna Dowman. She was made administratrix of his estate 31 Oct. 1676. She married (2) Daniel Livingstone and settled in York, Me., with her three youngest children. See York Deeds IV. 45 cf. Suffolk Deeds XIX. 159 and XXIV. 212. Her second account as administratrix was rendered 7 July 1699, by Joanna Livingstone, late Pray. Her second husband was killed by Indians 20 Aug. 1694. See article in N. E. Reg. 1901 by its editor, Henry Ernest Woods. Children by first marriage:

John b. 11 March 1658; d. 25 Nov. 1658.
John b. 11 July 1659; d. young.
Ephraim b. about 1661; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Hayden; lived in Braintree.
Hannah b. 4 March 1663; d. 12 Dec. 1664.
Hannah b. 16 March 1665; m. James Bell of Taunton, Mass.
Richard b. 3 May 1667; d. before 1699.
2. Samuel b. 16 May 1669; m. Mary Fernald.
Joseph b. about 1671; m. Mary Grant. See below.
John b. 10 Feb. 1673-4; d. before 1699.
Dorothy b. about 1675; m. Daniel Furbish.

Third Generation.

2. Samuel Pray married Mary, dau. of Thomas and Temperance Fernald and was living in Kittery in 1696. She was made administratrix of his estate 19 Oct. 1708. He was a mariner and lived on Gunnison's Neck. Administration was granted to Samuel Pray on estate of his father Samuel, May 10, 1722. Probably his mother had died. Children were probably:

3. Samuel m. Alice Mendum.
Mary m. Samuel Stacy 2 Nov. 1721.
Hannah m. Thomas Rand of Newcastle 24 May 1722.
John m. Joanna Jose in Portsmouth 2 June 1709.
Daughter m. Robert Mendum.

Fourth Generation.

3. Samuel Pray married, 17 Nov. 1726, Alice, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Downing) Mendum. He died Jan. 1762, as recorded in an old Furbish diary. His wife died 20 April 1757, and he may have married (2) Sarah Beaver 7 June 1759. Children:

4. Ebenezer b. 24 Oct. 1728; m. Elizabeth Gunnison.
5. Samuel b. 19 April 1731; m. Susanna Dunn.
6. Joshua b. 14 Feb. 1733; m. Ruth Gunnison.

John b. 14 Feb. 1736; m. Mary, dau. of John and Eleanor (Dennett) Orr. Son Samuel, b. 3 Dec. 1789? m. Lucy Fernald.

William b. 16 March 1740; m. Sarah Orr 20 Nov. 1784. She was sister to Mary.

Joseph b. 6 Aug. 1742.

Nathaniel b. 29 March 1747.

Fifth Generation.

4. Ebenezer Pray married Elizabeth, dau. of Elihu and Elizabeth (Eastwick) Gunnison. Children bapt. at Kittery Point.

John bapt. 1 July 1753; m. Jane Mesier. Sea captain. Died in New York 7 Feb. 1812, aged 59.

Sarah bapt. 26 Feb. 1755.

Mary bapt. 8 May 1763; m. John Whitelock 2 Oct. 1776?

Margery bapt. 26 July 1767.,

Peggy bapt. 23 July 1769.

Eastwick bapt. 13 Oct. 1771.

Wiliam bapt. 5 March 1775.

5. Samuel Pray married, 27 Sept. 1753, Susanna Dunn, (2) perhaps, Sarah Beaver 7 June 1759. Children recorded:

Mary b. 16 July 1755.

Alice b. 2 Oct. 1757.

Joshua bapt. 11 Oct. 1761.

Kitty bapt. 29 May 1763.

Susanna bapt. 6 Nov. 1768.

6. Joshua Pray married Ruth, dau. of Elihu and Dorothy (Emerson) Gunnison, 28 July 1759 in Portsmouth, N. H. Children baptized at Kittery Point.

Margery bapt. March 1762.

Dorothy bapt. 19 Jan. 1766.

Joshua bapt. 31 July 1768.

William bapt. 16 June 1771.
Elizabeth bapt. 26 Sept. 1773.
Anna bapt. 7 Jan. 1776.
John Gunnison bapt. 18 Sept. 1780.

PRAY.

Joseph, son of John and Joanna (Dowman) Pray, born about 1671, married Mary, dau. of Peter Grant and moved from York to Berwick in 1703. Will, 11 July 1747-18 Oct. 1748, names the following children except Elizabeth.

Elizabeth b. 12 April 1704; m. 25 May 1727 Samuel Walton of Newcastle?
John m. Experience ———.
Peter m. ———.
Samuel m. Dorothy, dau. of Samuel Cromwell.
Joanna m. ——— Yeaton.
Mary m. ——— Wallingford.
Martha m. Barsham Allen 4 Nov. 1726.
Miriam m. ——— Lord.

Fourth Generation.

Children of John and Experience (———) Pray, bapt. at South Berwick.

Elizabeth bapt. 12 Sept. 1731; m. John Blewet 1 Feb. 1753?
John bapt. 1 July 1733.
Mary bapt. 13 July 1735.
Experience bapt. 5 June 1735; m. Richard Yeaton, 5 Feb. 1759.
Martha bapt. 20 May 1739; m. Tristram Fall, Jr. 5 Nov. 1759.
Stephen bapt. 23 Aug. 1741; m. Meribah Guptell, 23 March 1769?
Joshua bapt. 5 June 1743.
Jane bapt. 5 June 1743.
Nathaniel bapt. 20 April 1746; m. 1 May 1771 Mehitable Libby?
Joanna bapt. 25 May 1749; m. 13 Aug. 1767 Elisha Andrews, Jr.?
Abraham bapt. 30 Dec. 1753.

Samuel Pray married Dorothy, dau. of Samuel Cromwell of Dover, born 13 May 1713. She was once captured by Indians. See Wentworth Genealogy I. 493. Children bapt. at South Berwick.

Joseph bapt. 14 Oct. 1739; m. 21 March 1765 Mary Libby?
Rachel bapt. 8 May 1748; m. Charles Stackpole. See Stackpole Genealogy.

Dorothy bapt. 8 May 1748; m. Joseph Quint 18 May 1769.
Samuel bapt. 16 Jan. 1737-8; died young.
Joseph bapt. 16 Jan. 1737-8; died young.
Moses bapt. 16 Jan. 1737-8; m. Margaret Frost 8 Feb. 1776? Tate says, "Died 25 April 1774 Ellis [Alice?] wife of Moses Pray of Berwick."
Eliphalet bapt. 25 May 1749; m. Mary Guptell 23 Dec. 1773.
Mary bapt. 30 Dec. 1753.
Samuel bapt. 28 Sept. 1755, at Blackberry Hill, Berwick.

Children of Peter Pray, all bapt. at South Berwick, 12 May 1749.

William m. Rachel Grant 12 Sept. 1763?
Alexander.
James.
Peter.
Love m. Moses Weymouth 19 Nov. 1760.
Molly.

Unclassified Marriages.

13 Sept. 1753, Samuel Pray and Elizabeth, dau. of John Tucker.
9 Feb. 1758 John Butler and Elizabeth Pray.
10 April 1776 Jeremiah Emery and Anna Pray.
26 Aug. 1778 John Dennett and Sarah Pray.
5 Dec. 1776 Joseph Jellison, Jr., and Abigail Pray.
16 April 1787 Capt. Joseph Pray and Mary Hight.

RACKLIFF.

This name is also written Racklift and may have been originally Radcliffe. John Rackliffe witnessed a deed in 1673. He married Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Trafton of York. See York Deeds, IV. 79. Widow married Samuel Johnson.

John Rackliff, Jr., of York, married (1) Mary ———, who died 14 May 1718, (2) Joanna Pike, (3) Mrs. Mehitable Davis of Kittery, 6 Aug. 1730. She was dau. of Capt. Joseph Chandler of Andover, Mass. Children by first marriage:

John b. in Portsmouth 6 June 1715.
William b. in York 22 April 1717.

Children by third marriage:

Benjamin b. 21 May 1731.
Joseph Chandler b. 6 Feb. 1732-3.
Mary b. 15 Oct. 1734.
Joanna, twin to Mary.

William Rackliff, perhaps from Scituate, Mass., born in 1658, as per deposition, seems to have been related to John of York. He was a landowner in Kittery earlier than 1686 and is menitoned in 1694. He probably died soon after the last date. He married Mary, dau. of Charles Nelson and lived near the end of Eliot Neck. Children:

WILLIAM m. Martha Deering.
HANNAH m. Moses Hanscom.
MARY m. Thomas Knight.

William Rackliff, Jr., married, 5 Jan. 1708-9, Martha, dau. of Roger Deering. Children recorded:

WILLIAM b. 9 Aug. 1711; m. Temperance Mitchell. Pub. 16 June 1739.
NELSON b. 12 Nov. 1713.
MARY b. 4 Nov. 1715.
MARTHA b. 24 Nov. 1717; m. Samuel Mitchell, Jr., 10 July 1745.
HANNAH bapt. 2 June 1728; pub. to Enoch Plummer 29 Dec. 1739.
SAMUEL bapt. 2 June 1728; m. Mary Barter. Pub. 26 Nov. 1743. Ch., Samuel bapt. 23 Sept. 1744; Hannah bapt. 13 July 1754; Jane bapt. 13 July 1754; Pelatiah bapt. 21 Sept. 1746.

RAITT.

Alexander Raitt, a Scotchman, born about 1722, came to Kittery about 1745 and married, 2 Oct. 1747, Miriam, widow of Eliot Frost and dau. of Hon. John Frost of Newcastle, N. H. He was a mariner and died in the West Indies. His widow, born 8 Oct. 1722, died 3 June 1807. Their children were:

ALEXANDER b. 15 Feb. 1749; d. 9 Sept. 1751.
JAMES b. 28 Aug. 1751; d. s. p. 28 Feb. 1776.
1. WILLIAM b. 22 April 1753; m. Sarah Leighton.
2. JOHN b. 20 Feb. 1755; m. Sally Goodwin.
ANDREW b. 31 Jan. 1757; d. s. p. 27 May 1791.
MARY b. 16 Jan. 1761; m. Reuben Ferguson 18 Feb. 1779.
MIRIAM b. 29 June 1762; m. (1) William Ferguson 27 Nov. 1781, (2) 23 Dec. 1788, Benjamin Gerrish.

1. William, son of Alexander and Miriam (Frost) Raitt, married, 16 Dec. 1773, Sarah, dau. of Dea. William Leighton.

He died 8 Sept. 1834. She died 27 Feb. 1828 aged 74. Children were:

Isabella b. 21 June 1774; m. William Shapleigh, her cousin, 14 Sept. 1794.

Elizabeth b. 16 Nov. 1777; m. Samuel Shorey 27 Oct. 1793; d. 29 March 1799.

James b. 4 April 1779.

Mary b. 27 Sept. 1781; m. James Jenkins 16 Nov. 1800; d. 20 Feb. 1816.

3. John b. 16 July 1784; m. Anna Marsh.

William b. 22 Jan. 1787; m. 1815, Bathsheba Chandler of Saco. He lived in Saco and died 5 Nov. 1868 and was buried in Eliot.

Miriam b. 25 Oct. 1789; m. Mark Remick 10 Aug. 1812.

George b. 1 July 1792; m. Eliza Hamilton 2 Oct. 1820; d. 29 Nov. 1859. Ch., Oliver, Elizabeth and George W.

Olive b. 2 Feb. 1795; m. William Odiorne 15 June 1822, (2) Joseph Emery, 1831. She died 12 Nov. 1866.

2. John Raitt married, 17 Nov. 1791, Sally, dau. of Daniel and Sarah (Hobbs) Goodwin. He died 6 Oct. 1830. She died 19 Oct. 1852. Children:

Alexander b. 24 Jan. 1793; d. 1848 in Eliot; m. Sarah A. Hill of Wolfeboro, N. H. Ch., Thomas and Alexander.

Daniel b. 19 Nov. 1794; m. Elizabeth Nestle; d. 20 May 1874. A dau. Lizzie m. John Neal of Eliot.

Sally b. 23 Aug. 1796; pub. to Francis Frost 24 Sept. 1837; d. 8 Oct. 1876.

4. James b. 28 Nov. 1798; m. Betsey S. Tobey of York.

5. John b. 22 Feb. 1801; m. Betsey Ferguson.

Miriam b. 20 Jan. 1803; m. 9 Jan. 1828, John Field; d. 20 Dec. 1879.

Thomas b. 10 June 1805; d. 19 June 1810.

Abigail A. b. 22 April 1807; m. 9 Dec. 1829, Nathaniel H. Goodwin; d. 8 Feb. 1877.

Jefferson, or Jeremiah b. 6 Feb. 1810; d. 10 May 1824.

Thomas b. 22 March 1812; d. 1857 in Ohio. Unm.

Betsey G. b. 3 June 1817; m. Joshua Frost; d. 1856.

Third Generation.

3. John, son of William and Sarah (Leighton) Raitt, married, 6 April 1815, Anna Marsh of Brentwood, N. H. He d. 28 Aug. 1860. She d. 4 Nov. 1869, aged 73 years 8 months 16 days. Children were:

Eliza b. 16 Feb. 1816; m. Daniel Furbish.

6. Gilman b. 28 July 1818; m. Mary Nason.

John b. 15 Sept. 1820; m. Harriet Gale. Lived in Brooklyn, N. Y. Ch., Eugene, Harriet, John F., Mary E., and George W.

Sarah b. 15 Oct. 1822; m. 14 Jan. 1846, Bradbury P. Nutter, (2) Jonathan Ambrose Clough, 1 Sept. 1853.

7. William b. 23 Nov. 1825; m. Louisa Frost.

8. Henry M. b. 1 Nov. 1833; m. Sarah Jane Nason.

Isabella b. 23 Sept. 1837; m. Parker Carleton.

4. James, son of John and Sally (Goodwin) Raitt, married Betsey S. Tobey of York. Int. Rec. 10 Aug. 1821. She was born 22 Sept. 1802. He was a blacksmith and lived in Portsmouth, N. H. He died 11 July 1869. Children were:

Daniel G. b. 8 July 1822.
Jeremiah b. 3 April 1824.
James b. 28 March 1826; d. 9 May 1826.
Sarah E. b. 21 Oct. 1827.
Stephen T. b. 25 Oct. 1829.
Caroline D. b. 2 Nov. 1832; d. 18 Feb. 1874.
Armine D. twin to Caroline, d. 28 June 1867.
James W. b. 2 Nov. 1835.
John B. b. 7 March 1838.
George K. b. 23 April 1841.

5. John Raitt married, Aug. 1823, Betsey, dau. of Dennis and Amy (Fairfield) Ferguson. He died 29 Aug. 1863. She died 8 Nov. 1859, aged 56. Children:

Jefferson b. 8 Nov. 1824; m. (1) 26 Nov. 1849, Isabel, dau. of James and Isabel S. (Tobey) Knowlton, (2) 30 June 1858 Olivia S. Emery of Eliot, who d. 7 Nov. 1860, (3) 25 Sept. 1861, Sarah H. Ferguson of Eliot. He died 31 Jan. 1875, aged 51 years, 3 mos. Children by first marriage: Cyrus Melville b. 13 May 1851 d. 19 Aug. 1891; Mary Elizabeth b. 18 Oct. 1853 m. June 1877, Daniel Leavitt of York; Isabel K. b. 30 May 1856 m. Charles F. Paddock of Newton, Mass. Children by third marriage; Edward Irving b. 11 Nov. 1862 d. 31 Aug. 1864; Annie Edna b. 6 March 1866.

James b. 17 Jan. 1826; m. (1) Margaret Munroe of Bristol, Me., and has ch., Charles and Jane who died young, and Margaret who m. (1) Fred Dexter, (2) George Heard of Alton Bay, N. H.; James m. (2) Mrs. Nancy Munroe Cutler.

John Fairfield b. 2 June 1841; m. 1 Nov. 1862 Susan A. M. Lord b. 30 Aug. 1838. Ch., Edith Morton b. 3 Feb. 1866; Mabel Altine b. 21 May 1867 m. 30 May 1888, Irvin Edgar Goodwin.

Clementine b. 10 May 1830; m. 30 Dec. 1855 Sylvester Bartlett.

Elizabeth b. 18 Sept. 1833; d. 24 July 1853.

FOURTH GENERATION.

6. Gilman Raitt married, 2 Nov. 1843, Mary, dau. of William and Sarah (Wilkinson) Nason. Children:

JOHN b. 4 Aug. 1844; m. Abbie J. Orne. No children.
MATILDA C. b. 11 Feb. 1849; m. Percival B. Downing.
NELLIE M. b. 14 Aug. 1862.
GEORGE W. died 16 March 1870.

7. William, son of John and Anna (Marsh) Raitt, married, 29 Sept. 1847, Louisa, dau. of John and Mary Ann (Seavey) Frost. He died 15 May 1885, aged 57 years 7 months. She was born 11 March 1830. Children:

WILLIAM FRANK b. 27 Aug. 1848; m. Caroline Gage, (2) Imogene Stanton. Ch., Frederick and Lillian G.

CHARLES A. b. 3 Feb. 1851; m. Caroline L. Frye. Ch., Arthur G., Cora E., George W., Marion L., Charles C., Norman J., Roland F., and Florence E.

JOHN b. 4 Feb. 1854; m. Sarah Newton. Ch., Bertha N. and Edna G.
IDA ANNA b. 24 Nov. 1856; d. 8 June 1863.
CORA E. b. 14 Dec. 1859; d. 27 March 1875.
ANDREW E. b. 11 Oct. 1862; d. 16 June 1865.
JOSEPHINE M. b. 18 May 1864; m. George Howe of Boston.
SARAH BELLE b. 18 April 1867; d. 28 March 1875.
WILBER b. 22 Dec. 1874; d. 31 March 1875.

8. Henry M., son of John and Anna (Marsh) Raitt, married, 6 Sept. 1853, Sarah Jane, dau. of Robert and Hannah (Chick) Nason. Children:

LAURA H. b. 31 July 1857.
WILLARD E. b. 5 Oct. 1859; m. Mary Rogers.
LILLIAN M. b. 9 April 1863.
ANNIE M., b. 11 Nov. 1866.

REED.

John Reed had a grant of land in 1671. It may have been the same one who witnessed the deed in Wells in 1661. He had wife Mary and the following children recorded.

DELIVERANCE b. 26 Aug. 1670.

JOHN b. 11 April 1674; m. ——— and had son Jacob b. 30 Sept. 1697, who m. Agnes Tenney. Pub. 11 March 1720-21.

ELIZABETH b. 4 Sept. 1677.

Pub. 2 Nov. 1728 Francis Roberts and Abigail Reed.

Pub. 25 Sept. 1730 Isaac Reed of Berwick and Rebecca Clark of Portsmouth.

REMICK.

Christian Remick came from England or from Holland. He was born in 1631 and was living at Kittery 24 Jan. 1715. He signed the submission to Massachusetts in 1652. He settled on Eliot Neck, where he had a grant of fifty-two acres confirmed by the town, 8 April 1651. Six later grants are recorded. His house stood near the river, not far from the present school-house. He was a planter and surveyor and was often one of the selectmen and Treasurer of the town. His wife Hannah was living 30 April 1703. Christian Remick was a proprietor of old Kittery, and when the common lands of Kittery and Berwick were divided, about 1750, his grandson, Nathaniel Remick, received several hundred acres. The following children are recorded.

HANNAH b. 25 April 1656; m. Richard Gowell.

MARY b. 7 Aug. 1658; m. Peter Dixon.

1. JACOB b. 23 June 1660; m. (1) Lydia ——— (2) Mary (Shapleigh?)

SARAH b. 16 July 1663; m. (1) John Thomson, (2) John Sloper, (3) Moses Worster.

ISAAC b. 20 July 1665; m. Elizabeth ——— and had children, Jane, Jacob and Isaac born in Kittery. Sold his farm in 1698 to John Dennet and moved to S. Carolina.

ABRAHAM b. 9 June 1667; m. 1692, Elizabeth Freeman in Eastham, Mass., and settled there. Had grants of land in Kittery.

MARTHA b. 20 Feb. 1669; m. Thomas Cole.

2. JOSHUA b. 24 April 1672; m. Ann Lancaster.

LYDIA b. 8 Feb. 1676.

1. Sergt. Jacob Remick, son of Christian, was a farmer and ship builder. He also served as selectman and Treasurer. Had grants of land in 1699 and 1703. A descendant, John W. Remick, owns most of those grants. The names of his two wives were Lydia and Mary. Their surnames before marriage are unknown. His will, made 22 May 1739, was probated 16 July 1745. The children by first marriage were:

STEPHEN b. 6 June 1684; named in his father's will. No record of family.

3. JACOB b. 6 March 1686-7; m. Rebecca Sloper, (2) widow Mary Hobbs, (3) widow Deborah Barter.

Children by second marriage:

4. JOHN b. 7 Oct. 1692; m. 16 Sept. 1722 Mary Wilson, (2) Elizabeth Ham, (3) Catharine Lewis.

SAMUEL b. 28 May 1694; m. 22 Oct. 1717 Elizabeth Mason. d. s. p. in Kittery.

Lydia b. 9 June 1696; m. 30 May 1719 William Phillips of Kittery.

Tabitha b. 27 Dec. 1698; probably died young.

5. James b. 23 Jan. 1701; m. Abigail Benjamin of Charlestown, Mass.

Mary b. 25 Feb. 1703; m. 19 Dec. 1725 Isaac Johnson of Charlestown, Mass.

Sarah b. 21 March 1705-6; m. Samuel Morgrage.

Timothy b. 9 April 1708; m. 18 Dec. 1729 Rachel Brown at Newbury, Mass.

Elizabeth b. 20 Aug. 1710; m. Moses Paul, probably.

6. Nathaniel b. 16 Dec. 1721; m. 21 May 1741, Jane Libby.

Joseph b. 7 Oct. 1715; probably died young.

Hannah, named in her father's will. Unm.

2. Joshua Remick, son of Christian, married, 21 Dec. 1693, at Amesbury, Mass., Ann Lancaster, (2) Sept. 1716 Mary Hepworth of Portsmouth. He lived on the homestead at Eliot Neck. Had grants in 1694 and 1701. Family recorded as follows.

Hannah b. 10 March 1694-5 m. 1 April 1714 Thomas Palmer, (2) Nathan Adams of York.

Sarah b. 27 Aug. 1696; m. James Locke of Hampton, N. H. Int. Rec. 8 Oct. 1720.

7. Joshua b. 4 Sept. 1698; m. Dorcas Hill. Int. Rec. 29 April 1729.

Joseph b. 10 Nov. 1700. Unknown.

Anne b. 19 Oct. 1702, m. John Cottle of Kittery.

Ichabod b. 27 July 1704; m. 21 Nov. 1731 Lydia Scriggins. Died 6 April 1733.

8. Isaac b. 14 Feb. 1705; m. (1) Anne Allen, (2) Mary Pettegrew.

Dorcas bapt. 22 May 1715 at Portsmouth; m. (1) Joseph Pitman of Portsmouth; (2) ——— Fernald.

Lydia bapt. 28 Aug. 1720; m. 15 July 1751 John Worster. Their dau. Lydia m. Gen. John Sullivan.

Mary bapt. 28 Aug. 1720.

Third Generation.

3. Jacob, son of Jacob and Lydia Remick, was a cooper and lived at the head of Great Cove in Kittery. He married, (1) 4 Jan. 1710, Rebecca, dau. of John Sloper, (2) 18 Dec. 1724, widow Mary Hobbs, (3) 19 April 1752, Deborah, widow of John Barter and daughter of Nathaniel Keen of Kittery. He died about 1760, aged 74.

John b. 23 Sept. 1711; lived at Dover, N. H.

Samuel b. 9 May 1713; lived in London, Eng.

Abigail b. 21 Aug. 1715.

Lydia b. 25 June 1717.

9. Benjamin b. 30 April 1719; m. Elizabeth Deed.
Stephen b. 16 April 1721.
Gideon or Jacob bapt. 11 Oct. 1723 at First Parish.

4. John, son of Jacob and Mary Remick, was a cordwainer and lived on ten acres given him by his father. He married, 21 July 1713, Elizabeth Ham at Portsmouth, (2) 16 Sept. 1722 Mary, dau. of Joseph and Hannah (Endle) Wilson. (3) Catharine Lewis. Int. Rec. 22 Nov. 1738. His children were:

10. John m. (1) Margaret Hamilton, (2) Dorcas ———.
Elizabeth m. 9 March 1741 Samuel Welch of Kittery.
11. William b. about 1726; thrice married.
12. Enoch b. 1 April 1730; m. 1753, Abigail Trefethen of Kittery.
Mary m. 28 Sept. 1749 Daniel Lydston of Kittery.

5. James, son of Jacob and Mary Remick, married Abigail Benjamin and lived in Newbury and Charlestown, Mass. Their chidren were:

Benjamin b. 28 April 1731 at Kittery.
David b. 22 Feb. 1732-3 at Kittery.
Joseph b. 25 Sept. 1734 at Kittery.
Abigail b. 20 Oct. 1736 at Charlestown, Mass.

6. Nathaniel, son of Jacob and Mary Remick, lived on the farm in Eliot now owned by his great grandson, John W. Remick. He was selectman of Kittery many years, proprietor of the towns of Shapleigh and Parsonsfield, and member of the Committee of Safety in 1775-6. He married, 21 May 1741, Jane Libby. He died 28 June 1783; she died 19 March 1784, aged 61. Their children were:

Elizabeth b. 31 Oct. 1748; m. 28 July 1774 Jonathan Hammond.
Joseph b. 2 Sept. 1751; settled in Shapleigh, Me.
Mary b. 13 April 1754.
13. Samuel b. 26 Jan. 1757; m. Ann Fernald.
Nathaniel b. 7 Aug. 1759.
Jacob b. 10 Jan. 1762; m. 7 Aug. 1788 Abigail Brackett; d. 9 May 1843, in North Berwick.
Timothy twin to Jacob; d. 4 July 1828 in Shapleigh.
James b. 26 Nov. 1764. Settled in Parsonsfield; d. there July 31, 1822.

7. Joshua, son of Joshua and Ann (Lancaster) Remick, lived on the old homestead at Eliot Neck. He was a ship wright.

He married, 1729, Dorcas, dau. of Joseph and Susanna (Beedle) Hill. Their children were probably:

14. Joseph m. Sarah Wells.
15. Ichabod m. Sarah Jackson.
Susanna m. 19 Oct. 1768 Thomas Dixon, at Newington.
Ruth m. 23 Aug. 1749 Joseph Goold.
Grace m. as his third wife, 4 Nov. 1755, Thomas Fernald.
Margaret, m. Samuel Dixon, lived at Kittery.

8. Isaac, son of Joshua and Ann (Lancaster) Remick, was a shipwright and lived on Eliot Neck. He belonged to Col. John Wheelwright's detachment of scouts, against the French and Indians, in 1722. Married (1) 26 Sept. 1726, Anne Allen, (2) 7 June 1753, Mary, widow of John Pettegrew.

16. Lemuel b. 11 Oct. 1727; m. Sarah Binge, (2) Mary More.
Nehemiah b. 13 June 1729.
Isaac b. 10 Feb. 1735; prob. died young.
Anna b. 17 July 1738; m. 23 Sept. 1756 James Fogg, Jr.
Samuel b. 5 April 1741.
Eunice b. 22 June 1743.

Children by second marriage:

17. Isaac b. 25 Oct. 1753; m. Martha Staples.
18. Timothy b. 9 or 19 Sept. 1755; m. Mercy Staples.

Fourth Generation.

10. John, son of John and Elizabeth (Ham) Remick, was a cordwainer and lived in the second parish (Eliot). Was living in 1763. He married (1) Margaret, dau. of Gabriel and Judith (Lord-Meads) Hamilton. A deed makes this certain. He was pub. 1 July 1742, to Margaret Arbuckle. John Remick may have been her second husband. He had wife Dorcas in 1763. His children were probably:

William born 1745; d. about 1855 at Brunswick, Me.
John bapt. 27 May 1750.
Elizabeth bapt. 23 Nov. 1752; m. 4 May 1773 Jedediah Lord.
Josiah bapt. 13 Nov. 1763.

11. William, son of John and Mary (Wilson) Remick, was a shipwright and farmer and lived near where the sixth district school-house of Eliot now is. He was a soldier in Capt. William

Staple's Company, in Sir William Pepperrell's Regiment at the capture of Louisburg in 1745. He was also a Sergeant of Capt. James Gowen's Company in Col. Jedediah Preble's Regiment, in Gen. Abercrombie's Army, in 1758. Was on the Committee of Safety in the Revolution. He served as selectman, was a large land owner and prominent in town affairs. He married (1) 21 Oct. 1752, Mary Paul of York, (2) Lydia Staples, (3) 5 Oct. 1779 Ruth Staples. He died in Eliot 10 Oct. 1813. Children by first marriage:

19. William b. 1753; d. 8 Aug. 1821 in Eliot; m. (1) Lucy Hammond; (2) Susanna Hammond.

Mary b. 9 Oct. 1754; m. 9 May 1775 Jeremiah Goodwin. Moved to Milton, N. H., in 1794. Died 4 July 1845.

Hannah m. (1) 8 May 1777 William Tobey, (2) Stephen Hanscom; d. 12 Dec. 1845, aged 87.

Grace m. 8 July 1784 Tobias Fry of Kittery.

Elizabeth m. (1) 17 June 1788 James Floid of Portsmouth, a Revolutionary soldier. He was lost at sea; m. (2) 23 June 1795 Peter Dixon; d. 4 Aug. 1854, aged 91.

Children by second marriage:

John b. 17 April 1771; m. (1) 17 Aug. 1794 Mary Butler, dau. of Capt. Edward and Eliza Butler of Portsmouth, N. H. She was born 18 May 1771. He died in Milton, N. H., 12 Sept. 1840.

Abigail, may have married Andrew Libby.

12. Enoch, son of John and Mary (Wilson) Remick, was a shipwright. He moved to Newmarket, N. H., in 1764 and to Tamworth, N. H., in 1779, where he died 11 May 1800. He married Abigail Trefethen. Int. Rec. 23 June 1753. She was born 3 July 1733 and died 16 Dec. 1829.

James, died in the Revolutionary Army.
Daniel died in the Revolutionary Army.
Enoch b. 3 June 1762; d. 28 March 1835.
John b. 8 Aug. 1763; d. 8 Feb. 1849.
Abigail b. 1767.
Polly b. 14 July 1769.
William b. 17 Dec. 1771.
Henry b. 30 June 1774.
Betsey.
Dorothy.

13. Samuel, son of Nathaniel and Jane (Libby) Remick, lived on his father's farm in Eliot. Selectman, Revolutionary

soldier. Major in the militia. Married 26 Dec. 1780 Ann Fernald. He died 28 Jan. 1826; she died 12 Feb. 1828.

Jane bapt. 4 Dec. 1787; m. 7 Feb. 1806 Samuel Shapleigh.
Nancy born 1781; m. 3 Oct. 1820 Capt. Daniel Knight.
Betsey m. 23 Oct. 1813 Benjamin Randall.
Mary. Unm. Died 28 Oct. 1819, aged 28 years.
Samuel bapt. 30 Oct. 1793. Died young.
20. Washington b. 4 May 1798; m. (1) Betsey Leighton, (2) Paulina Bradbury.
Oner bapt. 19 Sept. 1798; m. 3 June 1819 John R. Hill.
21. Nathaniel m. 1833, Betsey A. Smith of York.

9. Benjamin, son of Jacob and Rebecca (Sloper) Remick, was a ship builder. He married Elizabeth Deed. He died in 1782; she died in Aug. 1790. The following were their children:

22. Stephen b. 18 April 1746; m. (1) ——— Ham, (2) 31 June 1773, Hannah Rogers.
23. John b. 22 March 1748; m. 1772, Susanna Cole; d. at Milton, N. H., 25 June 1823.
Jane b. 25 June 1750; m. Jeremiah Staple; d. 1812. Lived in Scarborough.
24. Benjamin b. 26 Sept. 1753; m. Abigail Fernald.
25. Jacob b. 9 Dec. 1756; m. Susan Yeaton.
26. Josiah b. 10 Oct. 1758; m. Martha Kelley Parry.
Rebecca b. 7 Aug. 1761; m. 10 Oct. 1789, Samuel Hill.
Lydia b. 25 Oct. 1763; m. Richard Mitchell of Scarborough.
27. Mark b. 25 Oct. 1765; m. Hannah Moore.

14. Joseph, son of Joshua and Dorcas (Hill) Remick, married Sarah Wells, 25 June 1756, in Portsmouth. Shipwright and farmer. Moved to Lebanon, Me., in 1794.

Lydia b. 15 Aug. 1756.
Mary b. 29 Jan. 1758; m. 13 June 1784 David Rogers.
Margaret b. 28 Feb. 1760; m. 20 Dec. 1781 John Goold.
John b. 12 April 1766; m. 28 June 1792, Molly Stacy.
Susanna b. 2 Jan. 1768; m. 16 Jan. 1792 James Fernald, Jr.
Joseph b. 3 March 1773. Lived in Lebanon, Me.
Joshua b. 15 July 1782. Lived at Boston.

15. Ichabod, son of Joshua and Dorcas (Hill) Remick, was a cordwainer and farmer and lived on the old homestead of Christian Remick, and in his last years near the Greenacre Inn. He married Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah Jackson of Portsmouth, N. H.

Anna bapt. 26 Dec. 1768; m. 29 June 1780 Wm. Welch; d. 22 Sept. 1844, aged 88.
Ruth bapt. 26 Dec. 1768; prob. died young.

SARAH bapt. 26 Dec. 1768; m. 7 May 1787 Thomas Dixon.

NATHANIEL bapt. 26 Dec. 1768; d. about May 1824; m. 26 Jan. 1789 Abigail Paul. She died at Wakefield, N. H., 1831. No ch.

ICHABOD bapt. 22 Aug. 1770; prob. died young.

JAMES bapt. 13 Sept. 1774; unm. d. about 1807.

16. Lemuel, son of Isaac and Anne (Allen) Remick, married (1) Sarah Binge, Int. Rec. at Harwich, Mass., (2) 1765 Mary More of Kittery. He was a shipwright and farmer, living near Sturgeon Creek.

Children by first marriage probably:

SAMUEL, a sailor, lived in Kittery. Married, 19 Feb. 1795, Lucy, dau. of Christopher and Sarah (Kennard) Hammond. Prob. had daughters.

Children by second marriage:

NANCY m. 7 Aug. 1796, Benj. Fernald of Berwick.

MARY b. 22 Dec. 1773; unm.; d. 27 June 1845.

ALICE, died young.

18. Major Timothy, son of Isaac and Mary Remick, served in the Revolution from 8 May 1775 to Dec. 1783. He was promoted from private to Corporal, Sergeant, Lieutenant, Captain and Major. Was in the battles of Bunker Hill, Lake Champlain, Ticonderoga, Hubbardston, Saratoga, around Philadelphia, at Valley Forge, Monmouth, around New York City, Stony Point, at the evacuation of Boston, Philadelphia, and New York, and served longer than any other soldier from Kittery, over eight and a half years. He married, 25 July 1775, Mercy Staples of Kittery, born 24 Oct. 1757. He died in February 1785, of disease contracted in the Army. She died twenty-three years later, in Cornish, Me.

TIMOTHY b. 30 Sept. 1776; m. Mary, dau. of Rev. Levi Chadbourne; 13 ch.; d. 29 Nov. 1850. A Baptist minister at Cornish, Me.

SIMON b. 26 Dec. 1777; d. at age of 26, in the West Indies.

POLLY b. 4 Nov. 1780; m. Joseph White and lived at Levant, Me.

17. Isaac, son of Isaac and Mary Remick, lived on the old homestead at Eliot Neck. He married, 5 Aug. 1784, Martha, dau. of Solomon and Martha (Tobey) Staples. She was born in 1763 and died in April 1841. He died 16 Aug. 1817.

ANNA m. 26 Nov. 1801 Stephen R. Spinney.

MARY b. 1786; m. 24 April 1825 John Lundy of Eliot; d. July 1844.

RACHEL m. 20 May 1809 Robert Cole of Kittery; d. 16 Nov. 1855.

Isaac m. 24 Oct. 1813 Mary, dau. of Isaac Staples. Drowned 26 Sept. 1818, aged 28. Ch. William H. and Sarah, both unm.
28. Timothy b. 1794; m. Sarah Ripley.
Sarah m. John Stone.
Betsey m. 29 Dec. 1815 Daniel Brooks of Eliot.
Lydia, unm.
Charlotte m. 28 Dec. 1848 John Lundy; d. 30 April 1853, aged 51.
Martha m. 6 Jan. 1824, William Varney of Eliot. Died in 1843.
Clarissa b. 1807; m. 18 Feb. 1845 James Field of Eliot.

Fifth Generation.

19. William, son of William and Mary (Paul) Remick, was a farmer in what is now Eliot. Married (1) 5 Sept. 1776, Lucy, dau. of Jonathan and Ann (Rice) Hammond, who died 16 April 1804, aged 48; (2) 19 May 1808 Susanna Hammond, sister of first wife. He died 14 Aug. 1821.

Mary b. 4 Dec. 1776.
Lydia b. 15 Sept. 1778; m. 28 Nov. 1799 Thomas Remick.
29. Samuel b. 15 June 1780; m. Betsey Paul.
William b. 15 June 1782; d. 17 Dec. 1786.
30. Jeremiah b. 21 June 1784; m. Nancy Dixon.
31. William b. 25 Nov. 1787; m. Dorcas Kennard.
Livia b. 1 Nov. 1789; d. 18 Jan. 1806. Unm.
32. Enoch b. 24 Oct. 1792; m. Sarah Kingsbury.
James Rice b. 4 Jan. 1796; d. 8 March 1819. Unm.
Ann Rice b. 29 June 1799; m. (1) 9 April 1822 Charles P. Spinney; (2) John Tuttle. She died 23 July 1868.

20. Washington, son of Major Samuel and Ann (Fernald) Remick, was a farmer on the old homestead. He married (1) 4 Nov. 1824 Elizabeth Leighton, dau. of William and Miriam (Fernald) Leighton. She was born 14 March 1800 and died 10 Oct. 1831. He married (2) 28 May 1832, Paulina Bradbury of York, dau. of Joseph and Jerusha (Harmon) Bradbury. She was born 19 Sept. 1797 and died 22 Aug. 1844; m. (3) 5 March 1846 widow Sarah Dorr of North Berwick (dau. of John Chase), who died 28 Dec. 1893, aged 75 years 6 months 13 days. Children by first marriage:

Mary Ann b. 1825; d. 1891; m. Samuel Warren.
Augusta Jane d. 10 Oct. 1848, aged 20 years.

Children by second marriage:

Samuel b. 2 July 1833; d. 2 June 1838.
33. Joseph Bradbury b. 19 Sept. 1834; m. Angeline Brooks.
34. John Wesley b. 18 Oct. 1837; m. Emma Hammond.

Children by third marriage:

Frances b. 25 Sept. 1847; d. 17 Sept. 1848.
Harriet Josephine b. 18 Sept. 1848; m. Jan. 1872, James C. Lydston.
Augusta Sarah b. 6 Dec. 1851; d. 9 May 1867.
Clara Bell b. 17 Dec. 1856; d. 18 Jan. 1858.

21. Nathaniel, son of Major Samuel and Ann (Fernald) Remick, lived as a farmer on "Bolt Hill," Eliot. He married, 9 May 1833, Betsey Ann Smith of York. He died 26 Nov. 1880; she died 17 May 1878.

35. John Marshall b. 3 June 1834; m. Leonora Spinney.
36. Orestes b. 12 Aug. 1836; m. Sarah E. Shapleigh.
Henry b. 14 Nov. 1842; d. 7 Feb. 1871 Unm.

22. Stephen, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Deed) Remick, was a cordwainer and lived and died on his father's place. He married (1) ——— Ham, (2) 3 June 1773, Hannah Rogers. He died in August, 1800.

37. Thomas bapt. 14 July 1771; m. 28 Nov. 1799 Lydia Remick.

Children by second marriage:

Lydia bapt. 24 April 1774; d. 15 May 1851. Unm.
38 Josiah b. 1 May 1776; m. Lydia Fernald.
Eunice bapt. 27 Aug. 1775.
George bapt. 18 May 1777; died young.
Mary bapt. 5 Aug. 1789; m. 18 Oct. 1818 John Jones of Portsmouth; d. 1859.
Elizabeth b. about 1782; m. 28 April 1803 Simon Hanscom; d. 29 March 1861.
Sarah bapt. 20 Sept. 1780; d. in 1841. Unm.
George b. 4 Dec. 1784; d. 11 Sept. 1861; m. ——— Hill. Son, George W., killed in battle 12 May 1864, aged 36. Was in Co. A, 32 Me. Inf. Married 30 April 1860 Clarissa McCloud.
Joanna bapt. 5 Aug. 1789. Unm.

23. John, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Deed) Remick, was a carpenter. He moved to Milton, N. H., in 1799. Married 14 Jan. 1773, Susanna, dau. of Abner and Patience (Spinney) Cole. He died 25 June 1826.

Mary b. 30 Jan. 1775.
Elizabeth b. 20 March 1777; m. Charles Stevens of Eliot.
Susanna b. 21 Jan. 1779. Unm.
Patience b. 7 March 1781; m. 27 Nov. 1802, Mark Manson; d. 23 May 1875.

John D. b. 3 Aug. 1782; d. 24 June 1864 in Jefferson, N. H.
Sally b. 29 Dec. 1785; d. 12 Feb. 1855.
Apphia b. 29 Sept. 1789; d. 9 June 1847.
William b. 16 May 1792.

24. Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Deed) Remick, lived in Kittery, near the bridge to Portsmouth. He was a ship builder and naval constructor, a veteran of the American Revolution, and one of the builders of Paul Jones' ships. He married, 11 Jan. 1777, Abigail, dau. of John and Margaret (Fernald) Fernald. He died 31 Jan. 1839.

Benjamin b. 10 Feb. 1778; m. 3 Nov. 1803 Hannah Welch; d. in Westbrook, Me., 18 May 1856.
John b. 1 June 1779; d. 5 Sept. 1802 at Martinique, W. I. Unm.
39. Jacob b. 22 April 1781; m. 22 July 1804 Jane Brown.
Andrew b. 6 March 1783; never heard of after 1804.
40. Samuel Hill b. 14 Feb. 1785; m. Sarah M. Tucker.
Betsey b. 19 July 1786; m. 18 Feb. 1808 Oliver Manson; d. 25 Jan. 1845.
41. Rufus b. 12 May 1792; m. Sally Cram.
David Staple b. 9 Sept. 1798; d. 1 Sept. 1885 at Mattapoisett, Mass.

25. Jacob, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Deed) Remick, was a sailor and farmer. In the Revolution he served on the privateer Venus, was captured 1 June 1781 and was confined in a British prison. He married, 1 Nov. 1789, Susan Yeaton of Rye, N. H. He died 16 May 1814, at his home, near Kennard's Hill, in Eliot.

42. Mark b. 5 March 1791; m. Miriam Raitt.
Sally T. b. 18 May 1794; m. 5 June 1817 Capt. Daniel Hammond; d. 19 May 1781.

26. Josiah, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Deed) Remick, lived at the head of Great Cove, in Eliot. He was a soldier in the Revolution and afterward Captain in the Militia. He married, 17 Dec. 1787, Martha Kelley Parry. He died 9 Jan. 1844; she died 30 Dec. 1854, aged 95.

John Martin Parry b. 19 May 1791; d. 6 April 1818 in Frederic, Ind. Unm.
Statira Manning b. 29 May 1794; m. 18 May 1819 Maj. James Shapleigh; d. 9 May 1874.
Mary Jane b. 4 Jan. 1799; m. 30 Oct. 1826 Capt. James S. Tobey; d. 27 Sept. 1884.

27. Mark, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Deed) Remick, married, 26 Dec. 1890, Hannah More of Rye, N. H. He died at sea about 1800.

43. Horace b. 20 May 1792; m. Mary W. Hammond.
Betsey m. John Oxford of Portsmouth, N. H.
Jane m. ——— More of Candia, N. H.
44. Oliver b. 18 July 1798; m. Isabella S. Shores.

28. Timothy, son of Isaac and Martha (Staples) Remick, married 28 May 1816, widow Sarah Ripley of Eliot. Their children were:

Lycurgus, died 15 April 1818.
45. Martin b. 30 March 1819.
Britania Ann b. 1822; m. 26 Oct. 1843 Thomas E. Wilson of Kittery.
Christiana F. b. 1827; m. 17 Nov. 1847 John R. Weeks of Kittery.

Sixth Generation.

29. Samuel, son of William and Lucy (Hammond) Remick, was a shipwright. He married, 6 Nov. 1803, Betsey, dau. of Samuel and Nancy Paul. She was born 18 Oct. 1785 and died 4 May 1852. He died 29 July 1819.

46. Elias b. 17 Jan. 1804; m. Caroline Shapleigh.
Catharine b. 20 Oct. 1805; m. March 1826 Thomas Warland at Portsmouth; d. 8 Dec. 1860.
47. Alva b. 6 March 1808; m. Sarah Glover.
Hiram Paul b. 10 April 1810; d. 1 Dec. 1860. Physician at Charlestown, Mass.
Elizabeth b. 13 May 1812; m. Samuel Edmonds; d. 1 Dec. 1869.
Granville b. 24 Feb. 1814. Now living at Concord, N. H.
Lucy Jane b. 7 April 1816; d. 1 June 1838. Unm.
Susan b. 7 Sept. 1718; d. 6 Dec. 1821.

30. Jeremiah, son of William and Lucy (Hammond) Remick, married, 11 May 1808, Nancy Dixon. He died 26 March 1814 and she married (2) 8 June 1820 William Hanscom, Jr., of Eliot. She died 19 Oct. 1881, aged 92.

Ai b. 8 Nov. 1808; m. Jan. 1834 Mary P. Drew of Dover, N. H., d. 2 Oct. 1879 in Boston.
Lucy Ann m. 23 April 1835 Thomas S. Jones of Boston; d. 5 July 1854, aged 43 years, and 6 months.

31. William, son of William and Lucy (Hammond) Remick, was a farmer at Eliot. Lieutenant in the Militia. He

married, 14 May 1818, Dorcas, dau. of Capt. Diamond Kennard. He died 7 Aug. 1821. She was born 3 Aug. 1788 and died 23 Dec. 1883.

48. William b. 9 June 1819; living at Eliot.
49. Samuel b. 10 May 1821; d. 14 Sept. 1871 at Tuftonboro, N. H.

32. Enoch, son of William and Lucy (Hammond) Remick, was a shipwright and farmer of Eliot. Served in the War of 1812. Selectman in 1830. Married, 5 Nov. 1818, Sarah, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Paul) Kingsbury of York. She was born 30 Aug. 1791 and died 5 Oct. 1846. He died 9 Sept. 1873.

Mary Kingsbury b. 10 May 1819; m. 15 Nov. 1838 Alexander Dennett of Kittery; d. 18 July 1878.

Anne E. b. 8 Oct. 1821; d. 24 Feb. 1824.

Sarah A. b. 9 Nov. 1823; d. 5 May 1852. Unm.

Joseph K. b. 12 Dec. 1826; d. 3 March 1850.

Triphenia b. 21 March 1829; m. 22 Dec. 1856 George W. S. Putnam at Portsmouth; lived at York, Me. She died 8 April 1899.

Betty A. b. 11 Aug. 1832. Unm.

James Rice, died in infancy.

33. Joseph B., son of Washington and Paulina (Bradbury) Remick, is a carpenter and lives in Eliot. Selectman in 1898. Married, 7 Nov. 1858, Angeline, dau. of Asa and Abigail (Tobey) Brooks.

Linus Elmer d. 7 Oct. 1860, aged 15 months.

Inez Julia b. 21 Sept. 1864. Teacher.

Isabella Brooks, b. 21 Sept. 1864. Teacher.

34. John W., son of Washington and Paulina (Bradbury) Remick, lives on the old homestead at "Bolt Hill," Eliot, which was granted to Christian Remick, 24 June 1681. Married, 28 Aug. 1860, Emma, dau. of William and Mary (Paul) Hammond, who was born 15 Oct. 1841.

Linville Scott b. 22 Dec. 1861; m. 11 Nov. 1883, Nettie C., dau. of William A. Lydston of Eliot. Dau. Maria Alberta b. 11 April 1887.

Alice Bertina b. 10 Aug. 1863; d. 6 Aug. 1864.

Mamie Almon b. 18 July 1865; m. 3 Aug. 1892 Frederic E. Pickering. Res. Lawrence, Mass.

Ermina Augusta b. 12 May 1867; d. 19 Aug. 1868.

Charles Bradbury b. 15 June 1870; m. 5 Sept. 1896 Grace A. Jackson of Portsmouth, daughter of George A. Jackson.

Lloyd Sumner b. 5 March 1874; d. 20 April 1895. Unm.
Albert Sydney b. 17 Dec. 1875.
Oscar Milton b. 3 Feb. 1878.
Ralph Leslie b. 13 July 1882.

35. John M., son of Nathaniel and Betsey A. (Smith) Remick, married 23 Jan. 1859, Leonora Spinney of Eliot. He was a shipwright at Eliot. He died 13 April 1868. She died 17 Dec. 1870.

Forest Marshall b. Sept. 1859; d. 13 March 1880.
Arabella b. 1863; d. 24 June 1864.
Ella Bertina b. 1864; m. 4 July 1886 Fred L. Paul of Eliot.
Ida May d. 27 July 1868, aged 6 months.

36. Orestes, son of Nathaniel and Betsey A. (Smith) Remick, was a shipwright in Eliot. Married, 16 April 1857, Sarah E., dau. of Dennis and Ruth (Chase) Shapleigh, born 16 Dec. 1830. He died 21 May 1868.

Carrie Payson b. 20 May 1857; m. Charles Varney.
Mary Steele b. 6 March 1859; m. 10 July 1887 Henry Cole of Kittery.
Elmer Ellsworth b. 22 March 1861; d. 7 Sept. 1877.
Frank b. 22 March 1863; d. 19 Aug. 1864.
Hattie Shapleigh b. 3 June 1866; m. 5 Oct. 1892 Wm. E. Noyes of Portsmouth.
Ora Etta b. 10 April 1868.

37. Thomas, son of Stephen and ——— (Ham) Remick, was a shipwright and farmer. Married, 28 Nov. 1799, Lydia, dau. of William and Lucy (Hammond) Remick. He moved to Milton, N. H., about 1809, where he died 19 Feb. 1856. The following children were born in Kittery. His second wife was Olive L. Abbott, by whom he had fourteen more children.

Mary b. 23 May 1800; m. 1823, Joseph Knowlton.
Ham b. 13 Sept. 1801; d. 29 July 1803.
Lucy b. 21 June 1803; m. 24 March 1825 Samuel Amee; d. 17 March 1886.
Lydia H. b. 3 May 1805; m. Joseph Knowlton.
Livia b. 7 Jan. 1807; m. 24 Oct. 1827 James Shapleigh, 3d; d. 22 March 1871.
Ham b. 24 July 1808; m. 1833, Sarah Todd; d. 30 Aug. 1845 at Clinton, Ill.
Susanna b. 22 March 1810; d. 15 Sept. 1811 at Milton, N. H.

38. Josiah, son of Stephen and Hannah (Rogers) Remick, was a farmer at Kittery. Was Ensign, Lieutenant and Captain

in the Militia. Married, 6 Sept. 1801, Lydia, dau. of William and Mary (Staples) Fernald. She was born 25 June 1776, and died 26 Nov. 1866. He died 28 Feb. 1825.

STEPHEN d. Aug. 1831, aged 28. Unm.

WILLIAM FERNALD b. 4 May 1805; d. 30 Sept. 1883, Scarboro, Me.

MARY b. 8 July 1807; d. 6 March 1828. Unm.

HANNAH b. 8 June 1809: d. 22 Feb. 1890 at Vineland, N. J.

50. LEVI b. 27 May 1811; m. Mary Ann Durgin.

ABIGAIL TETHERLY b. 17 May 1813; m. 9 Aug. 1835 Thomas J. Grant of Kittery. Lived at Sydney, Me.

CHARLES b. 12 May 1815; d. 2 July 1890 at Wolfboro, N. H.

REBECCA H. b. 19 Sept. 1817; m. 18 Oct. 1835 Elias Staples of Eliot; d. 4 Nov. 1894.

39. Jacob, son of Benjamin and Abigail (Fernald) Remick, was a master ship builder at Portsmouth and Kittery. Was Lieutenant in the Militia. He married, 22 July 1804, Jane Brown of Kittery, born 23 Jan. 1784. He died 17 July 1840.

ANDREW b. 22 April 1805; m. 21 March 1833 Charlotte Manson, dau. of Mark and Patience (Remick) Manson; d. 21 Nov. 1878 in Groton, N. H.

DOROTHY B. b. 12 Oct. 1806; m. 1 Jan. 1833 James Philbrick of Kittery. d. 25 Dec. 1893.

JACOB b. 7 May 1808; died young.

MARGARET B. b. 21 Jan. 1810; d. 13 June 1879; m. Haskell Pierce.

JOHN B. b. Jan. 1812; died young.

51. HENRY BROWN b. 10 March 1814; d. 26 Oct. 1872 at Alfred, Me.

JEREMIAH STAPLES b. 6 Jan. 1816; d. s. p. 12 Feb. 1893 at Somerville, Mass.; m. Catharine Trefethen, (2) Hannah E. Morgan.

JANE B. b. 15 Aug. 1818; m. 4 Sept. 1841 Charles F. Shattuck at Boston.

MARSHALL, twin to Jane; died young.

52. JOHN b. 7 Jan. 1820; m. Jane G. Lunt, (2) Eunice M. Pennell.

CATHARINE B. b. 17 Sept. 1823; m. 4 March 1847 Benjamin Fernald.

53. JACOB b. 22 Oct. 1825; m. Octavia A. Mills.

40. Samuel H., son of Benjamin and Abigail (Fernald) Remick, was a master house builder and lived in Boston and Kittery. Married (1) 17 Dec. 1805, Sarah M. Tucker of Portsmouth. She died 28 Sept. 1829, aged 42. (2) 12 Oct. 1841, Mary A. W. Gould of Portsmouth. She died 20 May 1862. He was a soldier in the War of 1812. He died 21 July 1864.

ANDREW b. 23 Feb. 1806; d. 6 Jan. 1846 in Boston.

BENJAMIN b. 27 Aug. 1807; d. 1 May 1875 in Boston.

CHARLES H. b. 23 Feb. 1811; d. on Pacific Ocean. Unm.

John R. b. 1 Jan. 1811; d. 2 April 1842 in Boston.
Rufus b. 27 Jan. 1815; d. 17 June 1829.
Abby F. b. 1 Oct. 1817; d. 15 April 1858.
Mary Eliza b. 17 Sept. 1819; d. 2 Feb. 1828 at Boston.
Sarah T. b. 18 Feb. 1825; d. 10 Oct. 1856. Unm.
Samuel Tucker b. 22 Jan. 1828; d. 15 Aug. 1846 at Kittery. Unm.

41. Rufus, son of Benjamin and Abigail (Fernald) Remick, lived in the old Remick house near the bridge to Portsmouth. Was master ship builder and naval constructor in the Navy Yard for many years, and Lieut. in the town militia. Selectman in 1849-50 and 1854. Married, 6 Nov. 1817, Sally, dau. of James and Polly (Sanborn) Cram of Newmarket, N. H. She was born 11 March 1791 and died 3 April 1863. He died 9 July 1858.

54. Rufus Harrison b. 6 Sept. 1818; m. Anne Cornelia Philbrick.
Sarah Ann b. 1 Jan. 1820; d. 17 Jan. 1896 at Somerville, Mass. Unm.
Abigail Mary b. 29 Sept. 1822; d. 10 Oct. 1888 at Kittery. Unm.
Emmeline Augusta b. 1 Oct. 1824; d. 17 Aug. 1896. Unm.
Henrietta b. 18 March 1831; d. 10 Feb. 1832. Unm.
Martha b. 11 June 1832. Unm.. Has written much in prose and poetry about her native town. Living in Everett, Mass.

42. Mark, son of Jacob and Susan (Yeaton) Remick, was a farmer in Eliot. Selectman in 1816. Married, 10 Aug. 1812, Miriam, dau. of Capt. William and Sarah (Leighton) Raitt of Eliot. She was born 2 Oct. 1790 and died 25 Aug. 1847. He died 18 July 1839.

William b. 3 Jan. 1814; d. 7 Nov. 1839. Unm.
55. James b. 25 July 1815; killed accidentally 7 May 1842.
Susan b. 13 July 1817; m. Alexander Raitt Shapleigh 23 Aug. 1835 and lived at Dover, N. H.; d. 13 Oct. 1869.
Mary b. 13 May 1819; d. 16 March 1826.
Samuel b. 25 May 1822; d. 14 June 1849 at Boston. Unm.
Daniel b. 11 March 1823; d. in California. Probably unm.
Sarah b. 10 Feb. 1825; d. 10 June 1832.
Jacob b. 6 Sept. 1827; m. 1853, Eliza Jane Sloat of Chicago; d. in Newburyport, Mass., 10 May 1868. Enlisted in the Engineer Corps and served 1861-4.
Mary Ann b. 9 Dec. 1829; m. Samuel Estes of Newburyport, Mass., 30 April 1852.
Meriam b. 5 May 1833; d. 5 Feb. 1835 at Eliot.

43. Horace, son of Mark and Hannah (More) Remick, married 22 June 1814, Mary W., dau. of George and Mary

(Weeks) Hammond and lived as a farmer in Eliot. She died 6 Jan. 1879, aged 93 years, 4 months and 4 days. He died 31 March 1865.

Elbridge b. 16 Nov. 1814; d. 9 Dec. 1832.

Sarah Jane b. 31 May 1817; m. Moses Paul of Eliot 13 Feb. 1839.

44. Oliver, son of Mark and Hannah (More) Remick, married, 27 April 1823, Isabel S. Shores at Eliot. He died 20 Oct. 1884, in Eliot.

Hannah b. 28 March 1824; m. 1862, James Boynton and lived in Vermont; d. 20 June 1888.

Sarah E. b. 17 Feb. 1826, living in Kittery. Unm.

Olive R. b. 24 July 1829; m. Simon Hanscom of Eliot 7 April 1850; d. 2 May 1893.

Elbridge G. b. 26 Aug. 1833; m. at Boston, 17 April 1867, Martha Fralick, dau. of James and Elizabeth of Liverpool, Nova Scotia. Soldier in the Civil War. Killed by a fall 3 Sept. 1878. Ch. Elbridge Harry b. 24 Oct. 1872 in Quincy, Mass.; m. Luella A. Pettegrew 11 July 1902 at Kittery.

Samuel D. b. 25 March 1839. Unm. Pensioner of the Civil War.

45. Martin, son of Timothy and Sarah (Ripley) Remick, married, 3 March 1841, Olive H., dau. of Daniel and Polly (Spinney) Brooks. She was born 4 July 1818, and died 17 Feb. 1893 in Eliot. He died 17 April 1882 in Eliot.

Amanda b. 10 June 1842; m. ——— Phinney.

Henry M. b. 26 May 1843; d. 28 Nov. 1864 in a rebel prison. Unm.

Mary A. b. 19 Sept. 1845; m. Samuel Woods.

Lizzie b. 1 April 1847; d. 1870. Unm.

Calvin b. 24 Feb. 1849; d. 25 Nov. 1882. Unm.

Wesley b. 13 Aug. 1850, lives in Eliot. Unm.

Lydia Addie b. 24 March 1852; m. 10 Nov. 1871 John W. Lear of Rye, N. H., (2) 5 Feb. 1896, Orlando H. C. Joslyn of Portsmouth, N. H.

Frances Eva b 24 June 1854; m. Samuel Nowell or Lowell.

George H. b. 9 March 1856; m. 1887 Amanda Lutts. M. 2d Martha Knight in June 1902.

Sarah A. b. 24 Dec. 1858; m. 8 Dec. 1885, Wm. B. Pierce of Portsmouth, N. H.

Martin Ellsworth b. 14 March 1861; m. 13 Aug. 1890 Kate E. Bryan of Philadelphia.

Seventh Generation.

46. Elias, son of Samuel and Betsey (Paul) Remick, was foreman of shipwrights at the Kittery Navy Yard for many

years, selectman of Eliot in 1840 and captain in the militia. He married, 20 Jan. 1828, Caroline, dau. of James and Ann (Hanscom) Shapleigh, who was born 18 Jan. 1806 and died 16 April 1893 at Eliot. He died 10 June 1881.

56. Samuel A. b. 6 July 1828; m. Mary A. Tobey, (2) Fannie D. Brown.
James Franklin, d. 16 Dec. 1834, aged 4 years.
Hiram A. d. 9 Oct. 1856, aged 23 years. Unm.
Mary Ann m. June 1861 Charles W. Fernald; d. 16 Jan. 1867, aged 32 years.
Jeremiah S. b. Oct. 1836; d. 2 Dec. 1856.

47. Alva, son of Samuel and Betsey (Paul) Remick, married, 25 Jan. 1854, Sarah, dau. of John and Mary (Guliver) Glover, of Duxbury, Mass. She was born 26 Oct. 1817 and died 15 Nov. 1896. He died 4 Dec. 1862. Lived in Boston and Eliot as a shipwright.

57. Granville A. b. 12 May 1836; m. Emeline Simmons.
Mary E. b. 28 Jan. 1838; m. Jan. 1857 Capt. Frank L. Fernald of Eliot.
Lucy Paul d. 11 Nov. 1840, aged 1 year, 4 months.
58. James Alva Dillon b. 5 Sept. 1841; twice married.
Sarah A. b. 7 Dec. 1843; m. Alfred S. Ferguson, Jr., 15 Jan. 1865.
Charles Franklin b. 26 March 1846; d. 13 March 1888. Unm.
59. Fred Warland b. 14 June 1848; m. Fannie A. Tetherly.
John Hale b. 4 Nov. 1851; d. 3 March 1892; m. Emma ———. Dau. Susan b. 1880.
Helen Forest b. 21 May 1858; m. 29 April 1882 Geo. W. Cullen of Boston.

48. William, son of William and Dorcas (Kennard) Remick, married, 7 June 1840, Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Spinney) Brooks. She died 12 May 1875, aged 60 years, 1 month. He is living in Eliot. Shipwright and farmer.

Daniel William b. 24 April 1842; d. 27 Feb. 1843.
Catharine b. 24 Nov. 1843; m. Samuel Reed.
Augusta b. 12 Jan. 1846; m. J. W. Goodrich. Lived in Alfred, Me.
Emily b. 12 March 1848; m. 18 June 1873 George W. Wheeler at Portsmouth, N. H.
William b. 27 Jan. 1851, d. Aug. 20 1897. M. Mary Irwin at Dover, N. H., Aug. 18, 1874.
Mary K. b. 27 Feb. 1854. Unm.
Martha, twin to Mary, died young.
Charles F. b. 18 Aug. 1856; m. 3 Aug. 1879, Emma F., dau. of Joseph and Mary F. (Dixon) Hammond of Eliot.
John b. 6 Dec. 1857; m. Aug. 1883, Emma A., dau. of Charles and Hannah (Brier) Spinney, at Portsmouth, N. H.

49. Samuel, son of William and Dorcas (Kennard) Remick, married, 21 Oct. 1847, Susan A., dau. of Jacob and Susan (Dearborn) Burleigh of Tuftonboro, N. H., where he died 14 Sept. 1871.

Josephine Elmond b. 7 Oct. 1848; m. 8 Jan. 1873, Samuel W. Staples of Eliot.

Lydia Burleigh b. 21 Nov. 1851; m. Benj. Stokes of Tuftonboro, N. H.

60. Richard J. b. 27 June 1853; m. Isabell Cole.

Clara Elizabeth b. 24 May 1858; m. Austin Coleman Hayden, of Eliot.

50. Levi, son of Josiah and Lydia (Fernald) Remick, married, 1834, Mary Ann Durgin. Major in the militia of N. H. Representative from Kittery, 1855-6. Foreman in the Navy Yard. Adopted two children. Died 22 Feb. 1878.

George H.

Alice M. m. Henry Cole of Kittery.

51. Henry B., son of Lt. Jacob and Jane (Brown) Remick, married Mary, dau. of James and Mary (Pulver) Turner. She died 2 Oct. 1889 at Boston, aged 55. He died 26 Oct. 1872. One child.

Harry E. b. 4 April 1846; m. 28 Aug. 1863, Mary A. Merrill of Newburyport, Mass., dau. of Luther E. and Sarah Merrill. She died 27 April 1877, aged 32 years and 10 months. Ch., Daisy M. b. 7 Dec. 1864; Harry E. b. 27 Aug. 1868; and Clarence A. b. 28 April 1871, d. 4 Feb. 1872 at Newburyport, Mass

52. John, son of Lt. Jacob and Jane (Brown) Remick, lived near Whipple Cove, in Kittery. Shipwright and shipbuilder. Married, May 1841, Jane G. Lunt, (2) 28 April 1844, Eunice Marabee Pennell of Kittery, dau. of John and Sally (Currier) Pennell and granddau. of Joseph Pennell of Gray, Me., a soldier of the Revolution. She was born 29 March 1820. He died 26 Aug. 1889.

61. John Harrison b. 1 Dec. 1842; m. Annie E. Lewis.

Jacob Pennell b. 30 Jan. 1846; m. 22 Feb. 1871 Clara A., dau. of Lorenzo Witham, b. 1847 and d. 18 Jan. 1895, (2) 15 Dec. 1898 Rowena W., dau. of Leonard and Rowena (Spinney) Cook of Kittery. Two ch. d. in infancy.

62. Joseph Currier b. 30 Aug. 1847; m. Mary E. Ireland.

63. Jeremiah Edwin b. 9 Dec. 1848; m. Lizzie E. Lutts.

Margaret Hannah b. 9 July 1850; m. 12 Oct. 1888, Albert L. Root of Herndon, Va. He d. s. p. 18 Nov. 1898, aged 68.

Willard P. b. 22 July 1851; d. 15 Oct. 1851.

George b. 21 Oct. 1852; d. 18 Oct. 1855.

Sarah Jane b. 15 March 1854; m. 2 April 1872 Nathan F. Gilson of Newcastle, N. H. She d. 3 Feb. 1898 at Kittery.

Rufus b. 25 Nov. 1855; m. 21 Dec. 1882, Flora A. Muchmore of Kittery, dau. of George and Pamelia (Blaney) Muchmore of Kittery. Lives in Malden, Mass.

64. Frank b. 20 Nov. 1857; m. Fannie W. Adams.

Eunice Marabee b. 19 Dec. 1859; m. 12 June 1882, John E. Pinkham of Kittery. Lives at Methuen, Mass.

53. Jacob, son of Lt. Jacob and Jane (Brown) Remick, married, 10 March 1849, Octavia A., dau. of Benjamin and Lucy (Blake) Mills of Kittery. Lived on Crooked Lane, opposite the Navy Yard. Died 6 Jan. 1886.

Christopher b. 23 July 1850; m. 5 Sept. 1874 Lizzie Bowden of Kittery. One ch., Gertrude A., b. 19 Aug. 1875.

George Gilbert L. b. 19 Feb. 1853; m. 24 April 1876 Sara Annie Leavitt of Kittery. She was b. 12 Aug. 1857 at Exeter, N. H., dau. of Abraham and Elizabeth (Brown) Leavitt. One ch., Mildred Elizabeth b. 26 Jan. 1882, at Exeter, N. H.

Jacob b. 31 Oct. 1855; d. 10 Sept. 1773.

Lucy R. b. 2 March 1857; m. 24 Dec. 1879 Herman R. Paul of Kittery.

Sarah Addie b. 14 Feb. 1866; m. 31 Dec. 1891 Sumner J. Paul of Kittery.

54. Rufus Harrison, son of Lieut. Rufus and Sally (Cram) Remick, lives on the homestead of his father at Kittery. See page 71. Shipbuilder and farmer. Was employed at the Navy Yard for many years. Retired in 1874, thus ending four generations of shipbuilders on the Pascataqua, extending over a period of 130 years. Their skill helped in no small degree to build up the wooden ships of the U. S. Navy and the merchant marine, from the celebrated "Ranger" of 1776, on which his grandfather and great grandfather were employed as constructors, to the more celebrated "Kearsage," built in 1861. He married at Boston, 10 Sept. 1843, Anne Cornelia, dau. of Oliver and Eliza (Staples) Philbrick, who was born 3 June 1826, and died 10 Oct. 1877. Eight children born at Kittery:

Florence Annie b. 7 Jan. 1849; m. 8 Aug. 1874, Charles H. Grant of Kittery, son of James and Julia (Hanscom) Grant, b. at Dover, N. H., 3 May 1853. He was Lieut. in U. S. Navy in the Spanish War and is now Commander in U. S. Army Transport service.

Rufus Harrison b. 15 June 1851; d. 28 Feb. 1855.

Oliver Philbrick b. 22 Sept. 1853. He was appointed by the Secretary of the Navy, 3 Jan. 1872, an apprentice in the engineering department of the Navy Yard at Kittery through a competitive examination and remained there till Jan. 1876, when he passed a competitive examination at New York before a Board of Engineer Officers and was commissioned

LIEUT. OLIVER P. REMICK.

by President Grant an Assistant Engineer with rank of Third Lieut., 20 April 1876, in the U. S. revenue cutter service. He served on the Pacific coast and in Alaska three years, at Newport, R. I., three years, and in the Gulf of Mexico three years. Was promoted by President Cleveland 24 Nov. 1885. Served three years on the coast of Maine, after which he made a tour of Europe for six months. Then served three years in Boston, six months at Wilmington, N. C., and three years on the coast of

Maine. Was retired for disability 3 May 1895, since which time he has been engaged in real estate business and traveling, with residence at the old homestead in Kittery. He published in 1901 "A Record of the Services of the Commissioned Officers and Enlisted Men of Kittery and Eliot" in the Revolution, a work showing much historical and genealogical research. To him is due the credit for this genealogical account of the Remick family.

Sarah Henrietta b. 21 May 1856.

Harry b. 2 Aug. 1858; m. 30 Nov. 1898 Vernelia C. Dow. He is a real estate agent at Lynn, Mass. Have son Harry Oliver b. Aug. 18, 1899.

Josephine Adelaide b. 10 Oct. 1860; d. 2 Nov. 1893. Unm.

Edith Eliza b. 26 Oct. 1862.

Fannie Cornelia b. 13 Sept. 1864. Graduate of State Normal School at Gorham, Me.

55. James, son of Mark and Miriam (Raitt) Remick, was a farmer at Eliot. He married, 29 Oct. 1837, Abigail Wilkinson of Eliot. He was accidentally killed 7 May 1842. Widow married (2) 12 Nov. 1843 Joseph Goold, (3) James Tucker.

John Samuel b. 28 Oct. 1838; m. 9 Oct. 1851 Lucy Wentworth of Milton, N. H. s. p.

Mark b. 22 June 1840; m. 30 March 1862 Eleanor S. Young of Wakefield, N. H.; d. 25 Sept. 1900, leaving a large family, at Brookfield, N. H.

Mary Ellen b. 10 Jan. 1843; m. 26 Aug. 1861 Charles W. Meserve of Eliot; d. 10 Sept. 1894.

Eighth Generation.

56. Samuel A., son of Elias and Caroline (Shapleigh) Remick, lives in Eliot. Has been town clerk several years, Representative, in 1855 and 1873. He married, (1) 6 Jan. 1852, Mary A., dau. of Samuel and Mary H. (Dixon) Tobey, who was born 20 Sept. 1830 and died 4 Oct. 1860. He m. (2) 1 Nov. 1862, Fannie D. Brown of Belfast, Me., b. 6 Aug. 1840 and d. 23 Oct. 1871, (3) 6 Oct. 1874, Emma S. Gill of Nashua, N. H.

Myron E. b. 22 June 1853; d. 23 June 1878. Unm.

Lucy Ella b. 20 Nov. 1854; m. 9 Oct. 1875 Frederic T. Brown of Cambridge, Mass., d. 4 Jan. 1896.

Edgar W. b. 17 Oct. 1855; m. 28 Dec. 1879 Annie L. M. Welch of Eliot, dau. of Archalaus T. and Emily A. (Spinney) Welch. She d. 20 March 1894, aged 33. Lived at Wakefield, Mass. Dau. Amy L. b. 27 Nov. 1880 m. Boyde York 9 April 1902.

Antoinette B. b. 7 June 1859; m. 16 Feb. 1879 Ebenzer D. Randall of Cambridge, Mass.

Children by second marriage:

Abby C. b. 11 Nov. 1863.
Grace M. b. 14 April 1867.

Child by third marriage:

Ann M. b. 11 Nov. 1875.

57. Granville A., son of Alva and Sarah (Glover) Remick, married, 16 Oct. 1859 Emeline Simmons of Kingston, Mass., dau. of Francis O and Mary Simmons.

Sarah Abba b. 2 May 1860; d. 2 Oct. 1861.
George Baxter b. July 1863 at Eliot; m. 11 April 1897, Sadie M. Whiting in Kingston, Mass.
Hiram Albert b. 25 Nov. 1865; d. 26 Sept. 1889. Unm.
Edgar, died young.

58. James Alva Dillon, son of Alva and Sarah (Glover) Remick, is a carpenter and lived in Eliot, Beverly, Mass., and Somerville, Mass. He married (1) 1864, Olive A., dau. of Mark and Eliza (Spinney) Spinney of Eiiot, (2) 17 April 1881, Florence A., dau. of Forest and Irene (Webber) Welch of Eliot, born 21 March 1861.

Alva Ernest b. 24 Sept. 1864; m. 9 Oct. 1888 Anna F. Winslow of Malden, Mass.
Bernard Smith b. 27 Aug. 1866; m. 2 June 1896 Emma F. McConnell of Boston.
Arvilla T. b. 1868; d. 26 July 1872.
Addie Florence b. 14 Aug. 1870; d. 17 Feb. 1897; m. Herbert Nelson of Eliot 27 Oct. 1894.
Abby Etta b. 26 July 1872; m. 8 Oct. 1889, Wm. E. Hall of Beverly, Mass.
Everett Clifford b. 1 March 1874.
Nettie May b. 13 Oct. 1877.
Angie Bell b. 31 May 1880.

Children by second marriage:

Mabel b. 12 Sept. 1881.
Maud Alice b. 2 Jan. 1883; d. 4 March 1886.
Howard Dodge b. 25 Sept. 1885.
Walter A. b. 8 Feb. 1888.
Alice Irene b. 23 March 1890.
Sarah Elsie b. 26 Sept. 1892.
Flora Edna b. 16 March 1895.
Daughter b. 19 Nov. 1897.

59. Frederic W., son of Alva and Sarah (Glover) Remick, married, 20 April 1868, Fannie A. Tetherly of Eliot.

Alice b. 15 Dec. 1868; died young.
Erving b. Sept. 1871; died young.
Dora Blanche b. Nov. 1881; m. 31 Aug. 1899 Herman Parker Goldwaite.
Frank b. 14 May 1889.

60. Richard J., son of Samuel and Susan (Burleigh) Remick, married, 22 July 1877, Isabel Cole of Eliot. Carpenter and lives in Eliot.

Lizzie Mary b. 23 April 1882.
Myron Samuel b. 10 April 1885.

61. John Harrison, son of John and Jane (Lunt) Remick, married Sept. 1864, Annie E. Lewis at Baltimore, Md. She died in April 1899. He lives in Olneyville, R. I.

Joseph m. 1 Nov. 1892 Annia, dau. of James W. Brown of Kittery. Lives in Bath, Me.
John Rufus Harrison, m. 2 Sept. 1896, Maria Thomas of Brunswick, Me. Lives in Kittery.
George Christy m. 19 May 1894, Mrs. Hattie E. Ray of Kittery. Lives in Bath, Me.
Ralph.

62. Joseph Currier, son of John and Eunice (Pennell) Remick, married 3 Dec. 1874, Mary E., dau. of George and Mary E. Ireland of Kittery. She died 22 June 1878 at Eliot, aged 27 years, 6 months.

Lawrence B. b. 10 Sept. 1875; m. 27 May 1896, Mary Ann Guard of Methuen, Mass., where he lives.
Mary Alice b. 7 June 1878; m. 31 Dec. 1900, Howard Libby, at Eliot.

63. Jeremiah Edwin, son of John and Eunice (Pennell) Remick, married. Dec. 1879, Lizzie, dau. of Joseph and Lucy A. (Leach) Lutts of Kittery.

Howard b. 12 April 1881.
Maude E. b. 2 Aug. 1883.

64. Frank, son of John and Eunice (Pennell) Remick, is a mill agent at Methuen, Mass. Married, 26 May 1881, Fannie W., dau. of Augustus H. and Hannah (Jones) Adams of Kittery.

Anna Hamilton b. 13 July 1884.
Frank Harby b. 23 Dec. 1885.
Reginald Wentworth b. 20 Aug. 1891.

RHODES.

Thomas Rhodes, joiner, bought land in the northern part of what is now Eliot in 1680. He married Mary, dau. of Miles Thompson and died before 1719. She died 1 April 1738. Children:

ANNE b. 19 April 1680.
MARY b. 22 Sept. 1682; m. Samuel Shorey, 28 April 1702.
JACOB b. 22 Feb. 1683; m. Eleanor Brawn 7 Sept. 1704.
CHARITY b. 28 Nov. 1687; m. George Cross. Pub. 3 May 1729.
MILES b. 28 Jan. 1689; m. Patience Donnell of York 16 Feb. 1709. See Hist. of Kennebunkport.
ELEANOR b. 8 May 1693; m. Samuel Pike 6 March 1712-3.
JOHN b. 28 Nov. 1697.

RICE.

Thomas Rice, seaman, married about 1676, Mary, dau. of Thomas and Jane Withers and lived on a part of the Withers estate. He died in 1711, as his will shows. Wife was born about 1660, as per deposition, and was living in 1719. Children:

THOMAS m. Mary ———.
RICHARD m. 5 Sept. 1726 Mary, widow of William Rogers and had ch. DANIEL.
MARY m. John Dealin 5 July 1715.
JANE m. Paul Wentworth of Kittery Dec. 1712; d. before 1724.
ELIZABETH m. 23 Jan. 1715-6, Charles Banfield of Portsmouth, N. H.
MARGARET m. 22 Sept. 1720 William Taylor of Wells, Me.

Children of Thomas and Mary (————) Rice.

SARAH b. 11 Oct. 1702; m. Nicholas Weeks 26 Oct. 1721.
LYDIA b. 28 Feb. 1703-4.
MOSES m. 1733 Anne Griffith widow in 1735. Sons John and Benjamin probably.
ELIZABETH b. 7 Nov. 1718; m. 26 April 1739 Jonathan Brackett of Portsmouth.
MARTHA m. 1732, John Chapman.
HANNAH m. John Stevens of Wells. Pub. in Wells 25 Oct. 1729.

Richard Rice married, 5 Sept. 1726, Mary, widow of William Rogers and dau. of Richard Pope. He died about 1752 and named in will children:

SAMUEL m. Elizabeth ———. Ch. John b. 25 Dec. 1750; Samuel b. 13 March 1752; Rebecca b. 11 Oct. 1753. It was probably Samuel, Jr., that was pub. to Elizabeth Dennett 21 May 1777.

ANNE m. Jonathan Hammond in 1745.

UNCLASSIFIED MARRIAGES.

1731 Samuel Spinney and Mary Rice.
1739 John Manson and Ann Rice.
28 Oct. 1785 Alexander Rice and Sally Adams.
15 Nov. 1797 William Badger and Elizabeth Rice.
29 May 1798 Charles Spinney and Olive Rice.
4 Nov. 1801, John Rice and Elizabeth Rogers.
Pub. 15 Oct. 1792 William Dennett and Sally Rice.
Pub. Sept. 1787, Edmund Fernald and Mary Rice.

ROBERTS.

William Roberts, born 1640 as per deposition, married Ann, dau. of Thomas Crockett. He died between 1706 and 1715. Wife survived him. Children:

MARY? mentioned in 1702.

GEORGE, of Ipswich, Mass., in 1706.

ELIZABETH m. John Surplus in 1703, (2) William Godsoe.

WILLIAM m. Sarah Crecy in 1702. Ch., William b. 30 June 1701; George b. 30 March 1704.

William Roberts probably moved to old Falmouth, where William and Sarah Roberts had son Job, born 14 March 1721. George Roberts married Catharine Skillings. Barnaby Roberts, infant, was bapt. at Kittery 27 July 1718. Richard Roberts and wife, Lucy, sold land to William Barter in Kittery in 1749.

ROGERS.

Christopher Rogers witnessed a deed in Kittery in 1643. He was servant of Sir Ferdinando Gorges and later a planter at Pascataqua. In 1645 he sold to John Gouch land in York. See page 225.

William Rogers of York signed submission to Massachusetts in 1652. A William Rogers married a daughter of Hugh Gunnison and lived at the mouth of Spruce Creek, on the west side. He sold his house and land here to Elihu Gunnison 6 May 1675 and acknowledged the deed 24 Sept. 1780. A William Rogers was at Falmouth in 1681 and 1689. He married widow Rebecca Wharf, dau. of Mrs. Arthur Mackworth. He had dau. Alice, who married 1 May 1676, Henry Crown of Newcastle, N. H.

1. Thomas Rogers was in Saco in 1638. He lived in what is now the western part of Old Orchard, on the seashore, near the mouth of Goose-fair Brook. He married Esther, dau. of Richard Foxwell. His house was destroyed by Indians in 1676 and he moved to Kittery. In 1677 administration was granted to James Robinson on the estate of his father-in-law, Thomas Rogers. In 1683 the court records mention "Richard Rogers, son of Thomas Rogers deceased, & others of his children some of which are come to age." He had sons, Richard, William and John, and three daughters, one of whom married James Robinson and another may have been Lydia, who married, 12 Nov. 1687, John Osburn. Folsom says James Robinson married Lucretia, dau. of Richard Foxwell.

2. Richard, son of Thomas and Esther (Foxwell) Rogers, born about 1662, married Eleanor, perhaps widow of Philip Foxwell. He settled on the west side of Spruce Creek and died 8 June 1740 in the 78th year of his age. Wife died 24 June 1747 in the 80th year of her age. Children:

3. Thomas b. 29 April 1694; m. Mary Fernald.

Elizabeth b. 19 Nov. 1698; m. John Fernald 16 May 1723. Not named in her father's will, 1737.

Sarah b. 8 Jan. 1700. Unm. in 1737.

Mary b. 10 Dec. 1704; m. Patrick Googin 5 April 1722; (2) pub. to Benjamin Parker, Jr., 10 Nov. 1739.

Hester b. 25 Dec. 1696; d. 4 Jan. 1697.

Richard b. 4 Jan. 1705-6; pub. to Sarah Fernald 10 May 1735-6. In 1729 he sold to Paul Thompson land in Scarborough that belonged to "my grandfather Richard Foxwell." He gave to Patrick Googin land in Saco which his father, Richard Rogers, had purchased. Was living in 1737.

Esther b. 4 Jan. 1708; m. Samuel Pickernell 19 Dec. 1728.

Dorothy b. 8 July 1710; m. Samuel Milard of York about 1742.

Lydia b. 6 Feb. 1713; m. Daniel Junkins, Jr., of York. Pub. 3 April 1741.

William, son of Thomas and Esther (Foxwell) Rogers, married, 17 Nov. 1706, Mary Pope, dau. of Richard and Sarah (———) Pope. His will, dated 1720, was probated in 1725. Widow Mary deeded property in trust to Richard Pope, 14 May 1726, for her only son William Rogers. She married (2) 1 Sept. 1726, Richard Rice. Children of William Rogers:

Sarah b. 2 April 1714.
4. William m. Elizabeth ———.

Third Generation.

3. Thomas Rogers married, 5 July 1723, Mary, dau. of John and Sarah Fernald. She was born 20 March 1700 and died 4 Feb. 1758. His will, 15 June 1763-26 March 1776. Children:

Eleanor b. 15 April 1724; m. Samuel Manson 22 Sept. 1748.
Elizabeth b. 6 July 1726; d. 3 Oct. 1811. Unm.
5. Thomas b. 1 Sept. 1728; m. Elsie Marr.
Mary b. 25 Aug. 1731; m. 6 June 1757, William Tetherly; d. 7 Oct. 1819.
6. John b. 10 June 1734; m. Mary Fernald.
Susanna b. 24 May 1737; m. Edmond Spinney 2 March 1775.
Margery b. 26 Feb. 1740; m. Nathaniel Dennet of Portsmouth. Pub. 2 Jan. 1762.
7. Richard b. 30 Sept. 1744; m. Mary Staples 20 March 1770.

4. William Rogers married Elizabeth ———. Sept. 13 1755 he sold to William, son of Patrick Googin of Biddeford, all rights to land and marsh that did belong to my grandfather Thomas Rogers deceased, i. e., all that part that did belong to my father William Rogers of Kittery deceased, lying in Biddeford at a place called the old orchard. See York Deeds, XXXII. 185. He died 14 Sept. 1799. Will names wife Elizabeth and children Samuel, David, John and Mary, wife of John Benson.

William b. 31 May 1748. Not named in will.
David b. 4 Jan. 1750-51; m. Mary Remick 13 June 1784; d. 1 April 1828. Shapleigh, Me.
John b. 1751; m. Dorothy, dau. of Thomas Spinney, 25 Nov. 1773. Had several sons and daughters, among them Samuel and Cyrus. The last b. 11 March 1794.
Mary b. 17 Oct. 1755; m. John Benson, 13 May 1773.
Samuel b. 24 Feb. 1759; m. 3 March 1784, Eunice Seavey. d. s. p. 1800-1808. She d. 24 March 1816, aged about 64.

Fourth Generation.

5. Thomas Rogers married, 21 Oct. 1761, Elsie, dau. of John and Catherine (Surplus) Marr. Marriage recorded in Portsmouth, N. H. She married (2) Nathan Dam. One child by first marriage is recorded:

8. Thomas b. 4 Sept. 1762; m. Eunice Place.

6. John Rogers married, 19 Nov. 1776, Mary, dau. of James Fernald. She died 2 Nov. 1815, aged 73. He died 18 April 1807, aged 72. One son is recorded:

John b. 21 Aug. 1777; m. (1) 1799 Sally Paul of York, (2) ——— Parker. He d. 29 Sept. 1846, aged 69. s. p. Was town clerk 28 years.

7. Richard Rogers married (1) 20 March 1770, Mary Staples, (2) 18 Dec. 1786, Dorcas, widow of Lieut.-Col. Tobias Fernald. He was a captain in the revolutionary army, and is called "Colonel" in his publishment. Will, 3 July 1814-13 Feb. 1815. He died before 24 Oct. 1814. Children named in will.

Elizabeth, m. John Rice 4 Nov. 1801.
9. Richard b. 9 Feb. 1785; m. Isabella Fernald.
Mary m. William Foss.

Fifth Generation.

8. Thomas Rogers married 2 Feb. 1788 Eunice Place, who was born 18 Feb. 1756. He was a Revolutionary soldier. Was living in Cheshire County, N. H., in 1823. Wife Eunice was living in 1820. Children recorded:

Molly B. b. 23 Jan. 1790.
Thomas b. 25 March 1794.

9. Richard Rogers married, 28 Jan. 1813, Isabella, dau. of Mark and Mary (Shapeigh) Fernald. He died 11 March 1844. His wife was born 23 March 1788 (other records say 29 April 1789) and died 27 Sept. 1839. Children:

Isabella b. 29 June 1813; m. 29 Sept. 1841 Oliver Wilson; d. 27 Aug. 1872.

Richard b. 15 Oct. 1815; d. 9 Jan. 1848. Unm.

Mary E. b. 8 March 1818; m. 2 July 1845 John F. Mathes; d. 3 Aug. 1872.

Ann Maria b. 8 March 1818; m. 27 Sept. 1850 Samuel L. Paul; d. 14 Sept. 1853.

10. John b. 7 March 1823; m. twice.

Dorcas McIntire b. 24 March 1825; d. 1 Jan. 1844. Unm.

Sixth Generation.

10. John Rogers married, (1) 20 Nov. 1853, Charlotte A. Cox, who died 9 Feb. 1858, (2) 18 May 1862, Annie Stephenson. Lived on the old Rogers homestead in Kittery. Children:

Charlotte Emma Louise b. 24 Aug. 1854.
Abbie Annie b. 7 Nov. 1856.
John R. b. 22 Aug. 1864.
Richard J. b. 22 May 1866.
James E. T. b. 25 Jan. 1869.
Annie Isabelle b. 28 June 1872.

Unclassified Marriages.

9 Oct. 1780 Joseph Rogers of York and Abigail Rogers.
2 March 1780 John Rogers of York and Mary Kingsbury.
2 March 1802 Oliver Adams and Nabby or Abigail Rogers.
20 Oct. 1803 James Mon——— and Mercy Rogers.
20 Nov. 1800 Isaac Martin and Elizaheth Rogers.

ROGERS.

George Rogers was in the employ of John Winter at Richmond Island in 1639. He was living at Long Reach in 1641 and received a grant of his land there in 1648. He was a juryman in 1650 and is last mentioned in 1654. See page 97.

Since Richard Rogers lived on the homestead of George, he is supposed to have been his son. Richard took the oath of fidelity 9 July 1669. The name of his first wife is not known. He married (2) Sarah, widow of Robert Tidy and dau. of John Libby of Scarborough. His widow married Christopher Banfield. Children were:

Priscilla m. Jacob Smith.
Alice m. Thomas Hanscom. 1689.
Rebecca, unmarried 23 Sept. 1709.
1. John m. Hannah Fogg.

Third Generation.

1. John Rogers married, 21 May 1704, Hannah, dau. of Daniel and Hannah (Libby) Fogg. Pike's Journal says he was wounded by Indians 4 May 1705 and recovered. He lived on

the homestead at Long Reach. Will, 9 March 1746-7—6 July 1747. Children:

Richard b. 10 April 1705. Not named in will, 1746.

2. George b. 22 July 1708; m. Joanna Fernald.

Hannah b. 1 June 1710; m. James Fernald. Pub. 30 Oct. 1730.

Mary b. 2 July 1713; m. John Godsoe 13 Sept. 1741.

Margaret b. 31 Jan. 1715-6; m. Samuel Libby. Pub. 6 Sept. 1735.

Keziah b. 5 March 1717-8; m. Benaiah Hanscom. Pub. 27 Oct. 1739.

John b. 5 Oct. 1723; unmarried. Adm. of his est. gr. to brother George 2 March 1773.

Fourth Generation.

2. George Rogers married Joanna, dau. of Dea. James and Mary (———) Fernald. Pub. 25 Dec. 1736. Will, 24 Dec. 1779-10 April 1780. Lived at Long Reach. Wife survived him. Children all named in will.

3. George bapt. 28 Oct. 1739; m. Mary Fernald 30 Aug. 1770.

Abigail bapt. 28 Oct. 1739; unm. in 1779.

Mary bapt. 20 Nov. 1743; unm. in 1779; m. Stephen Tobey 26 Oct. 1786?

James bapt. 11 June 1749; unm. Will, 1798.

Eunice bapt. 1 Sept. 1751; d. 24 March 1816. Unm.

Joanna bapt. 26 May 1754. Unm.

John bapt. 3 July 1757; m. Nancy Fernald 26 Dec. 1790; d. 4 March 1815. She d. 19 Jan. 1852, aged 89. A dau., Eunice, b. 25 Dec. 1791, d. unm. 21 Feb. 1882.

Nathaniel, m. and l. at Eliot Neck. A son Edward b. 1763, was drowned 21 July 1819. George Rogers of Kittery, laborer, deeded to Joshua Cottle, 7 Feb. 1802, seven acres in Kittery, "where my father Nathaniel Rogers deceased formerly lived." In 1806 Peter Morrell of Berwick was made guardian of Daniel Rogers, minor above 14, son of Nathaniel Rogers of Kittery.

Richard bapt. 12 Aug. 1760; m. 19 Sept. 1799, Lydia, dau. of John and Lydia (Weare) Reed of York. He d. about 1805. A posthumous child, Olive, was b. 25 Feb. 1806, m. 19 Jan. 1829, Joseph Dixon, Jr., and d. 23 July 1888. The widow of Richard Rogers m. 9 June 1809, Tobias Hanscom.

Hannah m. Stephen Remick 3 June 1773.

Fifth Generation.

3. George Rogers married, 30 Aug. 1770, Mary Fernald and lived in Berwick. He had children, and among them were:

Molly bapt. 15 June 1784.

4. Thomas m. Mary Pray, 6 Dec. 1798.

Sixth Generation.

4. Thomas Rogers married Mary Pray, as said above, and lived in Kittery for a while, having inherited the estate of his uncle Richard and also part of the estate of his uncle James. He moved to Berwick, where he married (2) a widow Quinby. Children:

Thomas m. Martha Brackett 2 Nov. 1828.

5. John P. b. March 1803; m. Elizabeth Hammond.

James m. Rachel Libby, 24 Feb. 1827. Ch., George, Leonard, Sarah m. ——— Day.

George m. Mary E. Spinney, 26 Dec. 1833; l. in Portsmouth.

Caroline, unmarried.

Stephen, lived in Alabama.

Mark m. and lived in Lowell, Mass.

Seventh Generation.

5. John Pray Rogers married, 24 Jan. 1822, Elizabeth H., dau. of Joseph and Mary (Fernald) Hammond, who was born 1 March 1802 and died 13 Nov. 1876. He died 20 June 1843. Lived on the old homestead in Eliot. He made the bricks for the factory at South Berwick landing. Was Captain in the militia and Representative in 1841-2. Children:

6. John H. b. 15 Aug. 1822; m. Adaline P. Hanscom.

7. Charles W. b. 9 Oct. 1824; m. Mary Abigail Paul.

Mary E. b. 8 Feb. 1827; m. Daniel P. Clark of Portsmouth, N. H.

Edwin b. July 1825; m. 1859 Sarah Frances Shapleigh. Ch., Lillie and Daisy. He lives in Boston.

Sarah E. b. 1832; m. James K. Johnston, a native of North Carolina; d. 16 Nov. 1862.

Everett b. 1835; d. 2 May 1839.

Oliver b. 1838; d. 2 March 1843.

Caroline A. b. 1840; d. 24 Oct. 1859.

Eighth Generation.

6. John H. Rogers married, (1) 16 April 1847, Adaline P., dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Shapleigh) Hanscom, (2) 11 July 1867, Mrs. Emily D. (Shorey) Bartlett, widow of Justin Bartlett. He was thirty years a moulder in Kittery Navy Yard. Children:

Willis M. b. March 1850; d. 11 Sept. 1874.

Walter C. m. 3 July 1875, Vienna Spinney. Lives in Chelsea, Mass. 4 ch.

John E. m. 8 June 1879, Alma E. Spinneq. Lives in Somerville, Mass. 3 ch.

Pharez E. m. 21 Feb. 1880, Abbie M. Knight, (2) Sarah ———. Lives in Manchester, N. H.

Fannie, died young.

Child by second marriage:

Bertha E. m. 18 Oct. 1891 Fred E. Cummings of Boston, Mass.

.7 Charles W. Rogers married, 1 April 1855, Mary Abigail Paul. He lives on a part of the original Rogers estate in Eliot. Children:

Ida A. m. 8 Nov. 1873, David Urch of Portsmouth, N. H.

Abbie E. m. 1 May 1882 Martin P. Tobey.

Alma m. Fred Eustis of Boston, Mass.

James K. P. m. 1 Aug. 1886 Angie A. Dame. Physician in South Portland, Me.

ROGERS.

Rev. Nathaniel Rogers was the son of Rev. John and Elizabeth (Gould) Rogers of Dedham, England, and is said to have been descended from John Rogers, the martyr. He married Margaret Crane, came to New England in November 1636 and becme pastor at Ipswich, Mass., 20 Feb. 1638. Died in 1655.

His son, John, born in 1630, was fifth President of Harvard College. He married Elizabeth Dennison and died in 1684.

Their son John, born 1666, graduated at Harvard in 1684, married Martha Wittingham 4 March 1691 and became assistant preacher to his father.

These had son John, born in Ipswich in 1692. He graduated at Harvard in 1711, married 16 Oct. 1718 Susannah, dau. of Major John and Katharine (Leighton) Whipple of Ipswich and cousin of William Whipple of Kittery. She was born 3 April 1696 and died 22 Oct. 1779. Rev. John Rogers settled in what is now Eliot 25 Oct. 1721 and died there 16 Oct. 1773. See page 199. Children:

John b. 7 Aug. 1719 in Ipswich, Mass. Harvard 1739. Librarian at Harvard. Married 16 Oct. 1744 Susannah Allen, (2) 28 Jan. 1748 Mary Ellery, (3) 2 April 1770 Abigail Woodward. He became the minister at Gloucester, Mass., in 1743 and d. 4 Oct. 1782.

Timothy b. 8 Sept. 1721; d. 22 June 1766.

William b. 1 Oct. 1723; d. 5 June 1747.

Catharine b. 2 Dec. 1725; m. Dea. Wm. Leighton; d. s. p. 17 March 1750.

Nathaniel b. 27 April 1728; d. 7 Aug. 1728.

Nathaniel b. 2 Aug. 1729; m. Abigail Hammond.

Martha b. 14 Jan. 1731-2; m. 1764, John Hill; d. 9 Nov. 1788.

Daniel b. 6 Oct. 1734; m. (1) 6 Nov. 1759 Elizabeth Gorham, (2) March 1770 Rachel Ellery. Lived at Gloucester, Mass. Died 15 Jan. 1800.

Mary b. 4 Jan. 1737-8; m. 30 April 1756 Capt. Thomas Hammond; d. June 1819.

Nathaniel, son of Rev. John Rogers, married, 30 April 1756, Abigail, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Adams) Hammond. He died 25 March 1803. She died 10 Aug. 1809. Children:

Lucy b. 1759; d. 19 July 1835. Unm.

Nathaniel b. 13 Oct. 1760; m. Lucy Moody.

Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel Rogers, married, 1786, Lucy Moody of York. She was born 19 June 1768 and died 22 March 1819. He died 30 Oct. 1830, aged 70. Children:

Abigail b. 20 Aug. 1786; m. Joseph Nash and l. at Great Falls, N. H.

Martha b. 18 Jan. 1790; d. 31 Aug. 1829. Unm.

Capt. John b. 25 Aug. 1795; m. Martha Bean, who d. 29 July 1852, aged 58, (2) Eunice H. ———, who d. 24 Oct. 1900, aged 81. He d. 29 April 1867, aged 74.

Shubael Gorham b. 12 July 1799; m. Annie, dau. of Capt. Thomas Howe of Baltimore. He d. 19 July 1841. She d. 1 April 1850, aged 45.

Nathaniel b. 23 Feb. 1803; m. Phebe Walker of Portsmouth, N. H.; d. in Buffalo, N. Y. 24 Dec. 1853.

William Dummer *b.* 4 Sept. 1809; m. Mary, dau. of John Hammond; d. 25 Dec. 1841.

ROSS.

Solomon Ross married, 4 Jan. 1730-31, Sarah Hooper, and had children, Solomon b. 19 May 1731, and Stephen b. 8 May 1733.

Hugh Ross came from Belfast, Ireland, and married, 19 Feb. 1727, Hester, dau. of Nicholas and Abigail (Hodsdon) Gowen. Lived in northern part of Eliot. The name of his second wife

was Patience. According to Tate's Journal, Hugh Ross of Berwick was buried 2 March 1776. Children by first marriage:

WILLIAM bapt. June 1732; m. widow Sarah (Chadbourne) Smith s. p. He became insane.
JOHN bapt. 6 Oct. 1734.
SARAH? m. James Hodsdon, 19 Dec. 1765.

Children by second marriage:

MARGARET bapt. 21 June 1739; m. Joshua Staples.
ESTHER bapt. 21 June 1739.
ELIZABETH bapt. 22 April 1744.
PATIENCE bapt. 19 July 1747.
JONATHAN bapt. 5 April 1749; m. Joanna Ricker.
HANNAH bapt. 4 Nov. 1750; m. Jonathan Welch 22 Dec. 1779.
HUGH, JR.,? m. Mary Libby 27 Oct. 1774.
SIMON bapt. 11 May 1755, at Blackberry Hill, "son of Hugh and Patience Ross."

Jonathan, son of Hugh Ross, married Joanna, dau. of Noah Ricker of Berwick. Children:

SIMON b. 18 May 1775; m. Patty Shackley, (2) Abigail Burleigh.
NOAH m. Phebe Thompson.
HUGH b. 20 June 1779; m. Elizabeth Clifford.
JONATHAN b. 3 June 1781; m. Mary Goodwin.
JAMES b. 19 Dec. 1788; m. Love Huntress.
TIMOTHY.
STEPHEN.
GIDEON m. Eliza Huntress.
JOSEPH.
BETSEY m. John Stanley.
JOANNA m. Joshua Trafton.

SAFFORD.

Thomas Safford settled in Ipswich, Mass., prior to 1630. He had a son John born in 1633. Thomas, son of John, was born in Ipswich 16 Oct. 1672. He had a son Thomas born 28 April 1703 in Rowley, Mass. Moses, son of the last named Thomas Safford, was born in 1746. He married (1) Mary, dau. of Nathan Hood of Topsfield, Mass., (2) Mary, dau. of Andrew Sargent of York,

Me. He became a resident of York about 1768. Will 23 Nov. 1818-14 Aug. 1820. Children were by first marriage.

JOHN b. 19 Sept. 1769; m. and left children.
MOSES b. 9 March 1771; m. Sarah Mitchell.
JEREMIAH b. 20 May 1772. Not named in will.
ISRAEL PUTNAM b. 14 Aug. 1775; m. and left children.

Children by second marriage:

THOMAS b. 5 April 1778.
ELIZABETH b. 12 Nov. 1780.

Moses, son of Moses and Mary (Hood) Safford, married Sarah, dau. of Roger and Abigail (Gerrish) Mitchell of Kittery. Their children were:

ROGER MITCHELL b. 31 July 1795. Soldier of the War of 1812. Died in Dartmoor Prison, Eng., in 1814.
MARY HOOD b. 2 Sept. 1797; m. James Pettegrew.
SARAH ANN b. 6 Sept. 1799.
ABIGAIL MITCHELL b. 30 July 1801.
MOSES b. 22 June 1804; d. 28 April 1816.
EDWARD DEERING b. 17 July 1806; m. Mary R. Lewis.
ROBERT GERRISH b. 4 Jan. 1809; m. Louisa Boston of York; d. at Springfield, Wis., 16 Oct. 1891. Ch., Robert H., Mary A., Louisa, Alice.
HANNAH JANE b. 29 Oct. 1811.

Edward D., son of Moses and Sarah (Mitchell) Safford, married, 22 Dec. 1832, Mary R., dau. of David Lewis of Kittery. He died 19 Aug. 1856. Children:

MOSES A. b. 28 Sept. 1833; m. Catharine C. Bellamy 29 Nov. 1866.
EDWARD F. b. 29 Aug. 1835; d. 16 Oct. 1898; m. Eunice G. Seward, Mar. 15, 1868.
JOHN S., b. 21 Sept. 1837; m. Lizzie G. Frost of Dover, N. H., 12 May 1857.
ANN W. b. 1840; died in infancy.

Children of Moses A. and Catherine C .(Bellamy) Safford.

MOSES VICTOR b. 13 Dec. 1867. Graduated at Dartmouth, 1890. Physician in New York City.
MARY BELLAMY b. 29 Jan. 1869.
EDWARD H. b. 20 July 1871. Dartmouth, 1894. Lawyer in Boston.

SCAMMON.

Richard Scammon was of Portsmouth, N. H., in 1642. He may have been father of *Richard* who m. 1661, Prudence, only dau. of William Waldron, of *John* of Kittery who had a dau.

Elizabeth Atkins, of *Ame* or *Annie* who was second wife of Major Richard Waldron of Dover, and of *Elizabeth* who m. (1) 1648, Peter Lidget, (2) 1680, Hon. John Saffin, whose will in 1680 names these four.

Humphrey Scammon, perhaps son of Richard, was born in 1640. He lived at Kittery Point in 1677, removed to Wells, thence to Cape Porpoise, where he had a town grant in 1679, thence to Saco, where he was admitted to citizenship 12 June 1680, and thence moved back to Kittery during the Indian Wars. Wife's name was Elizabeth.[1] He died 1 Jan. 1727. Children were:

HUMPHREY b. at Kittery 10 May 1677; m. Elizabeth Jordan.
SAMUEL m. abt. 1712 Margery Deering, who d. 10 Oct. 1740, aged 50; (2) Elizabeth Stinson of Biddeford. Int. Rec. 5 Sept. 1741. He died in 1752, aged 58, leaving ch. Samuel, John and Ebenezer.
ELIZABETH m. 15 July 1698 Andrew Haley.
MARY m. Hezekiah, son of John Purington.
REBECCA m. John Billing.

Capt. Humphrey Scammon, Jr., b. 10 May 1677, m. (prob. second marriage) about 1714 Eizabeth, dau. of Dominicus and Hannah (Tristram) Jordan. He died in Saco 31 May 1734. She was b. in 1690 and d. in 1746. Children were:

HANNAH m. Capt. Alison Brown.
ELIZABETH m. Capt. Ichabod Goodwin 25 Aug. 1722.
MARY. Captured by Indians in 1724; m. M. Dunincour of Quebec.
SARAH m. Joseph Hanson of Dover 25 Aug. 1737; d. 2 Sept. 1738.
HUMPHREY b. 2 March 1717; m. Susanna Shapleigh.
DOMINICUS b. 22 May 1719; m. 1741, Rebecca Smith; d. 1745.
JAMES b. 1 Aug. 1721; m. Hannah Plaisted; d 1753. Five ch.
NATHANIEL b. 6 Feb. 1723; d. at Cape Breton in 1745.
BENJAMIN b. 9 May 1727; d. 1745.
JEREMIAH b. 12 May 1729; d. 29 May 1729.

Humphrey, son of Humphrey and Elizabeth (Jordan) Scammon, married, Oct. 1738, Susanna, dau. of Nicholas and Martha (Langdon) Shapleigh and lived to a great age in Kittery. Children were:

SARAH bapt. Aug. 1739; died young.
HUMPHREY bapt. Aug. 1741; m. Elizabeth Richardson.
JOHN bapt. 7 July 1745; died young.
ELIZABETH bapt. 29 Nov. 1749; d. 1838. Unm.
DOMINICUS bapt. 1749. Unm.

Andrew bapt. 24 Nov. 1751. Unm.
Susanna bapt. 16 Dec. 1753. Unm.
Martha bapt. 1 Feb. 1756; m. Capt. Charles Frost.
Sarah born about 1757.

Humphrey, son of Humphrey and Susanna (Shapleigh) Scammon, married 2 Feb. 1770 Elizabeth Richardson and had the following children:

Martha bapt. Dec. 1773; m. Isaac Hanson of Lebanon 14 Sept. 1794.
Dominicus bapt. May 1776; died young.
Mary bapt. Oct. 1778; m. Nathan Flanders 7 Nov. 1802.
Elizabeth bapt. May 1781; m. Moses Stephens of Lebanon 5 March 1809.
William b. 1771; m. Lois Woodman 20 Feb. 1815; d. 25 Dec. 1840. She d. 8 March 1854, aged 58. A dau. Martha b. 22 Aug. 1820 m. 24 Dec. 1843 Jeremiah P. Shapleigh.
Nicholas bapt. Sept. 1787; m. Sally Frost 17 April 1814.
Olive bapt. Sept. 1787. Unm.
Humphrey bapt. 1788; d. 10 May 1817.

SEARLE.

John Searle was drowned in 1676, and Christopher Mitchell, his brother-in-law, administered his estate.

Andrew Searle had grant of land in 1665. He is frequently mentioned till 1687. His son John married Mary, dau. of John and Julian Green before 1675 and lived in the southern part of Berwick. They had a son John who was of Portsmouth, N. H., in 1707 and seems to have been of Townshend, Mass., in 1736, for July 8th of that year he sold to Bial Hamilton all right to a grant made to his grandfather, Andrew Searle, in Berwick, in 1665.

SHACKLEY.

Richard Shackley married, 17 Nov. 1709, Hannah, dau. of Benoni and Abigail (Curtis) Hodsdon and settled in the southern part of Berwick. His will, dated 27 Feb. 1783, was probated 1 March 1783. He had the following children:

Samuel b. 2 Nov. 1710; d. 21 Dec. 1710.
Mary b. 6 Nov. 1711; m. Samuel Lord.
Hannah b. 21 April 1713; m. ——— Kimball.

Richard b. 8 March 1714; m. Martha Emery.
Miriam bapt. 10 Nov. 1717; m. Patrick Gowen.
Abigail bapt. 11 Dec. 1720; m. Samuel Emery. Pub. 28 Feb. 1756.
Samuel bapt. 8 July 1722; m. Amy Lord.
John bapt. 18 Oct. 1724; m. Eunice Hill.
Elizabeth bapt. 16 Jan. 1726-7; m. Nathan Lord 1 Aug. 1754.
Sarah bapt. 16 Jan. 1726-7; m. Daniel Emery 3rd 27 June 1751.

Richard, son of Richard Shackley above, married (1) Martha, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Hodsdon) Emery; (2) 12 July 1762 Mrs. Sarah Goodwin. He was deacon in the Congregational Church at South Berwick. Children were:

Daniel bapt. 23 Nov. 1740.
Sarah bapt. 8 Jan. 1741-2; m. Elisha Lord 27 April 1762.
Martha bapt. 15 Nov. 1743.
Hannah bapt. 6 Sept. 1745; died young.
Richard bapt. 19 Oct. 1746; m. Mary Nason.
Hannah bapt. Sept. 1748; m. Elisha Goodwin 8 May 1770.
Elizabeth bapt. 21 April 1752; m.
Lois bapt. 1 May 1754; died young.
Mary bapt. 23 Aug. 1759; m. Benjamin Goodwin 29 April 1784.
Thomas b. ———; m. Bridget Nason 27 April 1775.
Lois bapt. 1 June 1760; m. Ichabod Lord 29 April 1784.

Samuel, son of Richard and Hannah (Hodsdon) Shackley, married, 21 May 1745, Amy, dau. of Richard and Mary (Goodwin)) Lord. Settled in Kennebunk, Me. They had:

John bapt. 11 Oct. 1750; m. Sarah Nason, 1 June 1773 and was then of Wells, Me. He died in Kennebunk, Me.

Other children were Richard, Joseph, Thomas, Ebenezer, Keziah and Mary. See Hist. of Norway, Me., p. 594.

John, son of Richard and Hannah (Hodsdon) Shackley, married, 13 Nov. 1751, Eunice, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Neal) Hill. Children recorded:

Daniel bapt. 12 May 1754.
Daniel bapt. at Eliot 3 March 1756.

Third Generation.

Richard, son of Richard and Martha (Emery) Shackley married, 13 April 1768, Mary Nason. Their children were:

Daniel bapt. 7 May 1769; m. Peggy Lord 15 March 1792?
Mary bapt. 25 June 1774; m. 22 May 1796 Samuel Shackley.
Martha bapt. 2 March 1775; m. James Grant, Jr., 26 July 1792?

JOHN bapt. 25 Nov. 1786.
SUSANNAH bapt. 25 Nov. 1786.
RICHARD bapt. 25 Nov. 1786; died young.
RICHARD bapt. 8 March 1792; m. Polly Warren 3 Jan. 1811?

SHEPHERD.

John Shepherd had a grant of land in 1669. He is mentioned as "deceased" in 1719. Name of his wife is unknown. Children were:

MARGARET, probably. She m. Samuel Spinney 27 Sept. 1708. A Margaret Shepherd had dau. Phebe b. 3 Aug. 1701, who m. Robert Cole 22 Nov. 1726.

ANNE m. Gowen Wilson 25 Dec. 1712.

JOHN m. in Portsmouth, 9 June 1709, Mary ———. He had son John b. 9 May 1712, who prob. m. Mehitable Grover of York.

MARK, probably. He married, Hannah, dau. of William Hilton and widow of John Cole of York. Ch., Mary b. 28 Aug. 1724, Hannah b. 14 March 1725-6 m. Andrew Dunning 9 May 1751, and Anne b. 13 Nov. 1727. Mark Shepherd was member of a church organized in Biddeford in 1730.

John, son of John and Mary (———) Shepherd, married, 27 April 1732, Mehitable, dau. of Andrew and Mary (Freathy) Grover of York. She was born 8 Dec. 1714 and was a widow in 1755, and died about 1789.

MARY m. Benjamin Jenkins 26 Sept. 1754.
ANNA. Unm.
JOHN. Unm. Rev. soldier.
ELIZABETH. Unm.
SARAH m. James Grover.
LUKE d. in 1780. Unm. Rev. soldier.
HANNAH bapt. 30 June 1751; m. Simon Grover of York, 1789.
MEHITABLE d. in 1805. Unm.
MARK m. Miriam Keen.

Mark Shepherd lived on his father's farm at Shepherd Hill. He married Miriam, dau. of Joseph Keen. Had the following children in 1811.

STEPHEN m. Olive Grover of York, 1 April 1802. Sold out and left Kittery in 1820.

JOHN living in 1811.

LUCY m. Jonathan Keen, 3 March 1791.

MIRIAM m. ——— Booby.

Abigail m. Lemuel Jenkins 28 Aug. 1785.
Elizabeth m. John Mason, 4 Jan. 1790, (2) ——— Richardson.
Mark m. Betsey Keen 3 Jan. 1790, (2) Rhoda Grover, 25 Nov. 1801.
Ruth m. Benjamin Grover of York, 21 April 1801.

M. 12 Oct. 1806 Bray Seward and Joanna Sheperd.

M. 9 Dec. 1815 Andrew Grover and Rhoda Shepherd, both of York.

Pub. 2 March 1791 Andrew Shepherd of Kittery and Eunice Goodwin of Berwick.

M. 6 Aug. 1780 Thomas Shepherd and Grace Keen.

M. 23 Aug. 1789 John Shepherd and Nancy Trundy in Newcastle, N. H.

SHAPLEIGH.

This is an old English family. Their coat of arms was Vert, a chevron between three escallops argent. Crest, an arm vested gules turned up argent holding in the hand, proper, a chaplet vert, garnished with roses of the first.

Alexander Shapleigh came from Kingsweare, Devonshire, Eng. A deposition of Thomas Jones, his servant, declares that Shapleigh was living near Sturgeon Creek in 1639. He was at Kittery Point as early as 1635. He probably died in Kittery about 1650. He was a merchant and ship-owner. Children:

Alexander b. about 1606; d. 1642, in England.

Catharine m. (1) James Treworgy, (2) Edward Hilton of Exeter, N. H.; d. between 1676 and 1682.

Major Nicholas b. about 1610; m. Alice, dau. of widow Ann Mesant; d. s. p. 29 April 1682. See page 112. Some have confused him with another Nicholas Shapleigh of Boston.

Third Generation.

John Shapleigh, only child of the Alexander Shapleigh who died in 1642, was born about 1640. He was a prominent man in the early history of Kittery, was selectman, representative and ensign. Killed by Indians 29 April 1706. His wife was Sarah, dau. of Thomas Withers. Children:

Alexander b. about 1674; m. Mary Adams; d. s. p. about 1701. Widow m. John Dennett, 15 Feb. 1701-2.

Alice b. about 1676.

1. Nicholas b. about 1680; m. Martha Langdon.

Mary b. about 1684. Some think she m. Jacob Remick.

Sarah b. about 1687; m. Stephen Eastwick, 2 Dec. 1714. She is called "eldest daughter" in 1717.

2. John b. about 1689; m. Dorcas Littlefield.

Fourth Generation.

1. Major Nicholas Shapleigh married, 7 July 1715, Martha, dau. of Capt. Tobias and Elizabeth (Sherburne) Langdon of Portsmouth, N. H. She was born 7 March 1693. He lived at Sandy Hill, Eliot, and died there in 1752. His widow died several years later. He was Major in the militia and Justice of the Peace. Children:

John b. 14 April 1716; m. 1741, Abigail Bartlett; d. 27 Nov. 1765. Widow m. Moses Hanscom and d. 3 June 1800, aged 77. One ch., Martha Shapleigh b. 16 April 1760 m. Gen. Andrew P. Fernald, 24 Dec. 1776.

Sarah b. 13 Nov. 1717; d. 1 Feb. 1736-7.

3. Nicholas b. 3 April 1720; m. Elizabeth Plaisted.

Susannah b. 30 April 1722; m. Oct. 1738, Humphrey Scammon of Kittery.

4. Alexander b. 18 June 1724; m. Elizabeth Goodwin.

Samuel b. 20 May 1726; d. about 1786. Unm.

Tobias b. 20 May 1728; m. 30 April 1761, Mary Leighton; d. 30 May 1769. One son, Samuel, b. 19 July 1765, graduated at Harvard in 1789 and was Librarian there till his death, 16 April 1800. Unm. Willed his property to Harvard Library.

William b. 16 Sept. 1730; d. when a young man. Unm.

2. Capt. John Shapleigh married, 29 Nov. 1733, Dorcas Littlefield of Wells. He lived in what is now Eliot. Died in 1759. Wife survived him. Children:

John b. 5 Nov. 1733; m. 7 Oct. 1786, Sybella Littlefield of Wells. d. s. p. Widow d. 28 Feb. 1811, aged 84. He was Colonel in the militia.

Nicholas b. 15 April 1735; m. Jemima Littlefield of Wells. Pub. 13 March 1765. d. s. p. about 1767. Widow m. 26 Sept. 1770 Nathan Libby.

Sarah b. 9 Dec. 1738; m. 9 June 1757, Nathan Bartlett; d. 17 Dec. 1805.

5. James b. 5 March 1741; m. Hannah Bartlett.

6. Dependence b. 5 March 1744; m. Catharine Leighton.

Dorcas b. 5 Feb. 1746; m. 7 June 1770 Joshua Hubbard; d. 2 Nov. 1818.

Mary b. 14 March 1749; m. Capt. Mark Fernald.

Alice b. 20 Feb. 1752; m. Capt. Samuel Stacy.

Fifth Generation.

3. Nicholas Shapleigh married, 7 April 1748, Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. Elisha and Hannah (Wheelwright) Plaisted. He was accidentally killed by a log of timber in 1756. Widow married

(2) Rev. Samuel Hill, (3) Richard Waldren of Dover, (4) 10 Dec. 1772 Mr. Atkinson, (5) 15 June 1788 John Heard Bartlett of Eliot. She died about 1798. Children of Shapleigh:

7. ELISHA b. 10 March 1749; m. Elizabeth Waldron.
NICHOLAS bapt. 24 Feb. 1751; d. 1771.

4. Alexander Shapleigh married, 12 March 1752, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Butler) Goodwin. Was selectman and parish clerk. Died in 1762. Widow married, 1765, Samuel Jenness of Rye, N. H., where she and her children removed.

SAMUEL bapt. 9 Sept. 1763; died young.
OLIVE bapt. 13 April 1754; m. Simon Jenness of Rye, N. H.
8. SAMUEL b. 8 April 1757; m. Elizabeth Yeaton.
ELIZABETH bapt. 30 May 1762; died young.

5. James Shapleigh married Hannah, dau. of John H. and Dorcas (Moulton) Bartlett. He died 30 Jan. 1806. She died 25 Sept. 1826, aged 77. Children:

HANNAH b. June 1769; m. James Tobey 5 Nov. 1792.
DORCAS bapt. 4 Nov. 1770; m. John Knowlton.
MARY bapt. 9 May 1772; died young.
9. JAMES bapt. 13 April 1773; m. Ann Hanscom.
LYDIA bapt. 9 Oct. 1774; m. Capt. Humphrey Greenough of Portsmouth; d. Oct. 1851.
MERCY bapt. 11 June 1776; died young.
ISABELLA bapt. 21 Dec. 1777; m. Simon Libby 25 Oct. 1807. d. s. p.
JOHN bapt. 4 July 1779; d. 2 Oct. 1818. Unm.
THOMAS bapt. 27 April 1783; died young.
LUCY bapt. 3 Oct. 1784; died young.
ABIGAIL bapt. 6 Jan. 1786; died young.
GEORGE bapt. 9 Sept. 1787; died young.
WILLIAM b. about 1789. Unm.
SARAH bapt. 3 April 1791; m. 6 Feb. 1817 Jotham Woodman of Eliot.
MARY? bapt. 1793; m. Nathaniel Hanscom, 7 Aug. 1814.

6. Capt. Dependence Shapleigh married, 17 Nov. 1768, Catharine, dau. of Dea. William and Katharine (Rogers) Leighton. He died in Eliot 17 Dec. 1812. Children:

10. JOHN b. 16 March 1769; m. Lois Gowen.
MARY b. 9 Nov. 1770; m. Maj. Joseph Frost 5 Oct. 1788.
SARAH b. 28 Feb. 1773; m. Stephen Tobey 26 Oct. 1792.
11. WILLIAM b. 2 March 1775; m. Isabella Raitt.
DORCAS b. 3 Dec. 1776; d. 1777.

12. Nicholas b. 9 May 1778; m. Betsey Ferguson, (2) Sally Leach.
Dorcas b. 2 Aug. 1780; m. Hugh Paul 8 Feb. 1808.
13. Dependence b. 23 Sept. 1782; m. Bathsheba Paul.
Alice b. 25 Feb. 1785; m. Moses Goodwin 22 July 1822.
14. Tobias b. 28 May 1787; m. Elizabeth Shapleigh.
James b. 20 May 1789; died young.
Catherine b. 26 Sept. 1790; d. 25 May 1810.
15. James b. 29 March 1793; m. Statira M. Remick.

Sixth Generation.

7. Capt. Elisha Shapleigh married, 3 April 1770, Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Richard Waldron of Dover, N. H. He commanded a company of militia in the revolution. Died while visiting at Shapleigh, Me., 11 March 1822. Widow died 9 June 1829, aged 77. Children:

16. Nicholas b. 23 May 1771; m. Dorcas Stacey.
Betsey b. 15 Sept. 1773; m. Aug. 1791 John Rollins and l. in Lebanon, Me.
17. Richard b. 25 Feb. 1776; m. 1799, Dorothy Blaisdell.
18. Elisha b. 26 Nov. 1778; m. Martha Fernald.
Hannah b. 9 March 1781; d. 2 Feb. 1785.
Mary b. 9 March 1781; d. 5 Feb. 1785.
19. Samuel b. 23 Nov. 1783; thrice married.
John b. 23 Nov. 1786; d. 5 Oct. 1790.
John b. 17 Sept. 1791; died at sea, Oct. 1812. Unm.
20. James Waldron b. 27 Feb. 1797; m. Hannah L. Chandler, (2) Elizabeth L. Baker.

8. Samuel Shapleigh married, 18 April 1779, Elizabeth Yeaton of Rye, N. H. Was a tanner and farmer on his father's farm in Eliot. Died 24 Aug. 1828. Widow died 27 June 1833, aged 73. Children:

Alexander b. 1 June 1782; d. in West Indies 31 Oct. 1801. Unm.
21. Samuel b. 7 Sept. 1784; m. Jane Remick.
Elizabeth b. 21 Jan. 1787; m. 4 May 1811 Tobias Shapleigh, (2) 4 April 1824, William Randall.
William b. 9 Jan. 1789; l. in S. America. Unm.
John b. 2 Jan. 1791; killed by a fall on shipboard 21 March 1811. Unm.
22. Richard b. 31 May 1794; m. Olive Tobey.
23. Levi Jenness b. 10 Feb. 1797; m. Mary Paul, (2) Mary A. Lovewell.
24. Thomas b. 21 Dec. 1800; m. Mary Hammond, (2) Apphia Locke.

9. James Shapleigh married, 4 April 1800, Ann, dau. of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Libby) Hanscom. Lived on Frye's

Hill, Eliot. Died 12 May 1847, aged 76. Widow died 5 Aug. 1854, aged 88. Children:

Elizabeth b. 15 March 1801; m. Capt. Samuel Hanscom 17 July 1825.
25. James b. 15 Oct. 1802; m. Levia Remick.
Caroline b. 18 Jan. 1806; m. Capt. Elias Remick 28 Jan. 1828.
26. Jonathan b. 29 Feb. 1808; m. 20 Oct. 1833, Rebecca Ayers.
Content A. b. 12 Nov. 1810; m. Hermon Chase.
Ann A. b. 12 Nov. 1810; m. 1832, Joseph Ayers of Kittery.
Jeremiah b. 16 Jan. 1813; d. 21 June 1829.

10. Capt. John Shapleigh married, 23 June 1790, Lois, dau. of James Gowen of Eliot. Lived in the northern part of Eliot. Children:

Lois b. about 1790; d. 17 Feb. 1869. Unm.
John b. 20 Sept. 1791; d. 29 July 1866. Unm.
James Gowen b. 12 June 1794; m. Isetta Grace, who d. 12 Feb. 1871, (2) Mary Mills 11 Aug. 1875. d. s. p. at age of 84.
Oliver b. 13 Nov. 1795; m. Nancy Odiorne, (2) Almira Hawley; d. 12 July 1885. Son John m. Caroline T. Wentworth 29 July 1857 and had ch., Carrie J. b. 29 March 1859, d. 2 March 1870. Son James W. b. 22 Feb. 1863. Other children of Oliver were William, Mary and Charles.
Mary, died young.
Alpheus b. 26 Feb. 1798; m. Mary Moore; d. 13 Dec. 1831. Ch., Martha Ann b. 28 July 1827, d. 4 April 1841; Elizabeth b. 24 Feb. 1829 m. Eliakim Hartford of Rochester, N. H.; William S. b. 2 June 1830, d. s. p. a young man.
Samuel b. 13 Sept. 1799; m. Susan A. Whitehouse; d. s. p. 9 July 1884.
Ivory b. 26 Nov. 1802: m. 23 Dec. 1825 Sarah Chick, (2) 1839 Louisa Staples. Ch., Mary m. Samuel Pettegrew of Lynn; Thomas and Sarah, twins, b. 12 Oct. 1828. Thomas m. Betsey Nowell of York. Sarah m. Augustus Spinney.
Rhoda b. 14 July 1804; d. 30 July 1893. Unm.
Shuah b. 28 Sept. 1806; d. 21 Sept. 1882. Unm.
Harriet b. 13 Dec. 1808; d. 5 Dec. 1838. Unm.

11. William Shapleigh married, (1) 14 Sept. 1794, Isabella, dau. of Capt. William and Sarah (Leighton) Raitt. She was born 21 June 1774 and died 9 April 1830. He married (2) Miss Welch. Lived in Parsonsfield, Me. Died 22 May 1859, aged 84. Children:

Dependence b. 24 Nov. 1794; m. Margaret Caldwell. 5 ch. Died 6 Jan. 1877 in Lebanon, Me.
William b. 20 Oct. 1796; d. 22 Oct. 1819.
Sally b. 9 Aug. 1798; m. 14 Dec. 1819 John Fall of Lebanon; d. 30 Oct. 1851.

James b. 5 July 1800; d. 29 Sept. 1821. Unm.
John b. 18 Feb. 1802; d. 30 Oct. 1825. Unm.
Alexander Raitt b. 20 Oct. 1804; m. 23 Aug. 1835, Susan, dau. of Mark Remick; d. 23 Feb. 1862. Lived in Dover, N. H. She b. 13 July 1817 and d. 13 Oct. 1869. 6 ch.
Millett b. 9 Aug. 1807; d. 29 May 1879.
Catharine b. 27 Sept. 1809; d. 26 July 1875. Unm.
Mary Ann b. 19 Dec. 1812; d. 19 Dec. 1880. Unm.
Howard b. 14 Aug. 1816; m. Eliza J. Thayer. 2 ch.

12. Nicholas Shapleigh married, (1) 19 Nov. 1801, Betsey Ferguson, (2) 20 May 1840 Sally Leach. Lived on the old Shapleigh farm at Spruce Creek. Died 22 Aug. 1844. Children:

27. Dennis F. b. 14 Aug. 1803; m. Ruth Chase.
Elizabeth H. b. 31 July 1805.
Sally Rogers b. 4 March 1815; m. Albert Paul.
Catherine b. 10 June 1819.

13. Dependence Shapleigh married, 16 Sept. 1804, Bathsheba Paul. Lived at Lebanon and S. Berwick. Children:

Mary m. Simon Brooks of Berwick.
Catherine m. Isaiah Page of Amesbury, Mass.
Dependence b. 12 June 1809; m. Lettice Furbish; d. 12 June 1842. 4 ch. Widow m. James Warren of Wells, Me.
Sally m. George W. Warren of South Berwick.
Statira, died young. Unm.
Betsey m. Jonathan Littlefield of North Berwick.

14. Capt. Tobias Shapleigh married, 4 May 1811, Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Yeaton) Shapleigh. He died 3 Nov. 1819. Widow married, 4 April 1824, William Randall.

John b. 1812; m. 2 Nov. 1841, Caroline, dau. of Jeremiah and Rebecca (Quimby) Paul of York. Ch., Horace, John and Helen M.
28. Dependence b. 11 Jan. 1814; m. Jane Goodwin 31 Dec. 1835.
29. William b. 14 April 1816; m. 13 Oct. 1839 Sarah B. Burt of Portsmouth.

15. Major James Shapleigh married, 18 May 1819, Statira Manning, dau. of Capt. Josiah and Martha K. (Parry) Remick. He died 2 Dec. 1875. She was born 29 May 1794 and died 9 May 1874. Children:

Catherine Steiner m. Col. Samuel Baker.
Statira Manning. Unm.

James Martin m. ——— Hammond. 6 ch.
Augustus.
Edwin Owen b. Feb. 1832; d. 21 April 1832.
Bernard Whitman d. 23 March 1835.

Seventh Generation.

16. Nicholas Shapleigh married, 7 June 1792, Dorcas, dau. of Capt. Samuel Stacy. Lived in Lebanon, Me. Died 2 Feb. 1843. Children:

Alice b. 27 Dec. 1792; m. 6 Aug. 1812, Moses Rollins of Lebanon.

Richard b. 31 July 1795; m. 1 Aug. 1819, Sarah, dau. of Stephen Ferguson of Eliot, (2) 20 Sept. 1828 Sarah, dau. of Samuel Braddon of Milton, N. H. Farmer in Lebanon. 8 ch.

Samuel b. 20 Dec. 1798; m. Nov. 1822, Anne, dau. of Benj. Horn of Lebanon; d. 6 Dec. 1822. Widom m. Benjamin Goodwin.

Elisha b. 24 March 1800; m. 5 June 1825 Olive Winn; d. 25 June 1878. 9 children.

Nicholas b. 8 May 1802; m. 17 Sept. 1824, Esther, dau. of Elisha Hayes of Lebanon; d. 6 June 1878. 3 children.

John W. b. 9 Aug. 1805; d. 26 April 1848. Unm.

Oliver b. 7 Jan. 1808; m. 4 June 1840, Dorcas, dau. of Samuel Blaisdell. 12 children.

Albert b. 6 Jan. 1811; m. 12 Dec. 1837 Esther Ann, dau. of David Legro. 2 ch. He d. 15 May 1885.

17. Richard Shapleigh married, 1799, Dorothy, dau. of Abner Blaisdell of Portsmouth, N. H. He was wrecked at sea 14 April 1813. She was born 17 March 1778 and died 13 Feb. 1863. Children:

Elizabeth Waldron b. 15 Sept. 1803; m. 11 Nov. 1822, Wm. Clark of Portsmouth; d. 30 Aug. 1884.

Mary Currier b. 4 March 1805; m. 21 Aug. 1824 Jonathan Brown, (2) 20 Aug. 1837, Henry H. Smith of Phil.; d. 25 Jan. 1888.

Richard b. 19 Oct. 1807; d. 30 Oct. 1826. Unm.

30. Augustus b. 9 Jan. 1810; m. Elizabeth Ann Umstead.

18. Capt. Elisha Shapleigh married, 9 Nov. 1801, Martha, dau. of Gen. Andrew P. and Martha (Shapleigh) Fernald. Lived at Sandy Hill, Eliot. Died 17 April 1852. Children:

Andrew F. b. 24 Feb. 1803; m. 4 March 1831 Caroline Rollins; d. 30 June 1873.

Elisha b. 2 Oct. 1805; m. Sarah S. Jackson; d. 1 June 1867.

Albert b. 2 Oct. 1808; d. 10 March 1809.

Martha Jane b. 7 April 1810; m. 4 Nov. 1835 David L. Rollins of Somersworth, N. H.

Elizabeth Waldron b. 9 June 1813; m. 28 Nov. 1847 George W. Fernald.

Mary Augusta b. 25 Sept. 1818; m. 28 May 1839 Dennis Ferguson.

John Augustus b. 14 March 1826; m. 20 Sept. 1853 Rebecca W. Lee; l. in Rye, N. H.

19. Samuel Shapleigh married (1) 29 Dec. 1802, Elizabeth, dau. of James and Lois (Hill) Bartlett, (2) 18 May 1816, Eunice, dau. of Jedediah Wentworth, who died 6 Feb. 1843, (3) 16 Nov. 1843 Phebe, dau. of Ezekiel Ricker, who was born in 1794 and died 5 Sept. 1871. He died in Lebanon, Me., 11 Oct. 1848. Children:

Elisha b. 13 May 1803; m. Sept. 1828 Betsey, dau. of Caleb and Sarah (James) Wentworth; d. 8 Dec. 1849. 5 ch.

James Bartlett b. 20 Feb. 1805; m. 25 Sept. 1827 Olive Eliza, dau. of Joseph and Olive (———) Lord, who d. 27 May 1860, (2) 16 July 1861 Sarah A., dau. of Richard and Sarah (Copp) Russell. He d. 2 Aug. 1894. Ch., Elizabeth Bartlett b. 17 July 1830, d. unm. 7 May 1860; James Henry b. 17 Jan. 1842 m. 11 Jan. 1871 Sarah Adelaide Hyde and lives in Brookline, Mass.; Marshall Thatcher b. 14 Dec. 1845, d. 26 April 1891. Ch. by second wife, Richard Waldron b. 6 Jan. 1862 d. 24 May 1897; Frederic Russell b. 2 Jan. 1867 m. 3 Aug. 1893 Marion Frances Thurston and d. 31 March 1894.

Richard Waldron b. 5 Feb. 1807; m. 15 June 1842 Mary Chapman, dau. of Hon. Wm. D. Williamson of Bangor, Me.; d. at Brookline, Mass., 5 Sept. 1890. Two ch. d. young

Samuel Chandler b. 31 Aug. 1809; m. 12 Oct. 1831, Amy Anna, dau. of Thomas Wentworth; d. 2 March 1885. 7 ch.

Charles b. 24 Aug. 1811; m. 4 Oct. 1838 Elizabeth J., dau. of Thomas Corbet of Hingham, Mass.; d. 9 May 1881. 12 ch.

Elizabeth B. b. Feb. 1814; d. 4 Sept. 1876.

John Henry b. 31 Jan. 1816; m. Hannah Newell Powers of Sanford, Me.; d. 10 May 1873. 8 ch., only one of whom survived him, Frank H.

David Legro b. 5 March 1817; d. 5 Sept. 1826.

Moses Wentworth b. 22 Feb. 1819; d. 12 Nov. 1901; m. 16 Sept. 1841 Mary Esther, dau. of Charles Hayes of Lebanon, Me., who d. 1 Aug. 1846, (2) 15 Sept. 1847 Abby Jane, dau. of Dr. Stephen Drews of Milton, N. H., who d. 15 Sept. 1848, (3) 14 May 1850 Emeline Maria, dau. of Thomas Perkins. 3 ch.

Miriam Bartlett b. 28 May 1824; d. 20 April 1854. Unm.

Mary Esther b. 30 Aug. 1825; d. 12 Sept. 1826.

Augustine Wentworth b. 1 July 1828; m. 6 Jan. 1849 Sarah Stackney; d. 18 June 1892 at Lebanon, N. H. 2 daus.

Martha Jane b. 17 Feb. 1831; m. 7 Nov. 1850 Alonzo H. Sawyer.

20. James Waldron Shapleigh married, (1) 10 March 1819 Hannah Lee Chandler, dau. of Rev. Samuel and Lydia (Spring) Chandler, who was born 16 March 1800 and died 19 March 1840, (2) 17 March 1841 Elizabeth L., dau. of Hon. Moses Baker of Somersworth, N. H. She died 14 Aug. 1876, aged 67. He died 29 Dec. 1862. Children by first marriage:

Marshall Spring b. 12 Dec. 1819; m. 20 May 1845 Elizabeth Martha Blandy. He was a merchant in Phil. Ch., Fannie Lee b. 15 April 1846; Waldron b. 25 Jan. 1848; Lizzie Blandy b. 26 May 1850.

Elisha Bacon b. 6 Oct. 1822. Yale, 1846. Physician in Phil.

Mary Ann Chandler b. 26 Feb. 1828; m. 8 Oct. 1852 Dr. Charles Packard Chandler of Addison, Me. She d. 17 July 1887.

Samuel Chandler b. 26 Feb. 1835; d. 27 July 1896; m. 3 Sept. 1856 Sarah F. Hammond. s. p.

21. Samuel Shapleigh married, 1806, Jane, dau. of Major Samuel and Ann (Fernald) Remick. He died 28 June 1858, aged 73. She died 14 Dec. 1870, aged 86.

Alexander b. 10 April 1807; m. Eliza Jane Hill.

Jane b. 1 May 1809; d. 10 Sept. 1835. Unm.

22. Richard Shapleigh married, 8 April 1813, Olive, dau. of James and Hannah (Shapleigh) Tobey. He was Representative and Sheriff. Died 11 Oct. 1840. Children:

Albert d. 14 April 1819.

William b. 16 July 1814; d. 27 March 1815.

Mary Paul b. 17 May 1817; d. 2 Jan. 1837. Unm.

Jane b. 27 Jan. 1819; d. 3 Feb. 1826.

Elizabeth Yeaton b. 9 March 1821; d. 6 Feb. 1837.

Hannah Tobey b. 20 March 1823; m. 25 Dec. 1844 Prof. Moses G. Farmer; d. 27 June 1891. Ch. Sarah J., b. 22 July 1846; Clarence b. 26 May 1860 d. 27 May 1860.

John b. 17 March 1825; d. 28 April 1825.

Albert b. 6 July 1827; d. 13 Feb. 1834.

Olive Jane b. 10 Aug. 1829; m. 18 Jan. 1849 Sylvester M. Brooks.

Richard Henry b. 15 Jan. 1831; m. 23 May 1851 Rosan G. Tobey, (2) 15 June 1875 Annie S. Tobey; d. 10 Oct. 1893. Lived in Salem, Mass. Ch., Elmore b. 15 Sept. 1852; Ida E. b. 3 Sept. 1861 m. Benj. Symonds 3 Dec. 1885; Harry b. June 1869 and d. 19 Jan. 1874.

Sarah Frances b. 10 Nov. 1834; m. 26 Oct. 1858 Edwin Rogers.

Mary Elizabeth b. 10 March 1838; m. 9 Dec. 1860 Pierpont Hammond.

23. Levi Jennes Shapleigh married (1) 10 March 1819, Mary, dau. of Jeremiah and Rebecca (Quimby) Paul of York,

(2) 1841, Mary Ann Lovewell of N. Yarmouth, Me.. Farmer in Eliot. Died 11 Sept. 1845. Widow died 7 Jan. 1848.

Jeremiah Paul b. 30 Jan. 1821; m. Martha E. Scammon; d. 15 Dec. 1877. 4 ch.

Rebecca Paul b. July 1822; d. 25 Oct. 1840.

Samuel b. 27 Jan. 1825; m. 8 Aug. 1853 Martha M. Maddox, (2) 22 Jan. 1863 Sarah E. Grace. Lives in Eliot. 5 ch.

Mary Jane b. May 1827; m. 1849, Augustus Brooks.

Thomas Jefferson b. 16 Nov. 1829. Went to Peru, S. A.

Elizabeth Ann b. July 1832; d. Nov. 1833.

William b. Nov. 1834; d. 19 Dec. 1858. Unm.

Roscoe d. s. p. 31 Dec. 1880.

Levi.

Fannie.

24. Thomas Shapleigh married (1) 17 April 1822, Mary, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Staples) Hammond, (2) 2 June 1835, Apphia Locke. Merchant at Great Falls, N. H. Died 10 Oct. 1857. Children:

Mary Elizabeth b. 9 July 1825; m. Sept. 1849 Humphrey Scammon.

Sarah Frances b. 29 July 1830; d. 10 April 1832.

Wm. Augustus b. 14 Sept. 1836; m. 18 Sept. 1872 Ella R. Pickering. 3 ch. Malden, Mass.

Thomas Edwin b. 10 May 1838; d. 25 May 1842.

James Elwood b. 15 Oct. 1840; d. 16 March 1842.

Frances Apphia b. 22 Dec. 1844; m. 10 March 1864 Samuel R. Londsey, (2) 11 Nov. 1875 Zimri B. Hayward.

Isabel Belcher b. 19 Nov. 1846; m. 25 April 1877 Llewellyn M. Mann.

25. James Shapleigh married, 24 Oct. 1827, Levi, dau. of Thomas Remick of Milton, N. H. Farmer in Eliot. Died 1 Nov. 1873. Wife, born 17 Jan. 1807, died 27 March 1871. Children:

Mary Ann b. 16 Jan. 1828; d. 26 July 1847.

Emily Augusta b. 18 March 1830; m. Alfred M. Shapleigh.

Lydia Remick b. 4 Sept. 1835; d. 24 Aug. 1847.

Marilla Mark b. 4 Sept. 1835; d. 13 March 1861. Unm.

Charles b. 28 April 1839; d. 8 May 1842.

James Franklin b. 17 Aug. 1841.

Nathan Elwood b. 10 Feb. 1844; d. 3 May 1865.

Orlando b. 23 Oct. 1846; d. 27 Jan. 1850.

Lydia Ann b. 22 Nov. 1849; d. 21 Aug. 1861.

26. Jonathan Shapleigh married, 20 Oct. 1833, Rebecca Ayers, and lived in Roxbury, Mass. Children:

Alfred Mellen b. 18 July 1834; m. Emily A. Shapleigh; d. 24 June 1890.

B. Franklin b. 23 Nov. 1836; d. 25 Sept. 1837.
George Dexter b. 24 March 1839; d. 7 Aug. 1862.
Emily Augusta b. 25 Nov. 1840; d. 28 Feb. 1841.
Anna Maria b. 22 Jan. 1843; d. 8 Sept. 1843.
Walter C. b. 7 Feb. 1846; m. Lydia Hopkins. Lives in South Boston.
Augustus b. 17 Nov. 1848; d. 26 April 1853.

27. Dennis F. Shapleigh married Ruth, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Dennett) Chase. He died 10 July 1882. She b. 27 Oct. 1796, d. 1 Dec. 1884. Lived in Kittery. Children:

Thomas C. b. 7 July 1824.
Harriet H. b. 29 March 1826.
Sarah E. b. 16 Dec. 1829.
Julia A. b. 22 Feb. 1833.
Charles F. b. 20 Nov. 1836.
Dennis M. b. 1 June 1838; m. 6 Oct. 1863 Annie E. Pierce b. 24 Jan. 1844. Ch., Annie Edna b. 8 July 1864 d. 13 Aug. 1865; Edward b. 3 March 1868 and is a physician in Kittery.

28. Dependence Shapleigh married, 31 Dec. 1835, Jane, dau. of Morris Goodwin, born 24 Nov. 1817. He died 12 May 1877. She died 13 Oct. 1875. Children:

Morris G. b. 21 May 1837; d. 16 Sept. 1870.
John b. 14 Aug. 1839; m. Julia A. Fernald 12 July 1863.
Ellen J. b. 1 Dec. 1841.
Albert b. 12 Dec. 1843; m. Jennie Fernald 18 June 1873.
Edwin b. 3 Nov. 1845; m. Nancy E. Goodwin 15 Aug. 1868.
Jasper b. 3 April 1848; m. Hattie Staples 21 Dec. 1875.
William b. 7 Sept. 1850; d. 16 March 1863.
Frank b. March 1853; d. 12 April 1865.
Arabella b. 1 Nov. 1857; d. 13 Feb. 1863.
Addie E. b. 16 Aug. 185—.
Nellie b. 7 April 1860.

29. William Shapleigh married, 13 Oct. 1839, Sarah B. Burt of Portsmouth. (2) 3 July 1862 Adaline M. Foye. He died Nov. 1892. Was a blacksmith.

Ann Elizabeth b. 15 July 1840; d. 13 Sept. 1858.
Albert A. b. 23 Jan. 1842; m. 9 May 1863 Susan Hanscom, (2) 10 March 1867 Sarah Gilmore. Blacksmith in Eliot. 4 ch.
George Wm. b. 5 March and d. 28 Sept. 1843.
George Wm. b. 25 Feb. and d. 6 Aug. 1846.
Walter Pratt b. 1 July 1862.

30. Augustus Shapleigh married, 16 March 1843, Elizabeth Ann Umstead. She was born 25 March 1819. He was an influential merchant of St. Louis and died 29 Feb. 1902. Children:

Frank b. 18 Sept. 1838; adopted 15 April 1843; m. 6 June 1866 Mary Daggett; d. s. p. 1 Jan. 1901.

George Marshall b. 1 March 1844; d. 4 Jan. 1876. Unm.

Lizzie Clark b. 15 Jan. 1847; m. 2 June 1869 John M. Boyd.

Emily Pierce b. 20 Oct. 1853; d. 14 Jan. 1858.

Augustus F. b. 12 Sept. 1854; m. 16 June 1878 Mary Cunningham. Ch., Fred W. b. 23 March 1879 and Florine b. 11 June 1886.

John Blaisdell b. 31 Oct. 1857; m. 22 Oct. 1886 Anna Meritt. Ch., Blaisdell b. 19 Jan. 1888 and Margaret b. 4 Oct. 1890.

Richard Waldron b. 28 Sept. 1859; m. 22 Sept. 1886 Helen, dau. of Marshall Spring Shapleigh. Ch., Dorothy b. 5 Aug. 1887.

Alfred Lee b. 16 Feb. 1862; m. 21 Nov. 1888 Mina Wessel b. 16 Feb. 1862. Ch., Alexander Wessel b. 21 Aug. 1890 and Jane b. 29 May 1895.

Eighth Generation.

Andrew F., son of Elisha and Martha (Fernald) Shapleigh, married 4 March 1831 Caroline Rollins of Lebanon, dau. of John Rollins. Lived in Eliot.

1. Charles Augustus b. 19 June 1832.

George b. 29 April 1836; d. 15 Aug. 1836.

Georgiana b. 29 April 1836, d. 10 March 1837.

Andrew Rollins b. 10 Aug. 1843; d. 6 April 1868. Unm.

Elisha, son of Elisha and Martha (Fernald) Shapleigh, married 1 Nov. 1829 Sarah Spring, dau. of Simon and Sarah (Spring) Jackson. She was born 8 Oct. 1809, and d. 13 May 1884.

1. Albert b. 28 May 1832, m. Lydia Earle of South Berwick 16 April 1863. Ch., George W. and Charles H.

Wm. Packard b. 2 July 1835. Unm.

Alexander, son of Samuel and Jane (Remick) Shapleigh, married 25 Nov. 1830, Eliza Jane, dau. of Dea. John and Eunice (Libby) Hill. Lived in Eliot; d. 27 Jan. 1884.

Samantha b. 9 Sept. 1832. Unm.

George Owen b. 27 Feb. 1839; m. Lizzie M. Kennard 30 Dec. 1866.

Martha Jane b. 23 March 1841; m. John S. Moulton 13 June 1875.

Jeremiah, son of Levi J. and Mary (Paul) Shapleigh, married 24 Dec. 1843, Martha P., dau. of Wm. Scammon, born 22 Aug. 1820. M. (2) Miss Pickering.

George W. b. 7 Dec. 1844; m. Letta E. Stacy 10 June 1874.

Mary C. b. 3 Aug. 1846; m. Albert Goodwin 28 Nov. 1864; d. 25 Nov. 1876.

Levi Albert b. 7 Feb. 1849; m. Clare E. Grant 1 Aug. 1872. 4 ch.

Herman Preston b. 10 Oct. 1851; m. Jennie C. Davis.

SHOREY.

The name was sometimes written Shores and the family may have been connected with the Shores family of Portsmouth. Samuel Shorey witnessed a deed at Kittery in 1702 and had a grant of 50 acres in 1703. He married, 29 April 1702, Mary, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Thompson) Rhodes and lived in the northern part of Eliot. Died about 1769. Children:

Mary b. 23 Sept. 1702; m. Benjamin Hodsdon. Pub. 8 Sept. 1722.

1. John b. 10 Aug. 1704; m. (1) Amy Hodsdon, (2) Mary Clark.
2. Samuel b. 1 Jan. 1706; m. Martha ———.
3. Thomas b. 25 March 1709; m. Mary Hooper.

Miles b. 23 Feb. 1710-11.

Elizabeth b. 3 Aug. 1713.

Sarah b. 16 June 1717.

4. Jacob b. 12 Aug. 1718; m. Mary Libby.
5. Joseph b. 29 Dec. 1722; m. Elizabeth Chadbourne.

Second Generation.

1. Deacon John Shorey married, 15 March 1725, Amy, dau. of Joseph and Margaret (Goodwin) Hodsdon, (2) Mary, dau. of Samuel Clark of Portsmouth. In 1762, when he made his will, he owned a pew in the north parish of Berwick. Children:

Sarah bapt. 19 July 1730; m. ——— Muzzey.

Mary bapt. 2 July 1732; died young.

John bapt. 28 July 1734.

6. Jacob bapt. 30 May 1736; m. Hannah Coes 27 Oct. 1756.

Mary bapt. 25 May 1740; died young.

George bapt. 6 Sept. 1741.

7. Miles bapt. 22 July 1743; m. Elizabeth McCalley, 3 Nov. 1763.

Amy m. Landers Grant.

Mary bapt. 15 April 1745. Not named in will.

2. Children of Samuel and Martha (———) Shorey.

Mary bapt. 7 July 1728.
Samuel bapt. 26 Aug. 1733; m. Hannah Libby 8 Sept. 1763.
Abigail bapt. 13 June 1736.
Eunice bapt. 21 June 1739; m. 19 Jan. 1756 Joseph Wentworth, (2) 19 Nov. 1779 John Brown.
Martha bapt. 8 Dec. 1741; m. John Thurston 9 April 1767.
William bapt .27 March 1742-3; m. Judith Paul May 1764.
Lydia bapt. 29 April 1746; m. Joseph Libby.

3. Thomas Shorey married Mary, dau. of John and Charity (———) Hooper. Will, 1 June 1781-19 Dec. 1789. Children:

Thomas bapt. 21 Sept. 1734; m. 9 Sept. 1756, Alice Hardison. He d. before 1781 and left dau. Ruth who m. Nathan Libby 12 Jan. 1778.
Love bapt. 21 Sept. 1734; m. Landers Grant.
Mary bapt. 23 Aug. 1747. Unm.
John, named in will, 1781.
James m. Eunice Paul 27 June 1768.
Samuel m. Elizabeth Woodsum 24 March 1785?
Benjamin m. Tamsen Tibbetts 20 July 1772.
Abigail m. Alexander Thompson 12 Aug. 1754.
Charity m. Nathaniel Hardison 26 Oct. 1758.
Hannah bapt. 17 Oct. 1756. Unm. in 1781.

4. Jacob Shorey married, 17 Sept. 1761 Mary Libby. Will, 8 April 1805-July 1805, names wife Mary and children:

Jacob m. Abigail Shorey of South Berwick 23 Feb. 1794? Sons, Oliver m. Hannah Rand of Portsmouth; Solomon m. Mary Walker of Portsmouth; Hosea, unm.
Stephen m. Abigail Libby 11 Dec. 1788.
Anna m. Abraham Frost 30 Sept. 1786.
Mary m. Japhet Emery 5 Feb. 1792.
Polly m. Jotham Hanscom 24 Nov. 1793.
Olive, unm.

5. Joseph Shorey married Elizabeth, dau. of James and Sarah (Hatch-Downing) Chadbourne. Pub. 3 Jan. 1740-1. He is mentioned as deceased in 1756. Children bapt. at South Berwick. Wife bapt. 17 Jan. 1742. She probably m. (2) Joseph Libby 23 Oct. 1760.

Elizabeth bapt. 13 May 1752.
Lydia bapt. 13 May 1752.
Mehitable bapt. 18 Nov. 1754.
John bapt. 11 Aug. 1756.

Third Generation.

6. Jacob Shorey married, 27 Oct. 1756, Hannah "Coes," perhaps Cosse. Will, 19 May 1806-July 1807. Children bapt. at second parish, Berwick.

John bapt. 21 May 1758; m. 12 Dec. 1779, Mary Kilgore; d. in Litchfield, Me., 4 Aug. 1837. Wife d. 24 Nov. 1819, aged 60. See Hist. of Litchfield, p. 305.

Nancy bapt. 6 Jan. 1760; m. Samuel Butler, 11 May 1789.

Thomas Cosse bapt. 20 July 1762. Not named in will.

Mary bapt. 19 Aug. 1763; m. 16 Dec. 1779 James Randall. Moved to Limerick, Me.

Hannah bapt. 3 Dec. 1765. Not named in will.

7. Children of Miles and Elizabeth (McCalley) Shorey.

Elizabeth bapt. 12 Oct. 1766.

John bapt. 22 June 177—.

Miles bapt. 2 July 1772.

Anna bapt. 3 Nov. 1775.

Levi bapt. 7 Nov. 1777.

Pelatiah born 10 Nov. 1785; m. Sarah Fogg 24 Feb. 1818. See Hist. of Industry, Me.

Unclassified Marriages.

10 July 1766 Joseph Shorey and Charity Hooper.
16 March 1796 Sally Shorey and Ichabod Butler.
30 Jan. 1788 Joseph Shorey and Dorcas Ricker.
2 Nov. 1797 Charles Shorey and Molly Chick.
9 Nov. 1806 Betsey Shorey and Alexander Goold.
12 Feb. 1800 Samuel Shorey and Susannah Pray.
3 July 1800 Phebe Shorey and Samuel Keyes.
29 March 1803 Mary Shorey and Benjamin Goodridge.
28 Nov. 1803 William Shorey, Jr., and Dorcas Yeaton.
13 Feb. 1815 Hiram Shorey and Rebecca Chadbourne.

SIMPSON.

Daniel Simpson, perhaps son of Henry Simpson of York, married about 1696 Frances, dau. of Roger Plaisted of Berwick and lived in York.

Their son, Henry, born 13 April 1698, married Sarah, dau. of Samuel Johnson of York (who m. Elizabeth, dau. of Philip

Adams), and had son Joshua, born 29 Aug. 1723. Joshua m. 10 Sept. 1754 Maria Bradbury and d. 9 June 1801.

Zebedee, son of Joshua Simpson, married Lucy (Jacobs of York?) He was born 10 Oct. 1756. The following children are recorded in Kittery.

WILLIAM b. 23 Aug. 1779.

HENRY b. 12 Feb. 1782; pub. to Eunice Thompson of York 10 July 1819.

BENJAMIN b. 21 July 1784.

THEOPHILUS b. 24 Sept. 1786; m. 21 Oct. 1813 Abigail Goodwin and settled in South Berwick.

EDWARD b. 3 Dec. 1788; m. 26 April 1818 Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel Staples. He d. 8 Dec. 1843; she d. 25 Dec. 1842, aged 55.

MARIA b. 1 May 1791.

HANNAH b. 1 May 1791; m. 28 Jan. 1814 Wm. Hanson of Dover, N. H.

LUCY b. 2 Oct. 1793; m. 9 Feb. 1824 Ebenezer Simpson of Saco.

JOSHUA b. 23 March 1796; m. Mary Kingsbury of York 25 Sept. 1823.

JOHN b. 17 June 1800; m. Mary Emery 13 Nov. 1823.

TEODOSIA b. 12 May 1802; m. Ebenezer Simpson of Saco. Pub. 24 Aug. 1833.

SKILLIN.

John, son of Thomas and Deborah Skillin, was driven by the Indians from Falmouth to Kittery in 1675. He returned to Falmouth in 1680 and was killed by Indians in 1689. His widow Elizabeth returned to Kittery and became the second wife of Elihu Gunnison.

REBECCA m. George Frink.

JOHN. Unm.

SAMUEL b. 25 July 1679; m. Rhoda, dau. of Andrew Haley, 25 Dec. 1702. Moved to Cape Elizabeth and d. 2 Jan. 1757. Children:

- Mary b. 22 Nov. 1703; m. George Capstone 7 April 1726.
- Rebecca b. 25 May 1705; died young.
- Samuel b. 4 Feb. 1706; m. Rebecca Sawyer.
- Katharine b. 19 Feb. 1708; m. George Roberts.
- Dorcas b. 19 June 1710; m .Wm. Westcott.
- Elizabeth b. 25 April 1713; m. Ebenezer Doane.
- Deborah b. 1715; m. ——— Dunn, (2) Daniel Bailey.
- Joanna b. 1717; m. Samuel York, 23 Dec. 1736.
- Susanna b. 1720; m. Thomas Millett.

Josiah m. 17 May 1708, Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Lydston. She m. (2) 16 Jan. 1723-4, Roger Deering. Children of Josiah Skillin:

John b. 15 Aug. 1709. d. s. p.

Edward b. 25 March 1711; m. Sarah Miller 23 March 1731-2. Lived in Scarborough.

Elizabeth b. 24 Dec. 1713; m. Danforth Phipps, 19 March 1732-3.

SKRIGGINS.

John Skriggins married Abigail, probably dau. of Stephen Paul, and lived at Long Reach. The following children are recorded:

John b. 23 Aug. 1707; m. ——— ———. Son William bapt. June 1740.

Abigail b. 26 Aug. 1709.

Paul b. 2 Sept. 1712; m. 1736 Dorothy Cloutman of Dover. Had son John bapt. 18 Sept. 1737.

Mary b. 21 Oct. 1720; m. 1738 Thomas Fernald.

Elizabeth bapt. Aug. 1733.

Huldah bapt. July 1737.

Children of John and Keziah (———) Skriggins:

Samuel bapt. 4 Oct. 1761. Rev. soldier. Died 17 May 1777.

John bapt. 4 Oct. 1761.

George bapt. 30 Aug. 1768.

Olive bapt. 22 March 1769; m. Robie Lydston 1 March 1785.

Keziah bapt. 22 March 1769; died young.

Winthrop bapt. 22 March 1769; m. Hannah Mendum 30 Jan. 1789.

George bapt. 11 June 1771.

Dolly bapt. 18 Aug. 1775.

Keziah bapt. 14 June 1780.

Bapt. 9 Oct. 1763, Richard King, son of Gideon Skriggins.

M. 21 Nov. 1731, Ichabod Remick and Lydia Skriggins.

M. 26 Aug. 1779, Moses Fernald and Mary Skriggins.

M. 4 April 1805, Samuel Scriggins and Abigail Neal.

Thomas Skriggins, born about 1763, married, 12 June 1784, Lucy More. He was a Revolutionary soldier. Was living in 1840 in Eliot.

SMALL.[1]

Edward Small came to the Pascataqua about 1632 and was a magistrate in 1640. He sold his land to Antipas Maverick in 1647 and was of the Isles of Shoals in 1653. Nothing more is known of him.

Francis Small was born in 1627, as a deposition shows. Some have supposed him to have been son of the above Edward Small, and the supposition is a natural one but has not been proved. In 1648 he lived in Dover, N. H. Had wife Elizabeth, born 1634. Her maiden name may have been Leighton. In 1668 he bought a large tract of land, known as Ossipee, of an Indian chief and had dwelling house and trading post there, supposed to have been located in what is now Cornish, Me. He was at Kittery in 1668. About 1700 he left Kittery and went to live with his son Daniel at Truro, Mass., where he died about 1714 or 1715. Children:

Edward m. Mary, dau. of Judge John and Mary (Field) Woodman of Dover. N. H. Removed from Dover to Chatham, Mass., after 1694 and died about 30 April 1702. 7 ch., of whom Jonathan, Benjamin and Zachariah were among the first settlers of Harwich, Mass.

Francis m. Elizabeth ———; d. at Truro, Mass., 1709-10. Ch., Francis, Samuel and others.

Samuel m. Elizabeth (Heard) Chadbourne. See below.

Benjamin m. Rebecca ———. Lived at Eastham and Truro, Mass., and Lebanon, Conn. Died about 1740. 10 ch. Some descendants write their name Smalley.

Daniel, lived in Truro and Provincetown, Mass. 8 ch.

Elizabeth m. John Pugsley of Dover, N. H., 7 March 1704-5.

Mary m. Nicholas Frost. York Deeds, III .16.

Alice m. ——— Wormword. Named in brother Francis' will.

Samuel, son of Francis Small, born in 1666 as per deposition, married Elizabeth, widow of James Chadbourne and dau. of James and Shuah Heard. He was living in 1737, aged 71. Children:

Elizabeth b. 9 Nov. 1695; m. Benjamin March 10 Feb. 1713-4. Ch., Benjamin, Elizabeth, Mary and Lucy, all bapt. 35 Feb. 1727, and Samuel bapt. June 1738. Elizabeth m. Edward Kennard. Samuel was the well known Col. Samuel March of Scarborough, Me.

[1]This account has been revised and corrected by Rev. Uriel W. Small of West Leeds, Me., who has given much study to the genealogy of the Small family.

Samuel b. 17 April 1700; m. Anna Hatch. See below.

Joseph b. 3 Dec. 1702; m. Mary Libby. See below.

Mary bapt. 27 May 1707-8; m. 15 Oct. 1720 Solomon Davis of Gloucester, Mass.

Deacon Samuel Small married, 17 Jan. 1717-8, Anna, dau. of Capt. John Hatch of Portsmouth and removed to Scarborough in 1727. He died in 1775. Was town clerk over forty years. Children:

Samuel b. 26 May 1718; m. Dorothy Hubbard 16 Feb. 1741-2. Was Chief Justice of Cumberland County Court of Common Pleas.

Anna b. 10 Sept. 1720; m. Josiah Libby 23 March 1733, (2) Nathaniel Milliken.

John b. 30 Jan. 1722-3; m. Sarah Atkins 1 Apr. 1747-8, (2) Mary McKenney.

Joshua b. 26 Feb. 1725-6; m. Susanna Kennard in 1744. Lived in Limington, Me.

Elizabeth b. 3 Feb. 1727-8; m. James Harmon 27 Oct. 1743.

Sarah b. 26 Aug. 1729; died young.

Benjamin b. 27 June 1732; died young.

James b. 14 July 1736; died young.

Mary b. 13 Jan. 1738-9; died young.

Joseph Small married, 12 April 1722, Mary, dau. of David and Elinor Libby and setted at Stroudwater, now in Portland, Me. Children:

Joseph b. 6 Jan. 1722-3; m. Mrs. Mary (Pickernell) Fogg 4 Dec. 1752? Lived in Gray.

Mary b. 26 June 1724.

David b. 18 June 1726; m. Sarah Knight 25 Dec. 1748.

Isaac b. 28 Feb. 1727-8; d. Feb. 1831-2.

Elizabeth b. 18 March 1729-30; m. Peter Cobb of Falmouth.

Daniel b. 17 Nov. 1731; m. Sarah Nason. Pub. 21 Jan. 1757.

Elinor b. 28 Aug. 1733; m. Edward Chapman 13 April 1751, (2) James Frost 22 Jan. 1777.

James m. Abigail Swett of Falmouth 5 Nov. 1765, (2) Rebecca Gilkey 4 April 1788. He was then of Gray.

SMITH.

"Widow Smith" was carried off by Indians from a garrison at Sturgeon Creek 8 June 1693. William Smith may have been her son, who had a grant in 1699. He married in 1698 Sarah,

dau. of William and Elizabeth (Frost) Gowen. Both were living in 1745. Children recorded were:

WILLIAM b. 9 May 1699; m. Sarah ———. Son Elisha.
ELIZABETH b. 8 May 1701.
LEMUEL b 2 Sept. 1704.
ANNE m. James Gowen 21 Nov. 1738.
JAMES.
ELISHA. lived in Lyman, sold land in 1745.
STEPHEN, d. in Sanford, Me., 13 Nov. 1804, aged 80. Wife d. Sept. 1788. Did he m. Martha Jones 25 May 1753?
SARAH m. B. Woodward.
MARGARET. Unm.

SMITH.

James Smith had a grant of 50 acres in 1669. He was living in Berwick in 1668. He married Martha, dau. of Thomas Wills of Exeter, Eng., who married Mary Wadel. Martha was born in Bristol, Eng., 18 Jan. 1653. She m. (2) Christopher Grant and was captured by Indians 18 Nov. 1690 and bapt. 3 May 1693 in Canada.—N. E. Reg. 28 p. 159. He died in 1687, leaving widow Martha and following children:

JAMES m. Martha Bragdon and settled in York. See Hist. of Litchfield, Me., p. 307.
MARY.
ELIZABETH.

John, son of James Smith, married Elizabeth ——— and lived in Berwick. John was born 26 July 1685 and carried captive with his mother and bapt. 3 May 1693 in Montreal. Children were:

ELIZABETH b. 13 April 1708; m. Caleb Maddox 28 Jan. 1724?
MARTHA b. 18 Sept. 1710.
EXPERIENCE b. 8 Dec. 1712.
JOHN b. 8 Jan. 1714; m. Elizabeth Libby.
MARY b. 8 June 1717.
ABIGAIL b. 18 Sept. 1719 m. Thomas Thompson.
JOSHUA b. 15 Feb. 1721.
ICHABOD b. 25 March 1724; m. Sarah Chadbourne. She m. (2) Wm. Ross.
RUTH prob. died young.
JANE bapt. 12 Nov. 1727.
DORCAS b. 15 July 1732; m. Philip Yeaton 15 Feb. 1749?

Children of John Smith, Jr., and Elizabeth, his wife. John Smith, Jr., of Berwick m. 26 Nov. 1734 Elizabeth Libby in Portsmouth.

Mary b. 3 March 1736.
James b. 13 Feb. 1738; m. Sarah Lord 19 Dec. 1754?
Martha b. 20 Feb. 1740.
Elizabeth b. 25 March 1742.
John b. 12 Dec. 1744.
Anna b. 14 Dec. 1748.
Sarah b. 7 Nov. 1750.
Ichabod b. 14 July 1751.
Dorcas b. 27 Aug. 1753.
Anna b. 14 July 1755.
Daniel b. 12 June 1757.
Joshua b. 8 June 1759.

Samuel Smith married Margaret Emery about 1707. She was bapt. 20 Dec. 1713. The following children were bapt. at South Berwick 4 July 1715, viz., Joel, Samuel, John and Daniel. Daniel had wife Lydia and children bapt. 8 Nov. 1733, viz., Abigail, Hannah and Lydia, and 18 April 1736 Esther.

SNOW.

Henry Snow married, about 1702, Sarah, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Jenkins) Nason. He witnessed a will in 1746. Children:

Agnes b. 22 Nov. 1703 pub. to Samuel Hood of Lynn 11 Dec. 1723.
Sarah b. 4 Feb. 1705-6.
Mary b. 2 April 1717; m. Solomon Green 23 Sept. 1735.
Henry b. 4 Nov. 1719.
Martha b. 2 June 1722.
Alexander b. 28 Feb. 1724-5; m. Mary ———.
James bapt. 28 July 1728; prob. died young.

Children of Alexander and Mary Snow:

Henry b. 5 May 1751 in Kittery.

Lois bapt. 24 June 1753 in Berwick m. 19 April 1772 John Wood of Berwick.

John bapt. 4 Feb. 1758 in Berwick; m. perhaps Lois Curtis 29 Jan. 1784. He was then of Saco. She m. (2) Wm. Welch of York, 7 Nov. 1793.

Sarah bapt. 1 Feb. 1756 in Eliot.

Mary bapt. 4 Aug. 1758 in Eliot.

SPARHAWK.

Nathaniel, son of Rev. John and Priscilla (Hemans) Sparhawk of Boston, married, 1 May 1742, Elizabeth, dau. of Sir William and Mary (Hirst) Pepperrell. She died in Boston 4 Sept. 1797. Both were buried in the Pepperrell tomb. Children:

WILLIAM PEPPERRELL b. 1743; d. in infancy.

NATHANIEL b. 1 Aug. 1744; m. 1 Jan. 1766 Catharine Sparhawk, (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Enoch and Katharine (Dummer) Bartlett, (3) 30 Nov. 1783 Deborah Adams of Portsmouth, N. H. He died in 1815. Six ch. Widow m. Abiel Pearson.

WILLIAM PEPPERRELL b. 1746; m. (pub. 24 Oct. 1767) Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. Isaac and Elizabeth (McIntosh) Royall of Medford, Mass. He graduated at Harvard in 1766 and at the age of 21 changed his surname to Pepperrell and became the second Sir William Pepperrell. His wife was buried at Halifax, N. S., 8 Oct. 1775. He died in 1816. 4 ch.

JOHN b. 2 June 1748; d. in infancy.

ANDREW P. b. 3 June 1750; m. Mary Ann Turner 31 Aug. 1775; d. s. p. 1783.

SAMUEL HIRST b. 1752; d. 29 Aug. 1789. He had a dau. Harriet Hirst Sparhawk, who d. in Portsmouth, N. H., 27 Aug. 1871, aged 90.

MARY PEPPERRELL b. 1754; m. Dr. Charles Jarvis of Boston. She died in 1815.

SPENCER.[1]

Thomas Spencer, born in England in 1596, came to America in 1630. He married Patience Chadbourne, doubtless dau. of William and sister of Humphrey Chadbourne. Settled in South Berwick. Was a planter, lumberman and tavern-keeper. Died 15 Dec. 1681. Wife died in 1683. Children:

WILLIAM, died 15 May 1696. Unm.

MARY m. Thomas Etherington. Both died at sea Nov. 1664, leaving ch., Mary and Patience. Mary m. John Wincoll. Patience m. William Hearl.

MARGARET m. Daniel Goodwin, 1654.

SUSANNA m. John Cattinsby about 1657. He d. in 1670. She m. (2) Epharaim Joy and d. after 1700.

HUMPHREY m. Elizabeth Shears of York in 1673, (2) Grace ——— in 1676. Removed to Portsmouth, N. H. Died 19 Dec. 1700. Ch., Humphrey (2) and Mary, unm.

ELIZABETH m. 12 May 1674 Thomas Chick, (2) Nicholas Turbet.

1. MOSES m. July 1679 Elizabeth Botts.

[1]See published Genealogy of the Maine Spencers.

Second Generation.

1. Moses Spencer married, July 1679, Elizabeth, widow of Isaac Botts. Her dau. Elizabeth by first marriage m. in 1694 Samuel Brackett. Moses Spencer died about 1719. Children:

3. Moses b. about 1680; m. about 1708 Elizabeth Abbot.
4. Isaac b. about 1682; m. about 1710 Elizabeth Emery?
Mary b. about 1684; m. 7 Feb. 1707 Joseph Jones.

Third Generation.

2. Humphrey, son of Humphrey and Elizabeth (Shears) Spencer, born about 1674, married Mary ——— about 1700. He died at South Berwick Aug. 1712. Widow may have married Joseph Moulton 6 Dec. 1722. Children:

5. William b. about 1706; m. Mary Plaisted.
Sarah bapt. 3 May 1708; m. 25 Dec. 1726 Thomas Newmarch.
Samuel, probably died young.

3. Moses Spencer married, about 1708, Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph and Alice (Nason) Abbot. He died in 1746. Children:

6. Freathy b. about 1709; m. Mary ———.
Sarah bapt. 24 Dec. 1719.
Elizabeth bapt. 24 Dec. 1719.
Lydia bapt. 24 Dec. 1719.
7. Moses bapt. 24 Dec. 1719; m. Susanna Peavey.
Alice bapt. 21 Jan. 1728; m. 28 July 1744 Anthony Littlefield of Wells, Me.
Isaac bapt. 21 Jan. 1728; settled in Arundel, Me.
Patience bapt. 21 Jan. 1728; m. 16 March 1748-9 Jonathan Howard.
8. Humphrey bapt. 21 Jan. 1728; m. Sarah Early.

4. Isaac Spencer married, about 1710, Elizabeth Emery? He died before 1736. Children:

Moses born 1711, bapt. 24 July 1720; m. 1737, Lois ———. Lived in Arundel, Me.
Hannah bapt. 24 July 1720.

Fourth Generation.

5. William, son of Humphrey and Mary (———) Spencer, married, about 1727, Mary, dau. of John and Mary (Pickering)

Plaisted. Removed to Portsmouth in 1742. Cooper by trade. Children:

Mary bapt. 12 April 1728; m. prob. Nathaniel Spencer 7 April 1757.

Mehitable bapt. 12 April 1730; died young.

Martha bapt. 5 March 1732.

William bapt. 9 Dec. 1733; m. 8 Sept. 1766 Lucy Brewster; l. in Somersworth, N. H.

Sarah bapt. 10 Sept. 1738.

Mehitable bapt. 29 Nov. 1741; m. 1 June 1763 Nathan Prentice, (2) ——— Davis of Boston.

6. Freathy, son of Moses and Elizabeth (Abbot) Spencer, married Mary —— . Farmer of South Berwick. Soldier in French and Indian War. Died 30 Oct. 1759. Children:

Freathy bapt. 15 April 1753; m. 24 Oct. 1775 Sarah Abbot of Somersworth.

Isaac bapt. 15 April 1753.

William bapt. 15 April 1753; m. 16 Dec. 1762 Lydia Davis, (2) 27 Nov. 1791 Sarah Patch.

Jane bapt. 15 April 1753; m. 10 June 1777 Benjamin Row.

Mercy bapt. 15 April 1753; m. 19 March 1788 Eleazer Knox of Lebanon, Me.

Phoebe bapt. 15 April 1753; m. 9 Feb. 1789 Daniel Wilkinson.

Moses bapt. 31 May 1755; m. 6 June 1777 Mary Row. Died at Valley Forge 16 Jan. 1778. Widow m. 6 Jan. 1782 Benjamin Downs.

7. Moses, son of Moses and Elizabeth (Abbot) Spencer, married about 1740 Susanna Peavey. Farmer. Children:

Joseph Peavey bapt. 7 Oct. 1750; m. 21 April 1776 Sarah Marr. She died 1 March 1777. He m. (2) 10 June 1779 Catharine Marr. Rev. soldier; d. May 1828.

Susanna bapt. 15 April 1753; m. 24 Feb. 1763 John Bennett.

Amos bapt. 24 Oct. 1762. Rem. to Rochester. Rev. soldier.

Elizabeth bapt. 24 Oct. 1762; m. 27 Jan. 1791 Timothy Gerrish.

Thomas born 12 Aug. 1764; m. 24 June 1787 Olive Nason, (2) Rachel Sawyer. He removed to Limington, Me.

8. Humphrey, son of Moses and Elizabeth (Abbot) Spencer, married Sarah, dau. of Anthony and Mehitable Early 20 July 1749. He died 14 Dec. 1808. Children:

Sarah bapt. 16 Sept. 1750; m. John Hartford of Dover, N. H.

Simeon bapt. 21 June 1752; m. 25 Nov. 1779 Lydia Goodwin; 11 ch. (2) 5 Feb. 1804 Susanna Hamilton. He died 1840.

Ichabod bapt. 5 June 1757; m. 10 May 1775 Sarah Nason, (2) 13 June 1776 Love Nason. Removed to Shapleigh. Rev. soldier.

John bapt. 10 Dec. 1758; d. about 1830. Unm.

Joseph bapt. 15 Nov. 1761; m. Abigail Scates 25 Jan. 1787; settled in Waldo County, Me.

Lydia bapt. 21 Oct. 1764; d. about 1840. Unm.

Elizabeth b. 1769; d. 20 Jan. 1835. Unm.

Hannah b. 23 Aug. 1772; m. 9 Feb. 1792 Jonathan Ricker.

SPINNEY.

Thomas Spinney signed the submission of 1652. He married Margery. Perhaps it was Margery Randall about 1651. Had a grant of 200 acres in 1659 and lived at the end of Eliot Neck. He is called a weaver in 1669. He died 31 Aug. 1701. Children:

Mary m. John Fernald before 1679.

Hannah m. Samuel Fernald.

1. Samuel, thrice married.

James m. Grace ———. Will, 13 June 1720-18 Feb. 1724-5, names dau. Sarah Downing. She was b. 19 July 1697 and m. Joseph Downing 21 June 1716.

2. Thomas b. 1665; m. Christiana ———.

3. John m. Mary Diamond.

1. Samuel Spinney married, (1) 26 Sept. 1687, Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel and Amy (Carle) Knight, (2) 27 Sept. 1708, Margaret Shepherd, (3) 26 Sept. 1734, Jane McClure. He died in March 1737. Children:

Samuel b. 13 Oct. 1688; m. Elizabeth ———.

James b. 8 March 1689-90; d. 24 Sept. 1690.

4. John b. 17 July 1691; m. Patience ———.

Thomas b. 20 July 1693.

5. James b. 1 Feb. 1695; m. Mary Couch.

Nathan b. 27 Sept. 1697; m. Elizabeth Rummery in Portsmouth, N. H., 1 March 1721. She was dau. of Richard Rummery of Newington, N. H. Both living in Kittery in 1725. Had son George; also dau. Mary bapt. 23 Sept. 1722, who prob. m. John Chadbourne, 1741.

6. Jeremiah b. 19 Oct. 1699; m. Hannah Pettegrew.

David b. 12 Sept. 1706; m. Jerusha Cole in 1731; d. s. p. 1745.

Jonathan b. 28 June 1708; m. Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel Parker. Pub. 23 Feb. 1730-31. Ch., Ebenezer and Hannah bapt. 25 May 1746; Nathaniel bapt. 18 Oct. 1750; David bapt. 12 Aug. 1753. Nathaniel pub. to Lois Webber in Wells 6 Dec. 1773.

Children by second marriage:

LYDIA b. 17 Dec. 1710; m. Joseph Hanscom 18 March 1732-3.
PATIENCE b. 3 Dec. 1713; m. Abner Cole 13 Oct. 1731.
SAMUEL b. 3 July 1717; prob. m. 9 July 1761 Elizabeth, dau. of Job and Mary (Preble) Averill of York b. 8 Feb. 1715.
SARAH, named in will; m. Richard Pope.
ELIZABETH, named in will, 1737, "if she be living."

2. Thomas Spinney married Christiana ———. Both living in 1715. Had following children and perhaps others.

HANNAH b. 16 Jan. 1700-1.
7. JOSEPH b. 18 June 1703; m. Jane ———.
8. THOMAS m. Tamsen Ham. Pub. 28 Aug. 1731.
MARGERY? m. Christopher Hawkins 24 Jan. 1728-9.

3. John Spinney married Mary, dau. of John Diamond. He died about 1705 and his widow married ——— Burnam. Her will, 1733, shows the following children by first marriage.

9. JOHN m. Mary Waterhouse.
MERCY m. William Tetherly 13 June 1710.
MARGERY m. Samuel Tetherly 12 May 1715.
MARY m. Samuel Tobey 29 Dec. 1720.
10. ANDREW m. Abigail Wingate.
LYDIA, d. before 1742. Unm.

THIRD GENERATION.

4. John Spinney married Patience ———. She was made adm'x of his estate 4 July 1726. Children:

ELIZABETH b. 23 Oct. 1714; prob. died young.
ANNE b. 12 April 1719; pub. to Thomas Worster 20 Jan. 1738.
ZEBULON b. 20 Oct. 1720.
JOANNA b. 28 Nov. 1723.
SHEPHERD b. 16 July 1725; prob. died young.

5. James Spinney married, 28 Dec. 1718, Mary, dau. of Joseph and Anne (Adams) Couch, who was born 3 Jan. 1698. Both living in 1733. Children:

11. NICHOLAS b. 5 Oct. 1719; m. Alice Godsoe.
EUNICE b. 29 Jan. 1721-2; m. John Deering.
ELEANOR b. 7 March 1727-8.

6. Jeremiah Spinney married Hannah, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Hutchins) Pettegrew. He died before 1766. Had wife Anne in 1739. Children bapt. at Kittery Point.

Ruth bapt. 18 April 1742.

Jeremiah bapt. 18 April 1742. He was living in Georgetown, Me., in 1766 with wife Mehitable.

John bapt. 18 April 1742.

Richard bapt. 18 April 1742.

Henry bapt. 29 Sept. 1745.

Dorcas bapt. 29 Sept. 1745.

7. Joseph Spinney married Jane ———, who was born 18 Nov. 1703. The following children are recorded.

Samuel b. 14 Aug. 1726. Blacksmith, of York, in 1761.

Jane b. 4 July 1729.

Anne b. 19 July 1735.

8. Thomas Spinney married Tamsen, dau. of Joseph and Tamsen (Meserve) Ham of Dover, N. H., who was born 19 July 1708. Hon. Mark Dennett left the following record: "A girl named Tamsen Ham was taken captive by the Indians and was held captive by them some years, but was at length redeemed or given up by the Indians and was afterwards married to Thomas Spinney, who lived where the late John Rogers, who married their daughter Dorothy, lived, near the road opposite the Martin house in Eliot. Mrs. Tamsen Spinney lived to great age and the writer was at her funeral some time between 1801 and 1805." In a deed dated 1769 and published in Old Eliot Vol. II. p. 85, this Thomas Spinney mentions land received of his father Thomas and names children John, Mercy, Eleanor and Dorothy. Children:

John b. 1733; m. Mary Stacy of Eliot; moved to Londonderry, N. H., in 1790; d. 10 Feb. 1805. Had ch., among them Thomas b. 1767 m. Mary Huntress 1790 and settled in Portsmouth, N. H.

Robert, b. 1736, settled in Plymouth, Eng.

Mercy, unm. in 1769.

Eleanor m. James Reed of Portsmouth 15 Feb. 1780.

Dorothy m. John Rogers 23 Nov. 1773.

Christian? b. 1740; m. ——— Strout, (2) ——— Jeffers.

9. John Spinney married, 10 July 1728, Mary Waterhouse in Portsmouth. Both living in 1757. Children:

Mary bapt. Sept. 1731.

12. John bapt. 1733; m. Eunice Pettegrew.

Diamond bapt. Aug. 1736; died young.

Timothy bapt. Aug. 1736; m. (1) 31 Oct. 1765 Abigail Paul, (2) 25 Aug. 1792 Hannah (Davis) Tuttle. Hannah Davis had m. (1) Jedediah

Witham, (2) John Tuttle. Timothy Spinney had two children by wife Hannah, Stephen and Ann, neither of whom married.

DIAMOND bapt. Oct. 1739.

GEORGE, died in infancy.

10. Andrew Spinney married, 25 June 1726, Abigail, dau. of John and Ann (Nutter) Wingate of Dover, N. H. She was born 2 March 1704. She was made guardian of his children, minors, John, Anne, Reuben and Mary, 21 July 1755. Children:

REUBEN b. 7 Feb. 1727-8; died young.

13. WILLIAM b. 25 March 1729; m. Mary Libby.

ABIGAIL b. 13 March 1730-31; pub. to Waymouth Lydston 22 Sept. 1750.

EDMUND b. 18 April 1733; m. Susanna Rogers 2 March 1775; d. 5 July 1811. Named sons Reuben and Stephen R. in his will. The last m. 26 Dec. 1801 Anna Remick and removed to Raymond, N. H. 8 ch.

JOHN bapt. 10 Sept. 1737; m. 25 Nov. 1750 Joanna Pettegrew. Was of Somersworth, N. H., in 1761.

ANNE m. Ephraim Libby 24 June 1762.

MARY bapt. 12 Nov. 1743; m. Isaac Moor 2 June 1768.

REUBEN bapt. 6 Aug. 1750. Revolutionary soldier.

FOURTH GENERATION.

11. Nicholas Spinney married Alice, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Roberts) Godsoe. Intentions recorded 23 Oct. 1742. His will, 18 April 1797-18 Dec. 1797. Children:

MARY b. 18 May 1744; m. ——— James.

NICHOLAS b. 30 Jan. 1746. Not named in will.

JOSIAH b. 13 June 1748. Not named in will.

EUNICE b. 26 Dec. 1750; m. ——— Rice? Widow in 1799.

ALICE b. 27 March 1753; m. 22 Aug. 1776 Robert Tate of Portsmouth?

14. CALEB b. 30 April 1755; thrice married.

JOHN b. 1 Oct. 1757; m. Abigail Dam 14 March 1782? Living in Kittery in 1799.

12. John Spinney married, 1758, Eunice, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Hutchings) Pettegrew. Both were living in 1806. Children:

GEORGE bapt. 12 Aug. 1760; died young.

MARY bapt. 12 Aug. 1760; m. Daniel Brooks 31 Dec. 1792.

JOHN bapt. 10 Aug. 1761; m. 16 Nov. 1782 Hannah Pettegrew; d. 4 July 1832. A dau. Eunice m. Joshua Stackpole 30 April 1806, and he m. her sister Mary 22 May 1836.

EUNICE bapt. 29 Aug. 1764.

George m. 6 Aug. 1788 Ann, dau. of Azariah Libby.
Benjamin bapt. 1 Nov. 1767.
David bapt. 22 Aug. 1778; b. Molly Mariner 11 Oct. 1790.
William bapt. 9 July 1778; m. Mary Paul 13 April 1795.
15. Jeremiah bapt. 10 Sept. 1780; m. Fanny Remick 21 Aug. 1802.
Molly Mariner bapt. 11 Oct. 1790; d. 24 Nov. 1862.

13. Capt. William Spinney married Mary, dau. of Ephraim and Mary (Ambler) Libby. Intentions recorded 20 Aug. 1763. Captain in the Revolutionary Army. Children:

Mary m. John Cottle 8 July 1784.
Betsey, died about 1836. Unm.
Lois. Unm. Died about 1831, as will shows.
Sarah m. Timothy Paul.
Andrew m. Nancy Libby 3 Jan. 1805.
16. Isaac b. 22 March 1778; m. Mary Tobey.
17. Timothy m. 30 Dec. 1805, Hannah L. Hammond, (2) 4 Nov. 1813 Sarah Hammond.
William, living in 1807.
Ephraim died before 1807.

Fifth Generation.

14. Caleb Spinney married (1) 21 Oct. 1780 Margery Mendum, (2) 20 March 1784 Margery Manson, (3) 29 Nov. 1786 Abigail Spinney. Lived in Kittery, near the Portsmouth bridge. Revoluionary soldier and pensioner. Living in 1831. Children:

18. Caleb; prob. m. Sally Scriggins 19 Feb. 1806.
Margery b. 13 April 1784; m. John James b. 4 Feb. 1773.
Charles, died about 1846. Unm.

Children by third marriage:

19. Nicholas m. Patience Cole.
20. Josiah m. Clarissa Knight.
Mary.

15. Jeremiah, son of John and Eunice (Pettegrew) Spinney, married, 21 Aug. 1802, Fannie, dau. of Jacob and Deborah Remick, and lived in Eliot. Children:

Fannie m. (1) 20 March 1823 Henry Dixon, (2) John Borroughs.
Jacob Remick m. Lucinda Dixon. 4 ch.
Daniel, a sailor. Unm.
Abraham, lost at sea.
Randall. Unm
Sarah m. David Kimball.
Jane m. Daniel Card.

16. Isaac Spinney, born 22 March 1778, son of Capt. William and Mary (Libby) Spinney, married, 16 Aug. 1807 Mary, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Paul) Tobey and lived on the old Tobey farm in Eliot. He died 12 Sept. 1853. Wife died Aug. 1869, aged 84. Children:

21. Leonard b. 31 Oct. 1807; m. 13 Oct. 1839 Martha Estes Hill, who was b. in 1816 and d. in 1893. He d. in Charlestown, Mass., at age of about 80.
James b. 28 Oct .1809; d. in Mass., at age of about 78.
22. Daniel b. 20 May 1812; m. Annis Ward.
Oliver b. 22 April 1815; d. 20 April 1839 at Pensacola, Florida.
Isaac b. 13 April 1818; d. 19 July 1859. A dau. is Mrs. Helena Underhill of Portsmouth, N. H.
Mary b. 25 May 1821; m. Edward K. Paul 16 Jan. 1853; d. 1867.
23. Waldron b. 12 Jan. 1829. See below.
Elizabeth b. 27 July 1827; d. 5 Dec. 1844.

17. Timothy, son of Capt. William and Mary (Libby) Spinney, married (1) 20 Dec. 1805, Hannah L., dau. of Joseph and Mary (Fernald) Hammond, (2) 4 Nov. 1813, Sarah Hammond, sister of his first wife. Will, 25 Dec. 1838-4 March 1839, names wife Sarah and following children:

Persis L.
Hannah S.
Mary E. m. 26 Dec. 1833 Geo. Rogers of Palmyra, Me.
Sarah.
Ellen.
Irene.
Ann Emily m. Archelaus, son of Benj. and Elsie (Spinney) Welch.
Albion P.
Martha G.
Hosea B.

Sixth Generation.

18. Children of ~~Caleb~~ Josiah and ~~Sally~~ Abigail (~~Scriggins~~ Jaquess) Spinney.

Ann m. William Adams, Jr., 1 April 1824.
Daughter m. William Johnson of Kittery.
Mary Jane m. ——— Flint of Portsmouth.
Daughter m. ——— Dwyer of Kittery.
Son, lost at sea.

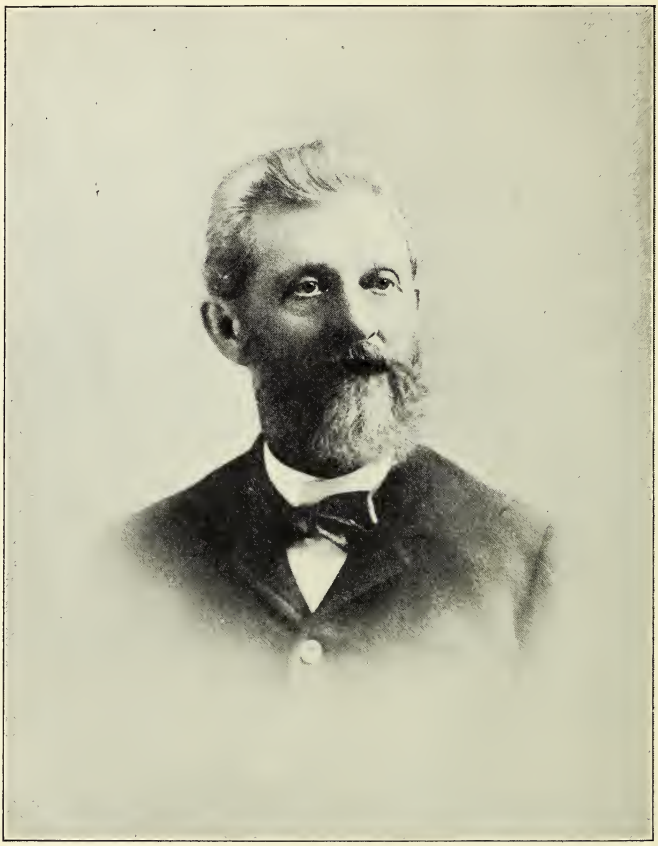
19. Nicholas Spinney married, 22 Feb. 1815, Patience, dau. of John Cole. She died at the age of 84. He was a farmer in Kittery. Died at age of 77. Children:

Caleb m. 13 Feb. 1845, Lucy, dau. of Thomas Haley. Ch., Marilla, Abigail, Lucy, Granville B., Melville, Etta and Belle.

Emily D. m. Wm. W. Dame 25 May 1837.

Abigail M. m. Wm. W. Dame 20 July 1845.

Ehraim m. 13 June 1872, Mary P., dau. of Stephen Paul; d. 7 July 1898, aged 77 years 6 months 23 days. Two ch. d. in infancy.



WALDRON SPINNEY.

George, died in childhood.

Rowena m. Leonard Cook of Kittery.

Alice. Unm.

20. Josiah Spinney married, 13 Dec. 1826, Clarissa Knight of Eliot, and had daughter Rowena, who died young, and son Daniel Parker, who married a Miss Spinney of Eliot and had children, Frank, Wilbur and Mary.

21. Children of Leonard and Martha Estes (Hill) Spinney.

Laura Anah b. 23 July 1840; d. 14 Dec. 1891.

Mary Ada b. 6 Jan. 1843; m. 18 Oct. 1870 Rev. Harvey Woodward. Children, Mabel Adelaide b. 16 Oct. 1872; Leonard Samuel b. 24 Oct. 1876; and Ernest George b. 5 June 1878.

Leonard Chapin b. 30 Oct. 1845; d. 5 May 1847.

Leonard Chauncey b. 2 Nov. 1849; m. 18 Sept. 1884 Elizabeth Dana Harding. Ch., Helen Elizabeth b. 3 July 1888.

22. Daniel, son of Isaac and Mary (Tobey) Spinney, married 29 Jan. 1840, Annis Ward of East Eddington, Me., who died 15 March 1864. Children:

Olive Waldron b. 13 May 1846; d. 21 Feb. 1859.

Leonard Lamartine b. 14 May 1848; d. 1 May 1878.

Emily Chapin b. 9 April 1850; d. 8 Sept. 1863.

Nellie Estelle b. 26 Nov. 1856; m. 25 Dec. 1875 Clarence Johnson of East Eddington, Me., and has ch., Chapin Oliver b. 16 June 1877 d. 8 April 1878; Mota Annis b. 28 Aug. 1879; Helen Louis b. 16 May 1888; Frances Christine b. 25 Dec. 1890.

23. Waldron Spinney, born 12 Jan. 1829, left Eliot at the age of seventeen and after living in several states went to Boston and there married, 10 Jan. 1856, Lucetta Atwood. Soon after he went to San Francisco *via* Panama with Mr. Hiram Tubbs and started the Tubbs Cordage Factory in 1856, of which he has continued to be the Superintendent up to the present time. He is still in good health and mental vigor. His children are Emma b. 21 Feb. 1861, who m. 3 July 1897 Volmer A. H. Hoffmeyer, a native of Denmark; and Hattie b. 2 April 1863, who m. 28 Feb. 1888 Charles J. Robertson and lives in San Francisco, Cal.

Unclassified Marriages.

10 Aug. 1783 Samuel Spinney and Molly Paul.
10 March 1753 Elizabeth Spinney and Joseph Stanley.
29 Oct. 1791 Hannah Spinney and Nathaniel Fernald.
22 Nov. 1792 Sarah Spinney and Simon Foster.
10 April 1795 Abigail Spinney and Joseph Dennett.
14 July 1799 Josiah Spinney and Abigail James.
29 May 1798 Charles Spinney and Alice Rice.
9 Sept. 1799 Josiah Spinney and Alice Paul.
Pub. 19 June 1731 Samuel Spinney and Mary Rice.
Pub. 4 Oct. 1755 Mark Spinney and Elizabeth Carter.
Pub. 22 Nov. 1798 Mark Spinney and Polly Quint of Newington, N. H.

STACKPOLE.[1]

On the soutern coast of Wales, about six miles from Pembroke, there rises a columnar mass of limestone, called the STACK ROCK. It is at the mouth of an inlet or pool, which is named from the rock the Stack-pool. A Norman, said to have been knighted by William the Conqueror, built his castle on this inlet and was called Richard de Stackpōl, since pōl in old English meant a pool of water. The castle has been remodeled more than once, yet the foundations remain the same, and it has for about eight centuries borne the name of STACKPOLE COURT. It is at present the seat of the Earl of Cawdor. The Stackpole coat of arms, found in a roll of arms of date about 1250, is a red rampant lion, having a gold collar, on a silver shield. The lineage of the Pembrokeshire Stackpoles for two or three centuries is on record at the College of Heraldry in London. It declares that Sir Robert Stackpole went with Strongbow to the conquest of Ireland in 1168. His descendants became numerous in Ireland, especialy in Dublin, Cork and Limerick, holding many official positions. Twenty mayors, aldermen and recorders by the name of Stackpole are found in the records of Limerick from 1450 to 1650.

Until within a century the name was spelled Stacpole. James Stacpole was born in 1652, as a deposition shows, and probably came from Limerick, Ireland, although a tradition says he came from Sligo. He was living in what is now Rollinsford, N. H., in 1680 and in December of that year is mentioned in an account as hauling boards from Thomas Holmes' mill to Cochecho Point. He was taxed in Dover in 1680, 1681, and 1682. About this time he married Margaret, dau. of James and Margaret Warren. From 1693 to 1699 he kept a house of entertainment, or tavern, at Great Works, South Berwick. In 1710 he bought what is now the Samuel Hale estate in Rollinsford, N. H., and here he died in 1736. See page 136. His wife survived him. Children:

JAMES, died about 1706, a young man and a soldier. Unm.
JOHN m. Elizabeth Brown.
PHILIP m. Mercy Thompson, (2) Martha Macelroy.
WILLIAM, living in 1759. Probably unmarried.

[1]See my History of Durham, Maine, and History and Genealogy of the Stackpole Family.

SAMUEL bapt. 15 Oct. 1721; d. in 1758. Probably unmarried.
MARGARET m. 7 Jan. 1707-8, Jonathan Young of York.
HONOR m. 24 Jan. 1734 Joseph Freathy of York.

SECOND GENERATION.

John Stackpole married Elizabeth, dau. of Andrew Brown of Arundel and settled in Biddeford, on the Saco River a mile or more from its mouth. He was once captured by Indians and carried to Canada. Was living in 1767. Lieutenant in the militia. Children:

JOHN b. 1708; m. Bethiah Young, dau. of Joseph Young of York, 30 Nov. 1731; d. 2 Dec. 1796. Wife d. 28 June 1785, aged 76. 8 ch.
ANDREW m. 22 Nov. 1743 Mary, dau. of John Davis of Biddeford; d. 1766. 2 daus.
SARAH m. 1730, John Smith of Biddeford, Me.
Perhaps others.

Philip Stackpole married, about 1712, Mercy Thompson, perhaps dau. of John and Sarah (Emery) Thompson of Berwick, (2) between 1750 and 1755, Martha, widow of John Macelroy and dau. of Thomas and Martha (Lord) Downs of Dover. She died 24 Sept. 1792, aged 101. He died about Sept. 1761. Lived on his father's farm. Children:

PHILIP m. Elizabeth Tibbetts. Prob. d. s. p.
JOSHUA m. (1) ——— ———, (2) Lucy Baker, (3) Abigail Hobbs. 13 children.
JAMES m. Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin and Hannah (Ash) Pierce of Dover, N. H., and was the great grandfather of the author of this book. 8 children.
SARAH m. 17 Oct. 1743, Sergt. John Hall of Dover. 8 ch.
LYDIA m. ——— Frost.
WILLIAM m. Anne Gray. Prob. d. s. p. 1799.
ELISHA, prob. died young.
OTIS, died Nov. 1760, in the army. Unm.

STACY.

William Stacy appears first in Kittery in 1679. He may have been the son of Thomas "Stace" of Ipswich, who married Susan Wooster 4 Aug. 1653. Their son William was born 21 April 1656. William Stacy lived north of Sturgeon Creek. He mar-

ried Mehitable, dau. of Edward and Esther (Hodsdon) Waymouth. She was appointed administratrix of his estate 5 March 1705. She was born in 1669, as a deposition shows, and died in 1753. Children were:

MARY b. 6 April 1690; m. John Thompson 22 June 1709.
HESTER b. 22 Nov. 1693; prob. died young.
WILLIAM b. 12 Jan. 1696. Living in 1754.
SAMUEL b. 19 April 1698; m. Mary Pray.
ELIZABETH b. 10 Aug. 1701; prob. died young.
BENJAMIN b. 17 Nov. 1704; m. Lydia Libby.
MEHITABLE b. 4 April 1706; m. Joseph Emery 10 Oct. 1726.

Samuel, son of William Stacy, married, 2 Nov. 1721, Mary Pray, probably dau. of Samuel and Mary (Fernald) Pray of Kittery. She died in 1789. Their children were:

WILLIAM b. 17 March 1723-4; m. Elizabeth Clark.
SAMUEL b. 31 Jan. 1724-5.
JOHN b. 21 Jan. 1726-7.
EBENEZER b. 20 Feb. 1728-9; m. Joanna McClanon; d. 11 Aug. 1826, 10 children.
BENJAMIN b. 26 April 1731.
TIMOTHY b. 31 May 1733.

Benjamin, son of William Stacy, married, 7 Oct. 1730, Lydia Libby, (2) in June 1738, Sarah Tidy. He died 25 Dec. 1758. Children were:

ICHABOD b. 1731; m. Lydia Guptil 24 May 1756.
BENJAMIN b. 1743; d. 1768.
HANNAH b. 1747-8; m. Joseph Furbish 7 Dec. 1769.
LYDIA b. 17 March 1749; m. David Furbish 16 Dec. 1773.

THIRD GENERATION.

William, son of Samuel and Mary (Pray) Stacy, married, 1747, Elizabeth Clark. He died in 1792, she in 1790. Children were:

MARY m. Dea. James Fernald 30 Nov. 1768.
SAMUEL m. Alice, dau. of Capt. John Shapleigh; d. Feb. 1786. Sea captain, and Rev. soldier. Ch. Dorcas, m. Nicholas Shapleigh of Lebanon 7 June 1792, and Samuel who settled in Shapleigh, Me.
JOHN bapt. July 1752; m. Eunice Leighton 26 Nov. 1778?
WILLIAM born 1755; m. Hannah, dau. of Simon Frost 24 Nov. 1785: d. in York, Me.
ELIZABETH bapt .Aug. 1761; m. Daniel Fernald 24 Aug. 1780.

SARAH bapt. Nov. 1763; m. John Hanscom 3 July 1782.
JOSEPH bapt. May 1764; m. Nancy Shellabah of Portsmouth, N. H.
BENJAMIN bapt. Nov. 1767. Pub. to Phebe Weeks 24 July 1790.
STEPHEN bapt. Sept. 1769.
TIMOTHY bapt. April 1771.
LOIS bapt. Aug. 1774; m. Ichabod Emery of Berwick.

UNCLASSIFIED MARRIAGES.

M. 19 Nov. 1772, Ann Stacy and Hugh Kennison.
M. 19 June 1791 William Stacy and Dorcas Fitzgerald.
M. 7 Sept. 1794 Meribah Stacy and Hugh Kennison.
M. 28 June 1792 Molly Stacy and John Remick, Jr.
M. 22 Nov. 1797 Betty Stacy and John Frost, Jr., of Berwick.
M. 27 Oct. 1799 Alice Stacy and Samuel Hodsdon.
M. 13 Feb. 1803 Nathaniel Stacy and John Remick, Jr.
M. 13 Feb. 1803 Nathaniel Stacy and Lois Furbish.
M. 6 Dec. 1804 Samuel Stacy and Mary Paul.
M. 13 Sept. 1808 Fanny Stacy and Jeremy Farnum.

STANLEY.

William Stanley married, 20 Oct. 1714, Hannah Pope. His will, dated 23 Feb. 1744, was probated 6 April 1747. Children:

WILLIAM b. 12 Oct. 1715; died same month.

JOHN b. 5 Feb. 1716; m. Hannah, dau. of Samuel and Amy (Neal) Johnson. Intentions recorded 13 July 1745. Living in Kittery with two sons in 1770.

WILLIAM b. 18 Feb. 1718-9; m. Mary ————.

ELIZABETH b. 28 April 1722; died Feb. following.

ELIZABETH b. 29 Jan. 1724; m. James Ferguson 24 April 1749.

EDWARD b. 25 Jan. 1727; pub. to Hannah Brooks 28 Dec. 1751.

JOSEPH m. Elizabeth Spinney 10 March 1753.

William, son of William and Hannah (Pope) Stanley married Mary ————. He removed to Shapleigh, Me., and died in 1761. Children recorded in Kittery:

JOHN b. 26 Sept. 1743.

WILLIAM b. 5 April 1745. Lived in Shapleigh.

MARY b. 22 Jan. 1746-7.

LT. DENNIS b. 23 April 1749; m. 6 Sept. 1781 Sally Bishop of Boscawen, N. H., dau. of Enos and Annie Bishop. She b. 31 Jan. 1762; d. 10 Jan. 1849. He settled in Lancaster, N. H., and d. there 17 March 1813.

JOSEPH b. 11 Feb. 1752.

MARK m. Mary Brown 7 Jan. 1782.

STAPLES.

Peter Staple, as the name was for a long time written, had a grant of land in 1671, and he bought land of Thomas Turner on Long Reach 4 July 1674. He and wife Elizabeth deeded this to son Peter in 1694. March 9, 1679, there were "measured and laid out unto Peter Staple five acres of land by town grant to his wife in her widowhood bearing date in december 13, 1669." See York Deeds, V. Part 1 fol. 87. The town records of Kittery say that 13 Dec. 1669, there were "granted to Elizabeth Edwards five acres of upland joining to ye above said Christopher Beadle's land." This shows that Peter Staple married Elizabeth, widow of Stephen Edwards. Compare page 92. Various deeds indicate pretty plainly that she was a daughter of Robert Beadle, though absoute proof is lacking. The same day that the town granted five acres to her there were granted "to Christopher Beadle ten acres of upland at ye head of ye lot that was his father's in ye Long Reach." The will of Peter Staple, dated 6 June 1718, was probated 7 April 1719. Wife was living in 1720. Three sons named in the will:

1. Peter m. Mary Long.
2. John m. Mary Dixon.
3. James m. Mary Tetherly.

Second Generation.

1. Peter Staples, Jr., married, 8 Jan. 1695-6, Mary Long, born 1678. He was a carpenter. Died 17 Dec. 1721, leaving widow Mary and children:

Mary b. 20 Sept. 1696; m. Moses Noble 31 May 1721.
4. Peter b. 20 Aug. 1699; m. Joanna King.
Elizabeth b. 10 Oct. 1701; m. William Ham 18 Oct. 1719.
5. Robert b. 1 May 1704; m. Hannah Tobey, 25 Oct. 1726.
Anne b. 16 March 1705-6; m. Stephen Tobey 25 Oct. 1726.
6. Enoch b. 12 March 1707-8; m. Anne Hill.
Grace b. 17 April 1710-11; m. Tobias Leighton 15 Nov. 1727; d. 7 Nov. 1736.
7. Joshua b. 16 Sept. 1712; m. Abigail Fernald.

2. John Staple married Mary, dau. of Peter and Mary (Remick) Dixon. Will, 21 Nov. 1744-16 July 1745. Children:

John b. 30 Sept. 1700; died young.
8. Hezekiah b. 11 Feb. 1702; m. Ann Thompson.
9. Solomon b. 20 June 1705; m. Martha Tobey.

Samuel b. 11 April 1707; m. 2 Oct. 1727 Patience, dau. of Thomas Moore of York, (2) Mercy, dau. of Nicholas Came. Ch., recorded in York, John, b. 29 April 1738; Ebenezer b. 14 June 1740. Child by second marriage, Patience b. 9 July 1748.

Hannah b. 8 Feb. 1709-10; m. (1) 17 June 1736 John Drew of York, (2) Edward Whitehouse 12 Nov. 1739.

Thomas b. 9 Jan. 1711-2; m. 21 Nov. 1733 Sarah, dau. of Alexander and Elizabeth (Gowen) Ferguson. Had three children in 1744. Probably d. before that date.

Mary b. 21 Jan. 1714; m. ——— Hanscom.

Anne b. 10 March 1716; m. Joshua Brooks 2 Aug. 1733.

John b. 2 Jan. 1717-8; not named in will.

Elizabeth b. 11 Feb. 1719-20; m. John Thompson, Jr., 17 Nov. 1736.

Mark b. 31 Oct. 1725; d. int. about 1782. Sons Timothy and Mark?

3. James Staples married, 15 April 1701, Mary, dau. of William Tetherly. He died in 1725, aged 47. Children:

Elizabeth b. 24 March 1701-2; m. John Tobey. Pub. 9 Nov. 1723.

10. James b. 3 April 1704; m. Dorcas Libby.

11. William b. 12 Feb. 1705; m. Elizabeth Jones.

Samuel b. 13 March 1707-8; m. Elizabeth Sawyer. Settled in Falmouth, Me. Ch., Lemuel b. 19 April 1733; Mary; Sarah; perhaps others.

Mary b. 17 Oct. 1710; m. Timothy Richardson Oct. 1738.

12. Joseph b. 7 July 1713; m. Sarah Shores.

Katharine b. 30 April 1716; m. John Fernald of Portsmouth, 18 Nov. 1738.

Abigail b. 21 Aug. 1720; m. Azariah Nason. Pub. 27 March 1742.

Third Generation.

4. Peter Staples married, 31 May 1721, Joanna, dau. of Richard and Mary (Lydston) King, (2) 20 Aug. 1741, Abigail Winn of Portsmouth, N. H. He was captain of a company at the capture of Capt. Breton in 1745. Died in 1768, leaving widow Abigail. Children:

13. Peter bapt. 27 Oct. 1723; m. Susannah Tetherly.

14. Nathaniel bapt. 25 June 1727; m. Margery Frost.

Josiah bapt. 18 March 1744; m. 4 Oct. 1767 Eunice Fogg. Settled in Berwick; d. in 1799. Ch., Josiah, John, Peter, Nabby, Betsey and Hannah, all named in will.

Abigail bapt. 20 March 1742. Unm.

Tobias bapt. 2 Oct .1748; m. 22 Oct. 1767 Catharine, dau. of Joseph Staple.

Joanna m. Ebenezer Frye 9 Feb. 1786.

5. Robert Staple married, 7 Jan. 1724-5, Hannah, dau of Stephen and Hannah (Nelson) Tobey. He died in Dec. 1743, leaving widow Hannah and seven daughters. Widow m. Nathaniel Libby 16 Nov. 1757.

Susanna b. 19 Oct. 1725; m. Benjamin Wilson 2 Oct. 1746.
Katharine b. 6 April 1728; m. Joseph Hill 25 April 1749.
Hannah b. 18 Jan. 1730-31; m. Samuel Hanscom, Jr., 17 May 1750.
Eleanor b. 4 April 1734; died a young woman. Unm.
Ruth b. 19 Feb. 1736-7; m. William Remick 3 Oct. 1779.
Mary b. 3 Feb. 1739-40; m. William Fernald 10 Dec. 1761.
Lydia b. 20 Dec. 1742; d. Nov. 1743.

6. Enoch Staple married, 24 Sept. 1728, Anne, dau. of David and Anne (Adams) Hill. She died 23 April 1742, in the 31st year of her age. Children:

Enoch b. 3 Dec. 1729; d. 31 Dec. 1740.
Shuah b. 2 March 1732-3; m. Joseph Libby. Settled in Saco, Me.
David b. 24 Aug. 1734; m. Anne Libby 2 July 1759.
Grace b. 15 Oct. 1736.
15. Robert b. 14 Jan. 1737; m. Elizabeth Kennard.
Enoch b. 29 Oct. 1740.

7. Joshua Staple married, Jan. 17 1734-5, Abigail, dau. of John and Sarah (————) Fernald. She died in Aug. 1761. He married (2) Margaret Ross. Children:

Joshua b. 12 Dec. 1738; m. 27 Jan. 1761, Hephsibah Hanscom. Had son Stephen. Lived in Berwick.
Abigail b. 29 Nov. 1741; d. 18 Oct. 1743.
Stephen b. 21 April 1745.
Mary b. 18 June 1746; m. Richard Rogers, 20 March 1770?
Lydia b. 25 Aug. 1748; m. William Remick.
16. Nathaniel b. 6 Aug. 1743; m. Elizabeth Leighton.

Chidren by second marriage:

Eleanor b. 26 Dec. 1765; m. 16 Dec. 1787 Enoch Staple, (2) 14 Sept. 1824 Nathaniel Libby?
Peter b. 15 Sept. 1768; m. Anna Staple? Pub. 11 Jan. 1789.
John b. 7 Sept. 1772. Settled in Portsmouth, N. H.
Margaret b. 28 May 1775.

8. Hezekiah Staple married, 22 Feb. 1727, Ann, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Furbish) Thompson. Children:

Miles b. 22 Sept. 1729; m. 11 June 1753 Sarah Trefethen; d. in Stockton, Me., 11 Feb. 1810. Wife b. 1728; d. 1808 in Stockton, Me. Very many descendants.
17. Hezekiah b. 1734; m. Mary Paul. Pub. 5 July 1755.
Probably others.

9. Solomon Staple married, 17 Aug. 1726, Martha, dau. of Richard and Martha (Heard) Tobey of Portsmouth. Children:

MARTHA? pub. to John Brooks 5 Sept. 1761.
18. SOLOMON; m. ——— ———.
JOHN, died intestate about 1785. Was a mariner.
Probably others.

10. James Staple married, (1) 24 Jan. 1728, Dorcas, dau. of Matthew and Elizabeth (Brown) Libby, who died 23 April 1742, (2) ——— ———.

JAMES b. 5 Jan. 1729-30; settled in Hollis, Me.
JOSEPH b. 1 April 1731; settled in Hollis, Me.
19. NOAH b. 29 Sept. 1732; m. Hannah Edgerly.
DORCAS b. 28 Jan. 1733-4; m. Joseph Hanscom in 1755.
ELISHA b. 2 Oct. 1737; settled in Saco, Me.
ELIZABETH b. 15 April 1739; m. James Hanscom 27 May 1755.
BENJAMIN bapt. 23 Aug. 1739; m. 25 Sept. 1760 Hannah Smith. Settled in Biddeford.
SHUAH bapt. June 1740.
NATHANIEL bapt. 3 July 1748.

11. William Staple married, 4 Dec. 1728, Elizabeth Jones, Probably moved to York. Children:

WILLIAM b. 16 April 1730; m. Mary Trow of York. Pub. 13 Feb. 1758.
SARAH b. 11 Sept. 1731; m. Daniel Wardwell of York. Pub. 24 Jan. 1755.
JOHN b. 25 Oct. 1733; moved to Wells, Me.
SAMUEL b. 8 Sept. 1735; moved to Scarborough, Me.
JAMES b. 17 Feb. 1738.
DANIEL b. 22 June 1740.
JOANNA b. 25 March 1743. Pub. to Ebenezer Stacy 25 April 1767.
ELIZABETH b. 18 Dec. 1745.
GIDEON b. 13 Jan. 1747; m. Susanna ———. Moved to Temple, Me.

12. Joseph Staple married Sarah Shores and lived in Eliot. Will, 1 May 1770-26 May 1770. Children:

JOSEPH b. 8 Dec. 1739.
BENJAMIN b. 3 March 1742; m. Jerusha Libby 30 Nov. 1762.
SAMUEL b. 28 Feb. 1744; m. Sarah Mendum of Portsmouth and settled in Scarborough, Me.
JEREMIAH b. 18 Aug. 1750; m. Jane Remick and settled in Scarborough, Me.
LUKE b. 1 May 1755; d. 11 Aug. 1764.
SARAH b. 6 March 1746; m. Richard Libby; d. 2 Aug. 1797.
CATHARINE b. 30 April 1748; m. Tobias Staple 22 Oct. 1767
ABIGAIL b. 1 Dec. 1752. Unm. in 1770.

FOURTH GENERATION.

13. Peter Staple married Susanna, dau. of Dea William and Mercy (Spinney) Tetherly. Children:

MERCY bapt. 8 Sept. 1751.

RICHARD bapt. 13 Oct. 1754; m. Joanna Stacy. Pub. 29 April 1769. Ch., Mary, John, Abigail, Joanna and perhaps others.

JOHN bapt. 13 Oct. 1754.

SUSANNA bapt. 18 Jan. 1756.

RUTH bapt. 12 Aug. 1759.

PETER bapt. 31 Aug. 1760; m. 10 May 1788 Nabby Hammond?

GEORGE bapt. 12 May 1769; m. 14 Nov. 1794 Phebe Kennison; lived in Berwick.

14. Nathaniel Staple married Margery, dau. of Charles and Sarah (Pepperrell) Frost. He moved to Cape Elizabeth, Me. Children:

NATHANIEL bapt. 10 May 1751.

MARGERY bapt. 10 May 1751; m. Eliezer Fernald 31 Jan. 1771.

PETER bapt. 5 April 1752.

ABIGAIL m. Nathan Bartlett 3 Jan. 1793.

15. Robert Staple married, 4 Dec. 1764, Elizabeth, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth (Marsh) Kennard. She was born 5 Jan. 1746-7 and died 26 July 1832. They removed to Limington, Me., where he died 2 July 1822, aged 85. Children recorded in Kittery:

ENOCH b. 5 Aug. 1765; died young.

ENOCH b. 4 July 1767; prob. m. Eleanor Staples 16 Dec. 1787; d. 13 Aug. 1815.

ANNA b. 1 July 1769; m. Paul Stone.

BETSEY b. 1 July 1771; d. 8 July 1793. Unm.

JAMES b. 10 May 1773; d. 12 March 1855.

HIRAM b. 14 April 1775; d. 10 June 1846 .

NATHANIEL b. Sept. 1777; d. 30 Jan. 1872.

SHUAH b. 11 Aug. 1779; m. Samuel Stone; d. 20 Jan. 1844.

LUCY b. 11 Nov. 1781; m. Ezekiel Small; d. 16 March 1857.

SALLY b. 30 Nov. 1783; m. Alexander Boothby 2 April 1812.

WILLIAM b. 7 June 1786; d. 18 April 1868.

MARY b. 17 July 1791; m. Samuel Chadbourne; d. 7 May 1874.

16. Nathaniel Staple married, 4 April 1782, Elizabeth, dau. of Dea. William and Mary (Bane, or Bean) Leighton. She died 18 Jan. 1819, aged 58. Children:

NATHANIEL b. 15 March 1782; left home at age of 18 and never was heard from.

WILLIAM b. 18 May 1784; died young.

Mary b. 30 July 1786; m. John Fogg 28 March 1805.
Abigail b. 16 May 1788; m. Edward Simpson 26 April 1818.
Oliver b. 25 April 1795; m. Waite Fernald 16 April 1818.
William b. 25 Oct. 1795. Graduated at Bowdoin College in 1816. Physician. Died at Havana, Cuba, 29 April 1820.
Miriam b. 25 May 1800; m. Capt. Wentworth Fernald 30 Nov. 1820.
Samuel Fernald b. 5 July 1803; m. Miriam S. Kennard.

17. Hezekiah Staple married Mary Paul. Intentions recorded 5 July 1755. He was a revolutionary soldier. Lived in Kittery and York. Children:

Mercy b. 20 Oct. 1757; m. Timothy Remick 25 July 1775?
Betty b. 17 Jan. 1760; m. Joel Libby 20 Dec. 1789?
Joseph b. 16 Aug. 1763.
Polly b. 14 Oct. 1765.
Anna b. 10 March 1768; m. Richard Knight 15 March 1792?
Hezekiah b. 18 Nov. 1771; m. Sally Randall 21 March 1793; drowned

18. Solomon, son of Solomon and Martha (Tobey) Staple, married ——— ——— and had children:

William b. about 1758; m. 8 Sept. 1759 Eady Stevens. Lived in Eliot.
John.
Edward, pub. to Anna Paul 10 Oct. 1779; d. 30 Dec. 1837. Ch., Alice, Joseph and Edward bapt. in Eliot .
Daniel m. Elizabeth Cole, 12 Aug. 1799; 9 ch.
Eliphalet m. Ruth Staples 26 Jan. 1802.
Simon. Revolutionary soldier.
Ephraim. Had dau. Eliza bapt. 19 Sept. 1798.
David.
Joanna m. James Field 23 Oct. 1799.
Anne. Unm.
Mary m. John Tuttle.
Olive m. ——— Plaisted.

19. Noah Staple married, 13 Feb. 1755 Hannah Edgerly, (2) ——— Tucker. This family removed to Berwick. Children:

Hannah bapt. Aug. 1758; m. Thomas Bartlett 18 June 1780.
Elizabeth bapt. Aug. 1758; m. Daniel Shaw of Lee, N. H., 9 June 1778.
Noah bapt. Aug. 1760; died young.
James bapt. Oct. 1762; d. at sea, a young man.
David bapt. July 1764; m. 22 Nov. 1787 Molly Staples, or 7 June 1789 Katharine Weeks, perhaps both. He was born 17 March 1764. Katharine Weeks b. 18 Nov. 1769; d. 17 Aug. 1802. Family recorded in Newfield, Me.

Noah bapt. 1766.
Mary bapt. 1767; m. Joseph Hammond.
Nahum bapt. Nov. 1773.
Joseph bapt. Nov. 1773.
Alice bapt. Oct. 1776; died young.

Children by second marriage:

Abigail bapt. 1788.
James bapt. 1790.

Unclassified Marriages.

19 March 1769, in Portsmouth, Ephraim Perkins and Sarah Staples.
26 Sept. 1770, in Portsmouth, Joseph Steward and Abigail Staples.
5 June 1781 Thomas Cutts and Joanna Staples.
22 June 1778 Jotham Staples and Mary Stevens.
18 Dec. 1781 Nathaniel Hanscom and Lucy Staples.
24 Nov. 1785 Joseph Paul, Jr., and Keziah Staples.
17 Sept. 1787 Mark Staples and Sarah Rackley.
1 June 1786 Timothy Gerrish and Betty Staples.
18 Nov. 1790 Samuel Brooks, Jr., and Lydia Staples.
13 July 1792 Solomon Staples and Ruth Staples.
6 March 1795 Benj. Staples of Newfield and Hannah Libby.
19 March 1786 Samuel Rolling of Newington, N. H., and Margaret Staples.

STONE.

Daniel Stone, born about 1643, married, 19 Sept. 1670, Patience, dau. of Daniel Goodwin. He had a grant in 1669. He died in 1713. See Maine Wills. His widow Patience died 1715-6. Children were:

Mary m. ——— Martin.
Jonathan b. 21 Oct. 1673; m. Sarah ———.
Margaret b. 6 Oct. 1678; m. ——— Goold.
Rachel b. 13 July 1680; m. James Grant.
Patience b. 23 March 1683; m. Timothy Waymouth.
Sarah b. 23 Aug. 1686; m. Benj. Libby 25 Dec. 1707.
Daniel b. 13 March 1689; m. Sarah Jenkins.
Abigail b. 29 Nov. 1691; m. William Goodwin.
Elizabeth b. 13 May 1694; m. Nathaniel Smith 16 Nov. 1720.
Leah b. 31 Dec. 1698; m. Richard Randall 18 Dec. 1718, (2) James Evans? 3 Jan. 1724.

Jonathan, son of Daniel and Patience (Goodwin) Stone married Sarah ————. He died in 1742. See Maine Wills. Children were:

JONATHAN born 8 Feb. 1699; m. Sarah ———. Dau. Alice bapt. 14 April 1727-8; m. Bily Dudley of Exeter 5 Jan. 1748.
PAUL bapt. 12 Sept. 1708; m. Sarah ———.
SKINNER bapt. Aug. 1710; m. Judith Lord.
JOSEPH bapt. 28 Sept. 1718; m. Esther Hamblen 24 Nov. 1748. Ch. Elizabeth bapt. 20 Oct. 1749, Sarah bapt. 16 July 1754.
PATIENCE bapt. 4 July 1713-4; m. ——— Dike.
MARY m. Gideon May 17 Nov. 1725.
SARAH m. ——— Libby.
ELIZABETH m. ——— Neal.

Daniel, son of Daniel and Patience (Goodwin) Stone, married Sarah Jenkins 28 May 1711. He was of Scarborough in 1730. Children were:

SOLOMON bapt. 13 July 1712.
HANNAH bapt. 29 March 1713-4.
DANIEL bapt. 8 June 1718.
ARCHILAUS bapt. 20 March 1719-20.
MARY bapt. 2 Dec. 1722.
SARAH bapt. 7 Dec. 1724-5.
JOHN bapt. 11 June 1727.

THIRD GENERATION.

Paul, son of Jonathan and Sarah (————) Stone, married Sarah ————. His will, made 26 Nov. 1773, was probated 13 July 1785. Children were:

SARAH bapt. 28 Sept. 1735; m. William Goodwin.
MARY bapt. 15 Aug. 1736; m. James Guptil 21 Jan. 1760.
JOHN bapt. 21 June 1741; m. Abigail Libby 17 June 1762.
ABIGAIL bapt. 10 April 1743; m. ——— Welch.
PAUL bapt. 15 July 1744; m. Elizabeth Mills 1 Nov. 1767.
JONATHAN bapt. 12 March 1746-7; m. Eunice Guptil 26 April 1773.
ALICE bapt. 11 April 1749; m. Joshua Goodrich 18 Sept. 1768.
GIDEON bapt. 24 May 1751.
DORCAS m. William Guptil 28 Dec. 1772.

Skinner, son of Daniel and Sarah (————) Stone, married, 12 Dec. 1745, Judith, dau. of Benjamin and Judith (Lord) Meads and widow of William Lord. His will, made 20 March 1764, was probated 15 May 1764. Children were William, Gabriel, Jude, Abigail and Patience.

TENNEY.

John Tenney seems to have been one of the selectmen of Saco in 1671. He married Agnes Bowden. Seems to have had a son John who married, according to Folsom, Margaret, dau. of Henry and Jane Warwick. Compare York Deeds, X. 245. John Tenney senior is mentioned in 1698. The family of John Tenney, Jr., seem to have been:

ELIZABETH m. William Mitchell, York Deeds, VIII. 156.

SARAH, mentioned in 1702, then unmarried.

JOHN m. Elizabeth Mitchell. She m. (2) 28 Nov. 1715 Samuel Johnson.

Children of John and Elizabeth (Mitchell) Tenney.

AGNES b. 15 March 1699; m. Jacob Reed. Pub. 11 March 1720-21.

JOHN b. 30 Oct. 1702; m. Deborah Ingersol 29 Dec. 1726. She owned the covenant 7 July 1728 and George Tenney was bapt. same day.

June 14, 1735, John Tiney of Falmouth, grandson to John Tiney late of Scarborough and Anes [Agnes] his wife, whose maiden name was Anes Boden, and Deborah his wife, Jacob Reed of Falmouth and Anes [Agnes] his wife, she is granddaughter to above said John Tiney and Anes his wife, sold land to Paul Thompson in Scarborough. See York Deeds XVII. 246.

TETHERLY.

John Tetherly, born 1630, was a fisherman at the Isles of Shoals in 1680. He was presented at court in 1661.

Gabriel Tetherly bought land near the Boiling Rock in 1660. Wife's name was Susanna. She was perhaps widow of William King. Both living in 1695. Administration of his estate was granted to his son-in-law, (step-son) Richard King, 20 May 1696. Children:

MEHITABLE m. Alexander Dennett, 1691.

ELIZABETH m. (1) John West of Exeter, N. H., (2) Hon. Peter Weare of Hampton, 30 Dec. 1698.

Oct. 18 1662, Mary Hutchins of Westleigh, Devon, Eng., widow of Thomas Hutchins of New England, deceased, tailor,

appointed William Tetherly of Bideford, Eng., mariner, her attorney. See Suffolk Deeds, IV. 89.

Aug. 18, 1666, William Titherly, mariner, of Bideford, bought land of George Munjoy in Bradworthy, Devon. See Suffolk Deeds, V. 55.

In 1664 William Tetherly was of "by the faord" but then residing in Boston.

Oct. 21, 1692, Gabriel Tetherly was appointed administrator of the estate of his brother William, late of Bideford, Eng., mariner. See Suffolk Probate Records, XIII. 34.

This was doubtless the William Tetherly who married, 13 Aug. 1683, Mary Roby. He had a grant in 1678. His widow married John Lydston and administration was granted to her of her first husband's estate in 1693. Children:

Mary b. 8 May 1684; m. James Staple 15 April 1701.
William b. 3 Nov. 1685; m. Mercy Spinney.
Samuel b. 26 Feb. 1686; m. Margery Spinney.
Elizabeth b. 20 July 1689; m. Michael Kennard April 1711.
Daniel b. 20 March 1691; d. in 1757. Unm.
John, named in Daniel's will, 1757.

Second Generation.

Deacon William Tetherly married, 13 June 1710, Mercy, dau. of John and Mary (Diamond) Spinney. Will, 9 Nov. 1745-4 July 1748. Children:

Mary b. 25 March 1712; m. John Dennett, Jr.
Mercy b. 12 Aug. 1714; m. Capt. John Collins 16 Aug. 1733, (2) ——— Jackson.
Ruth b. 10 Nov. 1717.
Elizabeth b. 5 March 1721; pub. to Samuel Tetherly 2 April 1749.
Susannah b. 16 Feb. 1725-6; m. Peter Staple before 1745.
Eleanor b. 27 May 1727.
William b. 28 Dec. 1729; m. Anna Tetherly 28 Nov. 1749.
Anne b. 20 Jan. 1731.
John b. 19 April 1734; m. Elizabeth Tetherly perhaps widow of Samuel, 12 June 1755. Dau. Eleanor b. 25 Oct. 1755.
Catharine bapt. May 1736.

Samuel Tetherly married, 12 May 1715, Margery Spinney and doubtless the following children were theirs:

Sarah, named in Daniel's will, 1757.
Samuel m. Elizabeth Kennard. Paul Skriggins and Edward Kennard deposed, 29 June 1757, that they saw them married by Rev. Hugh Adams

at Durham, N. H., near nineteen years ago. They had a daughter Sarah, who m. William Cottle.

WILLIAM bapt. 12 Sept. 1736; m. to Mary P. Rogers 6 Jan. 1757.
DIAMOND bapt. 12 Sept. 1736.
DANIEL bapt. 12 Sept. 1736.
MARY bapt. 13 Sept. 1736.
ELIZABETH bapt. 12 Sept. 1736; m. John Tetherly 12 June 1755.

THIRD GENERATION.

William, son of Dea. William and Mercy (Spinney) Tetherly, married, 28 Nov. 1748. Anne Tetherly and had the following children:

SAMUEL bapt. 25 Dec. 1757.
THOMAS bapt. 6 Jan. 1760; died young.
MARY bapt. 8 Nov. 1761.
THOMAS bapt. 22 May 1769.
DANIEL bapt. 22 Aug. 1770.
DIAMOND bapt. 13 June 1774.
BETTY bapt. 4 Sept. 1775.

Samuel Tetherly died in Eliot about 1827. His children were:

ROBERT, lived in Eastport, Me.
DIAMOND m. (1) Lydia Mason 26 Nov. 1801? (2) Jennie Libby. 2 sons and 2 daus.
CHARLES m. 14 Oct. 1819 Rebecca P., dau. of George Spinney.
SAMUEL m. 30 Sept. 1811, Olive, dau. of George Spinney. 3 sons and 3 daus.
OLIVER, lived in Wolfborough, N. H.
ANDREW, lived in Dover, N. H.
POLLY A. m. John Nason, 4 Aug. 1804.
SALLY m. John Ayers of Portsmouth.
NANCY m. William Brown of Boston.
BETSEY m. William Blake of Boston.

Children of Charles and Rebecca P. (Spinney) Tetherly.

MARY K. m. Ichabod Cole, 25 Nov. 1841.
SARAH A. m. Samuel Cole 30 Oct. 1842.
REBECCA m. Benjamin Green.
LYDIA N. m. Daniel S. Dixon 28 Dec. 1843.
BETSEY m. Hamilton Spinney.
CONSTANTINE m. George Tobey, 17 May 1863.
CHARLES WILLIAM, living in Eliot.

THOMAS.

Rice Thomas, born 1614, was employed to "brew for fishermen" at Kittery Point by James Treworgy. He married ,soon after 1747, Elizabeth, widow of John Billing, senr. See page 33.

Roger Thomas had grants of land in 1694 and 1699. Had wife Mary and following children recorded:

JOHN b. 12 July 1686.
ROGER b. 6 March 1688.
MARY b. 9 Nov. 1692.
HANNAH b. 8 Oct. 1697.
JOSEPH b. 7 July 1704.

Portsmouth records say that Joshua Thomas, born in Kittery, married Priscilla Langmaid 25 Feb. 1732-3. John Thomas m. Abigail Gear 24 Dec. 1733.

TIDY.

Robert Tidy was a soldier at Black Point garrison in 1676 and had a grant in Scarborough in 1682. He married Sarah, dau. of John Libby. She married (2) Richard Rogers of Kittery and (3) Christopher Banfield. Children:

JOHN m. Hannah Morrell.
HANNAH m. 4 Nov. 1708, John Ford, (2) Daniel Witham.
ELIZABETH m. 8 Jan. 1708-9, John Witham of York.
MARY m. 9 Feb. 1710-11, George Brawn, (2) 17 Aug. 1732 Thomas Penney of Wells.

John Tidy married, about 1712, Hannah, dau. of John Morrell. He died Jan. 1766. Children:

SARAH b. 17 Jan. 1713-4; m. June 1738, Benj. Stacy.
EDAH b. 22 Jan .1715-6; m. 4 Nov. 1735, Joshua Emery.
HANNAH b. 6 July 1718; d. about 1799, when the name Tidy became extinct.
ROBERT b. 12 Oct. 1720; m. Hannah Goold. Pub. 14 May 1743. d. s. p. before 1790.
MERIBAH b. 12 Sept. 1722. d. s. p.
JOHN b. 29 June 1724; d. 1749. Unm.

THOMPSON.

A Miles Thompson is mentioned in the court records of Boston, 27 May 1643. Miles Thompson, carpenter, was living on the first lot north of Thompson's Brook in S. Berwick in 1655 and had a grant of land there, 15 July 1656. His wife, Ann, was born in 1735, as a deposition shows. He was living in 1702 and she in 1717. Children:

MILES, lived at Love's Brook in Berwick, on the road from Quamphegan to Wells. Killed by Indians, May 1724. Son Miles was taken captive and returned after a year. A Miles Thompson was m. in Boston, 9 Nov. 1704, to Abigail Pain.

JOHN m. Sarah, dau. of James Emery and d. before 6 March 1702. See York Deeds VII. 102. He left a son John (see below) and perhaps a daughter Mercy, who m. Philip Stackpole in 1712. Widow Sarah m. Gilbert Warren.

1. BARTHOLOMEW m. ——— ———.
2. THOMAS m. Sarah Furbish.

AMY m. Daniel Goodwin, 17 Oct. 1682.
SARAH m. James Goodwin, 9 Dec. 1686.
MARY m. Thomas Rhodes about 1679; d. 1 April 1738.
ANN m. prob. Israel Hodsdon.

SECOND GENERATION.

1. Bartholomew Thompson, the name of whose wife is unknown, was living in Berwick in 1723 and is mentioned as deceased in 1748. Children recorded:

4. MILES b. 15 Feb. 1689; m. Abigail Gowen.

BARTHOLOMEW b. 7 Dec. 1690. No further record.

2. Thomas Thompson married, about 1698, Sarah, dau. of William Furbish. She was made administratrix of his estate, 27 Sept. 1715. Children:

MILES b. 3 Oct. 1699. See York Deeds, XI. 72.

SARAH b. 22 Sept. 1702; m. 4 July 1723, Moses Hodsdon of Dover, N. H.

ANNE b. 21 Sept. 1707; m. 22 Feb. 1727 Hezekiah Staples.

MEHITABLE b. 9 Aug. 1709; m. Adam Goodwin.

5. THOMAS b. 24 May 1712; m. Abigail Smith.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. John, son of John and Sarah (Emery) Thompson, married, 22 June 1709, Mary, dau. of William and Mehitable (Weymouth) Stacy. See Maine Wills p. 706. They joined the church

at South Berwick 2 Sept. 1712. Both died before 1754. March 24, 1738-9 he sold 15 of 30 acres granted to Gilbert Warren "which grant I bought of my mother Sarah Warren." York Deeds, XXXI. 27. Children bapt. at South Berwick:

Esther b. 11 June 1710.

6. John b. 10 Nov. 1711; m. Mary ———, (2) Elizabeth Staples.

Noah b. 15 March 1712-3; m. Susanna ———. Both living in 1765. Ch., Olive bapt. 13 Sept. 1741 m. James Hastey 2 Sept. 1762? William bapt. 1743 m. Elizabeth Tuttle 5 March 1766? Noath bapt. 17 Aug. 1746.

Sarah b. 5 June 1715; m. Aaron Goodwin.

Ebenezer bapt. 9 Sept. 1716.

Thomas bapt. 9 Sept. 1716.

William bapt. 20 July 1718.

Amos bapt. 20 March 1719-20.

Mary bapt. 3 March 1722-3; m. Richard Nason, Jr.

Miles bapt. 18 April 1725.

4. Miles, son of Bartholomew Thompson, married 14 Feb. 1712-3, Abigail, dau. of Nicholas and Abigail (Hodsdon) Gowen. Chilldren bapt. at South Berwick:

Katharine bapt. 23 March 1726-7.

Bartholomew bapt. 23 March 1726-7; m. Patience ———. Ch., Patience bapt. 2 Oct. 1743; Hannah bapt. 23 Aug. 1747; David bapt. 20 May 1749; ——— bapt. 26 Aug. 1746. Had wife Hannah in 1748. Moved to that part of old Falmouth which is now Westbrook.

Miles bapt. 23 March 1726-7. His father administered his estate in 1748.

Abigail bapt. 23 March 1726-7; died young.

Miriam bapt. 23 March 1726-7; m. John Brackett 4 July 1745.

Mary bapt. 23 March 1726-7.

Nicholas bapt. 24 Nov. 1728. Settled in what is now Westbrook.

Amy bapt. 1 Sept. 1734.

Elizabeth bapt. 20 June 1736.

Abigail bapt. 22 March 1739-40; died young.

Abigail bapt. 3 Oct. 1742.

5. Thomas, son of Thomas and Sarah (Furbish) Thompson, married Abigail, doubtless daughter of John and Elizabeth (———) Smith of Berwick, who was born 18 Sept. 1719. Abigail Thompson, wife of Thomas, "who is now on expedition against Crown Point," by power of attorney from said Thomas sold land in southern part of Berwick 21 July 1756, to Richard Shackley, Jr. Thomas Thompson settled a little later in Bristol, Me. Children bapt. at South Berwick were:

Dorcas bapt. 6 June 1742.

Sarah bapt. 6 June 1742.

Thomas bapt. 11 May 1744; m. Elizabeth Thompson in Bristol 18 Dec. 1775?

Miles bapt. 21 Sept. 1746; m. Miriam Foster in Bristol 15 May 1777?

Abigail bapt 15. May 1749.

Amy bapt. 20 March 1755; m. Nathan Foster in Bristol 23 Nov. 1773?

Joshua born 27 Sept. 1758; m. 29 May 1782, Martha Coombs of New Meadows, Brunswick, Me., and lived in Bristol, Me., as I learn from one of his descendants.

Fourth Generation.

6. John, son of John and Mary (Stacy) Thompson, married (1) Mary ———. (2) 16 Nov. 1736, Elizabeth, dau. of John and Mary (Dixon) Staples. His estate was divided in 1778 among widow Elizabeth and children, Amos, Esther, Abigail, Sarah and John. Child by first marriage:

Ebenezer bapt. 12 May 1734; m. 11 Aug. 1755 Eunice Nason?

Children by second marriage:

Esther bapt. 4 Feb. 1738-9.
Abigail bapt. 14 Sept. 1740.
Amos bapt. 29 Aug. 1742.
Mary bapt. 17 Feb. 1745.
Elizabeth bapt. 17 Feb. 1745.
Sarah bapt. 3 Dec. 1749.
John bapt. 18 April 1755.

THOMPSON.

There is a tradition that Robert Thompson was the emigrant ancestor of the Thompsons of Durham, N. H. It may have been the one who witnessed a deed in 1652. Thompson's Point, just south of the mouth of the Cochecho River, was so called as early as 1644 and probably in 1635. Thompson's Point House was taxed in Dover in 1648. The name of the owner is not given. Perhaps he had died. William Thompson appears soon after. He received a grant of land in Dover in 1656, which was laid out 17 March 1658-9, "beyond Cochecho log swamp." Nov. 8, 1715, John Thompson, Senior, of Dover, conveyed to John Tuttle fifty acres which "were granted to my father William Thompson by the town of Dover." It lay "beyond Cocheco Logg Swamp," bounded on the south with Bellamy

Bank River. There is no evidence that William Thompson ever lived on this grant. Oct. 15, 1656, a grant made to John White in 1651 was assigned to William Thompson. It was in Kittery a short way below the mouth of Sturgeon Creek. Several indications suggest that he had married a daughter of John White. In 1659 William Thompson was presented at York Court "for rebellion against his father and mother-in-law," and he bound himself to the Court in a bond of twenty pounds "that hee will be of good behavior towards all men, especially towards his father and mother." (State copy of Court Records Vol. I. p. 331.) He died in 1676 and his estate was appraised, June 22 of that year, at £52 18s. He left 23 acres, a house and orchard in Kittery and 50 acres in Dover, which he gave to sons William and Robert and to John White. His wife had probably died before 1676. He left children, whose ages were given in 1677 as follows:

1. JOHN, aged 18; m. Sarah Woodman.
2. WILLIAM, aged 16; m. prob. Mary Lovering.
   ROBERT, aged 13, "living with Tobey Hanson at Dover."
3. JAMES, aged 11; m. Elizabeth Frye.
4. ALEXANDER, aged 6; m. Anna Curtis.
   JUDITH, aged 2.

1. John Thompson married, between 1678 and 1680, Sarah, dau. of John Woodman of Oyster River. He gave a bond in 1684 for proper administration of his father's estate and to provide for "James his lame impotent brother." March 30, 1708, John and James Thompson, "sons of William Tomson late of Kittery," conveyed the homestead at Cold Harbor to Francis Allen. The deed was witnessed by Jonathan Woodman, Robert Huckins and David Kincaid, all residents at Oyster River. John Thompson's will was probated 24 July 1734. Wife Sarah survived him. Children:

JOHN m. Mary, dau. of Ensign John Davis of Durham, N. H.
JONATHAN m. Sarah Burnam of Durham, 23 Jan. 1717-8.
ROBERT m. Abigail Emerson of Durham.
SARAH m. Samuel Hill of Durham, 12 June 1718.
HANNAH m. Moses Stevens of Somersworth, N. H.
ELIZABETH m. Eleazer Clark of Wells, Me., 6 July 1727.
MARY m. Hubbard Stevens.

2. William Thompson, "living with Richard Otis at Dover" in 1677, probably married, 4 Sept. 1682, Mary Lovering, supposed to have been dau. of John Lovering of Dover. Lived in what is now Somersworth. Had son William, who sold to Samuel Alley, 30 Aug. 1735, land that belonged to his father, William Thompson deceased. This son William died before 8 Dec. 1749, when Samuel Alley conveyed 20 acres in Rochester, N. H., to Elizabeth, widow of William Thompson, and her chidren.

3. James Thompson married, 3 March 1700, Elizabeth, dau. of Adrian Frye. They were married by Rev. John Pike, in Dover. James was a tailor by trade. Feb. 1, 1709-10, "James Thomson late of Kittery now resident in ye town of York" sold land granted to him by Kittery in 1694 and 1699. The York Records have the following: "York, Oct. 23, 1717, Laid out and bounded unto James Thompson a tract of land, whereon he now liveth, being on both sides of the highway that leads toward Barwick from York Bridge, which said James Thompson purchased of his brother Alexander Thompson for forty acres," 4 Jan. 1713-4. He removed with his family to New Meadows, Brunswick, Me., in 1727. Children:

Judith b. ——— ———; m. 1 July 1724, John Smith of York and had large family.

Alexander b. — ———; m. 20 May 1731, Sarah, dau. of Matthew Grover of York. Lived in Brunswick till past 80 years of age. Had son James b. 9 Dec. 1735, who m. ——— Anderson and had sons Alexander and William; also several daus.

James b. in Kittery 22 Feb. 1707. Thrice married. Died in Topsham 22 Sept. 1791. He was father of Brig.-Gen. Samuel Thompson of the Revolution. See Hist. of Brunswick, p. 857.

Cornelius b. in York 14 Oct. 1709; m. Hannah Smith. Many descendants.

Sarah b. 17 April 1711; d. 20 days after birth.

Mercy b. 1 April 1712; m. ——— Austin of Brunswick, (2) David Jenkins.

Joseph b. 23 March 1713-4; m. Mary, dau. of Dea. Samuel Hinckley of Brunswick; d. before 1759. Lived at New Meadows and on Sebascodigan Island. Ch., William, Joseph, John, Cornelius, Margaret who m. ——— Toothaker, and Judith who b. 8 Feb. 1743, m. 18 May 1767, James Stackpole then of Harpswell and later of Thomaston, Me.

Dinah b. 6 May 1716; m. her cousin, Jonathan Thompson of York.

Benjamin b. 9 Sept. 1717; m. Abigail Philbrick. Lived in West Bath, Me. Ch., Jonathan of Monmouth, David of Topsham, Alexander of Topsham, Sarah m. Hosea Bates, Abigail m. Eben Coombs and (2)

Samuel Tibbetts, Huldah m. James Crawford, Priscilla m. Hugh Mulloy, Hannah m. Eli Herrick of Greene, and Mercy m. ——— Blossom of Monmouth, Me.

SARAH b. 8 Nov. 1719; m. ——— Scammon of Saco.

MARY b. 10 Dec. 1722.

RICHARD b. 11 June 1724; m. 1757, Elizabeth Maddox; l. and d. in Kennebunk. Ch., Caleb, Richard, Mary, Hannah, Joseph, David and Abigail.

ELIZABETH b. 19 April 1726; d. 22 Dec. 1726.

4. Alexander Thompson married Anna, dau. of Thomas Curtis of York. Had a grant in Kittery in 1694. Died 13 July 1720. Widow Anna administratrix of estate, 4 Oct. 1720. Children:

ELIZABETH b. — ———; m. John Allen of York. Dau. Elizabeth b. 2 Oct. 1718 m. David Avery in 1742.

ABIGAIL b. — ———; m. John Garry or Geary. Pub. 21 Oct. 1720. 9 children recorded in York.

BENJAMIN b. 14 Oct. 1702; m. Hannah, dau. of Joseph Smith of York. Pub. 27 Nov. 1726. Ch., *Benjamin* b. 7 Sept. 1727, m. 31 Dec. 1752 Eunice, dau. of Nathan Lord, Jr., of Berwick, and had Benjamin m. (1) Elizabeth Lord, (2) widow Hannah Luques and d. Feb. 1839, aged 85, Nathan m. Lydia Wildes, Stephen m. Lois Taylor, James m. Anna Walker, Eunice m. Daniel Perkins, Lemuel m. Lydia Thompson, Isaac d. at sea, Hannah m. Abner Littlefield, Ezra m. Mary Merrill; ch. by second marriage, Moses, Mary d. young, Lydia m. Israel Burnham; *Hannah* m. Jeremiah Linscot; *Alexander* b. 20 Feb. 1733-4 m. Abigail Emery 1772; *Daniel* m. Sarah Linscot, 1764, and had Joseph who m. 1788 Olive, dau. of Capt. John Junkins and had Hannah b. 14 July 1789, Eunice b. 3 Jan. 1792, m. Henry Simpson, Josiah b. 4 Feb. 1795 m. 15 Jan. 1829 Alzira Kingsbury, Hiram b. 26 Nov. 1797 m. 1831, Hannah, dau. of John Emerson, Daniel and Sarah b. 1 Sept. 1800. Daniel m. Eliza Nason of South Berwick and lived in Wells. Sarah m. 1829 Timothy McIntire. Joseph b. 2 March 1803 m. Mary McIntire 1826, and Olive Grow b. 1 Feb. 1808 m. Benj. Rogers; Daniel m. Olive Kingsbury; James m. Olive Fall; Josiah b. 14 Jan. 1775 m. Sarah Shaw and had five ch. recorded in York; *Abel* m. Eleanor Staples 1767 and had several ch.; *Ebenezer* m. Mercy Staples 1772; *Meribah* m. Thomas Moulton 1760; *Mary* m. Daniel Linscot 1767.

JOHN b. 30 Dec. 1704; m. Priscilla, dau. of Stephen and Mary (Tucker) Davis of Haverhill, Mass. Pub. 7 Dec. 1728. Settled in Sanford, Me. Six ch. in York, Anna b. 7 Jan. 1731-2, John b. 26 Oct. 1733, Jesse, Priscilla, Naomi, and Olive b. 17 March 1747-8.

SAMUEL b. 6 April 1707; m. Hannah Brackett of Berwick. Pub. 11 Nov. 1730.

JOSEPH b. 13 May 1711; m. Mary, dau. of Philip Welch of York. Pub. 29 Nov. 1733. Ch., Joseph b. 10 July 1734 pub. to Olive Harmon 19 March

1757, Thomas d. young, James b. 6 Oct. 1739, and Mary b. June 1746 m. Joseph Nowell.

JONATHAN b. 1 May 1713; m. his cousin Dinah, dau. of James Thompson. Pub. 1 Oct. 1737. Ch., Elizabeth b. 14 May 1739 m. James Gilpatrick, Abigail m. Nathan Littlefield, Judith m. Daniel Smith of York in 1770, Esther m. John Day, Jonathan, unm., who committed suicide, Anna m. 1804, Nathaniel Coffin of Shapleigh, Me.

CURTIS b. 2 June 1715; m. Sarah, dau. of Daniel Junkins of York. Pub. 13 Feb. 1740. Ch., Sarah b. 5 Feb. 1741-2 m. Nathaniel Lewis of Kittery, Huldah b. 29 Dec. 1744 m. Jacob Emery in 1767, Dodavah Curtis b. 31 March 1746, Jonathan b. 31 May 1748 m. Lucy McIntire? and Esther b. 1 June 1751 m. Nicholas Fernald?

JAMES d. 22 Oct. 1724.

THOMPSON.

John Thompson, called the Scotchman, and " of the reach," because he lived on Long Reach, was born in 1655, as a deposition shows. He married Sarah, dau. of Christian Remick. July 16, 1684, administration was granted to Christian Remick on the estate of his son-in-law, John Thompson, deceased. His widow m. (2) John Sloper, (3) Moses Worster. Children of John Thompson were:

JOHN m. 1695 Elizabeth, dau. of Stephen Paul. He died in 1751 and named no children in his will.

SAMUEL, carpenter of Portsmouth in 1717, m. in Newington, 12 April 1717, Mary Crockett. Was of Newington in 1718.

MARY m. Thomas Fernald 28 Nov. 1700.

HANNAH m. Clement Hughes.

PAUL, probably, m. Margaret ———. Moved from Kittery to Scarborough in 1727. Ch. bapt. at Kittery, Margaret bapt. 13 Oct. 1723, Sarah bapt. 14 March 1724, Paul bapt. 16 Feb. 1726, m. in Portland, 5 July 1753, Eleanor Winslow. Nathan Winslow was made guardian of Charity, Mary and Sybil, daus. of Paul Thompson of Scarborough, 11 April 1759.

TOBEY.

James Tobey had grants of land in 1687, 1694, and 1699. No connection has been traced between him and the family of Thomas Tobey of Sandwich, Mass. James Tobey was killed by Indians, 21 May 1705. His wife Katherine is mentioned in 1669.

His widow, Ann, with son Stephen, administered his estate in 1705. She was widow of Thomas Hanscom. Children:

JAMES b. about 1668, as per dep. Slain with his father.

1. STEPHEN m. Hannah Nelson.

JOHN, had a grant in 1699; m. and had son John b. 1700, who m. Elizabeth Staples. See below.

WILLIAM, had deed of land from his father in 1695. No further record.

RICHARD m. Martha, dau. of Samuel Heard of Dover. Lived in Portsmouth. Widow administered his estate in 1739. Ch., Isaac m. Elizabeth ———, Lydia m. John Waldron, Martha m. Solomon Staples, Abigail unm. in 1746, Mary unm. in 1746 and Samuel who m. Mary, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Cotton) Pickering.

ISAAC living in Kittery in 1706. No further record.

MARGARET m. John Paul.

MARY m. Robert Jordan in 1706.

SECOND GENERATION.

1. Stephen Tobey married, 29 Nov. 1688, Hannah, dau. of Charles and Mary Nelson. Juryman in 1690-91. Built ships at Mast Cove. Children:

KATHARINE b. 25 Oct. 1689.

2. SAMUEL b. 31 Jan. 1692; m. Mary Spinney.

JAMES b. 21 Oct. 1694.

JOHN b. 2 Jan. 1699.

3. STEPHEN b. 3 Jan. 1702; m. Anne Staples, (2) Margaret Emery.

HANNAH b. 10 Jan. 1705-6; m. Robert Staples, 7 Jan. 1724-5, (2) Nathaniel Libby, 16 Nov. 1757.

THIRD GENERATION.

2. Samuel, son of Stephen and Hannah (Nelson) Tobey, married, 29 Dec. 1720, Mary, dau. of John and Mary (Diamond) Spinney. Their children were:

ABIGAIL m. William Fernald 19 April 1752.

WILLIAM bapt. Aug. 1730; m. 8 May 1777 Hannah, dau. of William and Mary (Paul) Remick; d. s. p. at sea. His widow m. Stephen Hanscom 19 Jan. 1783.

MARY bapt. Nov. 1734.

4. SAMUEL bapt. Aug. 1735; m. Mary Paul.

NATHANIEL bapt. Sept. 1742; m. Ann Tapley in 1768.

3. Stephen Tobey married, (1) 25 Oct. 1726, Anne, dau. of Peter and Mary (Lang) Staples, (2) 30 Nov. 1749, Margaret,

dau. of Daniel and Margaret (Gowen) Emery. He died about 1786. Children by first marriage:

EUNICE bapt. April 1729; m. Jonathan Gerrish, 23 Aug. 1750.
HANNAH bapt. 2 Aug. 1730.
ANN bapt. Nov. 1732.
STEPHEN bapt. Feb. 1734; m. Sarah Dennett, (2) Mary Rogers 26 Oct. 1786; d. s. p. about 1796. Wife d. in 1814.
LOIS bapt. 9 Dec. 1739; m. 28 Nov. 1759, Wm. Kelly of Dover.
MARTHA bapt. Sept. 1742.

FOURTH GENERATION.

John, son of John Tobey, married Elizabeth, dau. of James and Mary (Tetherly) Staples. Pub. 9 Nov. 1723. He died 6 Dec. 1778, aged 78. She died Sept. 1769. Children were:

MARY b. 22 Nov. 1727; m. Parker Foster 15 Nov. 1753.
HANNAH b. Sept. 1729; d. 23 June 1814. Unm.
JOHN b. 12 Nov. 1733; m. Anne, dau. of James Fogg. Pub. 10 Oct. 1767. She died 1789. Ch. Elizabeth b. 6 Nov. 1768; m. Ezra Libby 22 Dec. 1802.
ANNA b. 19 Aug. 1772; m. Joseph Staples of Biddeford in 1791.

4. Samuel, son of Samuel and Mary (Spinney) Tobey, married Mary Paul. She was born in 1738 and died 20 Nov. 1801. He died 5 March 1807. Children:

STEPHEN bapt. 22 April 1770; m. Sarah Shapleigh 26 Oct. 1792. Lived in Wells.
ABIGAIL bapt. 22 April 1770; m. David Libby 15 Nov. 1789; d. 29 March 1849.
15. JAMES born 22 June 1769; m. Hannah Shapleigh.
SAMUEL bapt. 27 May 1772; died young.
WILLIAM bapt. 14 Aug. 1774; died young.
SARAH bapt. 6 July 1776; d. 28 Sept. 1817. Unm.
MARY, twin to Sarah, died young.
JOHN bapt. July 1780; died young.
WILLIAM bapt. Sept. 1782; d. 17 Oct. 1801. Unm.
6. SAMUEL bapt. 22 May 1785; m. Lucy Paul, dau. of James and Mary (Dixon) Paul 27 Nov. 1806. Several children.
MARY, twin to Samuel; m. Isaac Spinney 16 Aug. 1807.

FIFTH GENERATION.

5. James, son of Samuel and Mary (Paul) Tobey, married, 5 Nov. 1792, Hannah dau. of James and Hannah (Bartlett) Shapleigh. He died 26 Dec. 1848. She was born 24 June 1771 and died 24 June 1861. Children were:

Lydia b. 28 April 1793; m. Nathaniel Adams[1] of Newington, N. H., 20 May 1815.

Olive b. 16 July 1794; m. Richard Shapleigh 4 April 1813.

Abigail b. 6 May 1798; m. Asa Brooks 29 Oct. 1822.

Isabel Shapleigh b. 3 June 1800; m. James Knowlton[2] 22 Feb. 1821.

7. James Shapleigh b. 28 Sept. 1801; m. Mary Jane Remick.

Mary Paul b. 7 May 1805; m. Oliver Paul 10 Dec. 1827.

8. William b. 17 Nov. 1807; m. Polly Goodwin.

6. Samuel, son of Samuel and Mary (Paul) Tobey, married, 27 Nov. 1806, Lucy, dau. of James and Mary (Dixon) Paul.

9. Samuel b. 16 May 1807; m. Mary Dixon.

10. Stephen b. 4 May 1808; m. Jane Hobbs.

Mary b. 29 May 1809; m. James Dixon.

11. Alexander b. 7 Oct. 1810; m. Clarissa Paul.

Catharine b. 14 Feb. 1812.

Lucy A. b. 25 Feb. 1813; d. 23 Nov. 1843; m. Bartholomew Berry of Portsmouth 15 March 1835.

[1]1. Nathaniel Adams was born 23 May 1793 and died 3 Oct. 1861. His wife died 20 Aug. 1861. Children were:

James T. b. 22 March 1817; m. Mary J. Furber; d. s. p. 19 Aug. 1850.

Matilda S. b. 14 Oct. 1718; m. Freeman R. Chamberlain. Ch., Frank, Nellie, Lucy J., and Mamie. She m. (2) ——— Hill.

Lydia b. 3 Oct. 1820; d. 30 Oct. 1820.

Nathaniel D. b. 5 Nov. 1824, m. Elizabeth A. Adams. Ch., George and Edward. M. (2) Mercy Ann Hill. Ch., William.

Mary J. b. 13 Oct. 1828; m. George K. Nealley.

John W. b. 24 Feb. 1834; m. Harriet N. Gould 28 Sept. 1856. Ch., Fred F. m. Mary Cole 31 Oct. 1883, and John D. m. Maud Alice Blaisdell 20 Nov 1892.

[2]2. James Knowlton died 16 June 1880. His wife died 11 Jan. 1895. Children were:

Nathaniel b. 4 Jan. 1822; d. 4 Oct. 1867.

Isabel b. 1 March 1824; m. Jefferson Raitt 26 Nov. 1849. See Raitt.

Mary b. Sept. 1826; d. 1828.

Mary T. b. April 1828; d. 6 July 1848.

James H. b. 30 Oct. 1831; m. Matilda P. Bartlett 15 March 1854. Two children.

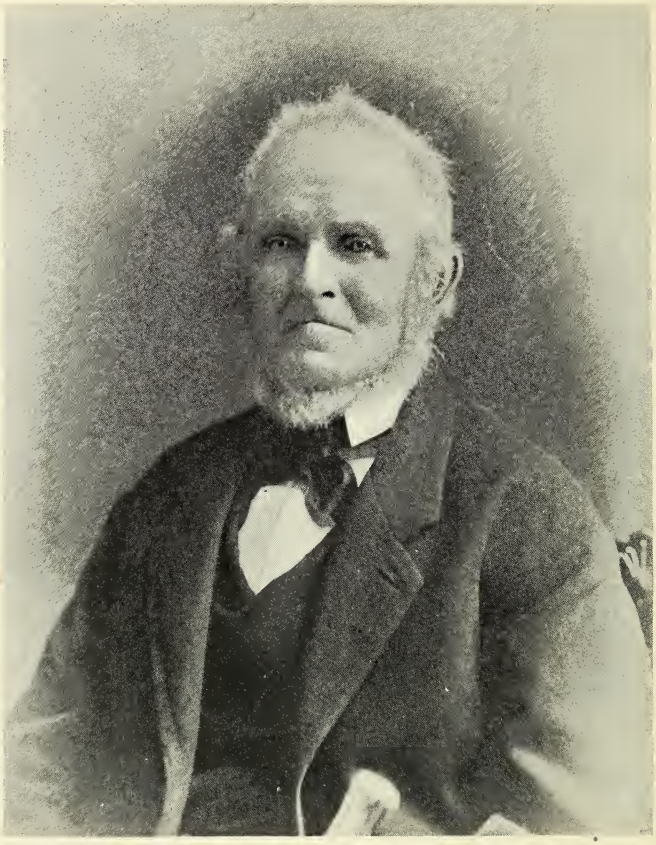
Hannah A. b. 15 July 1834; m. Charles Daniels 8 June 1858.

Lucy J. b. 8 Feb. 1837; m. John D. Frost 14 Nov. 1859. See Frost.

Sarah E. b. 6 Dec. 1840; m. Myrick L. Hatch 25 Aug. 1864. Ch., Isabel, Grace, Arthur, Lillian, Jenny, Horace, Edna, and Richard.

George W. b. 10 Feb. 1843; m. 3 June 1868, Sarah E. Munroe of New Bedford, Mass. A dau., Bertha C., b. 27 April 1873, d. 16 Sept. 1874.

Sarah b. 11 April 1815; d. 12 Feb. 1843.
12. James b. 29 Nov. 1816; m. Mary Tucker.
Abigail b. 4 Aug. 1818; d. in 1829.



JAMES SHAPLEIGH TOBEY.

William b. 29 Sept. 1819; m. Lydia Kinnear of Rye, N. H. No ch.
Caroline b. 13 Oct. 1822; m. Daniel Neal.
Jane A. b. 22 March 1825; m. James Reed.
Oliver P. b. 26 Feb. 1826; m. 18 Nov. 1851, Augusta Melvina Slafter.
Olive Augusta b. 30 March 1829; m. Harrison Sefton. No ch.

Sixth Generation.

7. James Shapleigh Tobey, son of James and Hannah (Shapleigh) Tobey, born 28 Sept. 1801, married, 30 Oct. 1826, Mary Jane Remick, daughter of Capt. Josiah and Martha Kelley

(Parry) Remick. He learned the trade of ship carpenter with his father, after which for some years, in company with Nathaniel Paul, James K. Paul and Elias Remick, he made contracts for putting in decks of ships built by George Raynes. Later he worked in the Navy Yard and the various shipyards on the Pascataqua River. He carried the mail from Portsmouth to Eliot nineteen years. During all this time he carried on his farm, giving much attention to gardening and raising of fruits. At one time he raised the most Baldwin apples of any farmer in Maine. He was connected with the State militia fourteen years, rising to the rank of Captain.His commission, signed by Gov. A. K. Parris, is dated 2 Feb. 1826. He was discharged from this office at his own request, 26 Feb. 1831, having declined further promotion. He was one of the original proprietors of Eliot Academy. He held several town offices, being treasurer several years. He was, in fact, an enterprising, influential and highly respected citizen.

He died 19 Dec. 1887. His wife died 27 Sept. 1884. Children were:

Ellen Augusta b. 11 Aug. 1828; m. Joseph Fogg Kennard 1 Jan. 1852.

Martha Jane b. 28 Feb. 1831; m. Charles W. Walker of Portsmouth, N. H., 24 Dec. 1848. He died 4 May 1860. Ch., Charles William b. 12 Jan. 1852 m. Emma Hayes; James Tobey; and Mary Alice m. Mr. Wilson of Portland, and (2) Mr. Chamberlain. Mrs. Walker m. (2) Charles W. Stimson of Kittery, 6 Oct. 1864. He died 25 May 1895. Ch., Annie, Nellie and Albert.

Hannah Shapleigh b. 26 Nov. 1833; d. 14 June 1836.

Annie Shapleigh b. 3 May 1836; m. Richard H. Shapleigh 15 June 1875.

Martin Parry b. 15 Jan. 1840; m. Abbie E. Rogers.

9. Samuel Tobey married, 12 Nov. 1829, Mary H., dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Staples) Dixon, born 3 Feb. 1809. He died 25 April 1858.

Mary Abigail b. 30 Sept. 1830; m. Samuel A. Remick, 6 Jan. 1852.

Nathaniel D. b. 21 Feb. 1833; m. 1852 Sarah Davis. One ch., Guy Mills b. in Cal. 20 April 1871.

Helen Marr b. 1 March 1835; m. 21 Sept. 1858, Henry A. Cann.

Olive Jane b. 23 Sept. 1836; d. 7 May 1841.

Sarah Adelaide b. 13 Jan. 1839; m. 8 Sept. 1861, Paschal M. Langton. Ch., George M. b. 2 Jan. 1863 d. 25 Oct. 1874; Elmer E b. 30 Aug. 1864 m. 18 Oct. 1888 Carrie L. Bartlett and has ch. Viola L. b 22 April 1890,

Helen M b. 18 May 1892, and Ora Frances b. 9 Feb. 1894; Aletta S. b. 8 June 1866 m. 25 Dec. 1899 Fred W. Leach; and Clarence A. L. b. 19 June 1873 m. 10 June 1897 Edith L. Orr of Syracuse, N. Y., and has ch. Muriel C. b. 13 Nov. 1900.

Samuel A. b. 23 Oct. 1841; m. Annie R. Cole, (2) Mary Boran.

William Wallace b. 2 April 1844; m. 12 April 1869, Annie M. Paul. Ch., Wallace A. b. 2 Aug. 1871 m. 16 Aug. 1890 Mary E. Blenerhassett of Cambridge, Mass., and has ch. Mabel Pauline b. 28 April 1892 and Chester Wallace b. 20 Aug. 1900; and Nathan P. b. 25 Jan. 1873.

Elethea O. b. 21 Feb. 1848.

Clara F. b. 6 Feb. 1850.

10. Stephen Tobey married, 12 Oct. 1834, Jane Hobbs. He died 6 Dec. 1892. He was a shipbuilder of Portsmouth, N. H.

Martha J. b. 1 May 1836; m. 29 April 1857, Frank Martin of Portsmouth. 5 children.

Annie M. b. 1 April 1838; m. 2 Dec. 1856, Robert Mitchell of Kennebunk, Me. 5 children.

Helen A. b. 6 Feb. 1840; m. 12 Oct. 1858, Edward D. Coffin of Portsmouth.

Katie A. b. 2 Dec. 1843; m. 1862, Howard N. Dunyan of Portsmouth.

George E. b. 24 Nov. 1848; d. 19 July 1867.

11. Alexander Tobey married, 1837, Clarissa, dau. of James and Mary (Kennard) Paul. He died 14 June 1844. She married (2) Dr. William Hanscom. Children were:

George b. 8 Nov. 1838; m. 17 May 1863, Constantine Tetherly of Eliot. Ch., John R. b. 12 April 1865; Anna b. 24 March 1867 m. (1) Willis Tetherly, 10 Dec. 1884, (2) Walter Langley 9 Nov. 1899; Alice M. b. 10 Oct. 1872 d. 15 Dec. 1873; George A. b. 2 July 1875 m. 10 Sept. 1892 Evelyn Foster of Portsmouth and has ch.Gertrude b. 10 Oct. 1895, Clara b. 2 July 1897; Charles b. 10 Aug. 1876 d. 15 Dec. 1890.

Edwin b. 10 June 1840; m. 30 June 1863, Olive Staples of Eliot. Ch., Luella F. b. 2 Feb. 1867 m. Sept. 1885 Edgar S. Paul of Eliot, and Arthur E. b. 15 May 1870 m. June 1894 Mary Von Drethen of New York, and has Arthur Harold b. 10 July 1900.

Albert H. b. 22 Feb. 1844; d. 9 July 1865.

12. James Tobey married Mary Tucker. He died 17 Aug. 1882. Children were:

Lizzie G. b. 19 Oct. 1848; m. 16 Sept. 1868 Robert G. Norton of Portsmouth.

Lucy A. b. 7 Sept. 1856; m. 31 May 1876, Charles H. Peabody of Andover, Mass.

Emma L. b. 21 Oct. 1858; m. 27 April 1877 John F. Roberts of Lynn, Mass.

Carrie M. b. 22 July 1867; m. 24 Dec. 1884, ——— Van Cowan of Plymouth, Me.

13. Oliver P. Tobey married, 18 Nov. 1851, Augusta Melvina Slafter. Left Eliot at age of 13. Lived in Michigan many years. Now resides in Eugene, Oregon. Wife was born 11 July 1826 in Norwick, Vt.

Edgar Oliver b. 31 Dec. 1852 in Tuscola, Mich., m. 7 Dec. 1892, Iness V. Cummings b. 30 July 1870 at Halsey, Oregon. Ch., Frank E. b. 19 Oct. 1893; Myrtle Grace b. 29 Nov. 1894; Ralph B. b. 2 Jan. 1898

Frederick Wayland b. at Tuscola, Mich., 21 Feb. 1855; m. 18 Dec. 1883, Minnie Gertrude Fisher, b. 7 Aug. 1860. Ch., Alice Augusta b. 10 Feb. 1885; Carl F. b. 1 Nov. 1893; Etta Mary b. 21 June 1896, Vere Gertrude b. 21 Jan. 1899.

William Lincoln b. 18 July 1860; m. 21 Feb. 1895, Mamie M. Silvers b. 1 May 1873. Ch., Neita Ann b. 14 Nov. 1897; Wilma Florence b. 22 May 1899.

Mary Alice b. 11 June 1868; d. 19 April 1890. Unm.

Frank Lovell b. 7 Jan. 1871; m. 29 Aug. 1897, Retta M. Hall at Helena, Ark. She was b. 9 May, 1871.

8. William, son of James and Hannah (Shapleigh) Tobey, married, 18 Dec. 1827, Polly Goodwin. She was born 4 Sept. 1811 and died 4 Dec. 1887. He died 6 Aug. 1865. Children were:

James W. b. 4 May 1830; m. Hannah Martin 16 April 1856. She died 16 Feb. 1866. He m. (2) Lydia C. Morrill, 3 Aug. 1868. Ch., Clarence b. 16 April 1858, d. 19 June 1858; Rufus T. b. 12 July 1859, m. Mary Sherry 25 Aug. 1892 and has child James A. b. 15 July 1895; Florence M. b. 28 Aug. 1873.

Rosan G. b. 11 April 1832; m. Richard H. Shapleigh; d. 22 Nov. 1873.

John G. b. 29 Jan. 1834; m. Emily Leighton 7 May 1855. Ch., William b. 4 Nov. 1860 m. Margaret Frazer 1 Dec. 1898, and John G. b. 10 Nov. 1873.

Henry C. b. 4 Sept. 1836; d. 9 July 1838.

Olivia M. b. 25 March 1838; d. 28 Sept. 1841.

Henry C. b. 11 March 1840; m. Ellen A. Goodwin 4 June 1865; d. 19 March 1901. Ch., Harry H. b. 6 Dec. 1869, d. 20 Sept 1882, and Rosa B. b. 24 June 1876.

Olivia Matilda b. 11 Nov. 1843; m. John M. Lydston, 22 Jan. 1865.

Frank O. b. 10 Feb. 1845; m. Lucy Chamberlain, 1871, and has Fred C. b. 12 Jan. 1878.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

Martin Parry Tobey, son of James S. and Mary Jane (Remick) Tobey, was born in Eliot, 15 Jan. 1841. He went to sea when a boy in the ship Rockingham, the last ship sunk by the

MARTIN PARRY TOBEY.

Alabama, and was driven ashore in Bristol Channel, Eng., in the great hurricane in November 1859. He served as an apprentice at Kittery Navy Yard when the Kearsage was built, that sunk the Alabama. He afterward entered the employ of the American Fire Alarm Telegraph Company as an electrician and worked in seventeen different cities. He was also inspector in the Auto-

matic Telegraph Company's line from New York to Washington. He was one of the owners of schooner Pascataqua, built in Kittery, and was one of the projectors of the Eliot Hotel Company. He now resides on the old homestead in Eliot.

He married, 1 May 1882, Abbie Elvena, daughter of Charles W. and Mary A. (Paul) Rogers, who was born 1 July 1858. Their children are:

ROGER PARRY b. 18 July 1884.
ALICE HUNTER b. 9 Aug. 1888.
WALTER BARTLETT b. 7 Sept. 1891.

Samuel A., son of Samuel and Mary (Dixon) Tobey, married, 25 May 1864, Annie R. Cole, (2) 28 Jan. 1885, Mary Boran of Cambridge, Mass.

IDA B. b. 3 Sept. 1865; m. 12 Jan. 1888, Herbert E. Smith of Plymouth, Florida.

WILLIAM C. b. 12 April 1867; m. 8 Feb. 1887 Della Payne of East Boston. Ch. Alice D. b. 7 April 1890, Marion A. b. 14 Sept. 1894 and Carl Payne b. 27 April 1892.

OSCAR *S.* b. 29 Sept. 1870; d. 6 March 1897.

RALPH E. b. 4 July 1875.

Children by second marriage:

GORDON ELLIOTT b. 11 Nov. 1891.
HOWARD BLAIN b. 11 Dec. 1893.

TOZIER.

This name is also written Tozer. Richard Tozier married in Boston, 3 July 1656 Judith Smith. Was taxed at Cochecho, Dover, N. H., in 1659. The same year he had a grant at Newichawannock. Lived near Salmon Falls. Killed by Indians 16 Oct. 1675. Widow died before 18 June 1683. Children:

THOMAS b. 5 May 1657; possibly killed or captured at the time of his father's death.

RICHARD b. about 1660; m. Elizabeth, widow of James Sharp and dau. of Elder William Wentworth. s. p. She was captured by Indians 18 March 1690.

SIMON m. Mary KNAPP. See Bond's Hist. of Watertown, Mass.

Elizabeth m. (1) —— Blanchant, (2) Richard Randall of Dover, N. H.

Martha m. Nathan Lord 22 Nov. 1678.

John b. about 1663; possibly father of John Tozier of Georgetown. Me.

TREWORGY.

James Treworgy bought land in Kittery in 1635. He married at Kingsweare, Eng., 16 March 1616, Katharine, dau. of Alexander Shapleigh. Died before 1650, and his widow married Edward Hilton of Exeter, N. H. Children:

John bapt. in Kingsweare 30 Dec. 1618; m. Penelope Spencer.

Joan m. John Ameredeth.

Samuel b. 1628; m. Dorcas Walton. Was a mariner, of Portsmouth, in 1674.

Lucy b. about 1632; m. Humphrey Scammon, senior, (2) Thomas Wills, (3) Hon. Elias Stileman.

Elizabeth b. 1639; m. 3 June 1657 Hon. John Gilman of Exeter, N. H.; d. 8 Sept. 1719.

John Treworgy, above named, came over as agent of John Winter before 1639. Later he acted as agent of Alexander Shapleigh. Lived in Kittery 1640-1649. Married, 15 Jan. 1646, Penelope, dau. of Thomas and Penelope (Filiall) Spencer at Newbury, Mass. See Water's Gleanings, p. 467. Had a son John born in Newbury 12 Aug. 1649. Was appointed commissioner for Newfoundland 8 April 1651. See Me. Hist. Coll. III. 223. Had a son James, as shown by the will of Mrs. Katharine Hilton in 1676.

James, son of John Treworgy, married (1) 16 July 1693, Mary Ferguson, probably dau. of John Ferguson. Abigail Hodsdon and Elizabeth Gowen deposed in their old age that they were "bride Maids" at this wedding. She died 19 July 1696. He married (2)Sarah, widow of John Brady, (3) about 1702 in Portsmouth, N. H., Ruth, dau. of Henry Kirk. He was a tanner in the employ of William Pepperrell in 1696. Was of Portsmouth 1701-2. Children by first marriage:

Penelope b. 1 June 1694; m. Joseph Kilgore 17 Jan. 1720-21. Ch., Mary b. 26 Feb. 1721-2; James b. 9 April 1724; Alice b. 15 April 1726.

John b. 1 June 1696; m. 9 April 1731, Mary, dau. of William and Mary (Marston) Bracey of York, Me. She b. 26 June 1707. He d. before

1748. Had son James who perhaps m. 9 Dec. 1756 Catharine Libby and later settled in Ellsworth, Me.

Child by second marriage:

SAMUEL b. 20 Aug. 1698; d. 9 Oct. 1698. Recorded in Boston.

Child by third marriage:

JAMES bapt. in Portsmouth 11 April 1714. His mother Ruth owned the covenant the same day.

THE OLD TRIPE HOUSE AND CROOKED LANE.

TRIPE.

Sylvanus Tripe married Margaret, dau. of William Diamond, and lived on the lot of his father-in-law. His will, dated 29 Dec. 1714, was probated 10 May 1716. Widow died in Jan. 1741, as her will shows. Children:

WILLIAM, named only in father's will.

SYLVANUS m. 25 June 1724 Lucy, widow of Samuel Briard and dau. of Peter Lewis. Died before 1741. Ch., Samuel, Abigail, William and Anne.

SAMUEL b. 13 April 1704; m. ——— ———; d. before 1741. Ch., Samuel, Sarah and Anne. William Parker was their guardian in 1742.

Thomas b. 12 May 1706.

Mary b. 2 April 1708; m. 1731 John Follet.

Robert b. 4 Sept. 1710; m. Mary ———.

Joanna m. ——— Pope. William Pope m. Hannah Tripe 16 Aug. 1714. It is so recorded in Portsmouth. Joanna and Hannah are perhaps the same.

Margaret m. Nathaniel Fernald 7 April 1720.

Children of Robert and Mary (———) Tripe.

Thomas b. 11 Nov. 1733; Sylvanus b. 5 Nov. 1734; Mary b. 17 April 1736; Margery b. 11 Sept. 1737; Sarah b. 18 April 1741 m. Morgan Lewis of York; Samuel b. 21 April 1743 m. perhaps Hannah Jacobs of Wells 1 Dec. 1763; Robert b. 6 Oct. 1744; Benjamin b. 3 March 1746 m. perhaps Eunice Wakefield of Wells, 26 Feb. 1767; William b. 16 May 1748; William b. 24 Dec. 1749; Katharine b. 20 Dec. 1751; Eunice b. 12 Sept. 1754.

Robert Tripe married Mary Manson 17 Nov. 1794. He died 17 March 1842, aged 78. She died 28 March 1855, aged 84. Children:

Robert W. d. 10 Nov. 1864, aged 64.

Mary P. d. 16 Sept. 1867, aged 69 years 2 months. Unm.

Lydia d. 24 March 1897, aged 90 years 5 months 24 days. Unm.

Oliver d. 11 June 1888, aged 79 years 9 months.

Betsey m. Joshua Pettegrew.

M. 28 Jan. 1778 Richard Tripe of Kittery and Elizabeth Gage of Dover, N. H., in Rochester, N. H.

M. 1733 Elizabeth Tripe and Joseph Dill.

TUCKER.

Richard Tucker, said to have been of Stagumbery, Somerset Co., Eng., was one of the first settlers of old Falmouth, Me. Wife was Margaret Reynolds. A daughter, Seaborn, married Nicholas Hodge of Portsmouth, N. H. No male descendants. He was probably the one who operated the mills at Newichawannock about 1657.

The estate of William Tucker, "lately deceased," was administered by Nathaniel Fryer in 1666. Grace, wife of William Tucker of the Isles of Shoals is mentioned in 1665. In 1694 Fryer calls Wilmott Tucker his "natural and beloved sister."

John Tucker, fisherman, of the Isles of Shoals, died in 1670 and left all his property to John Ameredeth and wife Joanna.

Francis Tucker, a merchant of Newcastle, N. H., mentioned as late as 1702, deposed in 1681 that he was "about 30 years of age."

John and Lewis Tucker, brothers, were early in Falmouth and moved to Kittery. Lewis was a fisherman at the Isles of Shoals and settled in Kittery as early as 1680. He married Sarah, dau. of Hugh and Sarah (Tilly-Lynn) Gunnison, probably his second wife. May have moved back to Falmouth. Lewis Tucker sold land in Falmouth in 1719, bounded by land of John Tucker. Children:

NICHOLAS b. 1653 as per deposition; m. Jane ———; d. in 1717. See will. Ch., William m. in Portsmouth 27 Dec. 1711 Alice, sister of James Grindle, or Grindell. They were published in Boston. She was a widow in 1755. William and Alice Tucker had ch., Sarah b. 14 July 1715 m. about 1739 John Ingersoll, (2) John Holden; Josiah b. 14 Oct. 1727. Other children of Nicholas Tucker were Joseph, Margaret and Grace. The last m. Wm. Wentworth and was shot by the sentinel, Joseph Gunnison in 1707, leaving a son William.

LEWIS born 1643? He was of Newcastle in 1734.

RICHARD m. Grace Diamond. Was of Boston in 1719.

HUGH m. Bridget ———, (2) Dorcas Heard.

ELIZABETH m. Jethro Bragdon. Pub. 5 Aug. 1727. Widow in 1734.

GRACE m. Isaac Pierce of Boston 5 May 1708.

Hugh, son of Lewis and Sarah (Gunnison) Tucker, married (1) Bridget ———, (2) 21 Nov. 1717, Dorcas, dau. of John and Phebe (Littlefield) Heard. Children by second marriage:

PHEBE b. 5 Oct. 1718; pub. to Waldron Kenniston 18 Nov. 1738.

SAMUEL b. 13 April 1720.

HUGH b. 16 Dec. 1724; m. 23 June 1749 Jane Hubbard. She was widow in 1757. Ch., Dorcas bapt. 8 Dec. 1757; Abigail bapt. 26 July 1757.

JOSEPH, died young.

JAMES b. 10 Aug. 1730; m. Ruth Kennard 15 July 1749. Ch., Jane and Sarah bapt. 26 July 1757; Hugh bapt. 8 Dec. 1757.

JOSEPH b. 29 May 1732.

UNCLASSIFIED MARRIAGES.

30 Feb. 1723-4 Elizabeth Tucker and Thomas Allen.
26 Oct. 1752 Elizabeth Tucker and Joseph Foy.
31 May 1750 Jane Tucker and Samuel Manson.
22 May 1760 Tristram Tucker and Abigail Richardson, in Newington.
5 July 1753 John Tucker and Abisha Hodsdon.

17 Nov. 1779 Jane Tucker and Moses Paul.

8 Dec. 1774 Widow Abigail Tucker and John Foster.

11 Jan 1781. Mary Tucker and Josiah Gunnison.

21 Nov. 1781, in Rochester, John Tucker of Kittery and Phebe Heard of Rochester.

About 1747 Nicholas Tucker and Susannah, dau. of John Bradstreet of Boxford, Mass. Six ch. recorded in York.

Pub. 22 Feb. 1745 Hester Tucker and Samuel Leach.

Pub. 1733 Mary Tucker and John Collins of Portsmouth.

Pub. 9 July 1748 Sarah Tucker and John Wilson, Jr. She was dau. of Oliver Tucker of Portsmouth.

Pub. 18 March 1735-6 Mary Tucker and Hercules Fernald.

WADLEIGH.

This name is frequently written Wadlin. John Wadleigh bought land of an Indian chief in Wells, Me., in 1650. Descendants lived in Exeter, N. H., and Salisbury, Mass.

William Wadleigh of Berwick was probably connected with this family. He appears with wife Elizabeth in 1703. The following children were baptized at South Berwick, 25 Oct. 1716, Sarah, Mary, Ebenezer, Moses, and Patience. Mary m. John Rowel 14 July 1726.

Daniel and Hannah Wadlin had children baptized 1 June 1736, viz., William, Daniel, Ebenezer and Sarah; also Mary bapt. 14 Nov. 1742, Elizabeth bapt. 12 Feb. 1744-5, Hannah bapt. 3 April 1750, and Daniel bapt. 1753.

The following, whose parentage is uncertain, were baptized 26 Oct. 1741, Moses, John, Abigail and Mary. Moses m. Patience Grant 13 July 1760. Their son Abraham, bapt. 17 Sept. 1760, was drowned 4 Sept. 1772, according to Tate. Mary Wadlin m. Timothy Ramsdel of York 30 Dec. 1761, and Elizabeth Wadlin m. Daniel Ramsdel of York 26 July 1764.

WALKER.

William Walker was defendant in a case in 1654. Edward Walker was one of the early settlers of York. His son Edward married, 6 Sept. 1710, Deliverance, dau .of John Gaskin in Kit-

tery and settled in Newington, N. H. See Historical Memoranda of Dover, p. 319.

William Walker married, 16 Jan. 1723-4, Deborah, dau. of George Berry, as a deed in 1727 shows. He bought land of John Hicks at Kittery Point 23 May 1739. Children recorded:

CHARLES b. 14 June 1725.
WILLIAM b. 12 Oct. 1727.

John Walker married (1) 24 Jan. 1714-5, Elizabeth Gunnison, (2) 24 Oct. 1717 Mary, dau. of John Bickford of Newington, N. H. He died 3 June 1745, "in the 51st year of his age." Children:

JOHN b. 27 Nov. 1715; d. 26 June 1718.
ELIPHALET b. 12 Aug. 1718; d. 5 Nov. 1718.
GIDEON b. 6 Oct. 1719; m. 3 Feb. 1741, Hannah Palmer, (2) Mrs. Hannah Lassell. Lived in Arundel, Me. See Hist. of Brunswick, Me., p. 858.
ELIPHALET b. 21 April 1722; d. 31 Aug. 1735.
TEMPERANCE b. 9 Sept. 1724; d. 21 Aug. 1735.
JOHN b. 8 Sept. 1727; d. at Cape Porpoise 14 June 1752. Son Tobias of Portsmouth, N. H.
MARY b. 27 Aug. 1730; d. 10 Sept. 1735.
ELIZABETH b. 21 March 1732-3; m. 2 Feb. 1750 Pelatiah Whittemore.
MARY b. 18 Aug. 1736; m. Joseph Pettegrew.

WARREN.

James Warren is said to have come from Berwick, Scotland. He settled in the Parish of Unity. July 15, 1656, there was lotted and laid out to him land on the south side of John Taylor's lot, "by the water side." His wife's name was Margaret, a native of Ireland. He died in 1702, and his wife in 1713. See their wills. Children:

1. GILBERT b. 1654; m. widow Sarah Thompson.
MARGARET m. James Stackpole.
GRIZEL m. Richard Otis of Dover. She was his third wife. Captured by Indians in 1689; m. (2) in Canada 15 Oct. 1693 Philip Robitaile. Died at the age of 89 and was buried 27 Oct. 1750. Had five children in Canada, and two by first husband.
JANE m. 4 Aug. 1690 William Grant.
2. JAMES m. Mary Fost.

1. Gilbert, son of James and Margaret Warren, married Sarah, dau. of James and Elizabeth Emery and widow of John Thompson. He died about 1733. His wife survived him. Children were:

JANE m. 11 Dec. 1718 John Stockbridge.
MARGARET m. 15 Dec. 1717 William Hearl.

2. James, son of James and Margaret Warren, married in 1691 Mary Fost, dau. of John and Elizabeth Fost of Dover. See N. E. Reg. for 1852, p. 39. He was often one of the Selectmen and prominent in town affairs. His widow Mary was administratrix of his estate 6 July 1725. Children:

MARY b. 23 Feb. 1692.
MARGARET, b. 5 Nov. 1694; m. 18 Dec. 1718 Nathaniel Heard.
3. JAMES b. 8 June 1698; m. Mary Goodwin.
RACHEL b. 26 Aug. 1700; d. 13 Sept. 1703.
4. GILBERT b. 30 April 1703; m. Abigail ———.
5. JOHN b. 16 Dec. 1705; m. Mary Heard.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. James, son of James and Mary (Fost) Warren, married Mary, dau. of Moses and Abigail (Taylor) Goodwin. The following were, probably, his family:

SARAH m. Moses Stevens of Somersworth, N. H.
6. BENJAMIN b. 27 July 1723; m. (1) Mercy Nock, (2) Mehitable Smith.
ELIZABETH b. 30 May 1725; m. Joseph Goodwin, (2) Daniel Young, Jr.
MOSES m. Mary Cooper 27 Nov. 1765. Will probated 1802. Ch., Moses, John, Daniel, James and Eunice, who m. Reuben Joy in 1796.
7. JAMES m. Elizabeth Hasty 6 Aug. 1756.
SAMUEL m. Mary Andros? Int. Rec. 29 June 1765. Folsom says he went to Biddeford and m. 11 May 1749 Sarah, dau. of Robert Gray and had son. Capt. Thomas Warren. He died 1814 aged 88. Had also ch. James, David and Samuel.
CHADBOURNE m. Jane Nason? Pub. to Mary Nason 1 Aug. 1761.
8. WILLIAM m. Esther Weymouth.
MARTHA, died 27 Oct. 1771.

4. Gilbert, son of James and Mary (Fost) Warren, married Abigail ———. He lived in Berwick and died in 1755. Children named in his will:

9. GIDEON bapt. 8 July 1736; m. Hannah Morrell 12 Jan. 1748.
ALDEN bapt. 8 July 1736; m. 28 Nov. 1751 Abigail, dau. of John and Patience Neal. Ch., Timothy, Stephen, William, Catharine and Hannah.

RACHEL bapt. 8 July 1736; m. William Morrell 1 March 1764.
GILBERT bapt. 8 July 1736; died in infancy.
10. GILBERT bapt. 6 Sept. 1739; m. Lydia Jellison 13 Nov. 1764.
ABIGAIL bapt. 3 Aug. 1740; m. Joseph Hasty 2 March 1760.
LUCY m. Samuel Hasty 5 Dec. 1765.

5. John, son of James and Mary (Fost) Warren, married Mary, dau. of Tristram and Abigail Heard of Dover. She was born 10 June 1709. His will was probated in Jan. 1769 and names the following children. Cf. Landmarks of Ancient Dover, p. 56.

KEZIAH m. Alexander Gray 28 May 1747.
JOHN b. 5 March 1731; m. 25 Dec. 1755, Jane Johnson. Lived in Westbrook, Me.
TRISTRAM m. Mary Neal 18 June 1755.
11. ICHABOD b. 4 March 1736; m. Hannah Cook.
NATHANIEL b. 1756; d. 1819; m. Margaret Haynes of Hiram.
PELATIAH m. Sarah Parker 18 June 1777. See Hist. of Durham, Me., p. 279.
MARGARET m. Thomas Frost?
MARY m. Ebenezer Walker 29 Aug. 1765.

FOURTH GENERATION.

6. Benjamin, son of James and Mary (Goodwin) Warren, married 5 Aug. 1744, Mercy Nock of Somersworth. She was born 4 April 1723 and died 17 March 1758. He married (2) 25 Nov. 1760 Mehitable Smith. He died about 1786. Children:

12. FRANCIS b. 5 Dec. 1744; m. Elizabeth Field.
MOLLY b. 13 Dec. 1746; m. Josiah Tibbetts about 1763.—Tate.
BENJAMIN b. 9 Dec. 1750; m. Abigail Philpot 26 Nov. 1770. Ch. Eunice b. 19 May 1771; John Philpot b. 5 Nov. 1773; Benj. King b. 3 March 1775; Valentine b. 16 Jan. 1777.
BETTY b. 29 July 1752; m. Thomas Roberts 18 Jan. 1773; perhaps (2) Amos Howard of Limerick, Me.
THOMAS b. 22 April 1754. Living in 1791. Prob. unm.
MOSES b. 21 June 1757.
EUNICE.
MERCY d. 16 April 1758.

Children by second marriage:

SAMUEL b. 22 Dec. 1762; d. 5 June 1779.
MERCY b. 19 June 1764; m. ——— Roberts.

7. James, son of James and Mary (Goodwin) Warren, married, 6 Aug. 1756, Elizabeth Hasty. His will, made 14 Sept. 1791, was probated 21 Oct. 1791 and names wife Elizabeth and following children:

JANE bapt. 7 July 1763; m. George Huntress 17 Feb. 1785.
GIBLERT m. Betty Roberts 12 Jan. 1779. Removed to Denmark, Me.
AARON m. Keziah Huntress 4 March 1782. Rev. soldier.
BETTY m. William Huntress 2 Oct. 1788.
SARAH m. Nathaniel Jellison 13 Oct. 1795.
SAMUEL.
BENJAMIN.
MARY m. Darling Huntress 15 Jan. 1778.

8. William, son of James and Mary (Goodwin) Warren, married Esther Weymouth. They had the following children:

SARAH bapt. 11 Nov. 1755, born 23 May 1754; m. Nathan Goodwin; d. 23 July 1795.
MARY bapt. 13 Oct. 1756 m. Daniel Cooper 2 Dec. 1773.
ESTHER bapt. 11 June 1758; died young.
EUNICE bapt. 25 May 1760; died young.
WILLIAM bapt. 20 June 1762; prob. m. Sarah Thompson. Cert. granted 7 Dec. 1782.
BENJAMIN bapt. 19 May 1765. Unknown.
ESTHER bapt. 18 Sept. 1768; m. 5 Jan. 1784 Stephen Stackpole of Somersworth, N. H.
JOHN bapt. 4 Feb. 1771; m. Elizabeth Goodwin 28 Feb. 1793.
EUNICE bapt. 3 July 1774; m. Moses Goodwin 16 July 1789.

9. Gideon, son of Gilbert and Abigail (———) Warren, married 1 Dec 1748 Hannah, dau. of John and Ruth (Dow) Morrell. Children:

PHINEAS b. 23 Feb. 1750; died young.
ADRIEL b. 24 Feb. 1752.
PELATIAH b. 1 June 1756; m. Margaret Tilton. Surgeon in the Revolutionary Army.
KEZIAH b. 31 March 1755 m. Reuben Hussey.
PEACE b. 27 Jan. 1758 m. George Ricker 9 April 1781.
RUTH b. 6 June 1760 m. James Murray 2 Oct. 1791.
PHINEAS b. 22 April 1763.
ASA b. 7 March 1766; m. Mary Jane Goodwin.
CHARLOTTE b. 17 Feb. 1768 m. Jesse Colcord 26 April 1790.
JOHN MORRELL b. 22 Jan. 1770; d. 4 May 1773.
JOHN MORRELL b. 11 May 1774; m. Anna True of North Yarmouth, Me. See Hist. of Durham, Me., p. 267.

10. Gilbert, son of Gilbert and Abigail (———) Warren, married, 13 Nov. 1764, Lydia, dau. of Joseph Jellison. Children were:

Lucy b. 17 March 1765; m. (1) Ebenezr Hearl, 15 April 1784, (2) Stephen Jellison.

Jotham b. 13 Oct. 1767; m. Mary Bennett 27 Oct. 1794.

Polly b. 21 Nov. 1769; m. Elisha Bennett 14 Oct. 1793.

Chadbourn b. 17 April 1771; m. Sally, dau. of Dea. Benj. Knight 26 Nov. 1795. s. p.

13. Joseph b. 1 March 1783; m. Jane Emery.

Gilbert m. Susan McIntire of York. Int. Rec. 20 Nov. 1806.

11. Ichabod, son of John and Mary (Heard) Warren, married, 28 Sept. 1758, Hannah Cook of York, who was born 1 Dec. 1734. He moved to Denmark, Me., about 1780. Children:

Betsey b. in Kennebunk 4 Oct. 1762 m. Jonathan Gilman; moved to Ohio.

Ebenezer b. in Berwick 5 Sept. 1764; m. 16 Jan. 1788 Hannah Reed in Berwick. For his descendants see Hist. of Durham, Me., pp. 278-9.

Henry b. 26 Nov. 1767; m. 4 Oct. 1789 Betsey Gerrish, dau. of Charles and Phebe (Blethen) and was then of Freeport, Me.

Hannah b. 1 May 1770, m. 3 March 1788 Thomas Jellison. Moved to Ohio.

John b. 25 April 1772; m. Hannah Witham.

Ichabod b. 8 July 1774; m. Jane McIntire of York, 18 April 1774. 11 ch. See Saco Valley Settlement.

Susannah b. 12 Aug. 1779; m. 12 Dec. 1793, Jedediah Long of Denmark, Me.

Fifth Generation.

12. Francis, son of Benjamin and Mercy (Nock) Warren, married Elizabeth Field. Their children were recorded by Tate in Somersworth, N. H.

William b. 23 Dec. 1764.
Mehitable b. 13 Feb. 1767.
Sarah b. 15 May 1769.
Mary b. 4 Jan. 1771.
Love b. 1 Jan. 1774.
Joseph.
Francis, cordwainer in Somersworth.
Peter b. 9 Aug. 1780.

13. Joseph, son of Gilbert and Lydia (Jellison) Warren, married Jane, dau. of George Emery. Their children were:

Lydia b. Feb. 1815; m. John Brown.
Colombia b. 7 Jan. 1817. Unm.

Nancy b. 10 Dec. 1719; m. Andrew J. Goodwin.

Sarah b. 6 Dec. 1821; m. John Wilder.

Americus b. 1 Jan. 1823; m. Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Warren) Jellison, 6 July 1855. s. p.

Josephus b. 14 March 1828; m. Mary Abigail Nowell, dau. of Daniel and Eunice (Kingsbury) Nowell 9 June 1861. Ch. Ida b. 21 Sept. 1865 and Henry b. 11 Sept. 1867. Both unm.

Unclassified Marriages.

M. in Portsmouth 11 July 1779, James Warren and Rebecca Mace.

M. 17 June 1784 Abigail Warren and Tobias Cooper.

M. 15 April 1789 John Warren and Mary Thompson.

M. 19 June 1781 Chadbourn Warren and Hannah Hodsdon.

M. 17 June 1784 Abigail C. Warren and Tobias Ricker.

M. 3 Jan. 1811 Polly Warren and Richard Shackley, Jr.

M. 4 July 1814 Samuel Warren and Elizabeth Abbot.

M. 8 Nov. 1813 Chadbourn Warren and Nancy Harvey.

M. 12 Jan. 1817 Chadbourn Warren and Sally (Swain?)

M. 5 Sept. 1822 John Warren, Jr., and Sophia Warren.

M. 9 Nov. 1823 George Holmes and Mary Warren.

M. 2 Oct. 1791 Ruth Warren and Samuel Kendrick of Pepperrellborough.

M. William Cotton Warren of Scarborough and Dorcas Smith of Berwick. Certificate granted granted 22 April 1777.

M. in Eliot, 8 April 1813 James Warren and Catharine Nutter.

WEEKS.

Nicholas Weeks, shipwright, had a grant in 1671. He bought land east of Spruce Creek in 1672. Was constable in 1673. Name of his wife unknown. Died about 1720, leaving only two sons, Joseph and Nicholas.

Joseph Weeks b. 1670 as a deposition shows, married (1) Adah ———, (2) 1702, Mary, dau. of Elihu and Martha (Trickey) Gunnison. Died in 1741. See will. Her will was made 25 Oct. 1763. Children:

Judith b. 3 June 1696; m. Jonathan Hutchins about 1720.

Mary b. 8 Sept. 1697; m. Thomas Morgrage 24 May 1716.

Nicholas b. 27 Aug. 1699; m. Sarah Rice 26 Oct. 1721. See Hist. of Kennebunkport, Me.

Benjamin b. 8 July 1701; m. Elizabeth Wilson 1 Feb. 1727-8.

Children by second marriage:

Joseph b. 25 Feb. 1704; not named in will, 1741.
Abraham, named in will; m. Sarah Elwell in 1731.
Martha, named in will; m. Daniel Jones 22 Nov. 1733.

Nicholas, son of Nicholas Weeks, married, 8 May 1700, Priscilla, dau. of Elihu and Martha (Trickey) Gunnison, (2) 6 Nov. 1718, Ann, dau. of Christopher and Margaret Adams and widow of David Hill. See York Deeds XI. 127. Children:

Joseph b. 25 July 1702; m. Sarah Haley 23 April 1726.
Judith b. 31 May 1705; m. Thomas Gribble 14 Nov. 1728, (2) 1741 Joseph Richardson, (3) 2 April 1751, Joseph Wilson.
Priscilla b. 27 Feb. 1707; m. ——— Toolee.
Elizabeth b. 20 May 1708; m. Wm. Briar 11 May 1728.
Mary b. 13 Jan. 1713-4; m. Nathaniel Fernald 10 Oct. 1734.

Third Generation.

Joseph, son of Nicholas Weeks, married, 23 April 1726, Sarah, dau. of Andrew Haley. May have married (2) 24 Aug. 1748, Catharine Fernald, prob. widow of John Fernald of Portsmouth, neé Staples. Children:

Samuel b. 27 July 1727; d. 4 April 1736.
Elihu b. 10 Sept. 1729; d. 5 April 1736.
Elizabeth b. 10 March 1732; d. 5 April 1736.
Josiah b. 25 April 1734; d. 31 June 1735.
Sarah b. 3 June 1736; m. Jonathan Fernald 21 Aug. 1755.
Samuel b. 9 Jan. 1740; m. Lydia Johnson 26 July 1759.
Nicholas b. 15 March 1742; m. Rhoda Hutchins 9 Jan. 1766.
Molly b. 4 March 1744; m. George Hammond, 1775.
Lucy b. 1 March 1746.
John b. 8 April 1748.

Fourth Generation.

Nicholas, son of Joseph and Sarah (Haley) Weeks, married, 9 Jan. 1766, Rhoda, dau. of Thomas Hutchins. He died 15 Jan. 1809, aged 67. Was a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary Army. Children:

Sally b. 2 Nov. 1766; m. Andrew P. Wentworth 29 Jan. 1793; d. 28 March 1822.
Phebe b. 4 March 1768; m. Capt. Joseph Manson 4 Oct. 1792; d. in Waterboro, Me., 28 March 1843.
Katy b. 18 Nov. 1769; m. David Staples 4 Aug. 1788; d. in Newfield, Me., 16 Aug. 1802.

Lucy b. 15 Aug. 1771; m. Enoch H. Hutchins 29 Jan. 1792; d. 2 Dec. 1792.

Hannah b. 13 July 1773; m. Capt. Andrew Drew 13 Sept. 1792; d. 3 May 1855 in Newfield, Me.

Joseph Weeks, Jr., married Joanna Ward 8 or 9 April 1750 and had following children recorded:

John b. 8 April 1753; m. Isabella Deering 30 Nov. 1777.
Samuel b. 9 Dec. 1756. Revolutionary soldier.

Unclassified Marriages.

3 March 1752 Mary Weeks and Nathaniel Stover.
1 Sept. 1757, Joseph Weeks and Catherine Hammond.
24 Jan. 1765 in Portsmouth Elihu Weeks and Margery Deering.
1 Dec. 1768 William Weeks and Agnes Wilson.
6 Sept. 1764 Amos Witham and Lucy Weeks.
22 Oct. 1767 Samuel Parsons of York and Lucy Weeks.
Pub. 1773 Mark Weeks and Lucy Nowell of York.
Pub. 1776, Hannah Weeks and Elihu Wilson.

WELCH.

Benjamin Welch married Mary, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Williams) Hill, and settled in Berwick. Probably had children Benjamin, Thomas and others. Widow Mary Welch, aged 76, married, 27 Nov. 1758, Richard Pinkham of Dover, aged 85.

Moses Welch of Kittery made his will in 1756 and named wife Rebecca and children following. Perhaps he was born in Ipswich, Mass., 20 Oct. 1685.

Joseph.
Moses m. Mary Grover 11 Nov. 1733 in Portsmouth?
Benjamin pub. to Hannah Libby 22 Oct. 1733.
Thomas m. Sarah Preble 2 Oct. 1736? (2) Elizabeth Preble in 1737.
Daniel m. Eunice Rice in 1738?
John m. Mary Partridge of Portsmouth in 1738?
David m. Mary Hidden in 1740?
Samuel m. Elizabeth Remick 9 March 1741-2.
Sarah m. ——— Page.
Hannah m. ——— Vinnen.

Marriages.

7 Jan. 1789 David Welch and Mary Wilson.

10 Aug. 1779. David Welch, Jr., and Sarah Berry. Son George b. 22 July 1781.

29 June 1780 William Welch and Anna Remick. Their dau. Lois m. Phineas Taylor 28 April 1805. William Welch was a Revolutionary

soldier and d. 27 July 1832, aged 72. Widow Anna d. 22 Sept. 1844, aged 88. Four children.

1 Feb. 1781 Samuel Welch and Mary Tetherly.

7 Nov. 1793 William Welch and Louisa Snow.

15 Oct. 1797 Olive Welch and Samuel Pettegrew.

22 Oct. 1800 Olive Welch and Richard Pickernell.

6 Aug. 1799 Mercy Welch and John Adams of Portsmouth.

3 Nov. 1803 Hannah Welch and Benjamin Remick.

10 Feb. 1805 Betsey Welch and Thomas Knight.

14 May 1807 Sally Welch and Isaiah Nason.

9 Nov. 1804 Olive Welch and Dudley F. Chase of Newington, N. H.

24 Oct. 1804 George son of David and Sarah (Berry) Welch and Jane Jenkins. Son George b. 17 Aug. 1806.

26 Nov. 1807 Eunice Welch and Thomas Jenkins.

The last two were children of David and Sarah (Berry) Welch. George was born 22 July 1781. He had son George, Jr., b. 17 Aug. 1806.

WENTWORTH.

See Wentworth Genealogy. Capt. John Wentworth, born 23 Feb. 1736, son of Capt. William and Margery (Pepperrell) Wentworth, married (1) Hannah, dau. of James and Hannah (Rogers) Fernald, (2) 17 Sept. 1762, Sarah, dau. of Nathan and Shuah (Heard) Bartlett. He was a captain in the Revolutionary Army. He died at Cape Elizabeth 9 June 1781 in the 47th year of his age. She died at New Gloucester, Me., 12 Sept. 1827, aged 87, having been married four times. Children:

Margery b. 1 Dec. 1758.

Andrew P. b. 2 Dec. 1761; m. Sally Weeks.

Benning b. 2 Oct. 1763; m. 1792 Phebe Sawyer and moved to Ohio.

Foster b. 24 July 1765; m. 10 June 1788 Catherine Jordan; d. 23 Aug. 1861.

Hannah b. 5 Jan. 1768; m. Abner Jordan; d. 3 Sept. 1849.

John b. 19 May 1770; d. at sea 11 Nov. 1789.

Samuel Solley b. 30 Sept. 1772; m. (1) Hepzibah Hanscom, (2) Sally Parker; d. 6 March 1815.

Nathan b. 23 July 1773; d. 26 Feb. 1778.

Andrew P. Wentworth married, 29 Jan. 1793, Sally, dau. of Nicholas and Rhoda (Hutchins) Weeks, born 2 Nov. 1766. He died 25 June 1823. Wife died 28 March 1822.

Hannah b. 28 Sept. 1793; m. Josiah Haley 27 Feb. 1820.

John b. 26 Oct. 1795; m. Betsey Fernald.

A. P. Weeks b. 11 July 1797.

Margery P. b. 17 March 1799; m. Andrew Drew 22 Feb. 1823.
Sarah Ann b. 19 April 1802; m. Capt. Daniel Jones 25 Dec. 1824.
Katharine b. 31 July 1804; m. Ephraim Jones 30 Dec. 1826.

John Wentworth married, 13 Nov. 1819, Betsey, dau. of Mark Fernald. He died 15 Aug. 1832. Wife died 28 April 1868, aged 76. She had married (2) James Wilson. Children:

Mark Fernald b. 14 March 1820; m. 22 Oct. 1843, Eliza J., dau. of Gowen Wilson. He was a General in the Civil War.

Andrew P. b. 6 Aug. 1824; m. Sarah Ann Jones 31 Jan. 1847. She b. 27 April 1826.

Mary Elizabeth b. 10 Dec. 1824; m. Rev. A. Perkins.

John b. 2 Jan. 1831.

Children of Mark F. and Eliza J. (Wilson) Wentworth.

John Frederick b. 1 March 1845; d. 27 March 1845.
Ann Eliza b. 6 Jan. 1847.
Anitta Marion b. 29 June 1849.

Children of Andrew P. and Sarah Ann (Jones) Wentworth.

John Rogers b. 23 March 1848; m. 9 Oct. 1873 Alice B. Philbrick.

Ida Antoinette b. 2 March 1850; m. 23 Nov. 1871 George H. Junkins of York.

Annie Lizzie b. 3 Feb. 1854.
Mary Estelle b. 17 Jan. 1856.
Andrew Reginald b. 19 Oct. 1858.
Mabel Marion b. 7 April 1865.

WEYMOUTH.

Robert Weymouth, or Waymouth, is said to have come from Dartmouth, Eng. He signed the submission of 1652. Had grants in 1652 and 1656. Administered the estate of his brother William in 1654.

James Weymouth of the Isles of Shoals was fined for breach of the Sabbath in 1640. He made his will 10 April 1676 and named wife Mary, who later married Thomas Diamond, and children:

William, died about 1703.

James m. Katharine, widow of Edward Lydston and dau. of Humphrey Chadbourne. Lived on Crooked Lane and in Newcastle in 1703. Widow Katharine administered his estate in 1710.

George, named in will; otherwise unknown.

Elizabeth m. Richard Currier, who died 12 Nov. 1707 at the Shoals, (2) Nathaniel Lord of Ipswich, Mass.

The following children of William Weymouth were recorded in Dover; he may have been the son of James mentioned above.

Rebecca b. 15 April 1686; m. Elisha Andrews 23 May 1712?
William b. 10 July 1689.
Robert b. 15 Dec. 1691.
Joshua b. 11 April 1695.
Tabitha b. 14 Aug. 1698; m. Joseph Jenkins.
Samuel b. 13 Aug. 1701.

Joshua Weymouth was bapt. and owned the covenant 3 June 1722. He married, 13 Oct. 1720, Sarah, dau. of Alexander Dennett of Portsmouth, N. H., and lived in Berwick. Children:

Mary m. Nathan Hoag of Hampton, N. H.
Mehitable b. 25 April 1731; m. Elijah Jenkins.
Abigail bapt. 23 May 1749.

Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Mary Weymouth, was born in Dover, N. H., 1 Feb. 1693-4. He received land from his father in 1724. Married, 14 June 1716, Sarah Morrell. Both were bapt. at South Berwick 21 Jan. 1721-2. Children:

Benjamin bapt. 21 Jan. 1721-2.
Mary bapt. 21 Jan. 1721-2.
Abigail bapt. 4 Aug. 1723.
Elizabeth bapt. 21 May 1727.

Edward Weymouth, born 1639, was taxed in Dover in 1662. He had a grant in Kittery in 1671 and bought land in what is now the northern part of Eliot in 1672. He married, 25 Dec. 1663, Esther, dau. of Nicholas Hodsdon. Both living in 1710. He was a tailor by trade. House was burned by Indians in 1677. Children:

Timothy m. (1) Rachel ———, (2) Patience Stone.
Mehitable m. William Stacy.
Probably others.

Timothy Weymouth had a grant in 1703. He married Rachel ———, (2) Patience, dau. of Daniel and Patience Stone. Was living in 1759. She died 26 April 1768, aged 85. Children:

Rachel b. 10 Aug. 1705; m. Isaac Powers 15 Oct. 1727.

Ichabod b. 23 Nov. 1707; m. 1736, Mary Knight of Berwick; d. 8 Dec. 1760.

SHADRACH b. 4 Jan. 1709-10; m. 1636 Patience Hamilton of York. Had wife Winniford in 1737. Son Pierce bapt. in Eliot March 1737. Shadrach Weymouth m. Elizabeth Knight 24 Oct. 1746.

PATIENCE b. 10 March 1711-12; m. 1738, Robert Morrell.

SARAH b .27 Aug. 1714.

TIMOTHY b. 22 May 1719; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Philip and Elizabeth (Roberts) Hubbard. Ch. bapt. in Eliot; Elizabeth 1 May 1748; Dorcas 7 Nov. 1755; Jonathan 4 Aug. 1758; Timothy 7 Sept. 1763. Timothy Weymouth d. 4 Feb. 1765, aged 45. Wife d. 17 Feb. 1762, aged 49.

JONATHAN b. 16 June 1723.

MARY b. 30 Oct. 1727.

WHITE.

John White, 1604-9, was in Kittery as early as 1640. Had wife Lucy in 1670. Their daughter Hannah married Robert Allen. William Frye calls Francis Allen his "cousin." See York Deeds, VII. 107. This usually means nephew, but in this case I can only explain it as meaning cousin in the recent sense of that word, and this could be only by the assumption that Adrian Frye married Sarah, daughter of John White. Facts seem to indicate that William Thompson married another daughter of John White.

Nov. 7, 1665, Dr. Roads was presented at court for living in a suspicious manner at John White's house. This is the earliest mention of any doctor in what is now Eliot. Thomas Rhodes appears a little later, but there is no evidence that he was a physician.

John White, probably son of the above, is mentioned in court records in 1710. The name of White is not mentioned later in that part of the town.

Joshua White was a deacon in the church at Kittery Point and had a daughter Elizabeth, who married Joshua Fernald, 18 Nov. 1764.

WHITNEY.

Benjamin, son of John and Eleanor Whitney of Watertown, Mass., was born 6 June 1643 and married Jane ———, who died 14 Nov. 1690, (2) 11 April 1695, Mary Poor of Marlboro, Mass.

His son John was born in York, Me., about 1679 and married Lettice, dau. of John Ford of Kittery. Children recorded in York:

Mary b. 12 March 1705-6; m. Thomas Edwards 16 Oct. 1723.

Samuel b. 5 May 1707; m. Lydia Spooner 1730. See Hist. of Brunswick, Me., p. 860.

Elizabeth b. 7 May 1709.

Hannah b. 17 April 1710; m. Thomas Fernald, Jr., 16 Nov. 1733.

Mercy.

Mehitable; pub .to Isaac Wincoll in 1737.

Dr. John b. 14 May 1719; m. Margaret, dau. of Josiah Coffin of Sherburn, Nantucket, (2) Hephzibah, dau. of Hezekiah Adams of York, Me.

Benjamin b. 22 May 1725; m. Mercy Hinckley. See Hist. of Brunswick, Me., p. 860.

Nathaniel Whitney, probably son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Ford) of York, had wife Hannah and dau. Tabitha b. 16 March 1745-6. Perhaps settled in Gorham, Me.

M. 14 Jan. 1730-31, John Whitney and Susannah Smith.

WILLIAMS.

John Williams was one of the servants of Capt. John Mason. Rowland Williams called himself a planter, "of Virginia," 24 Oct. 1654. He bought land of Thomas Withers in 1674. Had grant of ten acres in 1694. Administration was granted, 26 April 1713, to Mary Hutchins, one of the creditors, on estate of Rowland Williams deceased intestate, and later to Samuel Hutchins. No evidence of any children. "The deposition of Deborah Fennix aged about Eighty years testifyeth that I this deponent remember that John Phillips formerly came from Casco Bay into Kittery and lived at Mr. Thomas Withers' his house sometime & bought a Piece of land of Sd Withers in Spruce Creek and said he had sent for his cousin Rowland Williams To make him his heir and according to the best of my remembrance said that he intended he should have all his Estate and also that he the said Rowland Williams afterwards came and lived with the sd John Phillips and he owned him as a cousin and the said Williams owned sd Phillips as his uncle and the sd Williams died in the possession of

sd Estate and I being a near neighbor and acquainted with each of them and I never heard of any other Relation that the sd Phillips had in this country." Sworn 28 Feb. 1728. The same day Elizabeth (Withers) Curtis, aged about 65, and Peter Lewis, aged about 59, deposed to same effect.

Paul Williams signed a petition in 1680. He had a grant of 30 acres in 1699. Married Joanna, widow of John Gaskin and dau. of Daniel Crocker. May 5, 1740, Joanna Williams of Kittery deposed, aged 77, that sixty years ago "I lived with my father Mr. Daniel Crocker at Kennebeck near to one Mr. Tho Webber, said father being nearest neighbor below to said Webber and John Leighton ye nearest neighbor to said Webber above over against Arrowsic mill." Leighton lived on Winnegance Creek, Bath, Me. Children of Paul Williams:

Joanna b. 20 Feb. 1692.

Paul b. 23 Oct. 1695; m. 25 Oct. 1716 Margaret, dau. of Edmund Hammons. She m. (2) 1736, William Dealing of York.

Mary b. 31 July 1697.

Daniel b. 4 Oct. 1699; m. 24 Dec. 1724 Deborah Elwell. In 1746 she was a widow and sold all her land in Kittery to Richard Clarenbole.

Martha b. 18 Nov. 1702; m. 29 Oct. 1724 Mark Moses of Portsmouth.

Paul and Margaret (Hammons) Williams probably had a son Paul, who married Joanna, dau. of John and Sarah (Andrews) Varrel. Pub. 29 March 1740. Children:

Josiah bapt. 21 June 1741.

Joanna bapt. 24 May 1747.

Susanna bapt. 1 April 1750.

Mary bapt. 25 April 1761.

Amos bapt. 26 Aug. 1756; m. Hannah Garland, 14 April 1776; d. 7 Jan. 1825.

Probably others.

M. 23 Dec. 1708 Nathaniel Leach and Magdalen Williams.

M. 2 Sept. 1750 Joseph Williams and Lydia Witham.

M. 3 Dec. 1801 John Williams and Lydia Fernald.

Bapt. 15 Nov. 1715 Martha and Lazarus Williams.

WILSON.

At a court held in Boston, 28 July 1641, the following record was made, "Gowen Wilson appearing hee & his sureties discharged." He is mentioned there again in 1643. The Norfolk

County records say that Gowen Wilson had a son that was born and died in Exeter, N. H., in Nov. 1647. He was appointed cowherd at Exeter 1 May 1649. See Bell's Hist. of Exeter, pp. 49, 50. His name appears on the town records of Exeter 24 Nov. 1650. He was probably related to the Thomas Wilson who signed the Combination of Exeter in 1640 and had a daughter Deborah, who m. John Warren 21 Oct. 1650.

Without doubt it is the same Gowen Wilson who signed the submission of Kittery to Massachusetts in 1652. He had a grant of 24 acres at Goose Cove 19 Jan. 1658, and of adjoining land in 1673, making 45 acres. Was selectman in 1674 and 1675. Name of wife unknown. A deposition, made 24 April 1654, gives his age as 36. He was born, therefore, in 1618. He died between 1684 and 1686. Children:

JOHN, died young. Unm.
1. JOSEPH m. Hannah Endle.
DEBORAH m. Andrew Haley.

1. Sergt. Joseph Wilson married Hannah, dau. of Richard and Anne (Turpin) Endle, about 1682. Selectman, 1703-5. Died about 1710. Wife died in 1748. Children:

HANNAH b. 19 Nov. 1683; m. Joseph Billing 29 Nov. 1716.
2. JOSEPH b. 28 Oct. 1684; thrice married.
3. WILLIAM b. 28 Aug. 1686; m. widow Hopewell (Furbish) Hutchins.
RUTH b. 19 April 1688; m. 1709 Elihu Parsons of York.
4. GOWEN b. 29 Jan. 1690; m. Anne Shepherd.
AGNES b. 1 March 1692; d. before 1748. Unm.
JOHN b. 13 Jan. 1694; m. Mary, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Adams) Johnson of York. Moved to Falmouth, where a son John was bapt. in 1746. Returned to Kittery and d. in 1757.
REBECCA b. 16 Feb. 1696; m. John Norton 11 July 1717.
DEBORAH b. 19 April 1698; m. 1744, Capt. John Moore.
MARY b. 25 Feb. 1700; m. John Bennett 16 Sept. 1722, perhaps (2) ——— Remick.
ANNA b. 29 March 1702. Unmarried in 1738.
ELIZABETH b. 23 Sept. 1705; m. Benjamin Weeks 1 Feb. 1728.

THIRD GENERATION.

2. Joseph, son of Sergt. Joseph Wilson, married (1) 27 Aug. 1707 Elizabeth Chapman, probably dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Welborn) Chapman, (2) 3 July 1733 Mary Clear, (3) 2 April

1751 Judith (Weeks) Richardson. Will, 2 Jan. 1758-3 April 1758. Children by first marriage:

5. Joseph b. about 1709, bapt. 14 Oct. 1722; m. 9 Aug. 1750 Mary Mansfield.

6. Moses b. 1712; m. about 1737, Elizabeth Parsons.
Elizabeth bapt. 14 Oct. 1722. Not named in father's will.
Mary bapt. 14 Oct. 1722. Not named in father's will.

Children by second marriage:

David b. 19 Dec. 1739. Probably settled in old Falmouth, Me.
Gowen b. 22 April 1741. Settled in Falmouth, Me.
Hannah b. 8 July 1743.

3. William, son of Sergt. Joseph Wilson, married, 25 April 1711, Hopewell, widow of Enoch Hutchins and dau. of William Furbish. He died intestate in 1770. Children:

7. William b. 27 Jan. 1712; m. Edah Bryar.
Daniel b. 22 Feb. 1713-4. Revolutionary soldier.
John b. 19 Aug. 1715; m. Sarah, dau. of Oliver Tucker of Portsmouth, N. H. Pub. 9 July 1748.
Mary b. Sept. 1717; died in infancy.
Benjamin b. 22 Dec. 1718; m. Susanna Staples 2 Oct. 1746.

4. Gowen, son of Sergt. Joseph Wilson, married, 25 Dec. 1712 in Portsmouth, N. H., Anne Shepherd. He moved to old Falmouth, where his wife joined the church in 1739. Children bapt. in Kittery 10 Oct. 1730: Gowen b. 1716, Mark, Ichabod, Sarah, Joanna and Olive. The last m. Benjamin Godfrey. Another son, Joseph, was born in Kittery 5 July 1725, m. 1750, Mary Sweat in Falmouth and had children, Mary, Joseph, Ichabod, Gowen, Nathaniel, Anna Shepherd and Phebe.

Fourth Generation.

5. Joseph, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Chapman) Wilson, married 9 Aug. 1750, Mary Mansfield. Children:

Moses b. 19 June 1751; pub. to Abigail Cavinear 9 March 1774; d. in Revolutionary army 31 Oct. 1774.
Elizabeth b. 10 March 1754; m. William Hall.
Anna b. 6 —— 1757; m. Nicholas Picoat.
John b. 1758.
Hannah b. 1760.

8. Joseph b. 2 April 1763; m. Eunice (Fernald) Hutchins.
Mary b. 1765; m. Noah Cutts 21 March 1796.
Thomas b. ————; m. Dorothy Spokesfield 22 Jan. 1786.

6. Moses, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Chapman) Wilson, married his cousin, Elizabeth, dau. of Elihu and Ruth (Wilson) Parsons of York, who was born 5 Nov. 1711. He died in 1784. Children:

ELIZABETH b. 18 Feb. 1738-9; m. Elihu Bryar, 1775.

SAMUEL b. 6 Feb. 1740-41; d. before 1784, leaving children.

RUTH b. 15 May 1743; m. Nicholas Bryar 14 Nov. 1759.

ELIHU b. 26 Aug. 1745; m. 1766, Joanna Mitchell, (2) 1776 Hannah Weeks. Ch., Elihu Parsons b. 18 Aug. 1769, and Joanna.

AARON b. 12 Aug. 1747; m. 1776, Betsey Hutchins; d. 17 June 1825.

JOSEPH b. 29 April 1749-50; m. Sarah Hammons. Pub. 30 March 1772. Died 22 July 1823.

MARY b. 20 June 1751; m. Edmund Hammons.

SARAH b. 28 May 1753; m. Robert Bryar 1 Dec. 1775.

7. William, son of William and Hopewell (Furbish-Hutchins) Wilson, m. 1732, Adah, dau. of William and Sarah (Eastman) Briar, or Bryar. He lived on the farm now occupied by Albert S. Wilson. Children:

9. EDMUND b. 20 May 1743; m. Hannah Gunnison.

DANIEL.

ANNE.

HANNAH.

SARAH.

FIFTH GENERATION.

8. Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary (Mansfield) Wilson, married, 15 Dec. 1784, Eunice, widow of James Hutchins and dau. of Tobias and Lucy (Lewis) Fernald. She was born 10 March 1756 and died 25 March 1830. He died 9 July 1834. Children:

EUNICE b. 14 March 1785; m. 9 Oct. 1823 George Ayers of Portsmouth; d. 25 Aug. 1854.

JAMES b. 14 March 1787; m. 8 Nov. 1816 Dolly, dau. of Foxwell and Dorothy (Lewis) Curtis. Ch., Foxwell Curtis b. 5 July 1823; Mary Anne b. 28 Nov. 1818. James m. (2) 1836 Betsey F. Wentworth.

JOSEPH b. 8 Dec. 1788; m. 1814 Betsey, dau. of Joel and Lucy (Lewis) Haley; d. 4 June 1861. Ch., Oliver, Jane, Charles, Joel and Elizabeth.

LUCRETIA b. 31 Dec. 1790; m. Thomas Pettegrew 15 Oct. 1810.

WILLIAM b. 25 April 1793; m. 1 March 1818 Mary Neal of Newcastle, N. H.

LYDIA b. 5 Nov. 1795. Unm.

MARTHA b. 28 Aug. 1798; m. Diamond Lewis of Kittery.

TOBIAS b. 24 Jan. 1800; m. Lucy Stevens of Portland, Me.

9. Edmund, son of William and Adah (Briar) Wilson, married, 27 Oct. 1764, Susanna, dau. of Samuel and Jane (Fernald) Gunnison. She was born 4 Dec. 1746. He died 14 March 1825, aged nearly 82. Children:

William b. 8 April 1767.
Richard b. 19 Sept. 1768; m. Polly Fernald 16 July 1791.
Jane b. 22 March 1770; m. John Bradeen.
Eady b. 1 March 1772; m. Roger Deering 3 Aug. 1794.
Susanna b. 13 April 1774; m. Thomas Tufstill?
Betsey b. 5 March 1777; m. William Briar of Boothbay, Me., 22 Sept. 1800.
Sally b. 5 Dec. 1778; m. Samuel Hanscom.
Edmund b. 22 April 1780; m. Betsey McCobb.
Samuel Gunnison b. 16 Dec. 1781; m. Margaret McCartland.
Hannah b. 24 Oct. 1783; m. John McIntire 17 June 1815.
Alice b. 22 Sept. 1785; m. Mark Dennett 22 Dec. 1808.
Gowen (Col.) b. 19 Sept. 1788; m. 27 Nov. 1816 Nancy, dau. of Wm. W. and Waite (Salisbury) Fernald; d. 17 April 1879. 5 ch.

For further information about the Wilson family see three publications by Fred A. Wilson of Nahant, Mass.

WINKLEY.

Samuel Winkley came from Lancashire, Eng., about 1680. He married (1) in 1684 Sarah, dau. of Francis and Sarah Trickey and lived on his father-in-law's place on Crooked Lane. April 15 ,1703, administration was granted to Samuel Winkley on the estate of his wife's mother, Mrs. Sarah Trickey, deceased. The marriage of Samuel Winkley and Hannah Adams was recorded in Boston, 12 Dec. 1705. He married in Portsmouth, Nov. 1712, Elizabeth Fernald. He moved to Portsmouth about 1710 and died there in 1736, aged about 70. One of his sons probably married Sarah, dau. of Rev. John and Elizabeth (Gerrish) Wade, as a deed at Alfred, Me., shows. Compare Historical Memoranda of Ancient Dover, pp. 305-307. Children:

Samuel b. 28 Oct. 1687; d. at sea about 1707.
Michael b. 13 May 1699; d. 18 May 1699.
William b. 5 Feb. 1700. The Cutts Genealogy says he m. Susanna Cutts Penhallow. He died when a young man.

Francis b. 1689; m. Mary Emerson.
Nicholas, died when a young man.
Sarah m. Tobias Langdon of Portsmouth 12 Feb. 1713-4.
Elizabeth m. Samuel Weeks of Boston.
Samuel, died after 1726. Unm.

Francis, son of Samuel Winkley, married, 12 Nov. 1724, Mary, dau. of Rev. John Emerson of Portsmouth. He was boat builder and lived on Crooked Lane. Died 23 April 1776. Wife died 17 March 1745, aged 41. Children:

John b. 9 Feb. 1725-6; m. Deborah Keen.
Elizabeth b. 7 Nov. 1729; d. 23 Nov. 1806. Unm.
Samuel b. 9 March 1730-31; m. Mary Brewster of Portsmouth; lived and died in Barrington, N. H.
Francis b. 25 Oct. 1733; d. 9 Oct. 1818.
Mary b. 21 June 1737; d. 1 Dec. 1776. Unm.
Emerson b. 4 June 1740; d. 17 Sept. 1810 at Barrington, N. H.
Sarah b. 1741; d. 6 Feb. 1803. Unm.

John, son of Francis and Mary (Emerson) Winkley, married (1) 1749, Dorothy Furbish, (2) Deborah, dau. of Joseph Keen. She died 27 March 1829, aged 95. Children:

Joseph, died when a young man.
Francis m. 26 Sept. 1791 Martha Brown of Kittery; d. at sea.
John m. Lydia Hoit of Newington, N. H.; d. 18 May 1813, aged 46. Son James m. Martha Hicks and d. s. p. 13 Sept. 1846, aged 50. Dau. Lydia, Charlotte and Clarissa.
Lydia m. ——— Boothby of Limerick, Me.
Mary m. John Stone of Limerick 15 Nov. 1789.
Sarah m. William Tibbetts of Brookfield, N. H.
Dorcas m. ——— Wiggin of Brookfield, N. H.
Esther m. Joseph Benson of Kittery.
Dorothy m. ——— Blaney of Portsmouth, N. H.
Martha m. ——— Cotton of Portsmouth, N. H.

WISE.

Rev. Jeremiah Wise, son of Rev. John Wise of Ipswich, Mass., died 21 Jan. 1756, in the 77th year of his age. His wife Mary, dau. of John and Sarah (Frost) Shipway, died 12 Nov. 1742.

Abigail b. 22 June 1709; m. William More.
Sarah b. 22 June 1709; prob. died young.
Jeremiah b. 11 Sept. 1711. Prob. died young.

John b. 7 Aug. 1713; m. Elizabeth Malcolm.
Shipway b. 22 Sept. 1715. Prob. died young.
Mary bapt. 27 April 1718; d. 22 Dec. 1736.
Sarah bapt. 1 April 1722; m. James Plaisted.
Joseph bapt. 25 July 1725. Not named in will.

Children of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Malcolm) Wise.

Mary bapt. 7 June 1741.
Elizabeth bapt. 11 Dec. 1743; m. Stephen Hodsdon 21 Sept. 1775.
Jeremiah bapt. 4 April 1754.
Daniel bapt. 4 Jan. 1761; m. Hannah Hubbard.
Michael bapt. 5 Feb. 1767.
Sarah m. John Grant of Boston 8 Jan. 1771.

WITTUM.

This name appears also as Witham and in other forms. Peter Wittum and his wife Redicum (also Redigoe and Reddigon) are first mentioned in 1660. He had a grant in 1665. He lived a little north of Sturgeon Creek. Both are mentioned in 1698. He had wife Eunice in 1723. His family appears to have been:

Hannah m. Constant Rankin of York?
Peter b. 1657; m. (1) 1684 Agnes ———, (2) 3 Aug. 1713 Judith, dau. of Moses Gattensby and granddau. of John Gattensby.
Ruth m. Moses Bowdey 26 Nov. 1697.
Sarah m. William Saunders Dec. 1687; (2) George Brawn.
Ichabod, mentioned in 1675.
William, perhaps m. Mary Nason and lived in Dover. A William Wittum m. in Newington, N. H., 12 March 1717 Elizabeth Crockett and signed a petition there.
John, had a grant in 1703; m. Elizabeth Tidy 8 Jan. 1707-8.

It is impossible to determine the family of Peter Wittum 2d. He had a son Ichabod, named in 1730. Other sons may have been James who m. Elizabeth Drown 12 March 1720, and Daniel who is mentioned with wife Hannah in 1729, and Samuel who witnessed a deed in 1723, and Eunice who m. about 1725, Richard Brawn and lived in York.

The children of John and Elizabeth (Tidy) Wittum were:

Elizabeth b. 13 Sept. 1708; John b. 25 May 1711; Zebulon b. 8 Aug. 1713; Eleazar b. 8 Dec. 1715; Gideon b. 21 Sept. 1717; James b. 16 June 1719; Nathaniel b. 23 Dec. 1721 and Katherine b. 10 Nov. 1723.

WOOD.

Joseph Wood married, 18 Dec. 1712, Patience, dau. of Baker and Elizabeth (———) Nason and lived in Berwick.

The following children of Stephen, son of Joseph, and Mary Wood, were baptized at South Berwick; Joseph and Stephen 11 June 1735, John 27 Feb. 1739-40, Joseph and Samuel 26 April 1741,—3 July 1743, John 6 Aug. 1749, Moses 30 Aug. 1751 and Mercy 12 Sept. 1756. John Wood of Berwick m. Lois Snow of Kittery 19 April 1757.

The following children of Daniel Wood were bapt. at South Berwick, Daniel, 22 Feb. 1767, Elias 10 April 1768, m. 19 July 1786 Margaret Abbot, Hannah 1 Sept. 1769, and Mary 10 Aug. 1771.

Andrew Wood m. Margery Black 9 Aug. 1781, both of Kittery. Judith Wood m. John Pitts 5 Feb. 1765 in South Berwick. Patience Wood m. Jonathan Abbot 3d 2 June 1774.

WOODMAN.

John Woodman had a grant in Kittery in 1694. He married Mary, dau. of Francis Raynes, senior, of York. He had a ferry at Braveboat Harbor and afterward from Kittery to Strawberry Bank, and he kept an ordinary. He was living in York in 1724. Children were:

ANNE b. 10 March 1692-3.

JOHN b. 4 May 1696; m. Mary Hepworth May 1723? Lived in York. Dau. Susannah m. Andrew Gladden of Exeter, N. H.

MARY b. 1 June 1701; m. John More of York about 1724.

Downing Woodman, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Downing) Woodman and grandson of Capt. John and Mary (Field) Woodman of Oyster River, was born 5 Dec. 1706 and married, 2 Oct. 1736, Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Nelson) Hill. Their children were:

JONATHAN b. 20 June 1738; m. Catharine Fry 5 Nov. 1766.

MARY b. 25 March 1740; m. Solomon Green 29 Feb. 1777?

TEMPERANCE b. 23 Sept. 1742; d. 20 April 1743.

BENJAMIN b. 16 Sept. 1744; m. 1771 Eunice Hanscom; d. 27 Nov. 1816, aged 73.

Ellis b. 25 Dec. 1746; d. 18 July 1749.
Katherine b. 13 April 1751; m. Joseph Jenkins 15 Dec. 1771.
Elizabeth b. 15 May 1749.
Samuel b. 30 April 1753; drowned 26 June 1769.

WOODSUM.

Joseph Woodsum, tailor, bought an acre of Peter Grant in 1712. He married Abigail Abbot 12 Jan. 1723 and had children:

Joseph bapt. 16 April 1732; m. Elizabeth Quint 14 Jan. 1747. Ch., Joshua bapt. 7 Nov. 1750 and Caleb bapt. 3 Sept. 1749.

John bapt. 16 April 1732; m. Mary Brackett 8 Nov. 1747. Ch., Matthew bapt. 11 April 1749.

Daniel bapt. 16 April 1732.

Mary bapt. 16 April 1732.

Sarah bapt. 16 April 1732.

Hannah bapt. 16 April 1732.

Michael bapt. 16 April 1732; m. Elizabeth Dyer 24 Aug. 1749. Settled in Buxton.

Reuben bapt. 12 May 1734.

WORSTER.

Rev. William Worcester came from England and became pastor of the first church in Salisbury, Mass., between 1638 and 1640. His first wife died 23 April 1650. He married, (2) 23 July 1650 Rebecca Hall. Had ten children by first wife, of whom

Moses was the eighth, born at Salisbury 10 Nov. 1743. He came to Kittery in 1673 and was living in 1731 at age of 88. Was a famous hunter of Indians and was known as "Old Contrary." He married (1) before 4 July 1676 Elizabeth Start, (2) 4 April 1695 Sarah, widow of John Soper and dau. of Christian Remick. Children:

Thomas m. Sarah ———. Ch., John bapt. 2 Nov. 1718; m. Lydia Remick; Samuel bapt. 2 Nov. 1718 m. Judith Hall; Thomas b. 26 Jan. 1716-7 m. 1739, Ann Spinney and removed to Goldsboro, Me. The last had ch., Richard bapt. 8 July 1741; and Moses bapt. 9 Sept. 1744.

WILLIAM m. Mary ———. Ch., Elizabeth b. 6 Dec. 1714; Joanna b. 9 Sept. 1723; Abigail b. 15 Jan. 1728; Sarah b. 22 Aug. 1731; William bapt. 10 Jan. 1722-3; Simeon who m. Elizabeth Marr; and perhaps another daughter.

ELIZABETH.

John, son of Thomas Worster, married, 15 July 1731, Lydia Remick. He lived in Berwick and Lebanon, Me. Children:

JOHN bapt. 13 Jan. 1741-2.
LYDIA bapt. 13 Jan. 1741-2; m. Gen. John Sullivan of Durham, N. H.
ICHABOD bapt. 13 Jan. 1741-2.
THOMAS bapt. 13 Jan. 1741-2.
GEORGE bapt. 9 Sept. 1744; m. Margaret Clements. 9 ch.
LEMUEL bapt. 22 Sept. 1747; m. Mary Woodsum. 9 ch.
MARY bapt. 30 Sept. 1750.
MARK bapt. 14 Feb. 1753.

Simeon, son of William Worster, married Elizabeth Marr. She died 29 Oct. 1790. Children:

WILLIAM b. 28 Jan. 1754; m. (1) 15 July 1789 Susannah Dixon? (2) Eleanor Hurd. Lived in Kittery and Sanford, Me. 6 ch. He d. 7 Aug. 1842.

THOMAS b. 1756; m. Susannah ———; l. in Kittery and Sanford. 5 ch.

MARGERY.
JANE m. 7 Aug. 1770 James Gray?
BETSEY, unmarried.

Samuel, son of Thomas Worster, married Judith Hall and lived in Berwick. Died in 1787. Children:

BETSEY bapt. 7 Aug. 1737; m. George Stanton of Berwick.
JUDITH bapt. 8 May 1740; m. Noah Wentworth.
SAMUEL bapt. 22 Sept. 1747; m. Sally Jones. 6 ch.
MARGARET bapt. 13 Feb. 1749-50; m. ——— Knox of Newfield, N. H.
PHILIP bapt. 23 March 1754.
MARY, unmarried.
EUNICE.
SARAH m. ——— Willey.
ICHABOD bapt. 1 Nov. 1761.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

AMEE.

Lawrence, son of John and Sarah Amee, married Rachel Dolbe. Pub. 16 Dec. 1724. She married (2) Jacob Clinton 13 Dec. 1735. The children of Lawrence Amee probably were:

JAMES, soldier at Louisburg in 1746 from Kittery.

SAMUEL, soldier in the French War and the Revolution, aged 51 in 1780.

MOSES, soldier in the Revolution. Died in service 3 Nov. 1776.

JOHN bapt. 12 Oct. 1735; pub. to Mary Collins 16 June 1750.

JACOB bapt. 12 Oct. 1735; m. Mary Cluff 21 Dec. 1752. Soldier in the Revolution.

EDWARD bapt. 12 Oct. 1735.

Children of Jacob and Mary (Cluff) Amee probably:

MOSES m. Katharine Hutchings 10 May 1798. She m. (2) William Dudly 7 Nov. 1803, all of Kittery.

AGNES m. Edward Page 27 April 1827. She had a son, Samuel Amee, who m. 23 March 1817, Ruth Austin of York and lived in Gardiner, Me.

WILLIAM P. m. Sept. 1802 widow Elizabeth Cole. He was a mariner and always lived in Kittery.

Children of William P. and Elizabeth (Cole) Amee:

SAMUEL b. 1803; m. Lucy H. Remick.

ANDREW m. 8 April 1834 Harriet Weeks. Had dau. Elizabeth who m. Thomas Fortune, a gunner in the U. S. Navy.

NATHAN C. m. 29 March 1829 Mary Ann Black; d. s. p.

MOSES m. Nancy Weeks, sister to his brother Andrew's wife. Ch. Thomas d. about 1880 at Kittery; Martha m. Eleazer Hoyt; Ella m. Charles Todd of Lynn, Mass.

STEPHEN D. m. (1) Ann C. Emery, (2) Abigail Emery.

Samuel, son of William P. and Elizabeth (Cole) Amee, married, 24 March 1825, Lucy H., dau. of Thomas and Lydia (Remick) Remick. Children all born in Kittery.

WILLIAM P. b. 27 April 1829; m. Ellen Barchsted of Salem, Mass. He is a farmer at Kittery. A dau. Lucy m. Charles Brown.

Smith, twin to Wm. P.; m. Melissa Gilson; drowned at sea. Ch., Walter S. m. (1) Josephine Riley, (2) Annie Bryant, (3) Lizzie Godfrey. s. p.; Ida m. Samuel Blake.

Gilbert D. b. 1830; m. (1) Charlotte Billings and had dau. Charlotte m. Allan Hooke, (2) 9 March 1859 Mary W. Baston and had ch., Ellwood and Mabel, who both died young.

Thomas R. b. 1833; m. 25 Dec. 1856 Rosanna Riley, (2) Elizabeth Tobey. No ch.

James R. b. 17 June 1835; m. Margaret Williams; d. 6 Aug. 1889. Ch., Edith L. m. 25 Dec. 1890 Frederic D. Grace; Amos W. m 16 June 1898 Emma K. Lewis; James Percy m. 27 Nov. 1895 Grace A. Hoyt and has ch., Cora b. 30 March 1896, Clarence Hoyt b. 26 May 1899, and daughter b. 19 Aug. 1900. Another son of James R. Amee was Victor E., unm.

Lydia b. Dec. 1837; died unm.

Olive b. Jan. 1842; m. Erastus Locke.

Stephen D., son of William P. and Elizabeth (Cole) Amee, married (1) 8 Jan. 1837 Ann C. Emery, (2) Abigail Emery, her sister. She probably m. (2) 27 March 1858 David White. Child:

Stephen, died young.

Children by second marriage:

William F. m. Mary L. Hanscom, (2) Mattie Spinney of Winterport, Me. Ch. by second marriage: Marie A. m. 25 Oct. 1899 Charles H. Higgins; Annabel and Eva.

Robert G. m. 26 June 1862 Mary J. Blake and had son Robert Stephen, who m. Rosabelle M. Avery and d. 21 Nov. 1892, aged 29 years, 6 months, 21 days, leaving ch., Guy b. 19 Sept. 1886 and Howard W., b. 26 Dec. 1891. Another son of Robert Amee was William, who died unm.

Charles, died at sea. Unm.

Annie m. Erastus Locke, his second wife, (2) ——— Blake.

John E. m. Catharine Weeks. Has one dau. Mary A., who m. 22 Jan. 1899 Millard G. Emery. Lives at Kittery Point.

BARTLETT.

On page 284 it is said that Sarah Bartlett married Stephen Ferguson. This is in harmony with Fogg's notes and private records. Since that page was printed I have received evidence that Sarah Bartlett married, 17 Sept. 1762, Captain John Wentworth, and that Stephen Ferguson married, 28 March 1782,

Shuah, dau. of Nathan and Sarah (Shapleigh) Bartlett, who on page 285 is erroneously said to have died in childhood. This matter is stated correctly in the notes on the Ferguson and Wentworth families.

DOWNING.

The court records at Concord, N. H., contain the following entry: "25 June 1656. Dennis Downing and Ann his wife plaintiff against ffrancis Trickey and Sarra his wife in an action for slander for saying that the said Ann Downing did stand upon her head untill a cup of wine was taken off the heels of her shoows and that the Kings health was drunken, and more she said that the sayd Ann Downing was drunke." Sarah Trickey owned the truth of the charge, and the court declared that a great wrong had been done to Ann Downing, but when Sarah Trickey was searched for to receive sentence, she had disappeared.

Further reflection convinces me that Dennis Downing, mentioned on pages 168 and 361 as killed by Indians, was son of Joshua and grandson of Dennis Downing.

Page 46, for "Park House" read Park Field Hotel.

Page 55, line 10, for "east" read west.

Page 55, line 14, for "Rollins" read Rawlins.

Page 77, third line from bottom, for "brother-in-law" read step-brother.

Page 338, first line, for "singed" read signed; sixth line, omit and, reading "William Crafts his wife."

Page 352, third line from bottom, for "Diamond" read Diamond's.

Page 375. Sarah Fernald m. (2) Richard Waterhouse, 29 June 1672. The compositor dropped out a line.

Page 412. Charles Foye married Hepsibah (not Elizabeth) Seavey. Benjamin Seavey of Rye, N. H., in a deed dated 1728, mentions "my daughter Hepsibah, wife of Charles Foye." Benjamin Seavey married Mary Wallis.

Page 449. Elizabeth Gerrish married Joseph (not John) Mitchell. She was widow of Eliot Gerrish and dau. of Roger and Mary (Littlefield) Deering.

Page 478, ninth line. Elihu Gunnison died before 9 April 1719. See York Deeds, IX. 219.

Page 574, twenty-sixth line. John Leighton m. 1 Sept. 1659, widow Joanna Mullings of Boston.

Page 612. Josiah Mitchell was probably son of Samuel and Martha (Rackliff) Mitchell of page 614.

Page 661, fifth line. The deposition of Deborah (Lockwood) Phoenix, given on page 797, shows that she was born "about" 1648, instead of 1646.

Page 658, ninth line. Agnes Phillips m. Thomas Edgerly of Durham, N. H. Her sister Jane m. his brother, James Edgerly.

Page 655, twelfth line. It is evident that Maria A. Pettegrew, who m. Rufus S. Scott, was not daughter of Thomas J. Pettegrew.

Page 667, twenty-seventh line. James Plaisted m. Sarah, dau. of Rev. Jeremiah and Mary (Shipway) Wise. Cf. page 804 and Maine Wills, page 622.

Page 803, thirty-fifth line. According to N. E. Register, Vol. X. p. 58, Mary, wife of Rev. Jeremiah Wise died 12 Nov. 1742, aged 62. According to Maine Wills, p. 625, she died in 1748. In either case her age, 62, does not correspond to the date of her birth given on page 415 of this book. Her birthdate perhaps should be earlier, as well as the date of her parents' marriage.

A few erroneous dates will be recognized at once as typographical errors.

INDEX OF NAMES.

The Genealogical Notes are not indexed, nor the lists found on pages 149-151, 153-157, 201-202, many of the names in those lists being already alphabetically arranged.

ABBOT
Thomas, 125, 131, 137, 166, 196
Walter, 32, 85

ADAMS
Charles, 115
Christopher, 89, 215
John, 179

ALLEN
Francis, 115, 205
Furber, 60
Robert, 115
Thomas, 147

ALCOCK
Job, 45, 184, 226
John, 74, 92, 166
Joseph, 89, 94

AMENSENE
John, 35

AMEREDETH
John, 74, 80, 211

ANDREWS
John, 36, 94, 138, 142, 225

AULT
John, 31, 36

AXELL
Humphrey, 207, 227

AYERS
Edward, 114

BABB
Philip, 141, 147

BALL
John, 71
Mary, 60
Thomas, 182

BANE
Lewis, 152, 199

BARRY
James, 135

BAKER
C. Alice, 165, 168

BAREFOOT
Walter, 39, 42

BARTHOLEMEW
Henry, 142

BARNES
Henry, 167, 173
Mary, 31

BARTER
Henry, 61

BARTLETT
John H., 231
Nathan, 231

BANFIELD
Christopher, 97, 119

BATCHELLER
Mary, 95, 96, 142

BERRY
Benjamin, 66, 68, 87
George, 57
Josiah, 57
William, 34
Withers, 68

BENNETT
Arthur, 33

BELLAMY
Charles, 250

BENMORE
Philip, 116

BENSON
Henry, 73

BEAL
Joseph, 35

BEEDLE
Christopher, 96
Robert, 96

BILLING
John, 51, 53
Daniel, 58

BLAGDON
James, 83

BODGE
Henry, 68, 69

BRACKETT
William, 36

BRADSTREET
Simon, 131, 140

BRAND
Michael, 142

BRAY
John, 41-3, 45, 47, 211, 244
Margery, 42

BRAWN
John, 46

BREWSTER
John, 32

BROAD
William, 43

BROOKIN
William, 35

BROOKS
William, 180
John, 228
Thomas, 138

BROUGHTON
John, 132, 160
Thomas, 117, 120, 131, 226

BROWN
Timothy, 193

BRYER
Joseph, 61
Richard, 74

BURROUGHS
Rev. George, 226

BURSLEY
John, 141

BUTLER
Moses, 250

BUTTON
Matthias, 79

CALDWELL
Augustin, 241

Cammock
Thomas, 12, 20, 23, 28, 108, 111
Canney
Thomas, 33, 137
Carle
Richard, 76, 90
Carpenter
Philip, 173
Carter
William, 83
Caswell
James, 60
Chadbourne
Humphrey, 13, 24, 130, 138, 140, 142
William, 23, 30, 142, 177
Champernowne
Francis, 19, 37, 41, 138
Chandler
Rev. Samuel, 203, 238
Chapman
John, 181
Chase
Josiah, 194
Chauncy
Charles, 38, 234, 235
Chatterton
Michael, 32
Chick
Richard, 228
Child
Henry, 166
Churchwood
Humphrey, 82, 207
Clark
Edward, 79, 89
Elisha, 125, 175
David, 201
Thomas, 21
Cleare
Margaret, 60
Cole
Amias, 19
Thomas, 180
Coleman
Eleazar, 34
Collins
Charles, 134
Cooper
Alexander, 30
William, 21, 30
Conley
Abraham, 104, 119, 126, 138, 140, 142, 145
Cowell
Thomas, 75
Corbett
Abraham, 43, 53, 54, 226
Crafts
William, 188
Crichett
Elias, 33
Croad
John, 152
Crocker
John, 181
Crockett
Joseph, 181
Thomas, 20, 21, 37, 43, 49, 52, 53, 61, 225
Crowther
John, 32
Crufford
Stephen, 138
Curtis
Dodavah, 66, 68, 173
Joseph, 69, 166, 179, 183, 227
Cutt
John, 79-81
Richard, 29, 179, 207, 226
Robert, 40, 74, 179
Joseph, 57
Dam
Jonathan, 78
Darby
Silas, 58
Davis
Daniel, 114, 142
John, 184, 226
Timothy, 207
Deering
Clement, 179
John, 60, 173
Roger, 41, 42, 43, 54, 58, 60, 187
William, 60
Dennett
Alexander, 114
John, 90, 179
Mark, 139, 153, 169, 174, 228, 257, 269
Denniford
Walter, 74, 181
Dermit
William, 21
Diamond
John, 35, 83, 84, 85, 113, 187
William, 82, 83
Dixon
Peter, 92, 227
Dow
Thomas, 35
Downer
Moses, 181
Downing
Dennis, 103, 142, 167, 168
John, 95
Joshua, 101, 103, 171, 187
Dowty
Thomas, 129
Downe
Richard, 73
Drake
Nathaniel, 34
Drowne
Leonard, 207
Duncan
Charles, 56
Duston
Thomas, 79, 80, 142, 147
Edgerly
Thomas, 36
Edwards
Elizabeth, 92
Stephen, 92
Eliot
Rev. John, 158
Nathaniel, 72
Robert, 38, 72, 158, 179
Ellingham
William, 114, 117, 121
Ellins
Anthony, 31
Elwell
Hezekiah, 74
Emerson
John, 196

EMERY
Anthony, 114, 115 117, 119, 140, 142
James, 97, 124, 125, 141, 171, 177, 227

ENDLE
Michael, 75
Richard, 62, 63

EVANS
William, 207

EVELETH
Rev. John, 192

EVERETT
William, 104-7, 138, 140, 141, 215

FARMER
Moses G., 238, 240, 241

FERNALD
Andrew P., 168
John, 92, 95
Rev. Mark, 208
Pelatiah, 56
Renald, 30, 218
Samuel, 228
William, 69, 74, 82, 171, 187, 190, 218, 227, 236
Thomas, 33, 218, 224

FERGUSON
James, 174
Daniel, 103, 121
Sarah, 165

FITZGERALD
Joseph, 60

FOGG
Daniel, 103, 180, 232
John, 232
John S. H., 243, 259
William, 269

FOLLET
John, 78
Robert, 58, 248

FORD
John, 191
Samuel, 182

FOREST
William, 112

FOST
John, 30

FOSTER
Jacob, 198

FOYE
James, 37

FRISBEE
Asa, 58
Daniel, 248
Jesse, 250

FRIZZELL
Thomas, 60

FRINK
George, 61
John, 61

FROST
Bartholomew, 180
Charles, 121, 142, 153, 159, 161, 166, 167, 168, 169, 174, 195, 226, 254
Eliot, 231
Frederick, 177, 229
Dr. George M., 258
Nicholas, 19, 82, 107, 109, 114, 138, 140, 159, 168, 211, 215, 228

FLEETE
Joseph, 41

FRYE
Adrian, 116, 167
Joseph, 167

FRYER
Nathaniel, 38, 39

FURBISH
Daniel, 179
John, 179
William, 121

GEAR
John, 84

GEE
Ralph, 21, 30

GERRISH
Robert F., 57
Timothy, 38

GILMAN
John, 33

GLANFIELD
Peter, 89

GIBBONS
Ambrose, 21, 22, 24, 26, 27, 32

GODDARD
John, 23, 32, 94

GODSOE
John, 68, 69
William, 33, 71, 72, 73, 91, 215

GOODWIN
Daniel, 124, 129, 170, 179, 187
James, 169
Mehitable, 165
Thomas, 163, 165
William, 125, 135, 170

GOOLD
Benjamin, 180
Joseph, 120, 180

GOWEN
Elizabeth, 107
James, 231
John, 179

GOWELL
Richard, 92

GORGES
Sir Ferdinando, 11-17, 146
Thomas, 14
William, 14

GRANT
Christopher, 164
James, 135
Martha, 164
Peter, 125
William, 135

GREEN
John, 97, 125, 142

GREENHAM
Stephen, 117

GREENLAND
Dr. Henry, 42, 43, 48, 54

GREENOUGH
E., 58, 60

GUNNISON
Elihu, 55, 61, 63, 77, 147, 171, 179, 187
Hugh, 49, 50, 55, 61, 77, 112, 142, 147, 183, 225

HALE
Samuel, 137

HALEY
Andrew, 63, 68

HALL
John, 138

HAMILTON
David, 137, 166
Jonathan, 127

HAM
Tamsen, 175

HAMMOND
Joseph, 97, 98, 100, 101, 153, 164, 166, 167, 179, 240
HAMMONS
Benjamin, 68, 69, 70
Edmund, 68, 69, 167
HARFORD
Nicholas, 115
HARVEY
Thomas, 35
HANSON
Thomas, 135
HAWTHORNE
William, 100, 140
HAYNES
Samuel, 138
HANSCOM
Thomas, 180
HEARD
James, 87, 121, 140, 205
John, 32, 138, 140, 142, 153, 168, 169, 205
Thomas, 32
HEARLE
John, 180
William, 92
HEIFOR
Andrew, 138
HENDERSON
William, 224
HESKINS
Nicholas, 72
HERRICK
Sarah, 31
HICKEY
James, 58
HICKS
John, 57
Nathaniel, 181
HILL
John, 114, 168, 174, 196
Gov. John F., 211, 236, 261-4.
Joseph, 95, 179, 188
Samuel, 113, 114, 200, 201, 206
HILTON
Edward, 12, 20, 48, 111
William, 20, 30, 33, 47, 48, 49, 51, 92, 94, 11, 120
HINCKS
John, 38
HINKSON
Thomas, 34
HOBBS
Henry, 33, 137
Rev. Henry, 209
HODSDON
Nicholas, 123
Benoni, 166, 177, 196
HOLE
John, 68, 69, 189
HOLBROOK
Lydia, 56
William, 58
HOLMES
Thomas, 163, 166
HOOKE
Francis, 19, 47, 189
HOOPER
Thomas, 61
HOYT
Thomas, 240, 250
HUBBARD
Rev. Jeremiah, 54, 189
Philip, 124, 135, 152, 177
William, 78
HULL
John, 134
HUTCHINS
Daniel, 174
Enoch, 66, 72, 170, 173
Samuel, 179
Thomas, 166
HUTCHINSON
129
INGERSOLL
George, 63
John, 63
JAMES
Hugh, 35
William, 35, 81, 83
JACKSON
John, 32
JEFFREYS
Digory, 43
JELLISON
Nicholas, 125
JENKINS
Jabez, 115
Reynold, 103, 115, 142
Thomas, 73
JEWETT
Sarah Orne, 127, 210
JOCELYN
Henry, 12, 23, 24, 25, 28, 98
JOHNSON
Edward, 51
James, 24, 31, 68, 69
Samuel, 68
JONES
Alexander, 35, 41, 43, 64, 73
Thomas, 107, 142
JORDAN
Dominicus, 41
JOYSE
Christopher, 89
KEATING
Richard, 68
KEEFE
Col. Francis, 238
KELLEY
Roger, 79
KEEN
Nathaniel, 72, 179
Theodore, 39
KENNARD
Michael, 180
KEY, KEAY
John, 135, 164, 177
KIMBALL
Israel, 238
KING
Richard, 90, 93, 179
William, 89
KIRKE
Henry, 115
KNIGHT
Roger, 21, 32
Samuel, 76, 90
Thomas, 201
Walter, 54
KNOLLYS
Rev. Hansard, 98
LAMB
John, 125, 129
LANDER
John, 51, 138
LANE
Ambrose, 32
Sampson, 29
LANGDON
John, 86
LANGLEY
Thomas, 43, 46

LANGSTAFF
Henry, 34
LEADER
George, 81, 126, 128, 141
Richard, 128, 226
LEACH
Nathaniel, 179
LEIGHTON
John, 174, 179, 199, 227, 797
Tobias, 70
William, 104-7, 215
LEVERETT
John, 140
LEWIS
John, 35
Paul, 39
Peter, 66, 68
Rev. George, 199
LITCHFIELD
Joseph, 194
LIBBY
Daniel, 100, 101, 179
Matthew, 101
LOCKE
John, 34
LOCKWOOD
Richard, 37, 39, 40, 42
LOVE
William, 132
LOVERING
John, 131, 135
LORD
Martha, 129
Nathan, 126, 134, 141, 177, 196
LUGG
Gilbert, 94
LYDDEN, LYDSTON
Edward, 79
George, 79, 207
John, 188
Weymouth, 94
LYNDE
Simon, 40
LYNN
Henry, 49
Ephraim
MACE
Reuben, 550
MANSON
John, 70
Richard, 70
MARSTON
John, 35
MARTYN
Richard, 161
MARCH
Benjamin, 180
MASON
Capt. John, 14, 24, 112, 128, 146, 183, 210
Ann, 24
Joseph, 25
MATTHEWS
Francis, 30
MATTONE
Hughbert, 41, 142
MAVERICK
Antipas, 113, 114, 141
Mary, 19
Samuel, 20, 47, 114
Moses, 114
MAXELL
Alexander, 126
McINTIRE
Micum, 41, 135
MENDUM
Robert, 49, 50, 54, 55, 63
Jonathan, 164
MILES
Henry, 191
Joseph, 52, 141
MILLER
Richard, 97, 188
MITCHELL
Christopher, 37
Horace, 58, 60, 238, 266
Robert, 42
Roger, 60
Richard, 60
MORE, MOORE
Ebenezer, 179
John, 43, 86
Joshua, 58
William, 60
MORGAN
Dr. Francis, 48, 50, 54, 55, 63
MORGRAGE
John, 74, 75, 207
MORRELL
John, 115, 116, 119, 123, 166, 205, 206, 228
Nicholas, 180
MORRILL
Sarah, 103
MOULTON
Benjamin, 35
NASON
Benjamin, 166, 179, 196
John, 119
Jonathan, 119, 166, 177, 180, 228
Richard, 126-7, 137, 140, 142, 161, 166, 205
NEAL
Amy, 172
Andrew, 172, 179, 205
Charles, 21
John, 121, 126
Walter, 12, 20, 23, 27, 111
NELSON
Charles, 94, 95, 188
NEWCOMB
Andrew, 92
NEWMARCH
Rev. John, 82, 86, 179, 189, 236
NOCK
Sylvanus, 137, 133
NORTON
Francis, 25, 29
John, 181
NOYES
Thomas, 152
NUTE
James, 36, 103
NUTTER
Anthony, 34
Hatevil, 137
ODEL
Samuel, 501
ODIORNE
Philip, 34
OGRADO
Charles, 72
ONYON
Thomas, 93
ORAM
Robert, 58
PALMER
George, 42
William, 89, 142
PARKER
Benjamin, 234

Parry
John, 236
Paul
Daniel, 94, 95, 142, 215
Stephen, 92, 227
Payne
Rev. George M., 209
Pearce
John, 41, 42, 43
Joseph, 41, 42
Pepperrell
William, 41, 45, 46, 56, 58, 153, 166, 174, 211, 245-54
Peverly
John, 33, 34
Pendleton
Bryan, 140, 146, 147, 225
Pettegrew
Francis, 71
John, 83
Philbrick
Harrison, J., 81
Thomas, 35
Phillips
John, 189, 797
Phoenix, Fennick
John, 42, 64, 66, 74
Pickes
John, 138
Pickernell
James, 70, 174
Pierce
Dr. Daniel, 67, 70
Pile
William, 134
Pillow
William, 57
Pilsbury
Joseph, 180
Plaisted
Ichabod, 132, 152, 161, 196
James, 163
John, 152
Leander, 105
Roger, 123, 129, 132, 160, 165
Elisha, 123
Pomeroy
Thomas, 35
Pouning
Henry, 115
Pope
Richard, 181
Pray
Joseph, 134, 170
Samuel, 77, 78
Preble
Abraham, 199
Rackliff
William, 182
Rand
Francis, 31
John, 36
Raymond
John, 28
William, 28
Raynes
Francis, 43
Reed
Robert, 174
Remick
Benjamin, 218, 232
Christian, 90, 93, 141, 227
Oliver P., 93, 235
Rufus H., 72
Reves
William, 50
Reynolds
John, 52
Rhodes
Thomas, 121
Rice
Arabella, 242
Thomas, 87, 227
Richardson
John, 180
Rishworth
Edward, 97, 184
Roberts
William, 182
Robinson
Stephen, 97
Rogers
Benjamin, 97
Christopher, 225
George, 95-7
John, 173, 180, 236
Rev. John, 199
Richard, 179
William, 77
Ross
John, 122
Rouse
John, 35
Russell
Roger, 47
Safford
Rev. Moses, 208
Moses A., 39, 72, 242, 256, 265-6
Sanborn
Stephen, 94
Sargent
Diamond, 76, 82
Edward, 132
Savage
Henry, 35
Scriggin
John, 93
Seavey
Henry, 41
Joseph, 41
Thomas, 41
William, 34
Seaward
Richard, 60
Seely
William, 75, 77
Sentle
William, 74
Scriven
Rev. William, 76, 82, 207, 236
Shepherd
John, 71, 72, 76
Sheres
Jeremy, 88, 142
Shapleigh
Alexander, 49, 50, 51, 139, 211
John, 68, 166, 171, 173, 174, 187, 227
Nicholas, 42, 43, 47, 48, 69, 70, 108, 112, 113, 117, 140, 142, 146, 205
Sherburn
Henry, 21, 32, 226
Searle
John, 125
Shorey
Samuel, 122
Short
Clement, 135
Thomas, 135
Skillin
Samuel, 63, 181, 191
Josiah, 77, 79

SLOPER
John, 92, 94
SMALL
Francis, 25, 113
Edward, 113, 138
SMART
Francis, 181
SMALLCORN
Samuel, 248
SMITH
Bartholomew, 94
James, 134, 165
Nicholas, 174
SMYTH
George, 24, 103
SNOW
Henry, 119
SPENCER
Humphrey, 13, 196
John, 83
Thomas, 13, 20, 24, 31, 128, 130, 138, 142
William, 166
SPARHAWK
Nathaniel, 58, 248
SPINNEY
Thomas, 90, 92, 142, 226
SPRING
Rev. Alpheus, 202
SQUIRE
Barnet, 125
STACKPOLE, STACPOLE
James, 133, 136, 137, 197
STAPLE, STAPLES
John, 179
Peter, 96, 188
STARBUCK
Edward, 138
STARIOT
Richard, 181
STANLEY
William, 181
STEVENS
Edmund, 56
Moses, 181
Benjamin, 191
STILES
William, 137
STILEMAN
Elias, 85
STONE
Daniel, 124, 166
STOVER
John, 226
SWADDOW
Philip, 50, 51, 108, 138
SYMONDS, SIMONS
John, 32, 33, 92, 94, 140, 142
Samuel, 140
TAYLOR
Edward, 135
John, 125, 132
TETHERLY
Gabriel, 93
William, 188
THAXTER
John, 38
THOMPSON, THOMSON
Edward, 196
David, 18, 20, 120
Mrs. Henry M., 213
Rev. John, 198
John, 19
Miles, 121, 123, 178
William, 115, 120
THOMAS
James, 33
Rice, 52, 53, 142
TIBBETTS
Jeremy, 33, 137
TILLY
William, 49
TIDY
John, 119
TOBEY
James, 101, 173
John, 229
Martin P., 240
Stephen, 89
Thomas, 101
TOOGOOD
Edward, 135
TOZIER
Richard, 134, 159, 160, 196
TODD
Nathaniel, 60
TREWORGY
James, 108, 138
John, 50, 51, 111
Katherine, 120-1
TRICKEY
Francis, 77, 78
Thomas, 105
TRIPE, TRAIP
Sylvanus, 83, 84
Robert W., 238
TURNER
Thomas, 96
TUTTLE
John, 135
TUCKER
Nicholas, 61
Richard, 83
TWOMBLY
Ralph, 135
UNDERWOOD
John, 60, 247
UGROVE, NEWGROVE
John, 103, 138
VAUGHAN
George, 28
William, 162, 164, 166
VEASEY
George, 134
VINCENT
Joseph, 56
VINES
Richard, 49, 64, 218
WADE
John, 197
WADLEIGH
Robert, 49, 50
WALKER
Joseph, 34
Tobias, 57
William, 35, 57
WALDRON
Richard, 161, 168, 184, 204
WALL
James, 23, 24, 35
WALLINGFORD
Thomas, 131, 140
WALTON
George, 90
WANNERTON
Thomas, 12, 21, 24, 28, 108
WATERS
John, 73

WARREN
James, 125, 152, 171, 197, 227
WEBBER
James, 82, 236
WEEKS
Elihu, 57
Joseph, 61, 68, 166
Nicholas, 64, 66
WENTWORTH
Benjamin, 137
Ezekiel, 135
Timothy, 135
WESTBROOK
John, 34
WEYMOUTH
Benjamin, 137
Edward, 119
Robert, 97, 142
WELCH
William, 231
WELLS
Thomas, 189
WHEELWRIGHT
John, 152, 199
WHIPPLE
William, 81, 255
WHITE
John, 49, 77, 108, 115, 138-42
Joshua, 57
Paul, 38
Richard, 48
WHITMORE
William, 58
WHITNEY
John, 182
WIGGIN
Thomas, 131, 140
WILLS
Thomas, 85, 164, 226
WILLIS
Dr. J. L. M., 101, 229, 232, 233, 240
Samuel, 132
WILLIAMS
Francis, 28, 120, 121
John, 32
Paul, 70
Robert, 207
Rowland, 66
Thomas, 28
William, 32
WILSON
Gowen, 63, 142
Joseph, 61, 68, 166
WINGATE
John, 33
WINTER
John, 14, 94
WITHERS
Thomas, 19, 20, 33, 49, 64, 71, 85, 86, 87, 138, 140, 142, 147, 185
WITTUM, WITHAM
Peter, 123
WINKLEY
Samuel, 79
WINCOLL
John, 117, 123, 131, 134, 140, 142, 160
WISE
Rev. Jeremiah, 197, 198
WOLFORD
Thomas, 34, 36
WOODBRIDGE
Benjamin, 189
WOODMAN
John, 85, 86, 226
WORMWOOD
William, 49, 52, 138
WORSTER
William, 181
WYER
Peter, 138

INDEX OF PLACES.

PAGE

Ambush Rock..... 168
Arundel 361
Asbenbedick River..... 128, 133
Ashen Swamp..... 63
Barnes Point..... 82
Barter's Cove..... 59
Bay Land..... 101
Birch Brook..... 123, 133
Birch Point..... 124
Berwick..... 152
Bloody Point..... 105
Boiling Rock..... 92, 94
Bolt Hill..... 685, 688
Braveboat Harbor..... 37
Brew-House Point..... 56
Briant's Point..... 63
Broad Cove..... 74
Carle's Cove..... 75
Carle's Point..... 75
Cammock's Creek..... 111
Cedars, The..... 228
Champernowne's Island..... 37
Champernowne's Creek..... 39
Cold Harbor..... 115, 116
Cow Cove..... 22, 126
Crockett's Neck..... 53, 61
Crooked Lane 77, 78
Cutt's Island..... 39, 65
Cochecho Point..... 137
Daniel's Creek..... 114
Dartington 37, 213
Deering's Guzzel..... 39, 44
Eagle Point..... 64, 71, 75
Eliot 158
Eliot Neck..... 92
Fernald's Island 65
Ferson's Island..... 372
Fowling Marsh..... 125
Franks Fort..... 97, 98
Frost's Hill..... 161

PAGE

Frye's Point..... 432
Godmorrocke 37
Gerrish's Island..... 38, 65
Gowell's Hill..... 192, 193
Grant's Point..... 125
Great Island..... 450
Goose Cove..... 62
Grantum Island..... 72, 77
Great Cove..... 90
Great Works..... 129
Green Acre..... 238
Greenham's Gutt..... 117, 199
Gunnison's Neck..... 77
Heathy Marsh..... 106
Hilton's Point 111
Kerremuck..... 72
Kittery Point..... 139, 213
Lamb's Landing..... 130
Lay Claim Island..... 208, 379
Leighton's Point..... 105
Long Reach..... 98, 184, 188
Long Creek..... 74, 75
Long Point..... 75
Love's Bridge..... 132
Mast Cove..... 89, 117, 119
Mast Creek..... 119
Martin's Cove..... 64
Mendum's Cove..... 88, 137
Mill Creek..... 113
Ministry Lands.. 66, 188, 190, 196
More's Island..... 44
Muskito Hall..... 30
Negro Island..... 76
Nutter's Cove..... 102
Oyster River..... 515
Oak Point..... 64, 69, 70
Ox Point..... 64, 70
Onisiprus Cove..... 125
Old Fields 126
Palmer's Point..... 89

PAGE

Pierce's Island..... 375
Pearce's Neck..... 41
Phyllis' Notch..... 48
Pine Point..... 64, 66
Pipe Stave Landing..... 25, 127
Pipe Stave Point..... 126
Pudding Hole..... 69
Puddington's Islands.. 65, 375, 218
Quamphegan..... 130, 131
Point Joslain..... 29, 105
Pickernell Hill..... 174
Raitt's Hill..... 167
Ram Island..... 76
Rocky Hill..... 133
Rosemary..... 241
Sandy Hill..... 111, 113
Salmon Falls Brook..... 132
Seavey's Island..... 224
Shapleigh's Creek..... 111, 113
Shorey's Brook..... 123
Sligo..... 137
Shepherd's Hill..... 73
Slut's Corner.....133, 196
Stackpole's Landing..... 137

PAGE

Stepping Stones..... 41, 44
Sturgeon Creek..... 116, 118
Strawberry Bank..... 20, 86
Spinney's Cove..... 90, 186
Sunset Hill..... 110
Tidy's Landing..... 228
Tidy's Swamp..... 119
Third Hill..... 106
Thompson's Brook...121, 152, 186
Thompson's Point..... 117, 120
Tripe's Point..... 83
Trueworgy's Point..... 120, 123
Tucker's Cove..... 61
Turkey Point..... 64
Watts Fort..... 101, 103, 105, 107
Warehouse Point..... 47, 55
Whipple's Cove..... 75, 81, 82
Winter Harbor..... 425
Wither's Point..... 86
Wither's Island..... 87
Woodman's Ferry..... 70
Witchtrot Road..... 226, 133
York Pond..... 106

Oldest Church in Maine.

The Congregational parsonage at Kittery is one of the oldest houses in the State of Maine, says the Kennebec Journal. It is the oldest ecclesiastical residence in the State and the oldest one in present use in New England. The house was built in 1729, in the days of the Honorable William Pepperrell, father of Sir William Pepperrell. It contains the library bequeathed by Sir William to Dr. Benjamin Stevens, for forty years minister of the Kittery Point Church. Dr. Stevens in his turn bequeathed the library to the Congregational ministers of Kittery and York for all time. Many of these books contain the Pepperrell coat-of-arms.

4090